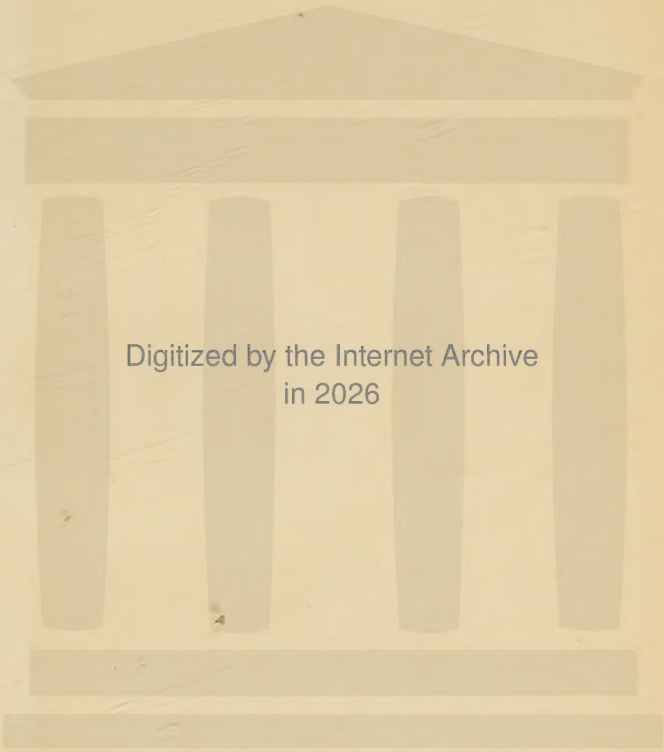


Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2026

https://archive.org/details/stateagricultura0000vari_y3u2

THE STATE AGRICULTURAL COLLEGE
OF COLORADO

The Thirty-First Annual Report

OF

The Agricultural Experiment Station

1918

UNIVERSITY OF ARIZONA
630.72
C71
LIBRARY

The Colorado Agricultural College

FORT COLLINS, COLORADO

THE STATE BOARD OF AGRICULTURE

		Term Expires
HON. CHAS. PEARSON	Durango,	1919
HON. R. W. CORWIN	Pueblo,	1919
HON. A. A. EDWARDS, President of the Board	Fort Collins,	1921
HON. J. S. CALKINS	Westminster,	1921
HON. H. D. PARKER	Greeley,	1923
MRS. AGNES RIDDLE	Denver,	1923
HON. J. C. BELL	Montrose,	1925
HON. E. M. AMMONS	Denver,	1925

PRESIDENT CHAS. A. LORY,
GOVERNOR JULIUS C. GUNTER, } Ex-Officio

L. M. TAYLOR, Secretary — CHAS. H. SHELDON, Treasurer

EXECUTIVE COMMITTEE

A. A. EDWARDS, Chairman

E. M. AMMONS — H. D. PARKER

OFFICERS OF THE EXPERIMENT STATION

CHAS. A. LORY, M.S., LL.D., D.Sc. ..... President
C. P. GILLETTE, M.S., D.Sc. ..... Director
LD CRAIN, B.M.E., M.M.E. ..... Vice-Director
L. M. TAYLOR ..... Secretary
MABEL LEWIS ..... Executive Clerk

STATION STAFF

Agricultural Division

C. P. GILLETTE, M.S., D.Sc., Director ..... Entomologist
W. F. HEADDEN, A.M., Ph.D. ..... Chemist
G. H. GLOVER, M.S., D.V.M. ..... Veterinarian
W. G. SACKETT, Ph.D. ..... Bacteriologist
ALVIN KEZER, A.M. ..... Agronomist
G. E. MORTON, B.S.A., M.S. ..... Animal Husbandman
E. P. SANDSTEN, M.S., Ph.D. ..... Horticulturist
B. O. LONGYEAR, B.S. ..... Assistant in Forestry
I. E. NEWSOM, B.S., D.V.S. ..... Veterinary Pathologist
W. W. ROBBINS, M.A., Ph.D. ..... Botanist
INGA M. K. ALLISON, E.B. ..... Home Economics
DAVID D. GRAY, B.S.A., U. S. Expert-in-Charge ..... Horse Breeding
RALPH L. CROSMAN ..... Editor
R. E. TRIMBLE, B.S. ..... Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
EARL DOUGLAS, M.S. ..... Assistant in Chemistry
S. ARTHUR JOHNSON, M.S. ..... Assistant in Entomology
P. K. BLINN, B.S., Rocky Ford ..... Alfalfa Investigations
L. C. BRAGG ..... Assistant in Entomology
MIRIAM A. PALMER, M.A. ..... Delineator
J. W. ADAMS, B.S., Cheyenne Wells ..... Assistant in Agronomy, Dry Farming
RALPH L. PARSHALL, B.S., U. S. Irrigation Engineer ..... Irrigation Investigations
*R. A. McGINTY, B.S. ..... Assistant in Horticulture
BREEZE BOYACK, B.A., M.S. ..... Assistant in Agronomy
CHAS. R. JONES, B.S. ..... Assistant in Entomology
GEO. M. LIST, B.S. ..... Assistant in Entomology
†CARL ROHWER, B.S., C.E. ..... Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
R. G. HEMPHILL, B.S. ..... Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
†THOS. H. McCARTHY, B.S., C.E. ..... Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
CHAS. I. BRAY, B.S.A., M.S. ..... Assistant in Animal Husbandry
†H. E. VASEY, A.M. ..... Assistant in Botany
EVELYN G. HALLIDAY, B.S. ..... Assistant in Home Economics
THOMAS L. DOYLE ..... Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
G. E. EGGINTON, B.S. ..... Seed Analyst
WM. MAY ..... Assistant in Botany
LETO M. MERKER, G.N. ..... Assistant in Bacteriology
DON W. STUVER, B.S., C.E. ..... Assistant in Irrigation Investigations

Engineering Division

LD CRAIN, B.M.E., M.M.E., Chairman ..... Mechanical Engineering
E. B. HOUSE, B.S. (E.E.), M.S. ..... Civil and Irrigation Engineering
L. S. FOLTZ, B.S (E.E.)., M. S. ..... Electrical Engineering

* On leave of absence.
† In their country's service; on leave of absence for duration of the war.

LETTER OF TRANSMITTAL

To His Excellency, Julius C. Gunter, Governor of Colorado:

In accordance with the law of Congress, I have the honor to transmit to you herewith the Thirty-first Annual Report of the Colorado Agricultural Experiment Station.

The financial statement is for the government fiscal year ending June 30, 1918. The other portions are reported substantially for the state fiscal year of 1917-18.

C. P. GILLETTE,
Director.

Agricultural Experiment Station,
Fort Collins, Colorado,
December, 1918.

36991

FINANCIAL REPORT OF THE COLORADO AGRICULTURAL EXPERIMENT STATION FOR THE FISCAL YEAR ENDING JUNE 30, 1918

DR.

Receipts

From the Treasurer of the United States as per appropriation for the fiscal year ending June 30, 1918, under acts of Congress approved March 2, 1887 (Hatch Fund) and March 16, 1906 (Adams Fund)	Hatch Fund	Adams Fund	State Mill Levy Fund	Sales Fund	Special Fund	Pure Seed Fund App'n	Horse Cash Fund	Grand Junction Drainage Fund	Seed Lab. Fund	Total Fund
	$15,000.00	$15,000.00								
Balance on hand July 1, 1918	.....	.....	$ 7,690.91	$ 852.87	$ 3,087.17	.....	$1,353.17	$5,000.00	.....	$ 17,984.12
Other sources than U. S.	.....	.....	41,502.61	298.60	8,451.91	8,000.00	749.60	.....	1,500.00	60,502.72
Total receipts										$108,486.84

Disbursements

By	Hatch Fund	Adams Fund	State Mill Levy Fund	Sales Fund	Special Fund	Pure Seed Fund App'n	Horse Cash Fund	Grand Junction Drainage Fund	Seed Lab. Fund	Total Fund
Salaries	$ 9,756.94	$12,884.12	$12,112.55	$ 100.00	$ 381.87	$1,502.50	.....	.....	.....	$ 36,737.98
Labor	1,109.12	483.15	1,852.25	229.47	52.33	1,109.75	224.18	.....	.....	5,060.25
Publications	1,512.93	.....	2,242.49	144.15	329.86	446.90	.....	.....	.....	4,676.33
Postage and stationery	105.05	181.18	844.49	7.54	15.50	595.44	51.94	.....	.....	1,801.14
Freight and Express	18.94	26.52	170.50	2.25	16.61	153.93	.25	.....	.....	389.00
Heat, Light, Water and Power	.....	2.40	7.00	.....	91.60	.....	.....	.....	.....	101.00
Chemicals and Lab. supplies	.....	144.40	37.51	32.35	687.60	24.85	.....	.....	.....	926.71
Seeds, Plants and Sundry Supplies	193.25	160.15	597.10	6.45	664.58	163.20	101.53	.....	.....	1,886.26
Fertilizers	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....
Feeding stuffs	98.16	.....	5,638.63	.....	.....	.....	911.03	.....	.....	6,647.82
Library	393.06	20.50	369.37	.....	18.00	7.00	5.00	.....	.....	812.93
Tools, machinery and appliances	31.45	71.55	1,004.48	.....	.....	100.00	39.40	.....	.....	1,246.88
Furniture and fixtures	161.29	6.55	314.44	110.90	17.62	351.27	.....	.....	143.84	1,105.91
Scientific apparatus and specimens	183.40	462.19	116.31	30.67	.....	1,008.97	.....	.....	807.49	2,609.03
Live stock	312.10	.....	25.65	.....	6,976.06	.....	.....	.....	.....	7,313.81
Traveling expenses	527.09	445.09	3,379.88	48.34	449.63	268.13	37.40	.....	.....	5,155.56
Contingent expenses	20.00	.....	36.50	.....	21.00	.....	.....	.....	.....	77.50
Buildings and land	577.22	112.20	7,436.69	.....	51.81	1,540.17	26.60	689.90	548.67	10,983.26
Total expenditures	$15,000.00	$15,000.00	$49,193.52	$1,151.47	$11,539.08	$8,000.00	$2,102.77	$5,000.00	$1,500.00	$ 87,531.37
Balance	.....	.....	13,007.68	439.35	1,765.01	727.89	705.44	4,310.10	.....	20,955.47
										$108,486.84

REPORT OF THE DIRECTOR

To the President:

I am presenting herewith the annual report of the Agricultural Experiment Station for the state fiscal year closing November 30, 1918. The financial statement is for the government fiscal year closing June 30, 1918.

The interference with station work because of war conditions has been greater than in 1917, but in no case has the head of a section entirely deserted his station work because of war conditions. Eight station employees have left the station work for war service, including two, Mr. Carl Rohwer and Mr. Thomas McCarthy, who left before the beginning of the present fiscal year, and Messrs. J. T. Copeland, I. C. Hoffman, W. P. Little, H. E. Vasey, Thos. Doyle, and Leonard Doyle. I regret to report that Mr. Vasey died while in service, Dec. 10, 1918. Four of these men were giving full time to station work, the remainder part time only. Some of our men who have remained at home have done so because of urgent requests from the director of the station and department heads, who assured them that they could serve their country more efficiently in their specialties and in the promotion of agricultural production than they could in the trenches. Some of the heads of sections have worked heavily over time in order to give freely of their services to aid the County and State Councils of Defense, the Red Cross and other patriotic organizations. It has been difficult to secure men to fill the positions that have been vacated and several are still open. However, the work has not been seriously disorganized in any section, but some of the projects have been partly or wholly held in abeyance and a few new lines of work have been undertaken for the purpose of increasing crop production and conserving food products.

In this connection, it might be well to mention the very efficient work done by Prof. Kezer as chairman of the seed committee and of the tractor committee of the State Council of Defense; of Prof. Morton as vice-chairman of the live stock committee of the State Council of Defense; of Mr. Parshall's work in starting the movement for a more economic and efficient use of irrigating waters in the State, especially for the maturing of grain and other food crops, and of the efforts of Prof. House in getting the farmers who had a liberal supply of water, some of which could be spared, to allow a part to go to their neighbors who had a real shortage. Dr.

Sandsten did much to enable the farmers to get good seed potatoes and plenty of them, and also to encourage a better grading and storage of potatoes and the building of home and community evaporators for the saving of fruits and vegetables. The Entomology Section gave considerable attention to the control of grasshoppers and rodents in the State and to determine a better method of controlling the spotted bean beetle, which has been doing extreme damage to the beans in Eastern Colorado in recent years.

In all departments of the experiment station work, it has been the plan to emphasize those investigations that promised to give early results in increased crop production, and to give out as much practical information as possible through bulletins published by the Station and the Extension Service. Experiment station men have also offered their services rather freely in extension work during the year.

A new division has been added to the experiment station organization, under the title of "Engineering Division", with Prof. L. D. Crain as vice-director in charge of the work. Out of the station funds for the year, $10,605 has been set aside for use in the Engineering Division. To the present only one project, "Road Materials in Colorado", is being carried.

An Animal Pathology Section has been started by dividing the work that was formerly carried by the Veterinary Section, and making an independent section with Dr. I. E. Newsom as the head. A chemical laboratory for the use of the Home Economics Section has been fully equipped and is now in use.

Mr. V. M. Cone, who was in charge of the co-operative work in irrigation investigations, left the station employ early in the year and Mr. Ralph L. Parshall has taken his place. Four assistants in this work have also left to join the army during the year, which has interfered very seriously in carrying out the work as planned.

Because of a balance from last year's funds and a somewhat enlarged millage, we were able to set aside a budget of $94,885 for the support of experiment station work during the present government fiscal year, besides $6,520 that has been paid on land indebtedness.

The co-operative work that we have been carrying on with the Department of Agriculture, through the bureaus of Animal Husbandry, Plant Industry, and Public Roads, has been continued with satisfaction to all parties concerned so far as I am aware. It has been decided, however, by the State Board of Agriculture, that the co-operative horse-breeding work at this institution shall be discontinued at the end of the present fiscal year.

I am anxious to provide for the increase of some of the improved strains of wheat and other grains and alfalfa that have been developed in the Agronomy Section, so that they may be put into the hands of the farmers in sufficient quantities to have them thoroughly tried out in the different agricultural sections of the State. I believe the fields now being used by the horse-breeding investigations, should be used, at least in most part, for this work as soon as these lands can be released.

I am gratified at the results reached in the high-altitude crop work at Fort Lewis during the past summer and am fully confident that to get the best results from these investigations, it will be necessary to employ a man who can give his full time and attention to the investigational side of the work. Such a man could look after the crops in charge of the Agricultural Section and also the fruits and vegetables that are being tested out by the Horticultural Section.

With the present prospects for increased demand for meat and dairy products and especially for breeding animals, we think we should strengthen our investigations of Colorado-produced feeds for live stock and especially those that may be substituted for grain and other feeds shipped into the State. In my judgment we should take up investigations that may aid in developing the sheep growing industry in Colorado as soon as funds will permit.

The nitre and alkali troubles continue to be serious in many sections of the State and are requiring almost the entire time of the Chemical and Bacteriological Sections of the Station. There seems to be little likelihood that these problems will subside in the near future.

The appropriation of $5,000 for the drainage of the Teller Indian School Lands has been expended, we believe, to the best possible advantage. The amount of the appropriation was only sufficient to put in the main outlet up to a point near the buildings and provide a diversion canal for the ditch that had been changed from its course in order to provide an outlet for the drain. We believe that any further attempt at the drainage of this tract should be joined to and made a part of the United States Reclamation Service drainage district, in which the Indian School lands lie.

Fifteen station bulletins have been published during the year, making the number to date, 249. In addition to these, one information circular has been published. For a full statement concerning the publications, see the report of the Editor.

EXPERIMENT STATION FUNDS JULY 1, 1917, TO JUNE 30, 1918

The station funds available during the last budget year are summarized as follows:

Federal Support	(Hatch	$15,000.00	
	(Adams	15,000.00	
	(Sales	1,151.47	
			$31,151.47
State Support	(Mill Levy	49,193.52	
	(Special	11,539.08	
	(Horse Cash	2,102.77	
	(Indian Drainage	5,000.00	
	(Pure Seed	9,500.00	
			77,335.37
	Grand Total		$108,486.84

The funds for the Teller Indian School Drainage and for the Pure Seed project can hardly be considered to be primarily for experimental work, but these moneys have been expended under the direction of the Experiment Station. Deducting these amounts from the total fund of $108,486.84 leaves $95,486.84 for the investigational work of the Station.

PROJECTS IN FORCE DURING YEAR

The projects that are allotted to the different sections of the Experiment Station and which are alive at the present time are listed as follows:

Chemical Section

Niter Studies. Adams Fund.

Bacteriological Section

A Bacterial Study of Alkali Soils in Relation to Nitrogen Fixation. Adams Fund.

Value of Certain Carbon Compounds as a Source of Energy for Azotobacter. Adams Fund.

Associative Action of Bacteria in Soils. Adams Fund.

A Bacterial Disease of the Wragg Cherry. Hatch and State.

Food Poisoning in Sheep and Cattle. Adams Fund.

Pathology Section

Necrotic Stomatitis. State Fund and Hatch.

Contagious Abortion. State Fund and Hatch.

Chicken Diseases. State Fund.

Sheep Losses in Feed Lots. Hatch Fund.

Entomological Section

Plant Louse Investigations. Adams Fund.

Life Habits of the Syrphus Flies. Hatch Fund.
Control of Insects by Egg Treatment. Hatch and State Funds.
Codling Moth Studies. Hatch and State Funds.
Grasshopper Control. State Fund.
General Insect Investigations. State Fund.

Irrigation Investigation Section

Drainage of Farm Crops and Drainage Factors Adams Fund.
Pump Irrigation. Hatch Fund.
Seepage. Hatch Fund.
Evaporation Experiment. Hatch Fund.
Duty of Water in the Poudre Valley. State Fund.
Grand Junction Indian School Drainage. Appropriation.
Current Meters. Adams Fund.
The Venturi Flume. Adams Fund.

Agronomy Section

Relation of Soil Moisture, Structural Development and Acre Yields in Small Grains. Adams Fund.
Correlation of Characters in Grain. Hatch Fund.
Alfalfa Breeding. Hatch Fund.
Methods in Selection Breeding. State Fund.
High Altitude Crops. State Fund.
Feed Crop Improvement. State Fund.
Rotation of Crops for Colorado. State Fund.
Plain Crops and Management. State Fund.
Methods of Handling Hay. (In co-operation with Animal Husbandry Section.) State Fund.

Horticultural Section

Hardy Stock for Apples. Hatch and State Funds.
Pear Growing in Eastern Colorado. Hatch and State Funds.
Potato Investigations. Hatch and State Funds.
Fruits and Vegetables for High Altitudes. State Fund.
Hardy Tree Fruits for High Altitudes. State Fund.
Seed Potato Growing in High Altitudes. State Fund.
Effect of Diseased and Ill Shapen Seed Potatoes on Succeeding Crop. Hatch and State Funds.
Dehydration of Fruits and Vegetables. State Fund.
Fruit Survey of Fremont County. State Fund.

Horse Investigations

To Establish an American Breed of Carriage Horse. State Appropriation Fund in co-operation with Bureau of Animal Industry.

Animal Husbandry Section

Acre Value of Pasture for Dairy Cows. State Fund.

Steer Feeding Experiment. State Fund.

Lamb Feeding Experiment. State Fund.

Methods of Handling Hay. (In Co-operation with Agronomy Section.) State Fund.

Botanical Section

Native Vegetation as an Indicator of Crop Possibilities. Hatch Fund.

Microscopy of Stock Poisoning Plants. Hatch Fund.

Irrigation Water as a Disseminator of Weed Seeds. Hatch Fund.

Hard Seed of Alfalfa. State Fund.

Anatomical and Microscopical Study of Flinty and Yellowberry Wheat Kernels. Hatch Fund.

Colorado Forage Grasses. State Fund.

Fungous Disease Investigations. State Fund.

Proso Millet Smut. State Fund.

Whorled Milkweed Control. State Fund.

Forestry Section

Studies in the Decay of Wood. Hatch Fund.

Irrigation Engineering Section

Duty of Water on the College Farm. State Fund.

Sub-irrigation Investigations. Special Fund.

Home Economics

Utilization of Fruit Juices. State Fund.

Engineering Division

Road Materials and Road Building in Colorado. State Fund. (Civil and Irrigation Engineering Section).

Brief reports of the heads of sections are given on the following pages.

Respectfully submitted,

C. P. GILLETTE,

Director.

REPORT OF THE AGRONOMIST

To the Director:

I am submitting herewith my annual report for the Agronomy Section for the period ending November 30th.

In answer to the questions of Dr. E. W. Allen of the Office of Experiment Stations:

2. Our working program has only been a little modified by war conditions. We were obliged to reduce parts of our work at Fort Lewis. At the home station war conditions hurried the adop-

tion of a general seed improvement program. This program had been fairly well worked out before the war but there is no doubt that war conditions hastened its approval by local authorities. This program made it possible to put into use some of the really worthy creations of our plant-breeding efforts. The war program also hastened the starting of work with corn and sorghums —work which had been contemplated and well outlined previous to the war.

3. The station work with rotations and types of crops adapted to different regions enabled the Station to give sound advice on the standardization of crops in order to get the highest production during war time. Our work had also gone far enough so that we could quite definitely advise every section as to well adapted crops. All of this material was collected in pre-war times and was useful in peace time but the stress of war conditions put more of it into use and made a greater call for it.

4. The wheat-growing sections of the State standardized on practically three varieties of wheat, Turkey Red winter wheat, Defiance spring wheat, and Marquis spring wheat. Marquis was introduced by the Station from Canada. Defiance was originated and distributed from the Station. Turkey Red came in thru the ordinary channels of trade but its place in our agriculture was accurately determined by the Station. Farmers, altho in the habit of trying new things, accepted advice of the Station and grew only standard tried sorts. This resulted in a very great saving in marketing because it cut down mixtures. It resulted in a measureable increase in crops because it caused the varaties best adapted to various sections to be grown. Similar results were obtained with Kherson oats and Colorado 37 oats. There was quite a tendency of farmers to take advantage of high wheat prices and high hay prices. This tendency, if unchecked, would have resulted in a greater acreage of wheat and alfalfa than was justified nationally or locally.

The advice of the Station on rotations was followed to a sufficient extent to preserve the balances between land in legume crops and land in till crops.

The work of the Station in farm management in the dry-land regions enabled us to distribute widely the most successful methods in those sections. This work resulted not only in an increase of crops in the dry-land regions but stabilized living conditions. How important this was will be seen when it is taken into consideration that we had two very dry years in 1916 and 1917 which probably

reached the maximum drouth cycle. The year 1916 was the driest since 1894, being even drier than 1911, the driest year with which 1916 could be compared.

5. The head of the Agronomy Section was a member of the Federal Sugar Beet Commission for Colorado. On this work he spent seven weeks in the field and preparing the reports as secretary of the commission.

The head of the Agronomy Section also served as chairman of the seed committee and chairman of the tractor committee of the State Council of Defense. In such capacity surveys of the seed situation were made. Seeds were located for growers and dealers. The work was successful enough so that no really worthy planter went without the proper seed. Advantage was taken of the chairmanship of the seed committee to assist the propaganda for the best adapted seeds. The tractor committee made a survey of tractors of the State for two years in succession and sent out a great deal of information to tractor owners and operators. It also assisted, to a considerale extent, in keeping tractors productively employed. In 1916 there were about 800 tractors in Colorado. By the close of 1918 there were nearly 3,000 in the State. The committee supplied some experts and held some training schools in co-operation with the Extension Service.

6. The head of the Agronomy Section is responsible for extension work as well as station work in agronomy and at the present time directs the work of an assistant in farm management demonstrations and agronomic demonstrations.

7. During the year, E. R. Gross, in charge of farm mechanics work and J. T. Copeland, who handled the department experimental work at Fort Lewis both resigned, one to go to another state to accept a more lucrative position, the other to enter war service. Carl P. Hopkins, station assistant during the summer months, resigned to enter the army. His place was filled by Harold C. Blackburn. Mr. John W. Sjogren was employed to look after the station farm mechanics work together with teaching work.

8. The position left open in farm mechanics remained open thruout the summer season, when one project was under way. An assistant to carry this work was not obtainable until in October. The engineering investigations of the department were therefore considerably crippled for the summer season. The resignation of Mr. Hopkins did not so seriously affect the Station, as he had prac-

tically completed the station work for the season and had started his teaching campaign.

The work of the department has been carried on at the following permanent locations: Fort Collins, Rocky Ford, Cheyenne Wells, and Fort Lewis. Fort Collins remained the headquarters of the work. The work at Fort Collins is supported by Adams, Hatch, and state funds. The work at Rocky Ford was supported almost entirely by Hatch funds; that at Cheyenne Wells and Fort Lewis by state funds.

At Fort Collins the Adams work consisted of a continuation of the investigations on critical periods in crop growth for moisture. It now looks as if we might obtain as useful results for the dry lands as for irrigation. A study has been made of the rainfall distribution and amounts as far back as the Station has records. As many Weather Bureau records as possible were secured for further study. This work is not completed but it looks as if for a number of crops it might be possible to increase the chances of a harvest by controlling the time of planting, which control would control state of development at which the crop arrived at the most probable rainy period.

Owing to exceedingly severe and heavy storms, some of our plat work was rendered useless for the year by spoilage of some of the potometers and some of the small plats.

The correlation project was still further cleared up and a very elaborate technical bulletin resulting from some of the data is in press at this writing. Some of the data are not ready for publication, needing further accretion.

Two lines of work were carried on state funds. The pure seed work was inaugurated by planting increase plats of a number of strains which had been bred out in the nursery. Tests were also started with corn, beans and root crops at several points in the State in order to first eliminate the undesirable types for those sections. This piece of work promises more from the standpoint of popular touch than any other at present carried.

The engineering project carried by the department concerned itself with methods of handling the hay crop both in the field and in the feed lots. Owing to the fact that we had no assistant during the summer, the field work was barely started, altho a little progress was made. A feed lot experimental shed for handling the hay in the lot was designed and built. This provides four different methods of handling the hay inside and gives an opportunity to

compare each. We have twice changed the design in some small particulars since the shed was completed and can make further improvement by still further small changes on the most successful of the four designs mentioned. This work is important enough to carry forward but it will require more help than we have had in order to make it forceful.

At Rocky Ford Mr. Blinn has continued his plant improvement and strain work in alfalfa. He has been running a complete set of concrete-tank experiments. The season has been very unfavorable for seed production so that we have not been able to make increases of the most desirable sorts. It is positively shown that some strains will produce seed under almost any conditions; thus it is apparent that inheritance is an important factor in this problem of getting the very best types combined with a sufficient seed producing ability to enable the types to be propagated. There is evidently, however, a soil factor other than moisture which influences seed production in alfalfa which we have not yet determined. This soil factor is evidently a problem within itself in connection with the alfalfa situation. Some bean improvement work was started and considerable corn type work inaugurated this season at Rocky Ford.

The work at Cheyenne Wells has gone forward on practically the same plans as the previous two years, viz: The production of the best feed crops and their utilization by means of the silo thru dairy animals. As an experiment, a silo was filled in 1917 with bundled corn without running it thru the cutter. Mr. Adams took a very great deal of pains to thoroly tramp the bundles as they were put into the silo. The silage came out in good shape. Generally, in the neighborhood where corn was put into the silo in bundles an excessive amount of spoilage occurred. This was evidently due to insufficient packing. It takes a great deal more packing to drive the air out. Excess air, carrying extra oxygen, permits the fermentation to go too far and become acid. The results showed that it was possible to silo corn without running it thru a silage cutter. They also showed that the corn had better be run thru the silage cutter from the standpoint of the farm and labor economy.

Alfalfa has not been a success at Cheyenne Wells. We have had a patch out for eight years. It has remained alive and occasionally produced a crop but has not produced enough to pay from

a farm standpoint, consequently the planting was broken up in the fall of 1918.

Mr. Adams reports that there is some danger of his leaving the Station. If that should occur it would require some rearrangement of the work. It is very doubtful if we could find another man with whom we could make the arrangements which have been so successful with Mr. Adams. By putting a little more money into it we could probably get a good deal more data and demonstration out of it altho the demonstration feature has been of very great importance to that end of the State and Cheyenne County in particular. Our present plan of operation under the present management has accomplished what we hoped to accomplish. It has shown a feasible method of permanent agriculture on the dry lands of the plains in that section. In addition to carrying on some experimental work, the proposition has paid from a standpoint of a farm business. The Station has only put into the project in reecnt years enough to partially compensate Mr. Adams for time which the Station used outside. The present plan, however, is dependent upon some such personality. More exact data by different methods would prabably be best when Mr. Adams should leave. There are certain repairs to buildings—the house, the barn, the hog and calf shed—which should be made no matter who is upon the place. These repairs include some carpenter work and a great deal of painting. A machinery shed should also be erected.

At Fort Lewis, in addition to peas, alfalfa, and grain work previously carried, a number of early varieties of corn for type work were put out and a very successful test was made of root crops. Altho there was not over three-fourths of a stand, due to dry weather at planting time, the average root production was sixteen tons per acre.

It would be highly advisable for us to change our plan of operation at Fort Lewis. We should have an assistant looking after the experimental work who is not encumbered with teaching and who could be on the ground before the planting season and stay until threshing is completed.

The station work, with the exception of that of Fort Lewis, has gone with more vigor this season than previously because we have had more means with which to make progress. I am seriously contemplating putting assistants in charge of particular pieices of work under the general direction of the head of the department

on the theory that they will do better work on a single program and still better work where they have something to look forward to as their own.

With the closing of the horse-breeding plant it will be desirable to throw the land occupied by that plant to the use of our crop improvement program. We are co-operating in the furnishing of land to the Office of Sugar Crop Investigation. Such co-operation will assist in furnishing the desired rotation to keep the land clean but it also means that we must have greater acreage in order to effect those rotations advantageously.

On the whole we can report a good year's work.

Respectfully submitted,

ALVIN KEZER,

Agronomist.

REPORT ON ANIMAL INVESTIGATIONS

To the Director:

The following work has been carried on during the year:

RATION EXPERIMENTS WITH STEERS

Lot Number.	Ration.
1	Pulp, cake, syrup, alfalfa.
2	Silage, cake, syrup, alfalfa.
3	Silage, syrup, barley, alfalfa.
4	Silage, barley, alfalfa.
5	Barley, alfalfa.
6	Corn, alfalfa.

The steers used in this experiment were Colorado range-bred steers. The object of the experiment was to continue the work of two previous winters feeding, in an attempt to arrive at a comparative feeding value of the six rations named. Ration No. 1 is a ration commonly used in the feed lots around the sugar factories in this State. Rations Nos. 2, 3, and 4 were tried out with a view to compare rations containing corn silage and to see whether silage could replace beet pulp as a succulent feed in the ration. Rations Nos. 5 and 6 furnish a comparison of hay and grain rations with the rations containing succulent feeds. The past winter's work completed three years work upon these same rations, and we now have data complete enough so that we can publish results. In general we may say that the sugar beet pulp ration is the most economical. The amount obtainable for feeding operations is limited.

Ration No. 2 has shown it is economical enough to supplement or replace the pulp ration where pulp is limited and grains are unobtainable. Some of the other rations produced good gains in live weight, but their economy depends very much upon the price of hay and grain; and in general the grain rations without succulent feeds are not as promising as those with pulp and silage.

RATION EXPERIMENTS WITH LAMBS

Lot Number.	Ration.
1	Whole barley, alfalfa hay.
2	Whole barley, beet molasses, lfalfa hay.

This experiment was conducted for the purpose of determining whether sugar beet molasses is a satisfactory and economical feed stuff in conjunction with barley and alfalfa hay. This is the first year's work along this line, and should be duplicated before publishing. This year's results indicate that sugar beet molasses may be used in limited quantities to replace grain in the ration.

GENERAL FEATURES OF WORK

Following are some of the general features of our work for the past year:

We have attempted to modify our experimental work, and with a view to producing meat upon cheaper feed stuffs than grain. The war has shown the tremendous importance of grain for use as human food, and has educated our people in the use of other grains than wheat, so that it will be very desirable from now on to produce as much of our meats as possible upon coarse feeds and by-products.

The ration experiment with lambs cited above was an attempt to aid in the solution of this general question. Our steer feeding work as planned for the coming year is along the same lines.

The teachings of the Station with regard to commercial feeding of live stock have been liberally adopted, as regards the use of barley for fattening lambs and the use of silage for fattening steers. At the time we began our propaganda concerning the use of silos, there were only three silos in the State of Colorado, so that the entire development of silos and the use of silage has been in pace with our teaching. In the northern Colorado section there has been a tendency the last two years to overestimate the value of silage, and it has sold for $10 and $12 per ton in the silo which is too high a figure in comparison with the market price of other feed stuffs.

The Animal Investigation Section has aided in the war work program of the State through the chief of the section being vice-chairman of the live stock committee of the Council of Defense, and also, as representative of the Station and College, having direction of the dissemination of information as to the needs of the country with regard to supply of meat animals. This has been done through the Extension staff and Service.

T. E. Leiper, who has been assistant in the Animal Investigations during the past year has resigned to take the management of a ranch in this State, and his place has not yet been filled. There is some difficulty in finding a suitable man.

Respectfully yours,
G. E. MORTON.
Animal Husbandman.

REPORT OF THE BACTERIOLOGIST

To the Director:

I have the honor to submit herewith a brief annual report of the work of the Bacteriological Section of the Experiment Station for the year 1918.

From October 1, 1917, to September 1, 1918, the writer was on leave of absence at the University of Chicago. One-half of his time was devoted to station work and the other to graduate studies in the university.

The project under investigation during that time pertained to the relation of milk sickness to the poisonous properties of *Eupatorium urticaefolium*. These studies will be published in a forthcoming number of the Journal of Infectious Diseases. A summary of the results follows:

1. Both the fresh, green *Eupatorium urticaefolium* and the dried leaf powder contain an active ingredient which is poisonous for rabbits.

2. The active poisonous principle is present in plants grown in the greenhouse, as well as under natural out-of-door conditions.

3. The active constituent is soluble in 95 per cent alcohol, and its solution yields a solid extract on evaporation which is poisonous for rabbits, but not for guinea pigs.

4. The active ingredient is soluable in a mixture of ether, chloroform and ammonia, and its solution yields a solid extract

on evaporation which is poisonous for rabbits, but not for guinea pigs.

5. The active ingredient is not yielded by extraction with physiological salt solution.

6. The active principle is present in the leaves, but not, or only sparingly so, in the stems and roots of dried plants.

7. There is no indication of anaphylaxis.

8. So far as is shown by these experiments, neither the leaf powder nor the different extracts are poisonous for guinea pigs.

9. The viscera and meat from rabbits which had died from *Eupatorium* poisoning, when fed to a cat, were without harmful action.

10. No difference in poisonous properties could be noted between plants from a "milk sick" and "non-milk sick" area.

11. The fatal dose of the leaf powder differs with the different animals, ranging from 4 to 17 grams; whereas, the ether-chloroform-ammonia extract from 15 g. given in 3 doses 24 hours apart invariably caused death in four to six days.

12. Rabbits suffering with *Eupatorium* poisoning usually manifest the first symptoms on the third or fourth day (E. C. A. Extr.) They refuse to eat, sit humped up, eyes half-closed, and often keep the body swaying from side to side; the respiration is usually shallow, rapid and jerky; on the following day (fourth or fifth) a flaccid paralysis of the head, neck and front legs ordinarily develops; this is followed by complete prostration and death in 24 to 36 hours.

13. The principal pathological changes occur in the kidney, liver, and heart where fatty degeneration and hyperemia are very marked.

14. Poured agar plates made from the heart's blood, liver, and kidneys were invariably sterile.

At present, we are studying two other phases of food poisoning and are continuing our work on associative action in soil.

The personnel of this section has been increased by an assistant bacteriologist in the person of Miss Leto M. Merker whose able and efficient services I take pleasure in acknowledging at this time.

During the writer's absence in Chicago, much of the routine work of the laboratory was taken care of by Mrs. Sackett.

Finally, I wish to express to the Director my sincere appreciation of the opportunity afforded me to pursue graduate work at the University of Chicago during the past year.

Very respectfully submitted,
WALTER G. SACKETT,
Bacteriologist.

REPORT OF THE BOTANIST

To the Director:

I am submitting herewith the annual report of the Botanical Section of the Experiment Station for the year 1918.

During the past year, the section has concerned itself with the following projects:

1. *Microscopy of Stock-Poisoning Plants* (Robbins).—Through an histological study of the principal poisonous plants of western ranges, a basis is being laid for the microsocopial examination of the stomach contents of animals with a view of aiding in determining the cause of death. A part of the results obtained to date was published in Bulletin 246, "A New Poisonous Plant—The Whorled Milkweed" (*Asclepias verticillata*). In a number of instances during the season just passed, the stomach contents of animals which died on the range where examined and the cause of death satisfactorily ascertained by such examniation. Immediate application of our results has been made. A considerable body of material pertaining to this project is now on hand.

2. *Hard Seed of Alfalfa* (Robbins and Egginton).—As is well known, alfalfa seed usually contains a percentage of hard seed. There is marked variation in the hard seed percentage of the different lots of alfalfa seed. There are a number of factors affecting this percentage, which factors may be grouped as follows:

(1) External or environmental factors, such as moisture, heat, etc.

(2) Internal or hereditary factors.

(3) Mechanical factors, such as method of threshing, etc.

The object of these investigations is to find out, in so far as possible, the part hereditary factors play. Preliminary studies this past season have shown that there is a considerable variation in the hard seed content of seed from individual plants of any alfalfa strain, growing under as uniform conditions as obtain in the field, and threshed in a uniform manner by hand. More extended investigations are under way.

3. *Irrigation Water as a Factor in the Dissemination of*

Weed Seeds (Robbins and Egginton).—The Colorado weed problem involves a consideration of irrigation water as an important factor in weed seed dispersal. The project has many aspects and aims to give us exact data as to, (a) What weed seeds are carried by irrigation water, (b) When carried, (c) Distances carried, (d) Seed dispersal and irrigation methods, (e) Vitality of soaked seeds, (f) Vegetation of ditch banks, (g) Seeding of ditch banks, and other methods of controlling weeds of ditch banks. One season's work has been done on this project, methods of procedure have been improved, and a body of data accumulated. The results secured up to date justify continuation and extension of the work. The equipment of the Seed Laboratory is being utilized in prosecuting this work.

4. *Whorled Milkweed* (May). Four sections of the Station are co-operating in this project—Veterinary, Pathology, Bacteriology, and Botany. The Botanical Section is investigating methods of eradicating the weed. Mr. May spent the past summer in western and southwestern Colorado, during which period a thorough survey was made of the distribution of whorled milkweed, its habitat relationships, its growth habits and life history. Infested tracts of land were secured, and various eradication methods started. These methods include (1), Clean cultivation by means of deep plowing and disking; (2) grubbing followed by hoeing; (3) spraying with various chemicals; (4) smothering; (5) several cropping methods. One or two more seasons of field work will need be done before definite results can be obtained.

In view of the serious losses resulting each season from milkweed, it seemed advisable to issue a preliminary bulletin that stockmen might become familiar with the plant and put themselves on guard against it. This bulletin (No. 246) was, in fact, issued as war emergency information.

5. *Forage Grasses of Colorado* (Robbins and Morrill). Conducted in co-operation with State Forester W. J. Morrill. This project is in the bulletin stage.

6. *Milet Smut Investigations* (Vasey). The results to date of this project are embodied in Bulletin No. 242, "Millet Smuts and Their Control," by Professor H. E. Vasey. Further work on infection methods was started but temporarily held up on account of the fact that Professor Vasey left for military service.

7. *Fungous Disease Investigations* (Vasey and Robbins). The section carried on co-operative seed injury tests in the spring of 1918, with a number of states, under the direction of a committee of the War Emergency Board of American Plant Pathologists. A summary of facts concerning seed injury by standard treatments

was issued in August by the committee. This war emergency information has been disseminated to the county agents.

8. *Native Vegitation of Colorado in its Relation to Crop Possibilities* (Robbins). Work on this project was suspended during the past season. A lack of assistance on the campus during the summer as a result of war conditions made it impossible to get into the field on this project.

The Botanical Section workers have been connected with the following special outside activities during the past year:

(1) *Plant Disease Survey* of the Bureau of Plant Industry, U. S. Dept. of Agriculuture. Two members of the section are acting as collaborators.

(2) *Barberry Eradiccation Campaign,* in co-operation with the office of Cereal Investigations, Bureau of Plant Industry, U. S. Dept. of Agriculture, and with Office of State Entomologist. A number of important towns of northern Colorado were surveyed by a scout this past season. The work is being kept alive during the winter by the employment of high-school and college instructors working on part time. Another season of work should see the elimination of the common barberry from the State. Extension Bulletin No. 147, "Eradicate Common Barberry," was issued as an aid to the campaign. The co-operation of high-school teachers of science and agriculture has been solicited.

(3) Co-operative seed injury tests under direction of a committee of the War Emergency Board of American Plant Pathologists.

(4) Tests of medicinal plants under our climatic conditions in co-operation with Office of Drug-Plant and Poisonous-Plant Investigations, Bureau of Plant Industry, U. S. Dept. of Agriculture.

Relation of Section to Extension Service.—Necessarily, a close relation between this section and the Extension Service has been maintained. The state-wide project, "Better Seed for Colorado," presented to and adopted by the county agents as an emergency measure, has enlisted the services of three members of the staff: the botanist, assistant botanist and pathologist, and seed analyst. Thus there has been secured an intra-departmental co-ordination of activities, as well as an extension of the station work to the farmers, and to the workers in the field.

The following extension publications were issued during the year:

No. 134, "The Prevention of Smut in Grain by Seed Treatment," by H. E. Vasey.

No. 136, "Potato Diseases and Methods of Control," by H. E. Vasey.

No. 139, "Water Hemlock, a Poisonous Plant," by W. W. Robbins.

No. 147, "Eradicate Common Barberry," by W. W. Robbins and H. E. Vasey.

STATION PUBLICATIONS

No. 238, "Cleaned, Treated and Tested Seed for Colorado," by W. W. Robbins, H. E. Vasey, and G. E. Egginton.

No. 242, "Millet Smuts and Their Control," by H. E. Vasey.

No. 246, "A New Poisonous Plant—The Whorled Milkweed," by Geo. H. Glover, I. E. Newson, and W. W. Robbins.

No. 249, "Alfalfa Dodder in Colorado," by W .W. Robbins and G. E. Egginton.

Colorado Seed Laboratory.—The work of the laboratory is embodied in a special annual report, the first annual report being issued as Colorado Seed Laboratory Bulletin, Vol. 1, No. 2.

I wish to take this opportunity to express my appreciation for the efficient services of Miss Caroline Preston, whose delineation is proving an important asset in our work.

Very respectfully submitted,

W. W. ROBBINS,

Botanist.

REPORT OF THE CHEMIST

To the Director:

I present the following report on the activities of the Chemical Section of the Station.

No new work has been undertaken. We have addressed ourselves to some features of the nitre question which vary a little in different sections.

In the Waverly and Wellington districts north of this place we find nitrates widely distributed and prevalent in the waters of surface wells. They are also becoming abundant enough in some places to injure vegitation and some animals have, in the past, been killed by drinking well water.

In the Arkansas Valley a large number of cherry trees have died this season, even more than died last season, 1917. The cause of this is not as yet definitely ascertained. It seems probable, however, that it is a feature of the nitre trouble.

In the San Louis Valley the nitre question is not abating, on the contrary is apparently increasing. In this section there are two features associated with it which we have not as yet been able

to solve. One of these is the occurrence of calcic and magnesic chlorids. At the present time we do not believe these occurrences have any relation to one another, but we are endeavoring to ascertain the facts in the case.

In the Grand Valley we have done but little work. Conditions there have not improved. The effects of the nitrates are more general than heretofore and are making their appearance in the territory recently brought under irrigation by the Highland Canal.

We are not only studying these occurrences, but are still giving consideration to the source or origin of them, especially nitrates found in the alkalis deposited on sandstones, or in accumulations beneath them, or in the cavities in the face of cliffs, etc.

A question has arisen especially in connection with the observations of the past two seasons in regard to the action of different salts of nitric acid, as we sometimes find cases in which there is no question in regard to the principal nitrate present, sometimes it is clearly magnesic nitrate with more or less calcic nitrate. Our work in the Arkansas Valley presents the possible importance of this question so forcefully that I now judge it the most promising line on which to continue the work on the questions presented in this section of the State.

Our working program has not been materially modified by the war.

The only special work that we have done bearing directly on the war was a series of experiments to ascertain the fitness of emmer flour as a substitute for wheat flour, wholly or in part. We found the emmer flour an excellent substitute. Our results were presented in Extension Bulletin, Series 1, No. 143, July, 1918.

Station bulletins published were the following:

No. 237, "Properties of Colorado Wheat," March, 1918.

No. 239, "Alkalis in Colorado," May, 1918.

No. 244, "A Study of Colorado Wheat," Part IV, June, 1918.

No. 247, "A Study of Colorado Wheat," Resume, July, 1918.

The following papers were read before the Colorado Scientific Society and will appear in the societies report for the years 1917-18.

"Vitality of Alfalfa Seed as Affected by Age."

"A Contribution to the Hydrology of the San Luis Valley."

"Mineralogical Notes, No. IV."

We are at the present time one man short in our station force. We have been unable to obtain the services of anyone who promised to be saticfactory.

Respectfully submitted,

WM. P. HEADDEN.

Chemist.

REPORT OF THE ENTOMOLOGIST

To the Director:

The experimental work in the Entomological Section has been confined to the lines covered by the projects approved for the year. Most attention has been given to the "Codling Moth" investigations, "Plant Louse Studies," "Bean Betle Studies," and "Grasshopper Control".

We have carried through another year's records on the life history of the codling moth in the Grand Valley, near Grand Junction, in co-operation with the Bureau of Entomology, and at Paonia, in Delta County, in co-operation with the State Entomologist fund. Mr. Leo Antles, of the Bureau of Entomology, was in immediate charge of the work at Grand Junction and Mr. J. H. Newton, from the office of the State Entomologist, was in immediate charge of the codling moth work at Paonia. Mr. Geo. M. List has had an active part in the direction of the work from this office. The data that have been accumulated for several years as a result of our codling moth studies, are now being compiled for publication.

War activities have interferred somewhat with the work of the section during the year. Mr. Chas. R. Jones has been called upon so heavily that he has been able to give very little time to his "Syrphus Flies" project or to the "Grasshopper Control" work which were in his charge. However, Bulletin No. 233 on "Grasshopper Control" was written by him and we were very fortunate in being able to secure the services of Mr. James Morrison to look after the grasshopper work in the State during the summer and fall months.

The following papers have also appeared from this section during the year:

"Additional Notes on Heredity and Life History in the Coccinellid Genus Adalia Mulsant," by M. A. Palmer, Annals Ent. Soc. of America, Vol. X, 1917, p. 289.

"Aphis Bakeri and Some Allied Species," by C. P. Gillette and L. C. Bragg, Jour. of Economic Ento., Vol. 11, p. 327.

"Aphis Saliceti (Kaltenbach), Siphocoryne Pastinacae (Linn), and Allied Species," by C. P. Gillette and L. C. Bragg, Canadian Entomologist, Vol. L, p. 89.

"The Black Cherry Aphis," C. P. Gillette, Canadian Entomologist, Vol. L, p. 241.

"Some Grass-Root Aphids," by C. P. Gillette, Entomological News, Vol. XXIX, p. 281.

"Life History of Pemphigus Populi-transversus," by Thomas H. Jones and C. P. Gillette, Jour. of Agr'l Research, Vol. XIV, p. 577.

While my work as State Entomologist is not included in experiment station projects, it might be well to refer briefly to the work that has been carried on during the past year for the control of the alfalfa weevil, which has gained a foothold in Delta County, this State.

Thorough scouting has revealed the presence of the weevil about four miles further to the west down the North Fork Valley from Paonia than we were able to locate it last year. Scouting up the North Fork and its branches enabled us to locate this insect in every alfalfa field to the limit of alfalfa planting, which is about 20 miles northeast of the city of Paonia. Fortunately there seems to be little danger that it can spread farther in that direction. The alfalfa weevil work has been in immediate charge of Mr. Claude C. Wakeland. It has consisted of life history studies, control measures and the enforcement of a rigid quarantine. A full report upon this work will be found in the report of the State Entomologist for the year just closing.

Respectfully submitted,
C. P. GILLETTE,
Entomoligist.

REPORT OF THE ENGINEERING DIVISION

To the Director:

I submit herewith the first report of the Engineering Division of the Experiment Station.

This division was created for the purpose of carrying on engineering experimentation and, as the funds were limited, it was decided that only one project could be undertaken for the year. The project decided upon was "Road Material and Road Building" in Colorado, and the project was assigned to Professor House. This work has not progressed far for the reason that war conditions have made it impossible to obtain the necessary apparatus up to the present time. The work will proceed as soon as the apparatus can be obtained.

Professor House has submitted a brief report of his station activities which is appended hereto.

Because of the lack of funds, the work in Electrical Engineering Section and Mechanical Engineering Section has not been started. There are, however, several projects in each of these two

departments that could be started, and are of great importance. As soon as funds are available, they should be undertaken.

With the close of the war and the demobilization of the S. A. T. C. units at this institution, there will be time to devote to this line of work, and especially now when the attendance is small.

Respectfully submitted,

LD CRAIN,

Vice-Director.

To the Vice-Director LD Crain:

I submit herewith the report of the Civil and Irrigation Engineering Section covering the experimental work done during 1918.

This department is divided into two parts, (A) Civil and Irrigation Engineering, having charge of the teaching work done in the department, and, in addition, carrying some experimental and extension work, and (B) Irrigation Investigations, which devotes its entire time to experimental work in co-operation with the U. S. Department of Agriculture. This section will submit a separate report to the Director.

Section A, has had three projects under consideration during the year, viz., "The Duty of Water on the College Farm," "Sub-irrigation With Porous Tile," and "Road Materials of Colorado".

The first, by order of the Director, has been turned over to the Farm Dept., the second has been finished and a bulletin (No. 240) published. The third is a new project and the work has been held up on account of the impossibility of obtaining necessary apparatus. We expect, however, to secure this machinery in time to get the work started by Jan. 1st, 1919.

Respectfully submitted,

E. B. HOUSE.

Civil and Irrigation Engineer.

REPORT OF THE FORESTER

To the Director:

I herewith submit the annual report of the experiment station work done in the Section of Forestry.

One project, only, has been carried during the past year, that of the "Study of Decay in Timber." This project, which has been fully described in the two reports preceding this, is practically completed along the lines originally planned, with the exception of three species of woods. The results in some cases have been quite surprising, some species which have hitherto been highly

esteemed for their durability having made a relatively poor showing in this experiment.

Some rather puzzling results have been obtained, especially as the material reaches an advanced stage of decay. It is evident that greater accuracy may be secured by using a larger set of wood specimens of fewer species at one time with the equipment employed. On the whole, the method used in the experiment seems to offer a far more accurate means of determining the relative durability of woods than those commonly used.

Tests of the fuel value of wood in various stages of decay were begun in co-operation with the Mechanical Engineering Department, but were not carried out on account of interference of war conditions in that department. This work, however, may be taken up again under the return of peace conditions.

It is proposed to continue the experiment with other species of woods than those formerly used, and to test the effects of different types of soils upon the rate of decay in certain species first employed.

The principal significance of practical importance, derived from the experiment, has been to show the weakening effects of a relatively slight degree of decay upon timber employed for structual and mechanical purposes and to emphasize the need of protecting such material from decay. This applies especially to the use of wood in the constructioin of farm implements which are too often allowed to stand out in the weather under conditions favoring deterioration and decay.

No special connection with war work has been held during the year and no changes in personnel have occurred in this section. The work on the project carried has been done entirely within the section and practically without extra help. No women have been employed during the year other than the regular stenographic service of the department.

Very respectfully submitted,
B. O. LONGYEAR.
Forester.

REPORT OF HOME ECONOMICS SECTION

To the Director:

The work in the Home Economics Section of the Experiment Station was to have been begun July 15, but, owing to delays caused by rush of war work, the laboratory was not made usable until the middle of the first week in September, and at this date, November 15, is still incomplete in several important details. Because of this

delay, the project at first outlined, "Utilization of Cherry and Plum Juices," has had to be considerably modified, and an additional problem, "Study of Apple Juices," added.

All of this work is still in progress, but none of it is in a condition to be reported upon.

Respectfully submitted,
EVELYN G. HALLIDAY,
Assistant in Home Economics.

REPORT OF HORTICULTURIST

To the Director:

I beg to submit the following report on the work in progress in the Horticultural Section during the past year.

PEAR GROWING IN NORTHEASTERN COLORADO

This project started in 1914. Twelve different varieties of pears grafted on quince roots were purchased and planted. The trees were given the common care given to pear orchards. During the first and second years, the trees made good progress and only two trees died. During the winters of 1917 and 1918, all the trees died, with the exception of three. The exceptionally hard freezes in October and November lowered the vitality of the trees to such an extent that they were unable to recuperate. The tops died first, while the roots and trunk below ground lived to the following summer. The union where the scion was placed on the quince root was greatly constricted and showed that the trees were dwarfed by the limited root growth of the quince. None of the trees suffered from blight, which heretofore has been looked upon as the limiting factor in pear growing in northeastern Colorado. The sudden changes in temperature, during October and November, 1916 and 1917, when the temperature dropped to 14° Fahrenheit below zero before the wood had reached full maturity, was the apparent cause of death. The work will be continued, using trees grafted on pear stock.

GROWING HARDY STOCK AND HARDY APPLES FOR NORTHEASTERN COLORADO

This project was started in 1914 with every promise of success, but the low temperatures in the fall of 1916 and 1917 killed practically every tree in the orchard. They were not replanted the following spring, but permitted to start from buds above the graft. These were again killed back in 1917 and again permitted to grow from buds above the graft. This made the orchard look ragged, and some trees will have to be replaced next spring. Yet, most of the trees have come thru, and with proper pruning, will

make good trees. Thus far, it is apparent that the hardiness of the stock or root has no relation to the winter-killing. The factor most responsible for the winter killing of fruit trees in Colorado is the low temperature early in the fall. The trees continue to grow until late in the season, and when low temperature occurs soon thereafter, the wood is not in condition to resist the cold. Also, the influence of low temperature with dry winds causes the tree to dry up and die. The root system in no case has been found injured from low temperature. This work will continue indefinitely, as it is difficult to obtain reliable data on which to form a conclusion.

GROWING VEGETABLES AND SMALL FRUITS IN HIGH ALTITUDE

This project has been carried on at the Fort Lewis School of Agriculture in La Plata County. The work was started in 1916 and has been in progress ever since. Much valuable data has been obtained and recorded. Material will be prepared for a bulletin in the very near future.

SEED POTATO GROWING IN HIGH ALTITUDE

This project is also carried on at the Fort Lewis School of Agriculture. Most of the work done has been confined, first, to the selection of suitable varieties that would properly mature in the short season; also, selection of seed from typical hills, with a view of obtaining pure and high-yielding strains of the varieties grown. Considerable progress has been made in this work and the outlook is very promising.

FRUIT GROWING IN HIGH ALTITUDE

This project is also located at Ft. Lewis and carried on in connection with the projects on vegetables and potatoes. Hardy varieties of apples and plums were obtained in Minnesota and planted. Considerable damage to the orchard was done during the first winter by rabbits and mice. A fence has now been provided and no trouble is expected from these pests in the future. From the work thus far, it appears that many varieties of hardy apples can be grown at an altitude of 7 500 feet, especially if the trees are fully matured before freezing weather sets in in the fall. Credit is due to Professor McGinty for the careful superintendency of the work at Ft. Lewis.

POTATO GROWING IN THE VICINITY OF FORT COLLINS

This project was inaugurated for the purpose of studying the limiting factor in potato growing in northeastern Colorado. The belief among farmers that potatoes could not be successfully grown on the heavier lands led to an investigation as to the probable causes for this belief and the failures experienced. This work has now

been in progress for the last three years. The result obtained shows conclusively that even the heavier soils will produce a good crop of potatoes under right cultural conditions. While temperature is a limiting factor, it can be largely overcome by proper cultivation and irrigation. The different types of soil have a considerable influence upon the development of the tuber. The lighter soils permit a freer development of tubers, but at the same time the lighter soil invariably attains a higher temperature, which, during a season of prolonged high temperature, is detrimental. The heavier lands, if properly cultivated, have a lower temperature and the plants grown on such soil retain their health and vigor better.

In connection with this project, other lines of work have been carried on, with special reference to the influence of different kinds of seed, upon yield and quality. Some interesting results have been obtained in the planting of gnarly, knotty potatoes such as are ordinarily not used for seed. It appears that so long as these gnarly or knotty potatoes are produced by healthy vines and that the gnarliness or knottiness is due to cultural conditions, the use of them for seed has not proven detrimental, and smooth tubers have been obtained from them and yields equal to those of selected seed. The longer this work continues, the more convinced we are of the necessity of emphasizing the cultural side of potato growing. This does not mean that one should neglect the selection of seed and the planting of the best seed obtainable, but the cultural side needs to receive equal emphasis from the Station. No matter how good the seed may be, the result will be disappointing unless proper cultural conditions are carried out.

The work of studying the effect of poor seed versus good seed has been carried on both at Ft. Collins and on the farm of Mr. R. A. Chisholm, of Del Norte, Colorado. This work will be continued for at least another season before publications will be made.

Additional work not yet fully formulated has been carried on with tomatoes. The department has long felt the need of some definite information as to varieties best suited for Northern Colorado. Fifty varieties obtained from different sources were grown during the last summer. Results obtained have been tabulated and the work is to be continued for at least one more year before the results are published.

Work has also been carried on in the forcing of vegetables in the greenhouses.

DEHYDRATION OF FRUITS AND VEGETABLES
(Started this year)

Two types of driers were built. One of these was taken to the Western Slope for demonstration. This drier gave satisfactory

service in every particular. The other type of drier was in operation at the Domestic Science Department and used as a community drier and for the drying of vegetables grown on the horticultural grounds. Professor Kirkpatrick took hold of this work in the latter part of August and has been carrying on some experiments in the drying of different vegetables. No publication on the experimental side can be given this year. We are now building a drier better suited for drying. Provisions have been made for this drier thru an appropriation from the State Council of Defense. A popular bulletin has been prepared by Mr. Kirkpatrick which undoubtedly will be published, possibly under the Extension Service, or by the State Council of Defense. It is not the type of bulletin that could be published by the Experiment Station. This work will be continued under better controlled conditions next year, when accurate data will be taken and the project, as outlined, carried out. The work thus far has been more of a preliminary nature.

A FRUIT SURVEY OF FREMONT COUNTY

(Another project not formulated, but carried out jointly under the State Horticultural funds and Experiment Station.)

This survey has been completed and the data will be published this fall. Some very interesting facts in connection with fruit growing in this section were obtained. One which might be of interest is that of the size of the orchards. The majority of the orchards are small, ranging from 1 to 5 acres. Not only are fruit trees grown in these orchards, but small fruits and vegetables are grown between the trees. This practice has had a disastrous effect upon the growth of the trees, and also upon fruit production. One of the reasons for the hard times that so many of the fruit growers in Fremont County have experienced, is due to too limited acreage, and not to any inherent difficulties in fruit growing as a business.

PUBLICATIONS

During the past year, only two bulletins have been published:

"Potato Culture in Colorado," by E. P. Sandsten.

"The Home Vegetable Garden," by R. A. McGinty.

In addition to carrying out the regular work, considerable time has been devoted by the department in food production and conservation. Two pamphlets on storage and on growing vegetables were written for the Home Economics Department. Also, considerable work was done in the State along the line of potato production, and considerable good results were obtained, especially in the way of the improvement in qualitiy of the potatoes grown. Efforts were made to standardize the varieties grown in different sections and numerous trips were made to different sections to

inspect and advise in the selection of suitable seed. The potato growers responded very favorably to this work. Most of this work was done at the expense of the State Horticulturist funds, and little or no work was done in connection with the Extension Service. Very few calls for work from the Extension Service were received.

Assistant Professor I. C. Hoffman left the department last September to enter the military service. His place was filled by the appointment of E. L. Kirkpatrick, who takes up his duties December 1st.

In conclusion, I wish to thank you for the liberal support of the work in Horticulture, and for your co-operation and aid.

Respectfully submitted,
E. P. SANDSTEN,
Horticulturist.

REPORT OF HORSE-BREEDING INVESTIGATIONS

To the Director:

The stud organized by the U. S. Department of Agriculture in co-operation with the Colorado Experiment Station at Fort Collins, Colorado, is now composed of 82 horses, as follows:

Males:

- Two three year old stallions.
- Seven aged stallions.
- Four two year old stallions.
- Nine yearling stallions.
- Seven suckling stallions.
- One gelding three years old.

Females:

- Twenty-five aged brood mares.
- Three three year old mares.
- Seven two year old fillies.
- Seven yearling fillies.
- Eleven suckling fillies.

Of the entire number, 76 animals are at the Station at Ft. Collins, and the remaining six animals leased to responsible parties as follows:

Stallions:

- Stallion Highball leased to O. A. Talbot, Montrose, Colo.
- Stallion Jerome leased to Hon. J. A. Delfelder, Riverton, Wyo.
- Stallion Defender leased to W. H. Wyman, Shell, Wyo.
- Stallion Hickman leased to Howard Jay, Longmont, Colo.

LEASING STALLIONS

It has been customary in the past to send out stallions that were not needed for the work in the stud for the purpose of improving the horse stock in different sections and for the purpose of yielding some revenue to the Experiment Station. Since the first of the year the proposition has been systematically worked on in an effort to bring it before the people of the states near Colorado, through the medium of the county agents. A great many form letters were sent out and many letters of inquiry received. In many cases the writers of such letters would consider a horse for the next season and it is probable that enough stallions could be put out in Wyoming, Colorado, New Mexico, and the Dakotas to yield a good income to the Station as well as to aid in the introduction of better horses on the range. Two stallions have been placed by this effort and many favorable letters regarding leasing stallions in the future have been received. It is possible in a few years of systematic work to make the project practically self supporting.

The system of leasing stallions has been in vogue for several years but it has not been pushed as a source of revenue and advertisement to the project. It is reasonable to assume that a good many stallions might be placed with responsible parties without in any way weakening the work of the experimental breeding at the home station.

PROGRESS AND FUTURE OF THE EXPERIMENT

The first systematized and organized effort to establish a strictly American breed of carriage horse was first begun in 1906 by the U. S. Bureau of Animal Industry in co-operation with the Colorado State College and Experiment Station at Fort Collins, Colorado. It is doubtful if a more ideal location in which to breed horses could have been found in the confines of all the U. S. The winters at Fort Collins are, as a rule, not severe and the summers never have the intense heat and number of flies that are prevalent in some other localities. The mildness of the winters makes it possible to run the animals out of doors most of the winter and thus the young horses grow to maturity under natural conditions and become rugged healthy individuals. The limestone qualities of the soil tend to produce a hoof of tough resistance and hard, flinty bone. The native grasses are rich in sustenance and the alfalfa and oats produced under irrigation are of excellent quality. In fact the location of the government horse breeding station is ideal for horse production.

From the standpoint of the production of an American carriage horse, the experiment has been unusually successful. When one

considers the great number of years that have been necessary to establish the other breeds of stock, it may be truthfully said that wonderful results in the establishment of a type and the consecutive reproduction of the type have been accomplished in the thirteen years that the experiment has been running. A strain of horses has been established that are superior to the Orloff of Russia, the coach of Germany and France and the hackney of England. Our horses have been shown at the Western National Stock Show and compare very favorably with the greatest harness show horses in America.

But while the breeding work was going on in Fort Collins another industry has developed to make the carriage horse, except within rather narrow limitations, a thing of the past. That was the growing popularity of the automobile. So that it is now hardly essential to go on breeding a strain of carriage horses. Thus it was necessary to change the attitude of the experiment to some extent.

It is the opinion of many high in authority, inasmuch as the motor has come to stay and that it is becoming within the reach of all, that the extra large horse will eventually lose his place on the American farm, and that, despite the large sums paid annually for heavy drafters, it stands to reason that the horse weighing from 1200 to 1400 pounds is a more satisfactory horse for farm work under all kinds of conditions than the great ton horse.

A few of the advantages might be summed up as follows:

The medium weight horse:

1. Requires less feed.
2. Is less distressed by the heat.
3. Is not subject to collar sores.
4. Handles himself with less distress.
5. Can be used on the road at a good gait if necessary.
6. Can move almost as much on a straight pull and handle the load much quicker.
7. Is much more satisfactory in soft ground.
8. On such work as haying and cultivating he is much superior.

Therefore, if the medium weight horse can do the work of the ton horse and do it quicker and cheaper, then why should the economical farmer in these days of intensive farming feed an additional five or six hundred pounds of excess weight?

With these points in view the work at Fort Collins is a very essential agricultural project. The stallion Albion weighs 1450 pounds in fair flesh, can do any work on the farm that the ton horse can, yet Albion's feed bill will not be half the amount of the ton horse. The time is ripe here to select the mares of the larger size

and breeding qualities and to select another stallion of similar breeding, but no smaller than the stallion Albion, if the work is to go on producing horses of greater size and a little less of the nervous temperament. The pair of mares mentioned in the report at another place are giving good satisfaction at all kinds of farm labor. There is only one disadvantage, that is, the high-strung, nervous temperament of all the horses in the stud that makes them unsatisfactory for the average farmer unless worked hard and continuously, or by some experienced horse man. The farmer cannot always get satisfactory help in this matter and the future farm horse developed here should be bred with the idea in mind that care should be taken in the selecting, as regards temperament, as well as size and stamina. Another phase of the experiment, and to my mind, the most important of all, is the adaptability and qualifications of our horses for both cavalry and light artillery purposes. No one can foretell, but it is safe to assume that an army of formidable size will be maintained for perhaps a generation to come and it has further been demonstrated that the present struggle requires one horse for every four men in a war. Where are these future war horses to come from? The allies have drained America, and those remaining are nondescripts. During the past few months a number of army officers have called to see the stallions at Fort Collins and have been loud in their praise as to the qualifications of the stallions for siring army horses. If stallions such as Carnagie, Hickman, Carmon, and Highball could be mated with ordinary mares of the proper conformation, and the country is full of them, a strain of uniform army horses could be soon developed that would make the United States mounted service second to none. America is the only one of the allied nations that has not been breeding her own war horses for generations past, and it is a plausible prophecy that she will do so in the future. No one can foretell the outcome of the war, but a large standing army and navy was the best assurance of lasting peace. The American army and navy will doubtless never diminish to the size that it was before the war.

CONCLUSIONS

1. The results obtained by the co-operative horse-breeding experiment at Colorado Experiment Station as regards the establishment of a type and reproduction of same have been phenomenal in view of the short period of time in the establishment of the type.

2. There will always be some demand for the light-weight horse, especially in cattle countries and in countries where the big horse and the tractor are at a disadvantage.

3. It is exceedingly doubtful if there will ever be a system of farming that does not call for some horse labor.

4. If the motor displaces most of the horses on the farms, the essential horse will be one of fair weight combined with a reasonable amount of agility.

5. The saving of feed should be a strong factor in favor of the medium-weight horse for the farm.

6. The keeping of livestock on farms is the greatest essential of permanent soil fertility.

7. The medium-weight horse has many points in his favor as previously pointed out earlier in this report.

8. The stallions produced in this work are adapted in many ways for the production of suitable army remounts both for cavalry and light artillery.

9. In the above case, care should be taken in the selection of mares for the crossing with stallions of the type raised in connection with this experiment.

10. If a strictly farm work horse is to be produced in the future of this project, an infusion of cold blood is essential to replace the high degree of quality with a little more substance and less of the nervous temperament.

Very respectfully yours,
DAVID D. GRAY,
U. S. Expert In Charge.

REPORT OF IRRIGATION INVESTIGATIONS

To the Director:

The following is the report of the work of the co-operative Irrigation Investigations for the year of 1918.

The most particular phase of our work has been the loss of practically the entire personnel of our staff of workers. From the standpoint of investigation it has been a serious loss and in addition it has been very difficult to secure assistance to carry on the work of this office. As a matter of fact, little or no work has been done on a number of our projects, due to the fact of insufficient help. Mr. V. M. Cone, in charge of the investigation, resigned on April 1 of this year. In the loss of Mr. Cone the work has naturally suffered because of the number of projects initiated by him that are not completed. Mr. Carl H. Rohwer and Mr. Thos. H. McCarthy are on leave of absence, having entered the Officers' Training School in January and at present are commissioned officers with our forces in France. Mr. Jas. D. Bell, who has been with our work for a number of years, also resigned. Both Thomas and

Leonard Doyle have gone to training camps. However, we have been successful in obtaining Mr. D. W. Stuver, who has been assisting in the work since August 1. Mr. Stuver has been assisting Mr. Hemphill on the Poudre Valley investigation and also was engineer on the Grand Junction Indian School Drainage work during September and a part of October.

The following projects have received more or less attention for the year 1918, but no work has been completed.

The Poudre Valley project received most of our attention and consideration. During the past summer some additional field work was necessary to substantiate our records of the past two years. The vast amount of data collected, together with the interpretation and tabulation, are resulting in rather an extended study and it will be some time yet before a final report can be made. Observations were made early this summer, for a short period, on the transportation losses of canals, which will form a part of the Poudre investigations.

The project on current meters has received little consideration. A number of meters were rated, however, for the State Engineer's office and these ratings form a part of the data to be used in the investigation and study of current meters. A new electrical installation has been made at the laboratory in connection with the rating of meters. This new system has proved to be an improvement over the one formerly used, and consists of an additional trolley to the rating car and three additional wires over head.

To the Venturi flume project has been added a number of tests on flumes of various sizes as well as under various conditions. Early in June there was calibrated near Hudson, Colorado, a venturi flume with a trapezoidal cross section, having a capacity of flow of about 30 second feet. This calibration was made under field conditions and proved that this type of flume possesses desirable features which should lend itself admirably to the measurement of irrigation water. This scheme for the measurement of flowing water has not come into general use, but throughout the irrigated west many of these flumes have taken the place of the old rating flume as well as other types of measuring devices.

Due to the restricted capacity of the hydraulic laboratory the investigation of the larger-sized flumes could not be carried out here, therefore arrangements were made with the authorities at the Cornell University laboratory to carry out a series of tests on the larger sizes. Last spring and summer a number of observations were made on these larger flumes of various cross sections and sizes with a maximum capacity of approximately 300 second feet. The results of their investigations, for the most part, have been for-

warded to this office. It is expected that these data will be assembled with what additional work we have done, into a more extended report, which will be supplemental to the bulletin issued by Mr V. M. Cone in 1916.

The work in meteorology has been carried on continuously throughout the year and consists in taking daily temperatures, air pressure, wind, humidity, and other observations. In June, a special electrical cable was installed from the anemometer on the roof of the Civil Engineering Building to the instruments in the office on the first floor. The old cable gave no end of trouble and greatly interferred with the permanent records. The new cable enables us to obtain a reliable, unbroken record and eliminates uncertain and questionable readings. "Climatology of Colorado," a bulletin by R. E. Trimble, issued in June, was the only publication put out by the Irrigation Investigation Section this year.

The Grand Junction Indian School drainage project was revived after an interval of two years. During September and part of October another attempt was made to install a system of drains to relieve the condition which is a menace to the foundations of the various buildings. The results obtained in correcting this condition were practically nil, as our whole effort was expended in the attempt to provide an adequate outlet drain for the tile lines which were to be placed adjacent to the buildings. Due to insufficient funds and the extremely difficult construction encountered, only approximately 25 per cent of the proposed construction was completed. A report on all the drainage work that has been done at the Grand Junction Indian School has been prepared and is on file at this office.

At the hydraulic laboratory there has been carried on, at various times during the season, a special investigation of instruments and water-measuring devices. During July and part of August, Mr. A. T. Mitchelson, irrigation engineer of the Bureau of Public Roads, carried on a series of observations with a small model of a siphon. This work was done to study the action of siphons of various dimensions in order to provide definite data and information for the correct design of spillways for dams, such as are used in irrigation development. During October, observations were made on a Sanborn gage register. The study of this instrument was made in conjunction with a barograph, thermograph, and a standard Gurley register acting as a check instrument. The results of this study have not yet been determined.

At present there is being tested at the laboratory, a Reliance irrigation meter. This particular meter records in acre feet the quantity of water passing through the device and has a capacity of

approximately 4 second feet. The laboratory has not been in continuous operation this season, due to the lack of assistance and, further, it was thought more advisable to spend considerable time on outside work in the promotion of agricultural production.

Due to the pressing need of food production and the possibility of a shortage of water for irrigation purposes, a conference of irrigation men and farmers was called. This meeting was held on April 3, at which time special committees were appointed to carry out the purpose of the conference. The work of these committees, I believe, has accomplished a great deal of good for the farmer. Special mention may be made of the results in the diversion of stored water from Lake Chessman to farmers of the Henrylyn District east of Denver. The state commtitee covered the entire irrigated area of Colorado and I have been informed that their efforts resulted in an increased yield in the various visited localities, especially in the cereal crops. It is to be hoped that this committee may be able to continue the work next season in assisting in the production of food. As there is yet a possibility of great need in agricultural products aside from this, however, it is still desirable from an economic standpoint.

Outside work in the State has consisted, for the most part, in giving assistance to farmers in drainage matters. This office has assisted in the organization of a small drainage district at Olney Springs under the Colorado Drainage Law. In North Park there has been constructed a reinforced concrete division box on the Wolfer Ditch. The design of this box was worked out in this office to properly satisfy the division of irrigation water to farmers, who, heretofore, have been in controversy concerning the correct and proper division of the water.

A special report was made in October to Dr. Samuel Fortier, chief of the Irrigation Division of the Bureau of Public Roads, on the Larimer Water Company, at Laramie, Wyoming. This company has in its possession a large irrigation system capable of irrigating several thousand acres of land. The report was made especially with the view of presenting the actual workability of the system and its capability of providing water for the season of 1919.

The project on evaporation has been dormant so far this year, but at this time it is planned to secure some additional data this winter which will be supplemental to the already large amount of data we now have. This experiment has been in progress for some time and attempts have been made to unravel and correlate these data, but so far with little progress. It is expected that with some improved apparatus, which we can make here, operated under con-

trolled conditions, we can secure additional information which will throw some light on the work already done.

It is not expected that any new work will be undertaken. However, there is being discussed at this time a possible new project which embraces the investigation of the South Platte Valley of this State. At present, nothing definite can be said other than that the proposed work is to be done under a co-operative agreement between this office, the State Engineer's office and the office of Irrigation Investigations, at Berkley, California.

The conditions of war have imposed upon our section the reduction of assistance which has been a serious restriction to work done or results accomplished. More time has been given to outside interests in the State in the promotion of agricultural activities. The policy of individual help and assistance has been held to be of importance and at times rather extended trips have been made to accomplish this purpose.

The projects now being worked out were initiated before our entrance into the war and only special work has been done which has a direct bearing on the promotion of agriculture during the period of our participation in the world's strife. In this respect assistance has been given to individual farmers as well as communities in drainage matters. The creation of the committees for the conservation of irrigation water was very pertinent and timely in safeguarding our water supply and in increasing production. The work on the projects has only indirectly assisted in the agricultural activities, but it is expected that when this work is completed, our results will materially assist in the phase of the measurement of water as applied to irrigation.

This office has advanced, at various times, suggestions, advice, and helpful hints to the farmer in the matter of drainage, irrigation, measurement of water, pumping, etc. I think the efforts in this direction have been helpful in a measure to a more efficient practice of farming in this State.

No members of this office have been connected with commissions or committees for the betterment of agricultural conditions, but we have assisted in the promtoion of a productive campaign.

The workers of this office have not engaged in any active work with the Extension Service. However, I think that when additional assistance is provided we should be capable of helping the farmer with his problems in a much more direct way through the channels of the Extension Service.

Since January this office has lost from its personnel the head of the department and six assistants, of which four have entered the military service.

Due to the nature of our work, the matter of filling vacancies has not met with any marked degree of success. At present only one assistant has been secured to replace the loss of our men. The nature of our work precludes the possibility of employing women, first, because of lack of training and second it is thought that laboratory and field work would hardly be in keeping with the physical strength and endurance of the average women. The extent of the employment of women in our work is only in the capacity of stenographic assistance.

Respectfully submitted,
RALPH L. PARSHALL.
U. S. Irrigation Engineer.

REPORT OF THE VETERINARY PATHOLOGIST

To the Director:

Since the Section on Pathology was created on July 1st, our report can only cover the period since that time. Under that date we took over from the Veterinary Section the projects on "Necroti Stomatitis," "Contagious Abortion," "A Peculiar Disease of Chickens," and "Sheep Losses in the Feed Lots". No work has been done upon necrotic stomatitis. Merely routine blood examinations have been made for contagious abortion. The work has been continued on chicken diseases but without definite results.

Most of our time has been given to the determination of the value of vaccination for hemorrhagic septicemia in sheep, and to assisting the Veterinary Section on its milkweed project. The sheep work, we believe, will become of the utmost importance to the lamb feeding industry of the State and we shall expect to continue this work for a considerable time. The work on the milkweed project will be reported by the head of the Veterinary Section.

I am sorry to report the death of Dr. E. W. Alkire on October 17th. He was a man of unusual promise and would undoubtedly have been of great value to the Station could he have remained with us. Since his death, we have been unable to put on a man for full time work because men were so scarce on account of the war. We have, however, appointed Dr. W. H. Feldman for half time on the station work and will continue on this basis with a view to putting on a full-time man at a later date.

Our work has been definitely in line with the conservation of live stock and as a consequence did not require any special change on account of the war. We only wish that more assistance might

have been available, as we believe these projects to be of the utmost importance.

Respectfully,
I. E. NEWSOM.
Veterinary Pathologist.

REPORT OF THE VETERINARIAN

To the Director:

During the past fiscal year the Veterinary Section worked on the following approved projects: "Necrotic Stomatitis," "A Disease of Chickens," "Contagious Abortion," "Sheep Losses in the Feed Lots," and "The Whorled Milkweed". Realizing that, with the limited assistance and facilities for work, possibly too many projects had been undertaken, consideration was first given to those that were of the most vital importance from the standpoint of food conservation and that gave promise of an early conclusion. To this end, effort has been centered on the two projects, "Sheep Losses in the Feed Lots," and "The Whorled Milkweed as a Poisonous Plant". Practically nothing has been done on the Necrotic Stomatitis project, and only routine agglutination tests were made for contagious abortion. One rather extensive trip, covering portions of five counties in eastern Colorado, was made by Dr. I. E. Newsom, pathologist, in the interest of the chicken disease project, and much valuable data were secured. This disease is characterized by blisters on the feet and head, followed by distortion of the feet, a stunted growth, and death in many cases. In the aggregate the annual losses within the State run into the thousands of dollars, but as yet we have nothing definite to offer either as to cause or means of control.

SHEEP LOSSES

The heavy loss of lambs in the feed lots for the last few years has been a serious handicap to the lamb-feeding business. This loss had been generally attributed to change of environment, change of feed, and overfeeding. Circumstances arose which made it appear that the bulk of this loss could not be accounted for in this way. We have definitely determined that much of the sheep losses can be attributed to hemorrhagic septicemia. Under our recommendation and observation some thirty thousand sheep were vaccinated within the State last year. The results fully warrant the conclusion that vaccination is generally satisfactory in controlling this disease. We are inclined to think that, should the disease continue, vaccination will become a routine procedure for all those handling lambs in feed lots during the winter.

THE WHORLED MILKWEED

We were able to show that the whorled milkweed (Asclepias verticillata) was poisonous for sheep and rabbits. The smallest amount of the plant which killed a sheep in our experiments was 63 grams. It was found that 200 grams would kill a yearling lamb in most instances. We received parcels of milkweed every two weeks during its growing season and have fully demonstrated that each lot was highly poisonous for sheep. One preliminary bulletin has been published in collaboration with the Botanical Section.

THE WORKING PROGRAM

Beginning with July 1, 1918, the Section on Pathology was separated from the Veterinary Section, following which the milkweed project remained with the Veterinary Section, and the others were taken over by the Section on Pathology. This change was not made particularly to conform to the war program. All of our projects are directly concerned with conservation of live stock and our working program was modified only to the extent that our efforts were centered on those projects that gave the most promise of immediate practical results.

The head of the Veterinary Section was called in consultation with the State Council of Defense on matters pertaining to animal disease control with special reference to hog cholera.

The experiment station veterinarians have worked harmoniously with the extension staff. A conference of all state employees concerned especially in live stock conservation, was held at the office of the director of extension. At this meeting definite arrangements were made as to division of labor and plans for co-operation. Among other things it was agreed that the regulatory work in animal disease control should be under the direction of the state veterinarian; the educational work should be done by the regular extension veterinarian and other veterinarians of the college; and that the station veterinarian and pathologist should confine their work to investigation and research, co-operating with the others to the fullest possible degree. This arrangement was previously well defined but not always well understood and getting together for a conference was found to be very helpful.

Dr. E. W. Alkire, after being released from the army because of physical disability, improved in health and was employed as laboratory assistant in the Veterinary Section. He had a relapse, however, and passed away on October 17. Dr. W. H. Feldman has been employed temporarily on half time with the college to take

his place. No women were employed in the Veterinary Section, except for stenographic work.

Respectfully submitted,
GEO. H. GLOVER.
Veterinarian.

REPORT OF THE EDITOR OF PUBLICATIONS

To the Director:

During the year 1917-1918 fifteen bulletins and one information circular, totaling 593 pages, and a combined edition of 137,000 copies, have been published. Compared with last year, this is an increase of one bulletin, 172 pages, and 35,000 copies.

Including the information circular, which was published in bulletin form, there were eleven bulletins of a popular character designed to be of practical use to the farmer; the remaining five were purely technical or semi-technical.

The information circular was a preliminary report on the steer-feeding experiments carried on during the years 1914 to 1917. It gave the results of experiments in which five combinations of feeds available in Colorado were used, providing some very valuable information for the stock feeders of the State.

Among those containing practical information directly resulting from investigations and experiments were "A New Poisonous Plant; The Whorled Milkweed", "Irrigation By Means of Underground Porous Pipe", "The Dandelion in Colorado", "The Properties of Colorado Wheat". The first named was especially effective because it contained positive information to show that the whorled milkweed is a deadly poison for livestock, especially sheep, thousands of which have been killed by the plant in Colorado during the past two years. This fact had not been definitely established before and the circulation of the information in the bulletin will result in the saving of large sums annually by sheep breeders and feeders. The other bulletins were more in the nature of information bulletins.

"Beans in Colorado and Their Diseases" was a revised edition of Bulletin No. 226, the title of which was identical with the new edition. The supply of the original edition had become exhausted and demands for the information contained therein necessitated a further publication.

In the technical group, "Mendelian Inheritance in Wheat and Barley Crosses" gives the results of experiments which have been carried on since 1911. It contains a large number of tables giving the results of many crosses made in the experiments and con-

tains nine pages of colored plates, six pages of halftones, and one of zinc etchings as illustrative material. This is the largest bulletin published by the Station in a number of years.

"Colorado Climatology" is of a semi-technical nature, consisting principally of tables showing temperatures, precipitation, evaporation, and other climatological data as observed at the Station and at a number of other points in the State of Colorado. It brings the information published in Bulletin No. 182, of the same title, published in April, 1912, down to date, including the record for 1917.

Following is a list of the bulletins published during the year just closed, together with the number of pages in each, and the number of copies printed:

POPULAR BULLETINS

Bulletin No.	Title and Author	No. Pages	Number Published
234	"Beans in Colorado and Their Diseases" By Alvin Kezer and Walter G. Sackett	32	10,000
236	"The Dandelion in Colorado" By B. O. Longyear	35	10,000
237	"The Properties of Colorado Wheat" By W. P. Headden	31	12,000
238	"Cleaned, Treated and Tested Seed for Colorado" By W. W. Robbins, H. E. Vasey and G. E. Egginton		
240	"Irrigation by Means of Underground Porous Pipe" By E. B. House	15	8,000
241	"The Home Vegetable Garden" By R. A. McGinty	36	12,000
242	"Millet Smuts and Their Control" By H. E. Vasey	22	8,000
243	"Potato Culture in Colorado" By E. P. Sandsten	35	14,000
246	"A New Poisonous Plant; The Whorled Milkweed" By Geo. H. Glover, I. E. Newsom and W. W. Robbins	16	7,000
248	"Alfalfa Dodder in Colorado" By W. W. Robbins and G. E. Egginton	15	9,000

	"Preliminary Report on Steer Feeding Experiments, 1914-1915 and 1916-1917" By G. E. Morton and T. E. Leiper	8	3,000
	Totals	285	103,000
	TECHNICAL BULLETINS		
239	"Alkalis in Colorado (Including Nitrates" By W. P. Headden	58	10,000
244	"A Study of Colorado Wheat" By W. P. Headden	32	5,000
245	"Colorado Climatology" By Robert E. Trimble	64	4,000
247	"A Study of Colorado Wheat By W. P. Headden	15	10,000
249	"Mendelian Inheritance in Wheat and Barley Crosses" By Alvin Kezer and Breeze Boyack	139	5,000
	Totals	308	34,000
	Grand Total	593	137,000

Respectfully submitted,
RALPH L. CROSMAN,
Editor of Publications.

THE STATE AGRICULTURAL COLLEGE
OF COLORADO

The Thirty-Second Annual Report

OF

The Agricultural Experiment Station

1919

The Colorado Agricultural College

FORT COLLINS, COLORADO

THE STATE BOARD OF AGRICULTURE

	Term Expires
HON. A. A. EDWARDS, President of the Board.....Fort Collins,	1921
HON. J. S. CALKINS.....Westminster,	1921
HON. H. D. PARKER.....Greeley,	1923
MRS. AGNES L. RIDDLE.....Denver,	1923
HON. J. C. BELL.....Montrose,	1925
HON. E. M. AMMONS.....Denver,	1925
HON. W. I. GIFFORD.....Durango,	1927
HON. J. B. RYAN.....Rocky Ford,	1927

PRESIDENT CHAS. A. LORY
GOVERNOR OLIVER H. SHOUP } *Ex-Officio*

L. M. TAYLOR, Secretary — M. G. NELSON, Treasurer

COMMITTEE

A. A. EDWARDS, Chairman

E. M. AMMONS — H. D. PARKER

OFFICERS OF THE EXPERIMENT STATION

CHAS. A. LORY, M.S., LL.D., D.Sc.....President
C. P. GILLETTE, M.S., D.Sc.....Director
LD CRAIN, B.M.E., M.M.E.....Vice-Director
L. M. TAYLOR.....Secretary
MABEL LEWIS.....Executive Clerk

STATION STAFF

Agricultural Division

C. P. GILLETTE, M.S., D.Sc., Director.....Entomologist
W. P. HEADDEN, A.M., Ph.D., D.Sc.....Chemist
G. H. GLOVER, M.S., D.V.M.....Veterinarian
W. G. SACKETT, Ph.D.....Bacteriologist
ALVIN KEZER, A.M.....Agronomist
G. E. MORTON, B.S.A., M.S.....Animal Husbandman
E. P. SANDSTEN, M.S., Ph.D.....Horticulturist
B. O. LONGYEAR, B.S.....Assistant in Forestry
I. E. NEWSOM, B.S., D.V.S.....Veterinary Pathologist
W. W. ROBBINS, M.A., Ph.D.....Botanist
INGA M. K. ALLISON, E.B.....Home Economics
RALPH L. CROSMAN.....Editor
R. E. TRIMBLE, B.S.....Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
EARL DOUGLAS, M.S.....Assistant in Chemistry
P. K. BLINN, B.S., Rocky Ford.....Alfalfa Investigations
L. C. BRAGG, B.S.....Assistant in Entomology
MIRIAM A. PALMER, M.A.....Delineator
J. W. ADAMS, B.S., Cheyenne Wells....Assistant in Agronomy, Dry Farming
RALPH L. PARSHALL, B.S., U. S. Irrigation Engineer.Irrigation Investigations
R. A. McGINTY, B.S.....Assistant in Horticulture
BREEZE BOYACK, B.A., M.S.....Assistant in Agronomy
CHAS. R. JONES, B.S.....Assistant in Entomology
GEO. M. LIST, B.S.....Assistant in Entomology
CARL ROHWER, B.S., C.E.....Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
R. G. HEMPHILL, B.S.....Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
CHAS. I. BRAY, B.S.A., M.S.....Assistant in Animal Husbandry
THOMAS L. DOYLE.....Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
G. E. EGGINTON, B.S.....Seed Analyst
WM. MAY, B.S.....Assistant in Botany
DON W. STUVER, B.S., C.E.....Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
JULIAN G. LEACH, B.S.A., M.S.....Assistant in Botany
ELIZABETH ARENTZ, S.B.....Assistant in Bacteriology
E. J. MAYNARD.....Assistant in Animal Husbandry
W. L. BURNETT.....Rodent Investigations
HAROLD L. GAYMON, B.S.....Assistant in Horticulture
FLOYD CROSS, B.S., D.V.M.....Assistant Veterinary Pathologist
WM. H. FELDMAN, B.S., D.V.M.....Assistant Veterinary Pathologist
N. E. GOLDTHWAITE, Ph.D.....Home Economics

Engineering Division

LD CRAIN, B.M.E., M.M.E., Chairman.....Mechanical Engineering
E. B. HOUSE, B.S. (E.E.), M.S.....Civil and Irrigation Engineering
L. S. FOLTZ, B.S. (E.E.), M. S.....Electrical Engineering
O. V. ADAMS, B.S.....Testing Engineer

LETTER OF TRANSMITTAL

To His Excellency, Oliver H. Shoup, Governor of Colorado:

In accordance with the law of Congress, I have the honor to transmit to you herewith the Thirty-second Annual Report of the Colorado Agricultural Experiment Station.

The financial statement is for the government fiscal year ending June 30, 1919. The other portions are reported substantially for the state fiscal year of 1918-19.

C. P. GILLETTE,
Director.

Agricultural Experiment Station,
Fort Collins, Colorado,
December, 1919.

FINANCIAL REPORT OF THE COLORADO AGRICULTURAL EXPERIMENT STATION FOR THE FISCAL YEAR ENDING JUNE 30, 1919

DR. **Receipts**

From the Treasurer of the United States as per appropriation for the fiscal year ended June 30, 1919, under acts of Congress approved March 2, 1887 (Hatch Fund) and March 16, 1906 (Adams Fund)	Hatch Fund	Adams Fund	State Mill Levy Fund	Sales Fund	Special Fund	Pure Seed Fund App'n	Horse Cash Fund	Grand Junction Drainage Fund	Total Fund
	$15,000.00	$15,000.00							
Balance on hand July 1, 1919	.....	.....	$13,007.68	$439.35	$ 1,765.01	$ 727.89	$ 705.44	$4,310.10	$ 20,955.47
Other sources than U. S.	.....	.....	56,887.88	.....	28,237.52	8,000.00	1,952.49	.....	95,077.89
Total receipts									$146,033.36

CR. **Disbursements**

To									
Salaries	$ 9,402.98	$13,133.55	$19,318.88	.....	$ 280.55	$1,429.12	.....	.....	$ 43,565.08
Labor	1,466.40	522.68	5,705.87	.....	409.90	628.33	45.50	289.00	9,067.68
Publications	1,792.49	.....	712.76	.....	134.15	40.00	.....	.....	2,679.40
Postage and stationery	57.19	13.21	385.56	28.40	80.09	147.30	.....	.....	711.75
Freight and Express	60.04	29.09	652.70	.....	101.49	21.01	101.60	.....	966.03
Heat, Light, Water and Power	.....	3.00	24.90	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	27.90
Chemicals and laboratory supplies	69.77	322.06	115.40	.....	7,615.05	.....	.....	.....	8,122.28
Seeds, plants and sundry supplies	205.23	110.57	1,067.41	1.05	1,105.58	43.10	35.35	.....	2,568.29
Fertilizers	.57	2.96	.40	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	3.93
Feeding Stuffs	34.86	4.38	6,073.05	.....	340.35	.....	631.03	.....	7,083.67
Library	98.76	4.50	61.51	.....	11.00	5.00	5.00	.....	185.77
Tools, machinery and appliances	.....	100.85	3,530.52	.....	250.00	.....	19.00	.....	3,900.37
Furniture and fixtures	209.73	2.45	838.65	.....	119.05	103.50	.....	.....	1,273.38
Scientific apparatus and specimens	485.07	258.58	936.00	.....	109.44	10.00	.....	.....	1,799.09
Live stock	186.00	23.50	202.25	.....	.....	.....	.....	.....	411.75
Traveling expenses	910.91	468.62	2,525.99	142.58	821.35	307.95	.....	169.35	5,346.75
Contingent expenses	20.00	.....	781.75	.....	1,100.00	.....	.....	.....	1,901.75
Buildings and Land	.....	.....	8,351.91	.....	702.00	14.42	76.85	3,851.75	12,996.93
Total expenditures	$15,000.00	$15,000.00	$51,285.61	$172.03	$13,180.00	$2,749.73	$ 914.33	$4,310.10	$102,611.80
Balance	.....	.....	18,609.95	267.32	16,822.53	5,978.16	1,743.60	.....	43,421.56
Grand Total	$15,000.00	$15,000.00	$69,895.56	$439.35	$30,002.53	$8,727.89	$2,657.93	$4,310.10	$146,033.36

REPORT OF THE DIRECTOR

To the President:

I am presenting herewith the Thirty-second Annual Report of the Colorado Experiment Station for the state fiscal year closing November 30, 1919. The financial statement is for the government fiscal year of 1918-19. The sections or divisions of the work at the time of this writing, number thirteen aside from the station editor, all of which are represented below by their reports.

The number of projects receiving more or less attention during the year is 59, distributed among the experiment station sections and funds as follows:

PROJECTS IN FORCE DURING THE YEAR

Chemical Section

Niter Studies, Adams Fund.

Bacteriological Section

Bacteriological Studies of Alkali Soils in Relation to Nitrogen Fixation. Adams Fund.

Nitrogen Fixation as a Function of Associative Action. Adams Fund.

Active Principle of Whorled Milkweed. Adams Fund.

Natural Inoculation of Colorado Soils with Legume Bacteria. Hatch and State Funds.

A Bacterial Disease of the Wragg Cherry. Hatch and State Funds.

Miscellaneous Vinegar Studies. Hatch and State Funds.

Pathology Section

Necrotic Stomatitis. State and Hatch Funds.

Contagious Abortion. State and Hatch Funds.

Chicken Diseases. State Fund.

Sheep Losses in Feed Lots. Hatch Fund.

Entomological Section

Plant Louse Investigations. Adams Fund.

Ants of Colorado in Their Relation to Plant Lice. Hatch and State Funds.

Life Habits of the Syrphus Flies. Hatch Fund.

Control of Insects by Egg Treatment. Hatch and State Funds.

Codling Moth Studies. Hatch and State Funds.

Grasshopper Control. State Fund.

General Insect Investigations. State Fund.

Irrigation Investigations Section

Drainage of Farm Crops and Drainage Factors. Adams Fund.
Evaporation Experiment. Hatch Fund.
Meteorology. Hatch and State Funds.
Current Meters. Adams Fund.
The Venturi Flume. Adams Fund.
South Platte Investigations, Seepage and Return Waters. State Fund.

Agronomy Section

Relation of Soil Moisture, Structural Development and Acre Yields in Small Grains. Adams Fund.
Correlation of Characters in Grain. Hatch Fund.
Alfalfa Breeding. Hatch Fund.
Methods in Selection Breeding. State Fund.
High Altitude Crops. State Fund.
Seed Crop Improvement. State Fund.
Rotation of Crops for Colorado. State Fund.
Plains Crops and Management. State Fund.
Methods of Handling Hay. (In co-operation with Engineering Section, Mechanical Division).

Horticultural Section

Hardy Stock for Apples. Hatch and State Funds.
Pear Growing in Eastern Colorado. Hatch and State Funds.
Potato Investigations. Hatch and State Funds.
Fruits and Vegetables for High Altitudes. State Fund.
Hardy Tree Fruits for High Altitudes. State Fund.
Seed Potato Growing in High Altitudes. State Fund.
Effect of Diseased and Ill Shapen Seed Potatoes on Succeeding Crop. Hatch and State Funds.
Dehydration of Fruits and Vegetables. State Fund.
Fruit Surveys. State Fund.

Animal Husbandry Section

Advanced Registry Tests. State Fund.
Acre Value of Pasture for Dairy Cows. State Fund.
Steer Feeding Experiment. State Fund.

Botanical Section

Native Vegetation as an Indicator of Crop Possibilities. Hatch Fund.
Microscopy of Stock Poisoning Plants. Hatch Fund.
Irrigation Water as a Disseminator of Weed Seeds. Hatch Fund.
Hard Seed of Alfalfa. State Fund.
Colorado Forage Grasses. State Fund.

Fungous Disease Investigations. State Fund.
Proso Millet Smut. State Fund.
Whorled Milkweed Control. State Fund.
Reseeding of Tall Larkspur. Hatch and State Funds.

Forestry Section

Studies in the Decay of Wood. Hatch Fund.

Home Economics Section

Utilization of Raspberry and Plum Juices. State Fund.
Cooking Quality of Colorado Potatoes. State Fund.

Engineering Division

Road Materials of Colorado. (Civil Engineering Section) State Fund.

Methods of Handling Hay. (Mechanical Engineering Section. In co-operation with Agronomy Section. State Fund.

Veterinary Section

Animal Diseases. State Fund.
Whorled Milkweed. State Fund.

The number of workers giving full time to the experiment station projects at the close of the year is thirteen; those giving part time number twenty-two.

The friendly relations and spirit of co-operation among those carrying on different lines of investigation has been very gratifying. A good majority of the sections are carrying on one or more lines of work in co-operation with some other section in this station and a considerable number of the sections are carrying on co-operative work with some branch of the Federal Department of Agriculture or departments of the State of Colorado. The progress of the work and the number of bulletin manuscripts that have been handed in for publication are all that could be reasonably expected.

I am especially glad to report the completion of the work carried on by the section of Irrigation Investigations in their study of the "Duty of Water in the Poudre Valley". Much important information has been gathered and the results of the investigation are now written in bulletin form and will be ready for publication as soon as we can get the approval of the Office of Public Roads. I believe the report upon this work will do much to improve the irrigation systems in this and surrounding states where irrigation is extensively practiced for the growing of crops.

The experiment station withdrew from the co-operative horse-breeding work on July 1. The horses remaining with the station as a result of this work have all been sold and the investigation has been transferred by the Bureau of Animal Industry to the State of Wyoming. Our withdrawal from the work was not be-

cause of any dissatisfaction in our relations with the Bureau of Animal Industry, nor was it because reasonable progress in the work had not been made, but on account of a general feeling among the members of the State Board of Agriculture and the officers in charge of the college and station work that it no longer seemed advisable to divert so large a portion of the Experiment Station funds to this line of investigation.

Our bulletins have been rather seriously delayed in their publication during the year, not from any fault of the college editor, but because of the overload he is obliged to carry for other departments of the institution. May I not urge that the Experiment Station be allowed the portion of the time of the editor for which it pays? Otherwise, it will probably be necessary to make some other arrangement for the editing of the publications of the station.

With the land indebtedness all taken care of and a somewhat increased valuation of state property for taxation, the Experiment Station should be able to keep its work fully up to the present standard during the coming year, in spite of the higher costs of expenses in every department.

Respectfully submitted,
C. P. GILLETTE,
Director.

REPORT OF THE AGRONOMIST

To the Director:

I am submitting herewith my annual report of the Agronomy Section of the Colorado Experiment Station for the period ending November 30th, 1919.

The work of the Agronomy Section of the Experiment Station has been carried on at the Fort Collins plant, at Cheyenne Wells, at Rocky Ford, and at Fort Lewis.

The projects carried at the Fort Collins plant were carried under three funds—the Adams, the Hatch, and the Station Tax.

Under the Adams Act, we have carried the project on Critical Period for Moisture Requirements on Certain Crops. Owing to the fact that we have not been able to get normal growth in our field potometers, we have been obliged to use a small plat. Just why the potometer does not give a normal growth, we are unable to say. Whether it is size of container, a difference in soil physics or chemistry or biology, engendered by enclosing the soil in potometers, or whether it is the presence of some injurious substance, such as zinc from the galvanized potometers, we are unable as yet to state. The fact remained that we were unable with our present

potometers to get normal growth. Accordingly, tests were run in the field to find how far laterally the water movement took place and how much border protection we would have to give small plats to eliminate side movement of water. After this was worked out, wheat and barley were used in small plats protected by dikes. This year it was necessary to change the crop on the lands. It was only physically feasible to use a limited area of land in reach of our water supply. Accordingly, the plats which had been in grain were put in corn for silo. Beans were put in the potometers and another portion of our land reachable by our water supply was put in beans under tentage and beans outside tentage so that both methods could be compared. The corn was not under tentage. The tentage was so arranged that the cover was completely removed and kept removed in pleasant weather, but it was quickly put over in case of threatened rain. It so happened that the season of 1919 was an extremely dry one. No water fell at any one time sufficient to wet the surface soil one-half inch deep from March until after the first of September. In fact, the corn on spring plowed land on ajdoining plats which were not watered did not germinate or come up until after the first of September, when a perfect stand came up from spring planting. It is desirable that this work be conducted, not only from the standpoint of irrigation, but from the standpoint of dry land. In the dry lands, it is not possible to apply water in critical periods, but it may be possible to so plant that water will arrive in a majority of seasons during the critical period. This phase of the problem is being studied in connection with our controlled work on the Fort Collins plant.

Under the Hatch funds on the home plant we have carried the work on Correlation. We accumulated an immense amount of data on this project, some of which apparently brings up some new points of view. We have deemed it wise on that account to get additional year's data to see if the earlier findings were substantiated and to collect enough evidence so that there would be no doubt in regard to the correctness of any published stand that we may take as the result of this piece of work.

Under the Station Tax fund we have had active a project on Pure Seed Improvement. Under this project we are doing in reality two things. We are conducting improvement work upon certain crops. We are taking improvements arising out of other pieces of work, increasing them under this project, and are finding means of getting this increased seed put to use in the State, making the attempt to establish seed centers for adapted sorts of the best improved kinds. We have done more work this year on corn under this project than we have ever undertaken in pre-

vious years. Our first problem has been to find the best adapted types to different Colorado localities. When these have been determined, we expect to do ear-to-row improvement work and spend time in the study of cultural methods. We had corn tests under this project going in eight counties this season. Owing to the dry weather, some of these were absolute failures, but much information of use the coming year was obtained. We have also done some work on our Farm Management cost surveys. This work was hampered somewhat by the fact that Professor L. F. Garey left us June 30 to take up work under the Smith-Hughes Act. Professor R. T. Burdick, who succeeded Professor Garey, did not arrive until about the first of August and even then he was obliged to spend some time in orienting himself with the work. The work was set back, but did not stop. Our work with high altitude crops and crop rotations was given some attention, but did not occupy any considerable amount of time.

The work at Cheyenne Wells has heretofore been largely demonstrations in successful methods of dry-land farming, taking into consideration the production of crops and the utilization of that production thru livestock. In addition to these demonstrations, we carried some minor experimental work in time and methods of preparing the seed bed for grain crops.

At Rocky Ford the main line of work heretofore has been the alfalfa project carried on under the Hatch Act. Under this project we have succeeded in producing a number of superior alfalfa strains from the types which have proved best for our agricultural and climatic conditions. The most serious problem confronting us now is the question of seed production. In the older alfalfa regions it seems difficult to get consistent seed production. At one time we thot this was due solely to an excessive water supply, due to the filling of the subsoil by irrigation. This factor undoubtedly affects seed production, but we have gone far enough in our work to know that it is not the sole controlling factor. It remains now to try out the possibilities of cultural and fertility treatments to see if these factors, singly or in combination, have any control of seed production. It is of little benefit for us to produce superior strains of alfalfa if we cannot at the same time put forward methods which will enable seed producers to obtain a fairly certain crop. The superior strains must be propagated to increase the wealth of the community. Trying these cultural and fertility treatments seems to be the next step in the alfalfa project. Mr. Blinn has also carried on the Rocky Ford land a project of our corn work, especially representing the tests for the Arkansas Valley.

At Fort Lewis the high altitude work in crop adaptation has been conducted. This year's work virtually eliminated some twenty-odd varieties of peas so that we now have the test down to five or six of the better sorts. Work with corn is still to be conducted and tests of sunflowers as a high altitude silage crop need to be conducted. We matured a crop this year that looks well, but we haven't yet received a report on tonnages.

All the lines of work carried this year year should be continued. Among the new lines of work for which there is unusual inquiry is the use of surfur as a fertilizer on alfalfa. The call is so insistent that it would seem necessary to make a few tests representing different soil conditions so that we can authoritatively answer questions for our State.

During the year just closed we published Bulletin No. 248, "Mendelian Inheritance in Wheat and Barley". Bulletins are projected on technical and general data now in our hands.

Respectfully submitted,
ALVIN KEZER,
Chief Agronomist.

REPORT ON ANIMAL INVESTIGATIONS

To the Director:

I herewith submit annual report for the Animal Investigation Section for the fiscal year 1918-1919.

PROJECTS UPON WHICH WORK WAS DONE

Ration Experiments with Steers.
Acre Value of Pasture for Dairy Cows.
Advanced Registry Tests.

GENERAL FEATURES

One year's work on the Ration Experiments with Steers completed one group of experiments, and is being prepared for publication.

The irrigated pasture for the second project was established in 1917-1918, but because of extremely abnormal rainfall, this being the driest year in something like 30 years in this section, the actual pasturage experiment was not started this year.

Advanced Registry work is carried on from year to year without publication.

PROPOSED WORK

We would like to continue the following projects for the year 1919 and 1920:

Ration Experiments with Steers.

Acvre Value of Irrigated Pasture for Dairy Cows.
Advanced Registry Tests.
Feeding Value of Sunflower Silage.

PUBLICATIONS

No bulletins have been issued during the past fiscal year.

Respectfully yours,
GEO. E. MORTON,
Animal Husbandman

REPORT OF THE BACTERIOLOGIST

To the Director:

I have the honor to submit herewith the annual report of the work of the Bacteriological Section of the Experiment Station for the year 1919.

Four lines of investigation have been carried on during the past year; three of these have been classified as Adams projects and one as Hatch. Two of these have been completed.

ADAMS FUND PROJECTS

1. *Bacteriological Studies of Alkali Soils,* (Continued).—We have given our attention here to the isolation of bacteria possessing low nitrogen requirements, from country rocks, whereby we might possibly account for the nitrates said to be found there and which might have resulted from the fixation of atmospheric nitrogen, followed by ammonification and nitrification. Certain symbiotic relations between lichens and these bacteria have also been studied.

2. *Ammonification in Soil as a Function of Associative Action* (Completed).—We have endeavored to determine whether ammonia formation in peptone broth was hastened or retarded by combining pure cultures of different ammonifying organisms isolated from soil. The results of the present work, which include over 500 combinations of 17 different organisms, indicate that ammonia formation from peptone proceeds at practically the same rate with pure cultures alone as when two or more are associated with one another. For the present, this work has been discontinued.

3. *The Active Principle of Whorled Milkweed,* (Continued)—We have succeeded in isolating an active principle, in impure form, from whorled milkweed which is soluble in the ordinary organic solvents. It gives no visible reaction with the usual alkaloidal reagents, but does reduce Fehling's Solution, which fact suggests that it may possibly have a glucoside nature. Further studies are in progress upon the purification and identification of the poisonous constituent.

HATCH FUND PROJECT

1. *Honey as a Carrier of Intestinal Diseases*, (Completed).—This project has been completed and the work is being published as Bulletin No. 252 of the Experiment Station.

The results of the study indicate that no member of the typhoid-colon group can live in pure honey longer than five days, and, therefore, mature honey is probably seldom, if ever, to be considered as a carrier of intestinal diseases.

PROJECTS FOR 1919-1920

Adams Fund

1. Bacteriological Studies of Alkali Soils. Nitrogen-fixing bacteria from country rocks.
2. Nitrogen fixation as a function of Associative Action.
3. The Active Principle of Whorled Milkweed.

Hatch and State Fund

1. The Natural Inoculation of Colorado Soils with Legume Bacteria.
2. A Bacterial Disease of the Wragg Cherry.
3. Miscellaneous Vinegar Studies: Vinegar Bees; Watermelon Vinegar, etc.

BULLETINS

Bulletin No. 252, "Honey as a Carrier of Intestinal Diseases".

Pure cultures for vinegar-making are still being supplied, and during the past year numerous requests have been received from persons outside of the State.

In conclusion, I wish to express my sincere appreciation of the support accorded to my work and of the personal courtesies extended to me by the Director.

Very respectfully submitted,
WALTER G. SACKETT,
Bacteriologist.

REPORT OF THE BOTANIST

To the Director:

I am submitting herewith the annual report of the Botanical Section of the Experiment Station for the fiscal year 1918-1919.

During the past year the section has worked upon the following projects:

1. *Microscopy of Stock-poisoning Plants.*—Considerable work was done on this project although it is yet far from completed. Through a careful histological study of the most important poisonous plants, a basis is being formed for the diagnosis

of deaths occurring among the animals on the ranges. A large number of microscopic slides are being prepared showing the characteristic anatomical structures of each plant. Microphotographs of these slides will be made. These photographs, with the necessary explanatory notations will be published. The resulting bulletin should serve as a very valuable aid in diagnosing cases of stock-poisoning. Since this project has been under way, several such determinations have been made in our laboratory, demonstrating the practicability of the work. This project is being pushed as rapidly as possible and we hope to have it completed during the coming year.

2. *Hard Seed of Alfalfa.*—Considerable work has also been done on this project but it is not expected to be completed for some time yet. The object of the investigation is to find out if possible the part hereditary features play in the development of hard seed. Investigations to date have shown considerable variation in the hard seed content of seed produced from individual plants of different alfalfa strains grown under comparatively uniform conditions and threshed in a uniform manner.

3. *Irrigation Water as a Factor in the Dissemination of Weed Seeds.*—The first part of this project has been completed and a bulletin, setting forth the results obtained, is now in the hands of the editor. The second phase of the work is being continued and the results will be published in a later bulletin. This investigation has shown irrigation water an extremely important factor in the dissemination of weed seeds and the results obtained promise to be of much practical value to the farmer.

4. *Whorled Milkweed.*—The Veterinary, Pathology, Bacteriological, and Botany Sections are all co-operating on this project. The Botany Section is concerned chiefly with methods of eradicating the weed. Mr. May spent last summer on the ranges in Western and Southwestern Colorado working on this problem. A thorough investigation of the efficiency of the following methods of eradication were made:

(1) Clean cultivation by means of deep plowing and discing.
(2) Grubbing followed by harrowing.
(3) Spraying with various chemicals.
(4) Smothering.
(5) Several cropping methods.

This work is being continued this summer and the results obtained during the yast two years' investigation will be published in the form of a bulletin as soon as possible.

In view of the serious losses resulting from poisoning due to milkweed it seemed advisable to issue a preliminary bulletin, stating the general principles underlying the prevention of stock

poisoning on the range. A brief bulletin setting forth these principles is now in the hands of the editor. The publicity work carried on by Mr. May while in the field has resulted in a remarkable decrease in the amount of poisoning from this source.

5. *Forage Grasses of Colorado.*—This project has been conducted in co-operation with the state forester, W. J. Morrill. A bulletin giving the results of the project is now in preparation.

6. *Fungous Disease Investigations.*—This project is designed in such a way as to include miscellaneous minor problems that may arise during the season. Co-operative seed-treatment experiments were carried on with the United States Department of Agriculture and a number of state experiment stations, under the direction of the advisory board of American Plant Pathologists. The experiments carried on at this station demonstrated conclusively the efficiency of the standard formaldehyde treatments for the control of cereal smuts. The copper sulphate treatments were decidedly unsatisfactory, both from the standpoint of control and seed injury. Consequently the use of copper sulphate is being discouraged. The dry, or spray, method of applying formaldehyde, which has been recommended in a few places, was found to be ineffective. I have recently been informed by the chairman of the committee that these results coincide with results obtained at a number of other stations. A summary of the results obtained at all of the stations is to be issued soon. As soon as this is received the information will be made available in some suitable way.

One or two other problems of minor importance are being investigated.

7. *Native Vegetation of Colorado and its Relation to Crop Possibilities.*—Work on this project was suspended during the past two seasons and due to rush of work and lack of assistance this project will probably be discontinued.

8. *Reseeding of Tall Larkspur.*—Some work was done on this problem during the past season but final results have not yet been obtained.

In addition to the above projects the Botanical Section has collaborated in the following activities:

(1) *Plant-Disease Survey* in collaboration with the Office of Plant-Disease Survey, Bureau of Plant Industry, United States Department of Agriculture. By this arrangement one member of the section was enabled to spend the entire month of June making observations and collections of plant pathological specimens throughout the State. This collaboration has been extremely

valuable to the section in determining theimportance of problems for investigation and for obtaining a knowledge of the prevalence and distribution of plant diseases in the State.

(2) *Barberry Eradication Campaign,* in co-oepration with the office of Cereal Investigations, Bureau of Plant Industry United States Department of Agriculture, and with the office of the State Entomologist. A complete and thorough survey of the State for the occurrence of the common barberry is now under way. Every possible agency is being used in order to insure that every common barberry bush in the State will be removed. It is expected that this work will be carried on throughout this year and the next. By that time it is hoped that the entire State will be free of the common barberry.

(3) *Co-operative Seed Treatment and smut control experiments* carried on under the direction of a committee of the advisory board of American Plant Pathologists.

Relation of Section to Extension Service.—The close relation between this section and the Extension Service has been maintained. The state-wide project "Better Seed for Colorado", which was presented to and adopted by the county agents as an emergency measure has been pushed with vigor throughout the year. All members of the section have had an active part in this work. The following Extension publications were issued during the year:

No. 153-A, "Seed Testing in the Home and School", by W. W. Robbins and G. E. Egginton.

No. 155-A, "Destroy the Common Barberry", by W. W. Robbins and H. E. Vasey.

No. 159-A, "Prevention of Cereal Smut by Seed Disinfection", by Julian G. Leach.

STATION PUBLICATIONS

No. 248, "Alfalfa Dodder in Colorado", by W. W. Robbins.

No. 251, "The Identification and Control of Colorado Weeds", by W. W. Robbins and Breeze Boyack.

The Seed Laboratory.—The work of the laboratory is embodied in a special Annual Report, being issued as "Colorado Seed Laboratory Bulletin Vol. 1, No. 6".

The number of seed samples tested by the Seed Laboratory is increasing very rapidly and it is very probable that additional funds will be needed in the near future to meet the increased expenses.

Mention should be made here of the work of our delineator, Miss Caroline M. Preston. Her work has been of the highest

quality and has been indispensable in the publication of the various bulletins of the section.

Respectfully submitted,
J. G. LEACH,
Acting Botanist.

REPORT OF THE CHEMICAL SECTION

To the Director:

I have the honor to herewith submit an account of the activities of the Chemical Section of the station for the fiscal year 1918-19.

We have but one project which is active, with one held in abeyance. The active project at the present time is entitled, "The Occurrence of Nitrates in Sandstones and Shales and its General Occurrence and Effect Upon Vegetation". This subject has really developed into four lines, namely:

1.—*The occurrence of these salts on the surface of rocks,* which we have found do not penetrate to any considerable depth. The question of interest to us in regard to the occurrence of nitrates in rocks, is their source. In regard to the soil, we advanced the theory that the atmosphere, through a medium of biological agencies, was the source of the nitrates. We held the same to be true with the occurrence of these salts on the face of the rocks. We have endeavored to prove this and are now at work on this subject. The data so far obtained seem to affirm this question. We do not know at the present time what the organisms are which effect this fixation, or to what class of plants they belong.

2.—*The development of nitrates in a section near Wellington, Colorado.* This section, up to the present time, has not been mentioned, as it is practically a new development. Considerable work has been done in this particular section in the study of the occurrence of the nitrates in the soil and in the surface waters. By surface waters, we here mean such as occur in shallow wells. Our studies of the deeper wells, so far as we have been able to obtain water of this character, show that while they are rich in ordinary salts, they are exceedingly poor and entirely wanting in nitrates. We have taken a line of samples from near Nunn, westward through Wellington, to beyond Waverly. In this line we find no nitrates between Nunn and a point about three miles east of Wellington. After passing Wellington, going westward, we find no nitrates until we reach the neighborhood of Waverly. This latter district has not been studied at all. The north and south line running east of Wellington, shows that the nitrates do not exist more than three miles, or less, north of Wellington, but

south they are continuous, or learly so, to a point south of the Ault road. We have sampled in this district some twenty odd sections of land, taking twelve samples from each section. We find the nitrates varying exceedingly in the surface 3 inches, from nothing up to very large quantities, indeed, 2,000 parts per million.

3.—*This development of the subject relates to the dying of cherry trees in the Arkansas Valley.* We have not been able to address ourselves to this phase of the subject since July 1, 1918, though previous to that we had done considerable work in an endeavor to find a definite cause for the death of the trees. So far, we have not succeeded with any degree of satisfaction. In connection with this work we incidentally found, south of Lake Minnequa near Pueblo, the occurrence of nitrates in a small area, the origin of which seemingly cannot be attributed to any other cause than to the one heretofore advanced to account for such. We are at the present time studying a series of samples taken from this particular locality.

4.—*In the San Luis Valley we have been unable to do any work this year.* In this section we are studying the association of the nitrates with the salts of the valley, which seems to be very analagous. In certain places it is sodic carbonate; ordinary alkalis. being a mixture of sodic and calcic sulfate and still in other sections it is associated with calcic chlorid.

The only subject completed during the year was "The Study of Colorado Wheat", on which we published our last bulletin in July, 1918, which was a resumé of the bulletins previously published and intended to be a popular presentation of the subject. The section has also presented an extension bulletin on the "Properties and Use of Emmer Flour".

The personnel of the section remains the same as heretofore. We are still one man short.

In regard to new work, I do not deem it advisable to branch out any further than we have already gone. The four divisions of the nitrate subject will occupy us for several years. So far as prospective bulletins are concerned, the advancement of the work does not justify us in making any prophecy as to when we shall be able to present any bulletins.

Respectfully submitted,
WM. P. HEADDEN,
Chemist.

REPORT OF THE EDITOR OF PUBLICATIONS

To the Director:

Five bulletins and two annual reports were published during the fiscal year ending June 30, 1919. There were 277 pages in these bulletins and reports, with a combined edition of 44,500. My previous reports have been for the year ending November 30, and in bringing this report in time with our fiscal year, four of the bulletins previously reported upon have been included herein.

The bulletin not previously reported on was "Orchard Management", an unusually effective, practical bulletin carrying information regarding the whole problem of the management of an orchard in Colorado, including pruning, maintaining fertility, cover crops, cultivation, irrigation, renovation of old orchards, and thinning.

The two reports were the Thirty-first Annual Report of the Agricultural Experiment Station and the Second Annual Report of the Colorado Seed Laboratory. The Experiment Station report contain sthe usual information regarding the period closing November 30, 1918. The Second Annual Report of the Colorado Seed Laboratory gives the results of the activities of the laboratory during a period from December 1, 1917, to November 30, 1918. Besides giving a complete detailed record of the activities of the laboratory, the report carried considerable information of interest and value to the farmers of the state, which had been gathered at the laboratory during the year.

The publications of the Experiment Station for the period herein reported are grouped under three heads, popular bulletins, technical bulletins, and reports, as follows:

POPULAR BULLETINS

Bulletin No.	Title and Author	No. Pages	Number Published
246	"A New Poisonous Plant; The Whorled Milkweed" By Geo. H. Glover, I. E. Newsom and W. W. Robbins	16	7,000
248	"Alfalfa Dodder in Colorado" By W. W. Robbins and G. E. Eggin-ton	15	9,000
250	"Orchard Management" By E. P. Sandsten	20	10,000
	Totals	51	26,000

	TECHNICAL BULLETINS		
247	"A Study of Colorado Wheat" By W. P. Headden	15	10,000
259	"Mendelian Inheritance in Wheat and Barley Crosses" By Alvin Kezer and Breeze Boyack	139	5,000
	Totals	154	15,000
	REPORTS		
	Thirty-first Annual Report of the Agricultural Experiment Station By C. P. Gillette	48	15,000
	Second Annual Report of the Colorado Seed Laboratory By W. W. Robbins	24	2,000
	Totals	72	17,000
	Grand Total	277	58,000

Respectfully submitted,
RALPH L. CROSMAN,
Editor of Publications.

REPORT OF THE ENGINEERING DIVISION

To the Director:

Herewith I present the report for the Engineering Division of the Experiment Station.

DEPARTMENT OF MECHANICAL ENGINEERING

Up to the present time the experiment station work of the Department of Mechanical Engineering has not been commenced. There are two projects that have been outlined and ready for work as soon as it can be begun. The instructional requirements in the department have been so acute that all members of the department have been heavily loaded with classes so that it has been impossible to start the experimental work. After the first of April the first project will be gotten under way. The arrangement has been made whereby this department will have half the time of Mr. Cummings, the other half of his time being given to the Department of Agronomy in the teaching of Farm Motors and Machinery. After the first of April all of his time for the remainder of the college year will be devoted to carrying forth the project of putting up hay. This project was turned over to the Department of Mechanical Engineering to push forward and Mr. Cummings has been employed to actually do the work.

It is hoped that the spring semester will offer us enough relief in the matter of teaching so that the work of the Experiment Station may go forward. At that time we hope to take up the matter of measuring the radiation constant of the ordinary wall board that is being used very extensively now in the place of plaster and ceiling. At the present time we have no data whatever on this radiation constant and it is hoped we will be able to work out the constant so that it may be used in heat calculations.

CIVIL AND IRRIGATION ENGINEERING

In the Department of Civil and Irrigation Engineering work on road material testing has been in progress since early in the summer.

I am attaching herewith the report of Professor E. B. House on the work of this department.

ELECTRICAL ENGINEERING

Up to the present time no project has been outlined, no work undertaken, and no appropriation made for the Department of Electrical Engineering. This has been caused by the fact that the department was manned with only Professor Foltz and his time was completely occupied with instructional work. However, it is hoped next year that he will have relief so that a project can be carried forward in this department.

Respectfully submitted,
LD CRAIN,
Vice-Director.

To the Vice-Director:

Following is the annual report of the Civil and Irrigation Engineering Section of the Experiment Station, Colorado Agricultural College, for the year 1919.

All the exeprimental work carried on by this section was done by Mr. O. V. Adams, who gave half of his time to the station, and half to the college from January to June, and full time to the station from June to December.

The project upon which he is working is Road Materials of Colorado. The scope of the project is four-fold:

First: To assist the various state, county, and municipal officials in the selection of the best road materials available for them.

Second: Determination of the best materials, or combination of materials for road purposes in different sections of the State.

Third: The publication of bulletins, giving the results obtained.

Fourth: The publication of a final report, showing the location, quality, and approximate quantity of the various deposits of road materials within the State.

Progress Made.—A publicity campaign among the state, county, and municipal highway officials has been carried on. The results on the whole have been disappointing. In only a few sections of the State is there much interest manifest in highway construction, and the most serious phase of it is that it is at present handled as a political problem, rather than a construction problem.

From December until June, Mr. Adams' time was taken by the installation of the machinery in the road-testing laboratory. The laboratory is now fully equipped, all the apparatus is installed, and work is proceeding satisfactorily.

During the summer a number of trips were made to different parts of the State, the road materials available examined, samples were taken and the same have been carefully tested out in the laboratory.

Within the next fiscal year, it is hoped that our laboratory will receive the official recognition of the State Highway Commission, also that greater co-operation may be secured from the state and county officials.

As millions of dollars are to be spent in Colorado during the next two years for the construction of roads, there is an urgent need for suitable financial arrangements whereby a complete survey of road building materials may be made, especially in counties where surfaced roads are to be constructed.

Respectfully submitted,
E. B. HOUSE,
Civil and Irrigation Engineer.

REPORT OF THE ENTOMOLOGIST

To the Director:

The projects that have received some attention in this section the past year are given below.

Plant Louse Investigations (Adams fund).—Work on this project has been in progress thruout the year, Mr. L. C. Bragg giving his full time to the work, Miss M. A. Palmer doing the work of a delineator, besides helping in other ways, and the writer has also given such time as he has been able to get from his other duties. We now have a very large collection of Colorado species, nearly all of which are drawn in color in the different stages thru which the plant lice pass in their round of development. While no paper has been published on this project during

the year, there are papers in progress which we hope to have completed at no distant date.

Codling Moth Investigations (Hatch and State funds).—Our life history and control work on this insect has been continued during the past season. In the Grand Valley, in the vicinity of Grand Junction, we have been co-operating in this work with the Bureau of Entomology, of the U. S. Department of Agriculture, with Mr. Leo Antlers in immediate charge of the work during the early part of the summer and Mr. Wm. Yetter after July 1, Mr. Geo. M. List being in general oversight of the work for the station. The main purpose of the work this year was to demonstrate the methods of control that had been worked out thru the investigations of former years. The year has been an exceedingly unfavorable one for normal results in this work and the data have not been worked over sufficiently to enable us to draw any definite conclusions at the present writing. The ravages of this insect have been extremely severe, however, in most of the apple-growing sections of the State this year, probably because of the unusually warm summer, the temperature averaging considerably above the normal. The injuries were especially bad where the crop was very light.

At Paonia, in Delta County, Mr. J. H. Newton was in immediate charge of the life history investigations and codling moth control. The statements already made concerning the unfavorable conditions for normal results apply also to that section. Considerable complaint has come to this office during the late summer and fall by fruit growers who suspected they had used a poison of poor quality for spraying purposes, but it is probably that the seasonal conditions above mentioned are the chief factors in causing the increased number of wormy apples.

The Western Bean-beetle (State funds).—Our work upon the life history and control of the western bean beetle, *Epilachna corrupta,* was continued during the summer, the work being carried on principally by Mr. Floyd Brinley, under the direction of Mr. Geo. M. List. Good results were obtained in the control of this pest by using either arsenite of zinc or arsenate of lead, and the number of broods in this locality have been determined as one and a very small fraction of a second. A fuller report on this work will appear in bulletin form later.

Syrphus Flies and Their Relation to the Plant Lice (Hatch fund).—The work on this project is in charge of Mr. C. R. Jones, who is able to give only a small portion of his time because of a heavy teaching schedule. However, he is able to report progress.

Grasshopper Control (State funds).—This project was in charge of Mr. C. R. Jones. Fortunately the grasshopper outbreaks

have not been numerous or very serious in Colorado during the year and no experimental work has been carried on for their control.

Ants of Colorado in Their Relation to the Plant Lice (Hatch and State funds).—This project was started late in the season and, so far, the principal work done has been to collect material and notes to be worked up at a later date.

Miscellaneous Insect Pests (State fund).—This project was planned to cover needs that might arise for the investigation of unsuspected insect outbreaks during the year.

(1) *The Beet Web-worm, Loxostege sticticalis,* appeared in very unusual numbers in northern Colorado in what might be called the Fort Collins-Greeley district during the past summer. Thousands of acres of sugar beets were eaten to the ground after the tops had grown to the height of 10 or 12 inches. In many of the fields, nothing but a few of the stronger mid-ribs of the leaves were left standing. The recovery of the beets was quite remarkable, however, so that many of these fields seemed to make almost a full growth of tops, but the effect upon the beet itself must have been to greatly lessen the tonnage per acre. We tested Paris green, calcium arsenate, magnesium arsenate, and arsenate of lead in varying strengths to determine their efficiency in the control of these worms and found that any of these poisons were very satisfactory when used in double the ordinary strengths used for control of ordinary leaf-eating caterpillars.

(2) *Cut-worms,* and more especially the variegated cut-worm, *Peridroma saucia,* were injurious to crops in certain sections. The crop suffering most was alfalfa. In the vicinity of Rocky Ford, following the first cutting of alfalfa, the worms in some cases, completely prevented the growth of the alfalfa for fully two weeks before the fields began to look green again.

(3) *The Western Corn root-worm, Diabrotica virgifera,* continues to be a serious pest, especially to sweet corn growing in gardens where the same area is planted to corn year after year. Occasionally field corn suffers also where planted year after year on the same ground.

(4) *The Alfalfa Weevil, Phytonomus posticus,* has continued to spread in Delta County, from the region about Paonia where it was first discovered. Mr. Claude C. Wakeland has been in charge of our alfalfa weevil investigations and has carried on extensive life history work as well as testing out methods of control. The past season he has traced the spread of the weevil several miles to the south and west beyond the area that was found to be infested last year. In fact one small area of slight infestation was discovered on the mesa two miles west of Montrose. A

rather full account of the work that has been done in this State with this insect will be found in the reports of the State Entomologist for the years 1917 and 1918.

Respectfully submitted,
C. P. GILLETTE,
Entomologist.

REPORT OF THE FORESTER

To the Director:

I have the following annual report to make of work done in the Section of Forestry of the Experiment Station.

The original set of test specimens employed in carrying on the timber decay project has been used up and the data from same recorded in graphic form. At the present time the only species under test is a set of California redwood specimens furnished by the California Redwood Association. This is one of the very durable timbers of the Pacific Coast forest region and a comparison of it with some of our more eastern species seems desirable.

It is desired that this project be considered in force for the coming year, as it is found that it cannot be hastened greatly with present facilities.

My absence during a part of the past year for surgical treatment and consequent period of convalescence, together with increasing demands from the teaching work in the College, has necessitated limiting my attention to the above project.

The part of this project involving co-operation with the Mechanical Engineering Department, which was begun last year, was dropped on account of the lack of time from members of that department. This co-operative work, it is hoped, may yet be done when less strenuous times in teaching lines are experienced by those with whom this work was undertaken.

No bulletins have been published during the year, although a detailed report on the above project is in preparation and may be considered suitable for publication.

Very truly yours,
B. O. LONGYEAR,
Forester.

REPORT OF HOME ECONOMICS SECTION

To the Director:

I am presenting herewith a report of the work of the Home Economics Section for the fiscal year closing June 30, 1919.

RESULTS

The one project occupying the time of the worker, Miss Evelyn G. Halliday, from July 1, 1918, to January 1, 1919, was that approved the previous year, "Utilization of Raspberry and Plum Juices". Experiments were made to determine satisfactory methods of clarifying cherry, plum, and raspberry juices. Following is a summary of methods used and results obtained:

In the work with the juice of Montmorency cherries the experiments indicated that clarifying agents are not necessary in order to secure a clear, well flavored juice and that sulfurous acid does not improve the color. Both color and flavor seem to be considerably imparied by high temperature.

With red raspberries, in experiments similar to those with cherries, in all cases juice was slightly cloudy when first extracted and did not materially change in appearance when allowed to stand for a period up to one month. A number of portions of this cloudy juice were filtered through asbestos. These filtered very rapidly and the cloudiness all disappeared. Such a large number of the portions containing clarifying agents were stolen that no conclusion regarding their effect could be drawn.

The varieties of plums used were Sunset, Forest Garden, Wyant, and Lombard. Judging from the experiments, plum juices that are cloudy and viscous when extracted do not become clear upon standing, either with or without the addition of clarifying agents.

The precipitation of pectin and the determination of pectin acid and reducing substances constitute a part of the work done but results to date do not permit of conclusions.

FORECAST FOR 1919-1920

The two projects to be considered in force for 1919-1920 are:

Utilization of Raspberry and Plum Juices

The Cooking Quality of the Colorado Potato

The first named project is that on which Miss Halliday is at present working toward her master's thesis at the University of Chicago. Miss Halliday will then report results and conclusions to this department, that they may be in turn incorporated in a publication from the Station. Doctor N. E. Golthwaite, successor to Miss Halliday, will, it is contemplated, another year take up the work on fruit juices at the point at which Miss Halliday will discontinue her work. It is anticipated then that another year the work of Doctor Goldthwaite will be devoted to the two projects

named, which means that we do not anticipate the completion of any project this year.

PUBLICATIONS

No publications have been issued from this section.

Respectfully submitted,
INGA M. K. ALLISON,
Head of Department.

REPORT OF THE HORTICULTURIST

To the Director:

I beg to submit the following report on the work in progress in the Horticultural Section during the past year:

PEAR GROWING IN NORTHERN COLORADO

This project is still in force, tho the original trees planted have been reduced to a dozen. Two varieties seem to stand the climatic conditions well and one of these fruited last season. The trees are now five years from planting and those still living are making good progress. This project will not be further extended, tho notes will be kept on the progress of the surviving trees.

GROWING HARDY STOCK AND HARDY APPLES FOR NORTHERN COLORADO

This project will continue in force indefinitely. The two severe freezes that we had three years ago and two years ago demonstrated the fact that many varieties planted are unsuited for the existing conditions. Replants were made and the orchard is now in very good shape for the future.

GROWING VEGETABLES AND SMALL FRUITS IN HIGH ALTITUDES

This project is carried on at the Fort Lewis School of Agriculture under the direction of Professor McGinty. The work has progressed far enough to warrant Professor McGinty to write a brief bulletin for the information of farmers and others living in this section of the State. Apparently, there is little occasion for continuing this work on a large scale, except testing new varieties that appear from time to time in the market. The common vegetables grown in other sections of Colorado seem to do well and to mature perfectly. We are in hopes that Professor McGinty will write up the results during the winter.

SEED POTATO GROWING IN HIGH ALTITUDES

This work has also been carried on at Fort Lewis. The early maturing varieties mature well in this section. Seed selection has been carried on and there now is on hand a good supply of selected seed for future work. This project should be continued for several

years more. The selection has been from typical hills, and the results obtained are promising.

FRUIT GROWING IN HIGH ALTITUDES

The work on this project is carried on at Fort Lewis in connection with the other two. The small fruits, such as strawberries, raspberries, currants, and gooseberries, do well at Fort Lewis. There is need of winter protection for both strawberries and raspberries. Considerable trouble is encountered from the injury caused by rabbits and mice. Strawberries and raspberries and other hardy bush fruits can be grown successfully if the grower is willing to give the plants the needed protection in the fall. The larger fruits, such as plums, cherries, and apples, have not done as well as had been expected. The late spring frosts kill not only the blossons but also the young, tender shoots, thus setting the trees back in their growth and causing the loss of the fruit crop. It is only in exceptional seasons when the fruit is not killed by frost.

Fruit trees should be grown not only for the sake of obtaining a possible crop of fruit, but they may be used as shade trees on the lawn and in other places. In this way, there would not be the expense in connection with caring for an orchard planted for fruit production.

POTATO GROWING AT FORT COLLINS

This project is completed in so far as the work on potato growing at Fort Collins is concerned. I believe that we have demonstrated conclusively that potatoes can be grown on our heavier soils if proper methods are pursued. This work will be written up in connection with the work now carried on at Del Norte in the San Luis Valley. At this place work is being done to determine the effect of rough or gnarly or knotty seed on yield and on quality. The work has now been in progress for two years and valuable data has been collected. The difficulty in carrying on work of this kind away from immediate control is noticeable. One is never absolutely sure of results, as the work is often interfered with by the owner of the land. The interference, while not intentional, is often done thoughtlessly and without proper regard for experimental data. This is especially true if the owner of the land has some fixed idea in his mind as to the value of different kinds of seed. So far, there are strong indications that gnarly or knotty seed are the effect of secondary growth, or uncongenial soil, are not hereditary and only affect the crop raised from them in the way of vigor and possible productiveness, but so far as the shape is concerned, there seems to be little or no difference.

The results seem to bear out our conception that the cultural side of potato growing is too often neglected, and possibly too

much emphasis is placed on the seed. This, of course, does not mean that we should let down the bar and use all kinds of seed, but simply that we should pay closer attention to the cultural side to enable the plants to grow normally.

TOMATO PROJECT

This project was started two years ago, the idea being to determine the varieties of tomatoes best adapted to the truck-growing sections of Northern Colorado. Over 70 varieties have been planted in our trial ground. This year's work on tomatoes was entirely lost, due to the belated frost, and the work will have to be repeated for at least one year more before we can feel warranted in giving the data to the truckers.

DEHYDRATION OF FRUIT AND VEGETABLES

This project is in abeyance for the present. There seems to be no demand for dehydrated products, especially from the standpoint of the immediate producer and consumer. The commercial aspect, or the commercial drier, will undoubtedly remain with us, but the community drier will undoubtedly disappear.

FRUIT SURVEYS

The fruit survey of Fremont County has been tabulated and the result is now in the hands of the station editor. This makes the second county that has been surveyed and the data tabulated. Last season the survey was completed in Delta, Montrose, Montezuma, and La Plata Counties, and a start was made in Otero County. It is the intention to complete the remainder of the State early next summer and then publish a bulletin covering the status of fruit growing in the State.

The work of the State Horticulturist has been correlated very closely with that of the Experiment Station, and Mr. Locklin is now carrying on some experimental work on the storing of apples at different periods of maturity. The experience of Colorado fruit growers with certain varieties in storage prompted the experiments. It has been the experience of growers and of buyers that the Jonathan apples often keep very poorly in cold storage, and in addition, develop spots which make the fruit unsalable. To test out whether the stage of ripening of the fruit has an influence upon their storage qualities, the fruit was picked at different dates and immediately placed in cold storage, where it will be examined from time to time.

In addition to this work, co-operative experiments in the use of cover crops in Delta County were started, the seed being fur-

nished by the State department. Work has also been done on the hill selection of potatoes to encourage the grower to use better seed.

PUBLICATIONS

Only one publication has been issued from the section, namely, "Orchard Management", and the one now in press, "Orchard Survey of Fremont County".

If time permits, a bulletin on cherry-growing, and also a bulletin by Professor McGinty on vegetables for high altitudes will be written. In addition to these, we hope to be able to re-write the bulletin on "Small Fruits", and possibly one general bulletin on vegetables. There is an urgent demand for information bulletins that should be supplied.

Respectfully submitted,
E. P. SANDSTEN,
Horticulturist.

REPORT OF IRRIGATION INVESTIGATIONS SECTION

To the Director:

The following constitutes the report covering the work of the co-operative irrigation investigations for the year 1919. The work covered by the fiscal year ending July 1, 1919, has, in part, been touched upon by the last annual report from this section for the year 1918.

Water Requirements of Crops, an Adams project, has been abandoned, that is, no more field data are being secured. This work was started in the spring of 1911 and continued each season until 1918. Various crops were raised in buried concrete basins such that the water table could be maintained at a constant depth during the growing season. The principal crops grown were alfalfa, sugar beets, and grain. The concrete tanks were in duplicate and so arranged that the water table would be maintained at 2, 3, 4, 5, and 6 feet below the ground surface. The study of yields according to depth of water brought out some interesting facts, especially on the sugar beet production. It was observed that the weight and size of beets increased with the depth of the water table. It was also evident in one set of tanks that the percentage of sugar increased with the depth. There was a tendency for the coefficient of purity to also increase with the depth of water. The results of the investigation with barley and wheat were of little account. The area upon which the tests were made was necessarily small, leaving but a few normal plants to each basin. The loss due to broken stems, birds, and rodents was sufficient to obliterate the

trend of the effect of the water table. However, it was apparent that the increase in production was proportional to the increase in depth of the water. The alfalfa was not susceptible and little difference was noted for the 3-, 4-, 5-, and 6-foot tanks. The growth maintained almost a uniform height for these tanks, but there was a noticeable difference for the 2-foot tank where the growth was more thinly distributed over the area of the tank. The last couple of season show a very erratic regulation of the water table which no doubt resulted from ruptured partition walls due to frost action. It was deemed inadvisable to attempt the repair of this equipment in view of the data already secured from the experiment when the tanks were known to have been in good condition.

The Poudre Valley Project has been virtually completed. This study was made to determine the facts underlying the good use of water in this valley. The field work was done in the years of 1916 and 1917, but it was necessary to secure additional data during the summer of 1918. The vast amount of data secured resulted in a very extensive piece of work in the compilation and coordination of these data. The credit for completing and writing the report on this work is due Mr. Robert G. Hemphill, who has been connected with this investigation since its inception. This work was carried out as a special project and required a number of field men, together with a considerable amount of equipment.

The work in Meteorology has been carried on with little or no change. This project has been carried for a number of years as a Hatch project, but only in its most general application can it be said that it directly approaches an investigation. The data secured at this station, in our meteorological work, have been very widely used, not only throughout the State but have formed a part of various studies made by other workers of the station in agricultural lines.

The Venturi Flume Project, on the Adams fund, has been active and some work done in the office to correlate the results obtained by investigations at Cornell University with those derived here at our laboratory. In compiling these data, it was found that the two sets could not be well worked out as a unit. This was due to the fact that our own equipment was insufficient to make observations on discharges of high heads. In order to establish the relation between the discharges for various widths of throat, it seemed necessary to secure additional data for high heads on the smaller flumes. Plans were drawn up for the installation of a field laboratory to be located near Bellvue, at the headworks of the Jackson Ditch, where it is possible, with little effort, to carry on this investigation. A report by V. M. Cone on the Venturi flume

has been published by the U. S. Department of Agriculture, but since its publication there has come to light a number of interesting points which have caused us to feel that more investigation is necessary before this device is thoroughly understood. It is hoped that the additional data secured will enable us to establish the law of flow and to further our knowledge concerning some of the eccentricities of this measuring device.

The Current Meters Project, Adams, and the *Evaporation Project*, Hatch, have been held in abeyance. Some work has been done with the current meter study but nothing with the evaporation.

South Platte Project.—A new project of considerable magnitude has been launched in the investigation of the seepage and return waters to the South Platte River in Colorado. This project is being carried out under an agreement involving the Irrigation Division of the Bureau of Public Roads, U. S. Department of Agriculture, the State Engineer's office of Colorado and the Colorado Experiment Station. It is proposed that this study be confined to that stretch of the river between Kersey and the Nebraska State line at Julesburg. Under an agreement with the county commissioners of the various counties interested, it is understood that the deputy water commissioner of Districts Nos. 1 and 64 are to be appointed in the interests of our investigation. However, it is not to be inferred that the appointment of these deputies is wholly for our porpose, but, being duly appointed by the law, they are subject to the demands of the water commissioner of their respective districts. These deputies, Mr. Thos. L. Doyle at Sterling, in charge of our work in District No. 64, and Mr. H. E. Grosback in charge of the investigation in District No. 1 at Fort Morgan, have carried on the field work in our interests, in addition to their regular work as deputy commissioners. Mr. R. G. Hemphill has been assigned to Fort Morgan to direct the field work. The greater part of the summer season is crowded with work requiring immediate attention, while during the winter the computation and tabulation of data will consume the time of the entire field force. The State Engineer's office is to be supplied with duplicate records of our data which adds considerably to the office work of the investigation. We have installed nearly fifty water stage registers of which seven are located on the river and the remainder on canals and seepage streams. The registers are of various types and approximately one-half of these instruments were designed by the writer and built here at our laboratory. The design is somewhat of a departure from the standard type, but the performance of these instruments in the field has been very satisfactory, which is gratifying in view of the fact that their cost was about one-third

that of standard instruments purchased in the open market. More registers will be installed next season to enable a closer check on the conditions of flow. The travel in the field is by Ford automobiles, furnished by the station. At this time we are not able to draw any conclusions, but it is evident that we have an extremely fertile field for carrying on our investigation. It was originally proposed that this investigation should continue until approximately January, 1921, in order that sufficient time could be given the study to fully establish the various factors underlying this problem. It is perhaps not out of place to mention that the cooperation and interest of the people of these communities has been highly satisfactory and it is expected that our organization will establish a condition of justice and fair dealing among the water users of these two districts.

The Hydraulic Laboratory.—No work of a continuous nature has been undertaken at the Hydraulic Laboratory. Last November there was tested here an integrating water meter, known as the Reliance Meter, for the Hydrometric Company of Los Angeles, California. This type of meter has met with considerable success in California where accurate measurement and record is necessary on account of the value of water for irrigation purposes. A number of problems have been awaiting attention, but due to lack of assistance these have not been undertaken.

PROPOSED WORK

The following projects will be considered actively in force the coming fiscal year: Venturi Flume and Current Meters, on the Adams Fund; Meteorology and Evaporation, on the Hatch Fund, and the South Platte project, on the state funds.

No bulletins have been published from this section for the last fiscal year.

In planning the work for the fiscal year 1919-20 and in making up the estimate of expense, it became necessary to modify various items to accommodate an unexpected change in the apportionment of funds from the government. While the co-operative agreement ofbetween the station and the Irrigation Division of the Bureau of Public Board specifically states the amount of money available from the government fund for the Colorado work, it was not known at the time of the original estimate of certain increases of salary to be paid from this fund. Salaries and personal traveling expenses absorb this entire fund, so it was necessary to make readjustments and eliminations in our proposed schedule on the projects under investigation. The South Platte project had been started and certain estimates made to carry on this work. Later it became necessary to materially change these and shift the expenses either to the station or the State. It appears now that the present rearranged

schedule will carry on the work. In this connection it may not be out of place to mention the matter of salaries.

There seems to be some discontentment on the part of the workers as to the amount of salary received, but I am unable to recommend any solution for this ever-present problem. Cost of living has so greatly increased and those of us who are pair from government funds feel considerably at a disadvantage on account of the relatively low salaries received.

This section of the station is called upon frequently to assist with various problems about the State. Considerable travel has resulted from these activities, especially in connection with the South Platte project. This office has assisted with both irrigation and drainage proglems and has also been called upon for considerable special work by the Berkeley office. In May a trip was made to Ogden, Utah, in the interests of a canal company relative to the calibration of a large-sized Venturi flume. Various reports on special problems have been made which have required some time in their preparation.

Respectfully submitted,
RALPH L. PARSHALL,
Irrigation Engineer.

REPORT OF THE VETERINARIAN

To the Director:

The workers in the veterinary section this year consist of a veterinarian, a pathologist, and two assistants. Of these, one assistant only is on full time with the Experiment Station.

The following approved projects have been under consideration: Necrotic Stomatitis, A Disease of Chickens, Contagious Abortion, Sheep Losses in the Feed Lots, Whorled Milkweed, and Animal Diseases. The pathologist, Dr. I. E. Newsom, will report on all save the last two mentioned.

No work has been done recently, in the veterinary laboratories, on the Whorled Milkweed project. A field man has been at work throughout the summer season under the immediate direction of the botanical department and Dr. W. G. Sackett is studying the toxic properties of the plant. It has been fully demonstrated that the whorled milkweed is one of the most deadly poisonous plants in the state and in economic importance must be rated with the loco weeds and larkspur. We shall hope to complete the work under this project and publish a bulletin on the same within the coming year.

The Animal Disease project is presumed to cover all animal diseases that are not otherwise designated under approved projects.

The Experiment Station is frequently asked to investigate outbreaks of contagious and infectious diseases, which may not be carried far at the time, but which means the rendering of a valuable service at the time of the outbreak and which serves to collect valuable information for future investigation.

The Kansas horse plague made its second appearance in epizootic proportions in July of this year. It started apparently at Hartman, Colorado, and spread as far west as the mountains and in other directions for several hundred miles. The cause has not been determined. Inoculation experiments have failed to transmit the disease. The consensus of opinion is that it is "forage poisoning" and this term does not represent a distinct entity in the causation of disease. Much has been learned respecting treatment of the disease and fully 50 per cent. of affected animals were saved.

There have been several outbreaks of hog cholera and other diseases which have received cursory attention from an investigational standpoint but which have, aside from the assistance rendered at the time, served at least to keep us in touch with the animal disease problems of the State.

Most of our time has been devoted to investigation of sheep losses in the feed lots. This project seems to be of overwhelming importance. In fact, because of the heavy losses which each year are becoming heavier, the lamb-feeding industry is seriously threatened. There are peas enough raised in the San Luis Valley to feed at least three times as many lambs as are being fed this year. The risk is too great and capital for this kind of an investment is becoming wary. Many thousands of sheep have been vaccinated experimentally and the loss to a certain extent has been curtailed. It has been definitely determined that much of the sheep losses can be attributed to hemorrhagic septicemia. A full report will be made later by the pathologist, who is in charge of the investigation.

Respectfully,
GEO. H. GLOVER,
Veterinarian.

REPORT OF THE VETERINARY PATHOLOGIST

To the Director:

The Pathology Section has given a large share of its attention to the sheep project during the year, as it has largely overshadowed the others in economic importance. The first report on this problem was given in a paper to the 1918 meeting of the American Veterinary Medical Association held at Philadelphia.

The paper was published in the journal of that association for April and May, 1919. A paper detailing further work was presented to the Missouri Valley Veterinary Association held at Kansas City in February, 1919, which was published in the American Journal of Veterinary Medicine for July. For the special benefit of the sheep men a bulletin was written for the Extension Service which appeared in January, 1919, Series 1 No. 154-A.

We may say that the general conclusion at which we have arrived is that a large proportion of our sheep loss in the State is due to hemorrhagic septicemia. The investigational work is now largely turned toward preventive measures. We already have record of some 35,464 sheep where the vaccine was applied in infected herds. We expect to continue this work for some time as the economic results are just now becoming apparent.

CHICKEN DISEASE

Some work was carried on during the year in a further attempt to reveal the cause of the chicken disease which causes such losses in eastern Colorado. The general result of the experimental work was to indicate that the disease does not occur when chickens are kept off of sod. Consequently, we have advised raising them on bare ground or in shade. The actual cause of the disease has not yet been determined.

CONTAGIOUS ABORTION

Routine serum tests have been conducted on this project but have as yet not led to any conclusion.

NECROTIC STOMATITIS

No work whatever was done on this project during the year, it being held in abeyance until such time as we were able to give it more attention.

MILKWEED PROJECT

Bulletin No. 246 on "The Whorled Milkweed" was published during July, 1918, giving the results of our work up to that time. We received shipments of the plant approximately every two weeks during the summer of that year and showed the plant was poisonous throughout its entire period of growth. This poisonous property was exhibited for both rabbits and sheep.

The work of this section is becoming so considerable that we find ourselves greatly cramped for room. The pathology laboratory is occupied during the school year practically every hour of the day, and since it is in this laboratory that the major portion of the experimental work must be carried on, we find ourselves very much crowded. I trust that the new building plans may provide an entirely separate laboratory for experimental purposes. We

also are very much in need of a small animal house where proper sanitation can be maintained.

During the year we have examined 210 pathological specimens sent in by farmers and veterinarians from different parts of the State. This work is requiring so much time that special provision should be made for it. In fact, one man's time would be required in order to handle all of these specimens properly. We recommend, therefore, that special funds be set aside from the experiment station budget or that a special request be made to the legislature for funds to handle this phase of the work.

List of projects in operation during the year: Sheep Losses, Contagious Abortion, Milkweed, and Chicken Disease. Projects in abeyance during the year: Necrotic Stomatitis.

Respectfully submitted,

I. E. NEWSOM,

Veterinary Pathologist.

Bulletin 236 January, 1918

The Agricultural Experiment Station

OF THE

Colorado Agricultural College

THE DANDELION IN COLORADO

By B. O. LONGYEAR

Fig. 1. May is the month of profuse bloom

PUBLISHED BY THE EXPERIMENT STATION
FORT COLLINS, COLORADO
1918

The Colorado Agricultural College

FORT COLLINS, COLORADO

THE STATE BOARD OF AGRICULTURE

		Term Expires
HON. CHAS. PEARSON	Durango,	1919
HON. R. W. CORWIN	Pueblo,	1919
HON. A. A. EDWARDS, PRESIDENT	Fort Collins,	1921
MRS. J. B. BELFORD	Denver,	1921
HON. H. D. PARKER	Greeley,	1923
MRS. AGNES L. RIDDLE	Denver,	1923
HON. J. C. BELL	Montrose,	1925
HON. E. M. AMMONS	Denver,	1925

PRESIDENT CHAS. A. LORY,
GOVERNOR JULIUS C. GUNTER, } *Ex-Officio*

L. M. TAYLOR, Secretary — CHAS. H. SHELDON, Treasurer

EXECUTIVE COMMITTEE

A. A. EDWARDS, *Chairman*

E. M. AMMONS — H. D. PARKER

OFFICERS OF THE EXPERIMENT STATION

CHAS. A. LORY, M.S., LL.D., D.Sc. ..... *President*
C. P. GILLETTE, M.S., D.Sc. ..... *Director*
L. M. TAYLOR ..... *Secretary*
MABEL LEWIS ..... *Executive Clerk*

STATION STAFF

C. P. GILLETTE, M.S., D.Sc., *Director* ..... ENTOMOLOGIST
W. P. HEADDEN, A.M., Ph.D. ..... CHEMIST
G. H. GLOVER, M.S., D.V.M. ..... VETERINARIAN
W. G. SACKETT, B.S. ..... BACTERIOLOGIST
ALVIN KEZER, A.M. ..... AGRONOMIST
E. P. SANDSTEN, M.S., Ph.D. ..... HORTICULTURIST
B. O. LONGYEAR, B.S. ..... ASSISTANT FORESTER
G. E. MORTON, B.S.A., M.S. ..... ANIMAL HUSBANDMAN
E. B. HOUSE, B.S. (E.E.), M.S. ..... IRRIGATION ENGINEER
V. M. CONE, B.S., C.E., *U. S. Irrigation Engineer* ..... IRRIGATION INVESTIGATIONS
DAVID D. GRAY, B.S.A., *U. S. Expert-in-charge* ..... HORSE BREEDING
R. E. TRIMBLE, B.S. ..... ASSISTANT IRRIGATION INVESTIGATIONS
P. K. BLINN, B.S., ROCKY FORD ..... ALFALFA INVESTIGATIONS
EARL DOUGLASS, M.S. ..... ASSISTANT CHEMIST
S. ARTHUR JOHNSON, M.S. ..... ASSISTANT ENTOMOLOGIST
L. C. BRAGG ..... ASSISTANT IN ENTOMOLOGY
J. W. ADAMS, B.S., CHEYENNE WELLS ..... AGRONOMY ASSISTANT, DRY FARMING
W. W. ROBBINS, M.A., Ph.D. ..... BOTANIST
RALPH L. PARSHALL, B.S. ..... ASSISTANT IRRIGATION INVESTIGATIONS
I. E. NEWSOM, B.S., D.V.S. ..... VETERINARY PATHOLOGIST
MIRIAM A. PALMER, M.A. ..... DELINEATOR
R. A. MCGINTY, B.S. ..... ASSISTANT IN HORTICULTURE
CHAS. R. JONES, B.S. ..... ASSISTANT IN ENTOMOLOGY
GEO. M. LIST, B.S. ..... ASSISTANT IN ENTOMOLOGY
JAS. D. BELL, B.S. ..... ASSISTANT IRRIGATION INVESTIGATIONS
CARL ROHWER, B.S., C.E. ..... ASSISTANT IRRIGATION INVESTIGATIONS
BREEZE BOYACK, B.A., M.S. ..... ASSISTANT IN AGRONOMY
CHAS. I. BRAY, B.S.A., M.S. ..... ASSISTANT ANIMAL HUSBANDRY
RALPH L. CROSMAN ..... EDITOR
H. E. VASEY, A.M. ..... ASSISTANT BOTANIST
[illegible] ..... MARKETS AND MARKETING
T. E. LEIPER, B.S. ..... ASSISTANT ANIMAL HUSBANDMAN
THOMAS L. DOYLE ..... ASSISTANT IRRIGATION INVESTIGATIONS
G. E. EGGINTON, B.S. ..... SEED ANALYST

THE DANDELION IN COLORADO

By B. O. LONGYEAR

Dandelions everywhere! They spring up along ditch banks, crowd into open places in alfalfa fields, or luxuriate in gardens and flower-beds. They swarm over vacant city lots, troop along the sidewalks, and encroach upon lawns to the very door-stone of rich and poor alike.

The common dandelion (*Taraxacum officinale Weber*) is generally recognized in our state as about the worst weed pest in lawns. A native of Europe, this plant was early introduced into North America, where it has overrun nearly all parts of the country except those of an arid or semi-arid character, and into these it has found its way wherever the land is brought under irrigation. Within our own range the dandelion seems to have found the conditions peculiarly favorable and entirely to its liking. Here we find it thriving, not only in lawns and gardens, but it is encroaching more and more upon the alfalfa fields of the irrigated plains and the meadows and pastures of our mountain parks.*

The moisture requirements of this plant determine in large measure its local distribution, and for this reason it seems unable to gain or maintain a root-hold upon the native prairie without irrigation. This same factor of soil moisture has been found to determine in some measure the distribution of the weed in lawns, the best watered portions being especially favorable for its growth. When once well established, however, the larger dandelion plants can often endure a temporary period of drought severe enough to kill out the lawn grass.

In its light relations, the common dandelion shows a wide range of adaptability. It is found growing vigorously in full sunlight as well as in the diffused light within the shadow of trees and buildings.

In its altitudinal range, the common dandelion may reach an elevation of 11,000 feet, where it can be found associating with one or more subalpine and alpine native species of less economic im-

* The red-seeded dandelion (Taraxacum erythrospermum) has been recently found by the writer in a lawn at Fort Collins. This plant closely resembles the common dandelion except that it is usually smaller. The leaves are more deely cut-lobed, the flower heads are fewer in number and smaller and the seeds are bright reddish brown instead of dull greenish brown in color.

portance. (Rydburg's Flora of Colo., Exp. Sta. Bul. 100, records it as reaching 7,000 feet. Prof. Ellsworth Bethel has found it occurring above 11,000 feet on the slopes of Arapahoe Peak and flourishing with unusual vigor at Arrow, 9,500 feet elevation.)

LIFE HISTORY OF THE DANDELION PLANT

The common dandelion may be described as an apparently stemless, herbaceous plant with a long, fleshy, perennial tap-root. Every part of the plant is permeated by a system of minute channels containing a milky juice (latex) which readily oozes out wherever a wound is made. The plant spreads readily by means of its numerous little seed-like fruits, each one being attached to a small parachute of downy hairs which enables the seed to drift

Fig. 2. This picture shows that the larger dandelion plants can survive a temporary dry spell in summer which will kill the lawn grass

before the wind often for considerable distances. The seeds germinate readily wherever there is sufficient moisture. During its first season of growth, the seedling dandelion plant produces merely a tuft of leaves at the top of its deep-growing tap-root. Early in the spring of the second season, and each season of its lifetime thereafter, the crown of the root sends up a new whorl of leaves in the center of which several flower-buds soon appear.

The Root.—The dandelion possesses a most remarkable root system. In plants two years old, it often extends to a depth of two feet or more into the earth, and while commonly in the form of a single tap-root, it occasionally possesses several main branches. One of the unusual features of the root is its ability to produce buds and shoots wherever it is cut off. This property is

possessed by all parts of the root, so that even a small piece left in the soil may give rise to a new plant in a few weeks' time. In one experiment, tried by the writer, roots were dug from frozen soil in midwinter, cut into inch lengths, and planted in moist sand kept at living room temperature. In about three weeks' time every one of these pieces had produced a number of small sprouts at the upper end. In another case a root nearly 18 inches long was cut into inch lengths, which were planted in moist sand. The results of this experiment are shown in Fig. 3.

It is for this reason that the dandelion is so difficult to eradicate merely by cutting it off, even to a depth of two or three inches underground. When cut off below the crown, the root usually sends up a number of shoots so that a cluster of new plants will be formed by this process.

The writer has found, moreover, that the dandelion will eventually form clumps or clusters of plants by a natural process of root division when left to itself. This process begins during the second year following the blooming period, toward the close of the season. As the blossom stems come from the center of the crown of the plant, this part of the root dies and becomes hollow. A number of buds which had formed earlier in the season around the margin of this hollow root crown have now given rise to short branches, each with its own crown of leaves at the top, but all united below to the common root. The crowding of these plants tends to further split the old root apart into separate strands until it eventually appears when dug as a bundle of distinct plants somewhat loosely united by the lower part of the old root. These new plants may also go through the same process of division so that in time an old plant may give rise to a large clump of densely crowded plants which have all arisen from one individual seedling.

During the growing season, and especially toward its close, the dandelion root tends to shorten somewhat, a process which produces a wrinkling of the surface and which draws the crown of the plant a little deeper into the soil, where it is better protected from adverse conditions.

The Leaves.—The dandelion foliage consists of a whorl of leaves borne upon a very short stem at the crown of the root. These leaves vary a good deal in number and size, depending upon the vigor of the plant, but are so familiar to most persons as to need no description here. During the colder parts of the growing season and in dry situations, the leaves usually spread out as flat against the surface of the ground as possible and form what is called a rosette, but in warmer weather, especially if the plants

are crowded by other taller vegetation, they stand in more or less erect tufts. This difference in habit of growth also corresponds in a large degree to the age of the plant. Thus during the first year from seed the rosette habit is characteristic, while in old plants which have a branched root crown the leaves are forced into erect clumps by mutual crowding. The leaves of plants growing

Fig. 3. One-inch lengths of a dandelion root sprouting after being in moist sand for 18 days. The smallest piece was 18 inches below the surface of the ground when the plant was dug up.

in shady places are thinner and more tender than those in full sunlight.

The surface of the dandelion leaf is covered with a thin epidermis which is readily wet by water and other liquids. This is one of the vulnerable points in the dandelion plant, as it makes possible the use of certain spray mixtures which readily destroy its foliage, while other plants, like the grasses, may escape with but little injury.

The Blossom.—Blossoming of the dandelion may begin sometimes as early as the middle of March, where plants are growing in sunny, protected spots. General blooming, however, is not usually well under way until the latter part of April, while May is the month of profuse bloom. This is followed by a partial resting period of decreased blooming, although blossoms may be found at any time during the summer and until severe freezing occurs in late fall. The number of blossom heads produced by one dandelion varies a good deal, depending upon the size and vigor of the plant. Small, stunted plants growing in dry parts of the lawn may produce only a single head at one time, while the large, thrifty clumps along roadsides and in the edges of gardens and fields may produce fifty or more at once.

Fig. 4. Thrifty growth of new rootlets and five sprouts from a one-inch length of dandelion root grown in a flower pot of sand.

The behavior of the flower heads from the time when they first open until the seeds are mature is interesting. The heads are borne upon hollow stalks which are from two to six inches or more in length. During cold or dry weather, these stalks bend down as close to the earth as the surrounding vegetation will allow, so that the flowers appear to rest upon the ground, but in warm weather, and especially in moist, shady places, they may stand erect. When through blooming, and after the flower head has closed for the ripening of the seeds the stem bends downward so as to bring the head close to the ground, where it remains for several days. In this position these closed flower heads are better protected from

injury than if they stood on erect stems, and it is difficult to cut them off with the lawn-mower during this time.

When the seeds are nearly mature, the flower stem begins to straighten up and at the same time elongates, thus lifting the ripened seeds into a better position for the wind to get at them.

In some cases, this seed-bearing stalk lengthens to a remarkable extent. Thus, the writer found one plant growing in partial shade and among taller vegetation, which had a seed stalk 29 inches tall.

Careful examination of the dandelion bloom will show that it consists of many very minute flowers crowded into a dense cluster at the upper end of the flower stalk and surrounded by two sets of narrow green bracts. The number of these little flowers in one blossom head varies greatly according to the size and vigor of the plant which bears them. Thus, the lowest number, 30, was counted in a blossom head from a small, stunted plant, while one of ordinary size was found to contain more than two hundred of the minute flowers, each capable of producing a single seed. The bracts of the outer or lower set turn downward, while those of the inner set form a close covering for the little flowers when not in bloom.

When about to bloom, these covering bracts spread apart and expose the crowded mass of tiny yellow flowers inside. Toward night the bracts close together but open again the next morning. In this manner the flower heads open during two or three successive days, after which they remain closed until the seeds are mature. From the first day of blossoming until the seeds ripen and the bracts open for them to escape, nine or ten days usually elapse.

Pollination of the Flower.—This consists in the transfer of the yellow powder (pollen) from the stamens of the flower to the stigma or tips of the pistil which produces the seed. Without this transfer of pollen no seeds would be produced. In the minute flowers of the dandelion head this process of pollination may take place in two ways. First, the powder-like pollen grains are pushed out of each little flower by the lengthening of the pistil during the process of blossoming. The two stigmas of each flower during this stage are closed in such a way that none of the pollen is apt to adhere to them from the stamens of their own flower. The crowded condition of the little flowers, however, almost insures the contact of the two stigmas, as they uncoil, with pollen from other flowers that are just opening.

The second method of pollination is by means of insects which visit the flowers and in crawling over them bring the pollen powder in contact with the stigmas that are ready to receive it. The common honey bee is prominent among such insects, while certain flower-visiting flies are capable of performing the same office.

The Seed.—Each minute flower of the blossom head produces one small, seed-like fruit, about one-eighth of an inch long. The top end is prolonged into a slender stalk nearly one-half an inch in length, with a tuft of spreading hairs at the apex. This little parachute not only enables the wind to readily scatter the seed, but it also causes the seed to drop end downward among the blades of grass. When thoroughly wet, these hairs readily mat

Fig. 5. Sprouts on dandelion roots cut at different depths. The left hand root was cut below the crown. All were taken from a lawn where the dandelions had been dug out seven weeks before.

together and cling to whatever object they are in contact with, thus permitting the seed to be at rest while germination takes place.

Germination of the Seed.—The seeds are ready to germinate almost as soon as they begin to leave the plant. Fifty seeds, just matured, were gathered June 22 and were put in moist filter paper on the following day. On June 28, twelve seeds had germinated, and by July 6 forty in all had sprouted. Fifteen days later seven more seeds germinated at one time, giving a total germination of 94 per cent. In this case there appear to have been two germination periods, the first covering 13 days and the last culminating at the end of 28 days.

In another experiment, made to determine how late in the season the plants can produce viable seed, 470 seeds were taken at random from several different plants on November 29. At this time the ground was frozen quite hard, although open, dry weather prevailed. Some of the blossom heads were not fully matured, which probably accounts for the low percentage of germination, 16 per cent at this time. It is evident, however, that some good seeds are being formed as late in the season as it is possible for blossoming to occur, and although these seeds are too late for germination at once, they will be on hand for early sprouting the next spring.

Fig. 6. How the dandelion root divides as it grows older. Left hand root one year old, right hand root three or more years old

In order to find out how soon after blossoming the flower heads were able to mature seed capable of germination when removed from the plant, the following experiment was carried on:

Eighteen flower heads, just opening for the first time, were picked and allowed to lie on the ground until wilted, after which they were taken indoors and allowed to become dry. Examination later showed that in no case had any seeds matured, although some of them had that appearance.

Thirty-six flower heads were marked with numbered slips of paper and careful records of them were kept during ten days.

Beginning with the fourth day, following the first opening of the blossoms, a few of the heads were picked each day during the remaining six days, at the end of which time all that were left had come to maturity. After being allowed to dry, seeds were taken from each head and examined carefully or submitted to a germination test.

RESULT OF GERMINATION TEST

Number of days after beginning of bloom when heads were picked	4	5	6	7	8	9
Number of heads examined	3	5	5	5	6	3
Highest percentage of germination from one head	0	0.7	0	5.0	16.6	25.0
Lowest percentage of germination from one head	0	0	0	0	0	8.3
Average percentage of germination	0	0.14	0	1.6	10.0	14.0

From this experiment it appears that at least seven days must elapse, after the first opening of the flower heads, before any but a negligible number of seeds mature sufficiently to germinate. This fact has an important bearing upon the control of the dandelion in lawns for the rapid increase of the plant is due largely to the seeds which are allowed to mature upon the premises. Most of these seeds drop upon the ground near the parent plants, especially during the quiet days, and when the lawn is being watered by the hose they are washed down in contact with the soil where the conditions for germination are most favorable. If all blossom heads, including those that have closed to ripen the seeds, are picked or cut off once a week, the seed crop will be practically prevented even though the blossom heads are left on the lawn.

NATURAL ENEMIES OF THE DANDELION

The dandelion, like most weeds, has no serious natural enemies capable of appreciably reducing its numbers or of holding it in check. Among insects are certain plant lice which sometimes infest the plants and cause them to appear unhealthy or may occasionally be so abundant as to kill the plants outright.

Fungous diseases of the dandelion, while not uncommon, seldom inflict serious damage to this host plant. One of the most common diseases of the dandelion is caused by a species of rust fungus (*Puccinia Taraxaci*) which produces numerous minute pustules of a dark brown color on affected leaves.

A species of mildew (*Sphaerotheca*) is also not uncommon upon the foliage of this plant, but the damage caused is slight. Another fungus (*Synchtyrium*) produces tiny swellings or galls upon the leaves of the dandelion which results in a partial stunting of the foliage without killing it.

Apparently the most important natural enemies of the dandelion are found among the seed-eating birds. Thus it is common to see quite large flocks of siskins, small, sparrow-like birds, feeding upon the maturing seeds of the dandelion, especially dur-

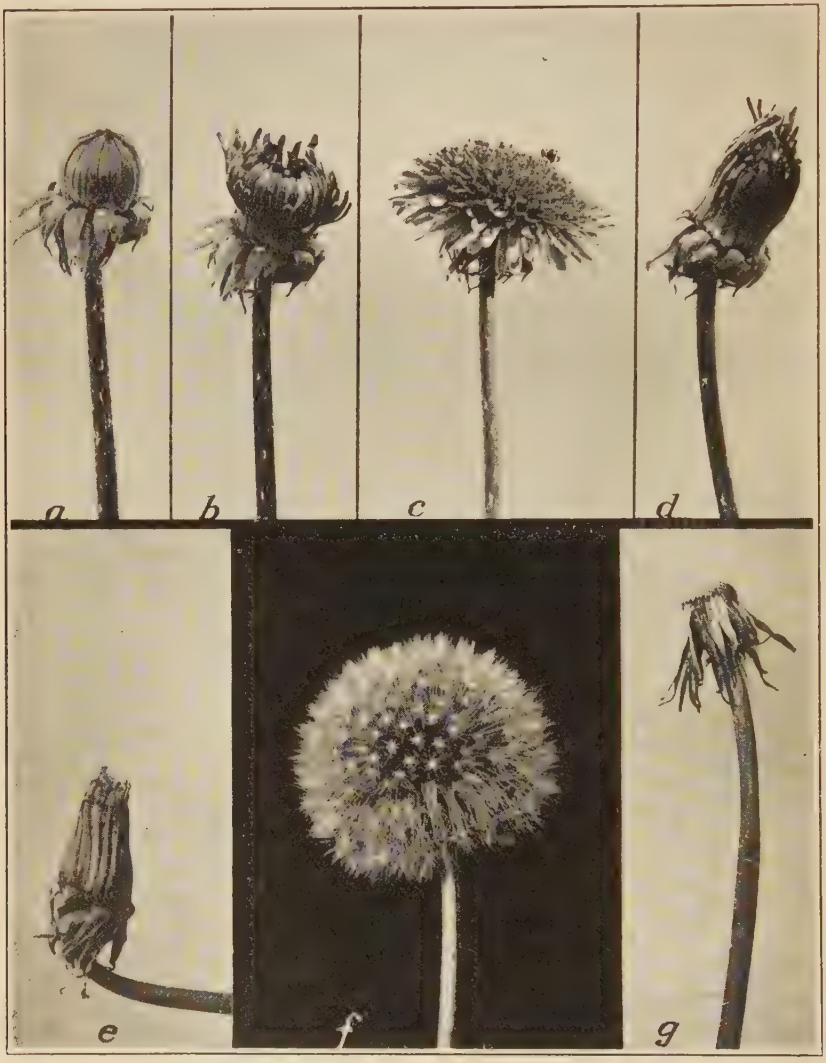


Fig. 7. A flower head photographed at different stages in its development. (a) The day before blooming. (b) Just opening for the first time. (c) In full bloom on the second day of opening and insect pollination being effected. (d) Closed at end of third day. (e) Closed and bent down while ripening the seed. Compare the shape in this condition with that of the bud stage (a). (f) Straightened up and fruiting on the ninth day after first blooming. (g) Tenth day; the "seeds" all gone.

ing the season of freest blooming. These little birds usually attack the closed heads, in which the seeds are nearly mature, by removing some of the bracts from one side, after which they pick out the seeds and devour them in large numbers. The common house finch and the goldfinch consume a great many dandelion seeds in the same manner, while even the despised English sparrow has been occasionally observed at the same good work.

EXPERIMENTS IN THE ERADICATION AND CONTROL OF DANDELIONS IN LAWNS

During several years experiments have been carried on by the writer at the State Agricultural College for the purpose of learning the most effective and cheapest methods of eradicating and controlling the dandelion in lawns. These experiments have included the means commonly employed for this purpose, such as digging and the use of gasoline, while particular attention has been given to the matter of spraying with iron sulphate.

The following records give the methods employed and the results of this series of experiments to the present time:

Experiments in 1909

A piece of old lawn, in which the dandelions were uniform and so thick as to nearly hide the soil, was selected on the College grounds. This was laid off into small plats of equal size and treated as follows, using commercial sulphate of iron, or "copperas", dissolved in water and applied with a bucket spray pump so as to thoroughly wet the foliage of every plant:

Plat No.	Strength of Solution	Date of Application	Result October 1
I....	20%	August 6, August 31, September 23	No dandelions to be found
II....	10%	August 6, August 31, September 23	Less than 1% of dandelions present
III....	5%	August 6, September 23	About 20% of dandelions present
IV....	2.5%	August 6, September 23	Dandelions injured to some extent

The first spray on Plats I and II caused the dandelion leaves to turn black and die, but new leaves were pushed out from the strongest and oldest plants in a few days. The grass was also somewhat blackened at first and throughout the experiment the color was a darker green than that on untreated areas. By the first of October all dandelions had completely disappeared from Plat I, while only two or three were to be found on Plat II. It is evident that a 15 per cent solution should be practically as effective as the 20 per cent for this purpose, and that three applications, the first as soon as the plants are in full leaf in spring, the second in about three weeks and the last in midsummer, should

prove effective in controlling this pest. Although the grass was very thin on the areas treated, it soon began to thicken, and by October 1 formed a fairly close sod. Nearly all of the white clover was killed by the two strongest solutions.

The contrast between the treated and untreated areas was especially marked during the period of active blooming the next spring, the clear sod of the treated plats being surrounded by a thickly scattered growth of dandelions in flower. This effect was noticeable during at least three seasons following the application of the spray.

Experiments in 1910

In the spring of this year three plats, each 10x20 feet, were laid off on the College campus and treated as follows: Plat I sprayed four times, using a 10-percent solution of iron sulphate; Plat II sprayed four times, using a 15-percent solution of iron sulphate, Plat III, check plat, unsprayed. The sprayings were applied April 25, May 5, May 17, and May 27, about one gallon of the solution being used for each 150 square feet of lawn at each application. The live plants on all three plats were counted the following spring, May 10, 1911, with the following results:

Number of Plat.....	I	II	III
Treatment	10% iron sulphate, 4 sprayings	15% iron sulphate, 4 sprayings	Check, untreated
Number of plants alive after one year.....	200	209	1,574
Percentage of live plants in terms of Plat III.....	6.32	6.60	100

According to the above, the weaker solution gave slightly better results than the stronger. This may be accounted for in part perhaps by the fact that the plants were apparently somewhat more numerous on Plats II and III than on I at the beginning of the experiment. The good effects of the sprayings on Plats I and II were apparent during at least three following seasons.

Experiments in 1915

During this year more varied experiments in the control of dandelions were conducted than before with special attention to the use of iron sulphate. A lawn of uniform character in which the dandelions had gained a considerable foothold was found and laid off into plats of 100 square feet each, the corners being marked by small wooden stakes driven into the ground, level with the surface. A chalk line was tightly stretched along the boundaries of the plats and the dandelions within each area were carefully counted, including all sizes. The following table gives the treatment accorded each plat, together with the results in percentage of plants killed:

METHODS USED AND RESULTS OBTAINED IN 1915

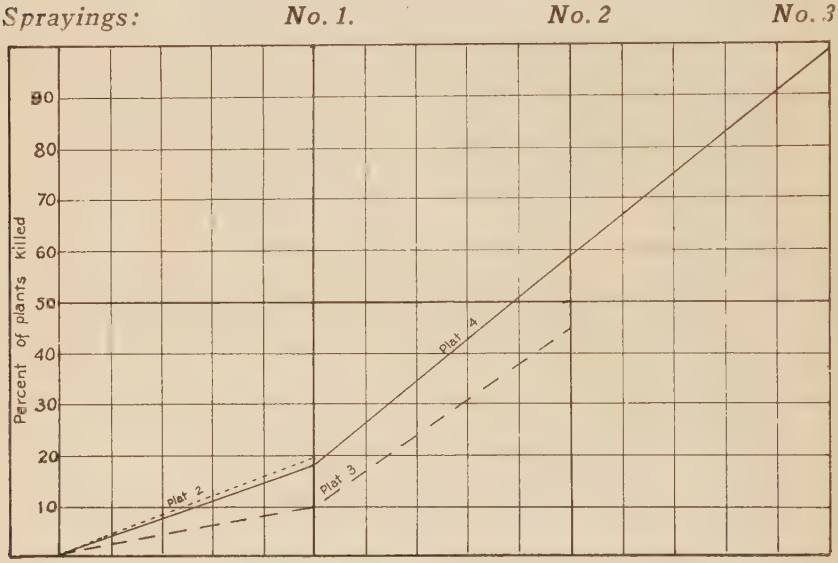
Plat No.	Treatment of Plat	Dates	Plants Number of		Percentage of Plants Killed	Cost of Treatment	Material Used	Labor, Minutes
			Before	After				
1	Check plat, untreated	—	659	—	—	—		—
2	Sprayed once with solution	July 6	859	696	19	$.04	1 gal.	4
3	Sprayed twice with solution	July 6 and 21	630	349	45	.08	2 gals.	8
4	Sprayed 3 times with solution	July 6 and 21 Aug. 5	913	10	98.9	.12	3 gals.	12
5	Check plat, untreated	—	1031	—	—			
6	Gasoline put on each plant	July 3 and 10	634	32	95	.25	0.33 gals.	55
7	Two applications of dry iron sulphate	July 13 and 28	649	—	80 Estimated	.15	4.75 lbs.	15
8	Check plat, untreated	—	520	—	—	—	—	—
9	All plants dug out	June 30	665	235	64.7	.40	—	120
10	One late spraying with iron sulphate solution	Sept. 21	650	233	64	.04	1 gal.	4

The solution of iron sulphate used was made by dissolving 1¼ pounds of the dry granular salt in each gallon of water, thus making approximately a 15-percent solution. The pump used was an ordinary bucket spray pump with an extra length of hose attached and with a three-foot stick wired to one side near the nozzle to serve as a handle in directing the spray (Fig. 12). In most cases two men worked together, one to operate the pump while the other held the nozzle.

The costs were determined upon an estimate of 20 cents per hour for labor and 2 cents per pound for granular iron sulphate, delivered in 100-pound bags. These figures, while true at the time of starting the experiments, are possibly somewhat low at the present time. The lawn was well sodded and was well cared for during the experiment. It was not allowed to suffer by drought and was clipped about once a week during the season of active growth. The low results following the first spraying of Plats II,

III, and IV, were due in part to uneven application of the spray. The original plants which survived the first two sprayings were found to be feebly sprouting and were thus easily killed by the third spraying on September 21, the original ten plants still alive on Plat IV were very feeble but were accompanied by a considerable number of new seedlings which had come in since the last spraying.

Plat III, when examined May 23, 1916, showed 112 plants capable of blooming while Plat IV had but six. Plat V, treated with gasoline, required a second application a few days after the first to kill plants missed the first time. While this treatment shows a high efficiency, it is relatively expensive, due to the cost



of gasoline, which was charged for at 25 cents a gallon. The gasoline was applied by means of an ordinary tin oil can, about one teaspoonful to a plant being used. A small spot of grass is killed out around each plant by this treatment, but in a few weeks' time this fills in again. When counted May 23, 1916, 173 plants were growing on the plat but of these only five were sufficiently large and vigorous to bloom, most of the remainder being evidently seedlings which had come in since the treatment.

In the case of Plat VI, the dry iron sulphate, in granular form, was sifted on by means of a tin can with perforated cover. The first application killed 28 per cent of the plants, while the sur-

vivors were much weakened. Some thinning out of the grass followed the two treatments of this plat.

Plat IX, when examined 28 days after digging, showed a few sprouts from dug plants, while numerous seedlings were showing, with leaves 1 to 3 inches long. The examination of May 23, 1916, showed 235 plants, which includes the seedlings that survived the winter.

Plat X was sprayed late in the year to determine what effect this might have as compared with that done early in the season. When examined May 18, 1916, the remaining plants, 233, were nearly all very small and weak, while hardly a dozen were strong enough to produce any bloom.

Fig. 8. Sectional view of dandelion head, showing the numerous little flowers (florets) of which it is composed. Those in the center have not yet opened. Twice natural size

Experiments in 1916

The experiments during this season were for the purpose of securing further data on the effects of digging and spraying the dandelion.

Plat I covered an area of 18 square feet and contained 92 plants, mostly of fair size, when dug May 13. The plants were dug to a depth of ½ to 3 inches, with the purpose of determining:

1. If plants dug in early spring will bloom during the latter part of the season.

2. The number of plants that fail to recover from the process.

None of the plants had bloomed by September 2, at which date they were counted and dug again. It was also found, at this date,

that an increase of 15 plants had taken place, consisting apparently of new seedlings together with the recovery of most of those first dug out. On May 10, 1917, there were 57 plants on the plot, including the smallest, all of which were somewhat inferior in size and vigor to those outside this area. This denotes a total reduction of about 47 per cent from the two diggings.

Plat II consisted of a strip 5x38 feet in a lawn from which the dandelions had been dug during the preceding May. The plants on this area, 302 in all, were dug again on September 23.

The area, when inspected May 15, 1917, showed a decrease of 105 (36) per cent, and those left were small and weak, with about

Fig. 9. (a) Four florets in different stages of blooming, taken from the same flower head. (b) Mature "seeds" with parachute of hairs. Twice natural size.

10 per cent able to produce bloom. The results of these two experiments seem to indicate the importance of digging in late summer and autumn, in addition to that in spring. The first or early digging prevents the ripening of seeds by the plant, while the later digging weakens them by causing new growth, at the expense of reserve food, late in the season, or kills them outright.

Plat III covered 190 square feet in the same lawn as Plat II. This area was sprayed September 23 with an 8-percent solution of iron sulphate. Inspection of this plat on May 15, 1917, showed an increased number of plants amounting to nearly 19 percent, consisting, evidently, of new seedlings. From this experiment it appears that one weak spraying is of little effect in controlling the weed, even when used late in the season.

Plat IV covered an area of about 120 square feet in a different location on the same lawn as the preceding plat. This was given

an application of a 12-percent iron sulphate solution on September 16, and an 8-percent solution applied October 10.

This plat, when inspected May 15, 1917, showed a decrease of 36 per cent in the number of plants at first present, while those left were weak and small with only about 10 percent able to produce a few under-sized flower heads. Apparently about 25 percent or 30 percent of young seedling plants had grown up and appeared in the last count. The results of this work compare favorably with that in 1915, Plat III, considering the weaker spray used in this case. Considerable injury to the grass resulted from the first application, which appears to have been due in part to the rather dry condition of the ground in this plat. Similar results have been noted under such conditions, in other cases. By June 1, 1917, the grass had entirely recovered on this plat.

GENERAL OBSERVATIONS

Spraying.—Weed control by means of chemicals, known as herbicides, has been practiced for a long time both in Europe and in this country. The chemicals that have been experimented with and employed for this purpose include common salt, copper sulphate or blue vitriol, iron sulphate or copperas, sodium nitrate, sodium arsenate, ammonium sulphate, potassium chloride, potassium sulphide, slaked lime, corrosive sublimate, carbolic acid, formaldehyde, coal tar creosote, gasoline and kerosene, or coal oil. While many of these are effective in killing weeds they are also destructive to other vegetation as well and are therefore unsuited for use on lawns or in fields where crops are grown.

A suitable herbicide to be used as a spray for eradicating weeds in lawns must be capable of killing the weedy plants without serious injury to the lawn grass. In the case of the dandelion, sulphate of iron or copperas has been found to be the most useful and practicable selective herbicide. Iron sulphate, unlike common salt, is not apt to produce an injurious cumulative effect upon the soil as the chemical becomes oxidized and combined with certain common constituents of our soils and is thereby rendered insoluble and inert. In fact the application of iron sulphate seems to stimulate a healthy growth of the grass, after its immediate effects are passed, so that the lawn appears of a darker green than before.

Strength of Solution.—Most of the work done elsewhere, especially in the spraying of grain fields for the control of wild mustard, has been done with a solution made by dissolving 100 pounds of the granular iron sulphate in a barrel, about 50 gallons, of water. Our own experiments seem to indicate that a somewhat weak-

er solution, made by dissolving the iron sulphate in water, at the rate of 1¼ pounds to a gallon, is practically as effective as this stronger solution, is less apt to injure the grass, and is a little cheaper.

Time and Frequency of Spraying.—From the experiments tried here it appears that slightly more effective results may be expected from late summer or mid-autumn treatment than earlier in the season. This is perhaps due in part to the fact that most

Fig. 10. Showing behavior of the flower heads on a plant in open lawn. The bloom is produced quite close to the ground with closed heads bent as low as possible during seed-ripening. In the fruiting stage the heads are lifted up by the straightening and lengthening of the flower stalk

of the young seedlings which start in the early summer can be killed by the later spraying and that the plants which do survive the treatment are much weakened too late in the season for complete recovery before going into the winter.

As to the number of applications, it is evident from all the tests here that at least three sprayings, properly performed, are necessary to eradicate the plant. Two thorough sprayings in autumn will greatly reduce the weed, however, and prevent a large

percentage of bloom the next season. It should be the aim, however, to entirely prevent the re-seeding of the lawn each season from plants permitted to go to seed upon the premises. Where neighboring lawns are badly neglected, spraying is necessary at least every alternate year together with some digging or other treatment in order to keep the pest under control. The sprayings, to be most effective, should be repeated as soon as the dandelions have partly recovered from the first treatment, an interval of about three weeks between sprayings having been found desirable. The plants should be allowed to put out new leaves, the time for the next spraying being due a little before the new foliage is fully grown. In this way the plants are forced to use up their reserve material in the root by growing a new set of leaves which are again destroyed before they are able to do much in the manufacture of a new food supply.

Application of the Spray.—There appears to be some relation between the method of applying the spray and its effectiveness. Thus, it has been found that better results are secured by using a fine, forcible spray, which drives the solution well into the crowns of the dandelions, than by sprinkling it on with a hand sprinkler. For this reason a good spray pump should be used, capable of producing a strong, spreading mist-like spray. For the small lawn, a good bucket pump with brass cylinder and fittings is desirable. The solution of iron sulphate shauld be made and used either in wooden or graniteware vessels, as it is apt to discolor and corrode iron surfaces, even though galvanized. For larger lawns, a spray pump attached to a barrel mounted on wheels forms the most serviceable outfit, while for large areas, such as parks, a power outfit, like those used for field or orchard spraying, is the most practicable.

It is desirable to cover every part of the lawn surface as evenly as possible, in order to hit any small plants that may not show plainly at the time of spraying. Where the plants are especially numerous, however, the spray may be applied more freely than elsewhere. One of the difficulties in applying the spray evenly over the whole surface may be largely overcome by moving the spray nozzle back and forth in one direction across the lawn and then going over it again at right angles to the first, using only half the total amount each time.

Effects of the Spray.—Observations upon the effects of the iron sulphate spray on the foliage of the dandelion were not made with a view to the physiological explanation of its action. The effectiveness of common salt as an herbicide is said to be due to

its power of absorbing moisture from the plant. Iron sulphate appears, in addition to this action, to produce a chemical effect upon the dandelion leaves whereby they turn black. The most pronounced effect appears to be due to the action of the chemical upon the green coloring matter (*chlorophyll*) of the leaf, whereby it is partly decomposed, a dark-colored material being left in the leaf as the result. It was noted that the application of the iron sulphate to dandelion foliage caused the milk or latex in the leaves and flower stalks to ooze out in drops, sometimes of considerable size, within half an hour. This phenomenon, while offering an interesting subject for study, has not been investigated sufficiently by the writer for an explanation. It appears to be due to the absorption of the iron salt by the cells of the leaves and flower stalks and the production of sufficient internal pressure ***(turgor)*** to rupture the cell walls and liberate the latex. It is possible, moreover, that a corrosive action upon the tissues of the leaf takes place which weakens or partly destroyes the cell walls which confine the latex of the plant. The effect is most rapid in warm weather when the spray becomes concentrated upon the surface of the plants by evaporation of the moisture and when the plants are full of the milky juice. Blackening and withering of the dandelion foliage, due to applications of iron sulphate, are hastened by direct sunlight. This was shown by densely shading a portion of a treated plant for three days. At the end of 9 hours the plants exposed to direct sunshine were blackened, while the shaded ones were only slightly discolored. At the end of three days, however, there was practically no difference in the blackening of the shaded and unshaded plants.

Fig. 11. Flower heads from which the ripening seeds have been removed and eaten by birds.

In order to secure the maximum effects of the iron sulphate spray, it is desirable to apply it during comparatively dry weather, altho in some of our experimental work a light shower a few hours after the application did not appear to decrease its effectiveness. It is advisable, however, that no irrigation be given the lawn within less than 24 or 36 hours after the spray is applied during clear weather and during cloudy weather this time should be

extended to 48 hours. Good care in the matter of irrigation and mowing the lawn should follow the spraying in order to encourage the growth of grass.

The iron sulphate spray causes a darkening of the lawn grass and may even kill a portion of the leaves in some cases. It was noted that where the ground was quite dry at the time of spraying the injury to the grass was much greater than where plenty of moisture was present. A good time to apply the spray is the day following rain or a thorough irrigation of the lawn. Under suitable conditions the grass will recover in a week or ten days and will usually show a darker green color throughout the remainder of the season than unsprayed lawns.

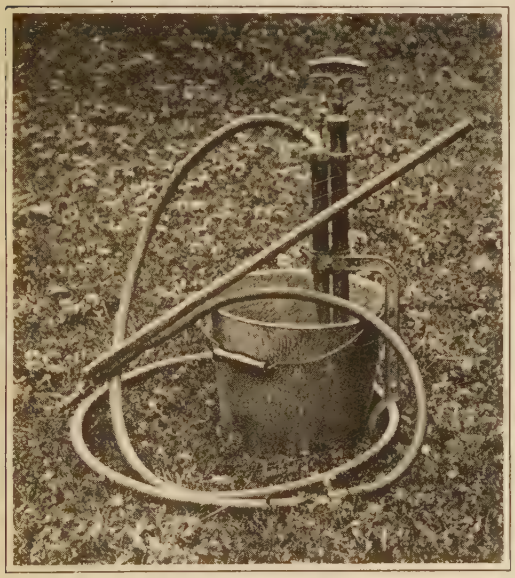


Fig. 12. A suitable outfit for spraying a small lawn.

The iron sulphate treatment may be expected to kill out most of the white clover in the lawn. In cases where the lawn consists largely of white clover it may appear that the spray has killed the grass, while in reality there may have been but little grass present at the start. Most lawns that are badly infested with dandelions are sure to have a poor stand of grass. In all such cases it is advisable to re-seed the lawn after the last spraying, using a garden rake or other tool to loosen up the surface of the soil so that the seed may germinate well.

Iron sulphate solutions will stain light-colored objects a rusty color and for this reason it should be applied carefully along sidewalks, curbings and foundation walls. It is desirable where extensive work is being done to protect such surfaces with boards, old canvas, or other covering during the application of the spray. The iron sulphate is not poisonous and no fears need be entertained in handling it, with the exception of its tendency to dis-

color or stain some objects, especially those that are light-colored or which contain compounds of tannin.

Amount Required.—In the experiments carried on by the writer it was found that 1 gallon of the solution of iron sulphate would cover 100 to 150 square feet of lawn surface. More of the spray was required to do a thorough job when the grass was high than after it had been recently cut, hence it is a matter of economy to mow the lawn just before each application.

Use of Dry Iron Sulphate.—This method of using the iron sulphate, while about equally effective with the spray, was found to be much more expensive than the latter, due to the larger amount required to secure equally good results. Injury to the grass is more apt to occur than with a spray. The granular iron sulphate can be readily applied by using a tin can or small covered pail with the bottom punched full of nail holes, which permits of its being used as a large shaker.

Fig. 13. Tools used by the writer in digging dandelions. The pocket-knife is employed principally as a makeshift when the other tools are not at hand. The right-hand implement, made from an old buggy spring, is the chief reliance for serious and effective work.

Gasoline, Kerosene and Creosote.—Gasoline forms a very effective herbicide for killing dandelions, but its cost is apt to be prohibitive except on small areas and where the plants are few in number. About one teaspoonful of the liquid applied in the center of the plant is usually sufficient, although large plants often require twice that amount. The treated plants soon wilt and in a day or two appear quite dead. In many cases the entire root will be found in a shriveled condition and can be pulled out of the ground.

The gasoline will also kill the grass around each treated plant, the spots often being two or three inches across. As the gasoline soon evaporates, the grass may re-occupy these spots after a few weeks' time, but where a great many plants are present, this injury becomes rather serious in the aggregate.

The cost of clearing a lawn from dandelions with this method varies greatly, being almost directly in proportion to the number of weeds present. It is a useful method to employ where the

plants are comparatively few and of good size. In the case of lawns containing many small plants, it is correspondingly expensive in time and material required in addition to the injury suffered by the lawn. Kerosene has been found about as effective as gasoline, and may be used in the same way. A large sized oil can forms a convenient means for applying the liquid.

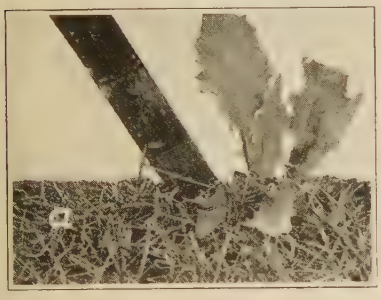


Fig. 14a. Taking out a dandelion with the right hand tool shown in Fig. 13., cutting the sod close to plant.

Coal tar creosote, such as is used in treating timber to make it last, is capable of doing good service as a herbicide. It is applied in the same manner as gasoline, but in smaller amounts, from one-fourth to one-half teaspoonful being enough for each plant of good size. Its effects appear to be most pronounced if the liquid is applied when the ground is rather dry.

Digging the Dandelion.—This is the most familiar and common method of combatting the dandelion in lawns. There are two general methods of digging. The first consists in cutting the root off and removing the severed part of the plant, while the lower portion of the root is left in the ground. This the common method of digging and varies from shallow to deep digging, the former being the prevalent practice. The second method of digging aims at the removal of the entire plant, including practically all of the root.

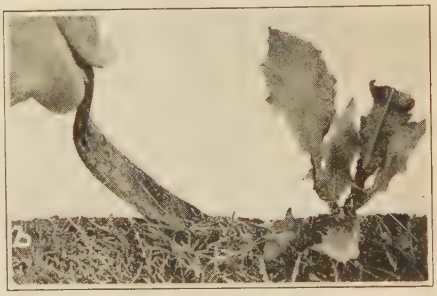


Fig. 14b. Inserting tool.

The chief advantages of digging are that it at once removes the offending weed from sight, it requires little or no outlay for special tools or material, and it can usually be done on a small place without other expense than the patience and time of the owner. Its disadvantages are that it fails to kill more than a small percentage of the plants, when performed in the usual way, unless repeated frequently; it is a slow and laborious task, and it cuts many small holes in the lawn. Our experiments indicate

that if dug out early in the season, by the first method, just before the plants mature seed, and again in autumn, the dandelion can be kept under excellent control, especially if the lawn does not become seeded heavily from outside areas.

Digging is useful, also, in connection with spraying in order to remove the few plants which may survive that treatment. It was found that plants cut off below the crown will sprout up again from the depth of even 4 inches. Plants thus dug, however, will not bloom again during that season, except possibly in a very few cases. This fact makes it possible to control seed production in plants on the premises, but of course does not hinder seeding from outside sources.

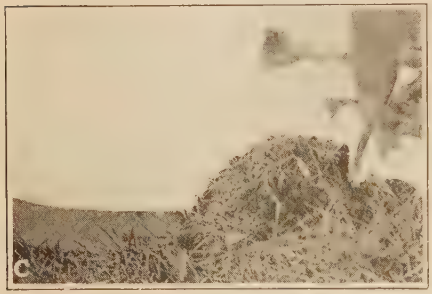


Fig. 14c. Prying up and pulling out plant.

Digging is commonly performed with a stiff-bladed knife, a spud, or a chisel. A cheap wood chisel with one-inch blade is a suitable tool for the work and permits of deeper cutting than a pocket knife. The writer has used the smallest leaf from an old buggy spring and has found it to be the most effective tool thus far tried for this purpose. One end was sharpened on a grindstone and the other was shortened and bent into a convenient handle in a blacksmith shop. With this tool the largest plants can be readily cut several inches below the surface and pried loose with two or three simple motions. It is not necessary to dig a hole in the sod, but the plants can usually easily be lifted out when loosened in this way. Having the lawn well watered, so that the soil is quite soft, facilitates the operation and in some cases the entire tap root will pull out of the ground, especially when they are pried up instead of being cut off underground.

Fig. 14d. The plant removed and the sod pressed back into place.

Digging by the second method, while not commonly employed on the small lawn, is entirely effective, as it permanently dis-

poses of each plant by removal of the whole root. This is the method employed by the gardeners in charge of the Denver City Parks, where it is practiced successfully over several hundred acres of public lawns. A special tool has been devised for this purpose which closely resembles one to be found on the market except that it is straight and of equal width throughout and is less deeply notched at the end. Being also stiffer, it is better adapted to prying the plants out of the ground. The dimensions of this tool are: Blade, 1 inch wide, ⅛ inch thick, 8 inches long, outside of the handle.

The most suitable time for taking dandelions out of the lawn with this tool is while the ground is quite soft, following a rain or an irrigation. The point of the tool is pushed into the soil about 4 inches away from the plant to be removed and at an angle of about 45 degrees. No attempt is made to cut the root but instead it is pried out by pushing downward on the handle of the tool. The plant is then pulled out by grasping it just below the crown, after which the sod is pressed back into place with the foot.

In lawns where the sod is thick and tough it is often desirable to first cut it open close to the plant with the point of the tool. This causes the sod to split open, when pried up, in such a way that the plant can be easily lifted out with the fingers.

The removal of dandelions by this method requires more time than by the common way of digging, but it is the most effective means of destroying the plants in one operation without the use of herbicides.

Deep digging, which removes only the upper part of the root, while not preventing the sprouting of the part left in the ground, is nevertheless advisable as it requires a longer time for sprouts to get to the light. This means delayed blooming and reduced vigor, while some of them may entirely fail to reach the surface.

Prevention of Seed Production.—On account of the fact that the spreading of the dandelion is almost wholly dependent upon seed, it is evident that the prevention of seeding is an important matter in the control of the weed. While it is usually impossible to prevent the going-to-seed of plants outside of one's own boundaries it should be done upon the premises. As previously noted, it has been found that at least seven days, after the first day of blossoming, are required for seeds to mature sufficiently to germinate. Thus, if all flower heads were removed once a week from the lawn, there would be no danger from this source. Mowing the lawn each week, especially during the period of profuse blooming, will take care of a great many flower heads except those which lie too close to the ground to be cut off by the mower. Those

which have already passed the early stages of bloom and have bent down to ripen their seeds are also apt to escape unless other means are taken to destroy them.

Hand picking is often employed and is very effective but tedious. A tool especially designed for gathering the flower heads of the dandelion, in all stages of development, has recently been put on the market. This tool consists of a rake with teeth which resemble those of a saw blade, except that they are longer, and it is used in the same manner as a rake. With this rake (Fig. ....) the young flower buds, the heads in bloom and the seed-ripening heads may all be gathered in one operation. Its thorough use over the lawn once a week should entirely prevent seed production on the premises, altho the plants are still left in the ground.

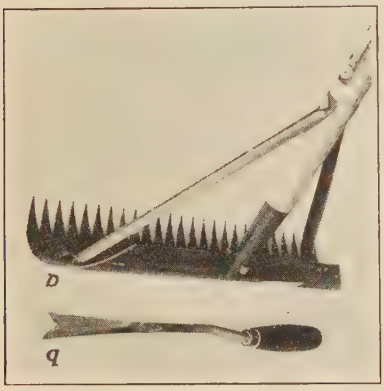


Fig. 15. (a) The Dandelian rake. It is used to remove the flower heads in the prevention of seed production. (b) A dandelion digger found on the market. Its chief defect is the thin blade, which does not permit of deep digging without bending.

Poultry versus Dandelions.—Most persons who have raised poultry are aware of the fact that chickens, ducks and geese are fond of the dandelion tops and will eat them in preference to grass. In one case under the writer's observation an area of 8 or 10 square rods of lawn is used each spring as a pasture for about forty or fifty young chickens. The grass is cut only a few times during the growing season, merely enough to keep it from going to seed. No dandelions are to be seen on this area, altho no attempt is made to destroy them. The chickens keep them and the white clover eaten down as fast as they appear, but do not seem to molest the grass, which forms a deep sod.

This suggests the feasibility of employing a light, portable yard which could be moved over the lawn during the months of April and May and would permit of utilizing the dandelions for growing chickens, ducklings or goslings. Side and back yards, which are often allowed to become badly infested with dandelions, could thus be made to yield considerable forage in raising the growing flock and at the same time be cleared of this weed for the remainder of the season.

Lawn Grass and Dandelions.—The foundation for most lawn mixtures is Kentucky Blue Grass, a plant which is capable, under

favorable conditions, of competing successfully with most other plants in occupying the soil. Blue Grass does best on strong deep clay loams with good drainage, but where there is always moisture present. On light sandy soils it is difficult to maintain a dense sod without the use of ample water and the application of fertilizers and winter mulch. Many lawns are started on poorly prepared ground, which often consists of the subsoil excavated in digging the cellar for the dwelling or which has had the surface soil entirely removed in grading. Or, in some cases, the foundation upon which a lawn is to be made is built up from a varied assortment of old mortar, bricks, rock fragments, coal ashes and dump-heap rubbish mingled with some earth and covered with a thin layer of top soil. A lawn which has been started on a suitable soil after deep and thorough preparation, using plenty of the best grade of lawn grass seed obtainable, should resist the encroachment of weeds and last for a long time without reseeding.

It is a matter of common observation that the presence of thin places and bare spots of ground in a lawn serve as invitations for the entrance of weeds. In some cases good results have been secured by occasional re-seeding of the lawn, especially where the grass has died out or become thin. Sometimes the temporary lack of water for irrigation in summer or the extreme dryness which occasionally prevails in winter cause the grass to die out in certain places. These areas should be well seeded again as soon as the damage is discovered the next spring in order to keep up a full stand of grass. In one case inspected, the lawn, which at first consisted principally of dandelions, had been quite well reclaimed by seeding thickly with blue grass and white clover seed raked into the surface of the soil but without other effort at removing the weeds.

One lawn which the writer has had under observation during several seasons has actually improved to such an extent that the dandelions have been greatly decreased in numbers and vigor simply by giving regular attention in the matter of watering and clipping the lawn. This lawn was established, however, on a fertile soil capable of producing heavy crops of alfalfa, sugar beets and grain.

In many cases it is difficult to maintain a good lawn on account of the soil being filled with the roots of shrubs and trees besides being shaded to such an extent that the grass cannot successfully compete with the more adaptable dandelion. When for any reason the lawn grass has become badly depleted and the ground covered with dandelions, it will often give better results to plow or spade up the ground, preferably in autumn, remove all dandelion roots and rubbish, and re-seed it the following spring

Fig. 16. Photographs of two alfalfa fields less than ten rods apart. Note the dandelions in the upper apparently crowding out the alfalfa, while in the lower none appear. The fields have been seeded about the same length of time, but the first has been injured by trampling and in other ways the alfalfa has been killed out, allowing the weeds to enter

after thorough preparation by deep tillage and fertilizing with decomposed manure.*

NO EASY, CERTAIN METHOD OF EXTERMINATION

It is evident from the foregoing that there is yet no easy, certain method known to the writer by which the dandelion may be exterminated and held in check for any considerable length of time. A beautiful area of velvety lawn, free from the cheerful golden blooms of dandelions in May, of their fluffy gray heads in June and of their ragged, mussy foliage throughout the season, tells of persistent, painstaking effort on the part of someone to keep it so. The very difficulties involved in maintaining a fine weed-free lawn will always distinguish the owner as a person of good taste and diligence, no matter what may be his financial rating.

THE DANDELION AS A FIELD WEED

Weeds are sometimes classified according to the habitat which they find best suited to their particular mode of life. Thus we have weeds of waste ground; weeds of lawns, pastures, and meadows; weeds of cultivated crops, and weeds of grain fields. The dandelion belongs to the first two classes and is not an important factor in the growing of grain and tilled crops. This is due to the fact that the dandelion is a low-growing plant which requires room to spread its foliage close to the ground and that it cannot spread laterally much underground. Furthermore, it does not produce seeds until the second year of its growth from seed and is therefore easily destroyed by cultivation before this occurs.

The dandelion has become an important field weed in some parts of Colorado, especially in native pasture lands of mountain valleys below 8,000 feet elevation. In such localities the dandelion, with its ability to grow where it is cold, often finds the soil moisture and the open spaces which it delights in and here it thrives wherever bare ground or thin spots among the native grasses occur.

When once established the dandelion is apt to remain and to take advantage of every opening that appears. In such cases there seems to be but little to recommend in combatting this weed, except to avoid over-grazing the pastures and to use the methods

* For those who desire to start a good lawn, the writer recommends the reading of an article on the subject by Samuel Parsons, Jr., in the American Cyclopedia of Horticulture.

of improving the stand of forage plants employed by the Federal Forest Service* in some regions.

These methods involve the following means: (1) Fencing and resting the land during parts of one season or for parts of several seasons, (2) rotation of pastures, (3) reducing the number of stock grazed on a given area, (4) reseeding the area with or without previous cultivation.

The seriousness of the dandelion as a weed in the alfalfa field is a matter which has elicited considerable discussion in this State. There are those who claim most emphatically that dandelions will crowd out alfalfa, while others, with equal positiveness, declare that they cannot. Alfalfa is doubtless our most persistent and dependable cultivated forage plant, and under favorable conditions it can compete successfully with almost any other plant classed as a weed. In fact, alfalfa is recommended as one of the best smother crops to be used in crowding out farm weeds.† In some cases, however, the alfalfa may not succeed well and may die out, thus opening the way for the less exacting weeds. The alfalfa may fail because of one or a combination of unfavorable factors. These may be :(1) Unfavorable climatic conditions which lead to winter killing, (2) unfavorable soil conditions, either due to chemical or physical composition or lack of proper moisture conditions, (3) improper treatment of the crop in its management on the farm, and (4) injuries caused by parasitic diseases, insect pests and rodents. The fact that alfalfa can hold its own against all weed encroachment, in many cases for long periods, is clear evidence that when weeds do appear to crowd it out there exists some one or more conditions unfavorable for its thrifty growth.

In a measure, alfalfa is capable of crowding itself out. Thus it has been found that, during the first few years, following a heavy seeding, there is a reduction in the number of plants in the stand amounting often to nearly two-thirds, without any decrease in the production of the crop. This thinning of the stand is the natural process by which the weaker plants are eliminated by the more vigorous ones, but it normally ceases when a balance has been established between the surviving plants. When, however, this thinning continues to such an extent that weeds like the dandelion

* Bentley, H. L. "Experiments In Range Improvements in Central Texas," Bur. Plant Indus. Bul. 13, 1902.
Cotton, J. S. "The Improvement of Mountain Meadows." Bur. Plant Indus. Bul. 127, 1908.
Forbes, R. H. "Range Improvement and Administration." U. S. D. A. Experiment Station Bul. 115, pp. 85-86, 1901.
Griffiths, David. "Forage Conditions and Problems in Eastern Washington, Eastern Oregon, Northeastern California and Northwestern Nevada." Bur. Plant Indus. Bul. 38, 1903.

† See Farmers' Bulletin 660, "Weeds: How to Control Them." U. S. D. A.

appear in considerable numbers, it indicates that the conditions are in some way unfavorable. The appearance of numerous weeds in the alfalfa, which seem to be crowding it out, calls for a careful study of the soil and moisture conditions, and the presence of diseases and injurious insects and animals and the system of management, to determine what corrective measures, if any, can be employed.

SUMMARY

1. The common dandelion is our most noticeable and persistent weed in lawns in Colorado. It sometimes becomes a bad weed in meadows, pastures and in alfalfa fields where the stand is becoming thin.

2. The plant gains entrance and spreads by means of its wind-wafted seed-like fruits. Irrigation water taken from ditches along which the weed grows plentifully may also carry the "seeds" onto the land. As the plant gets older, the tap root may split up into several strands by a natural process of division and thus produce large clumps. Any part of the root, when cut off and left in the soil, may sprout and produce a new plant by means of adventitious buds.

3. The dandelion plant does not produce blossoms and fruit during the first year from seed. Its most profuse period of bloom and seed is during May and June. About nine days elapse between the first opening of the flower heads and full maturity of the seeds. Only a very small percentage of the seeds are mature enough to germinate by the seventh day following first blooming of the flower head. Flower heads picked or cut off when in bloom and left to lie on the lawn will not produce mature seed, capable of germination.

4. The dandelion has no serious natural enemies capable of keeping it under control. Certain seed-eating birds consume large numbers of the ripening seeds and thereby reduce the number scattered.

5. The dandelion can be controlled in lawns by persistently employing one or a combination of the following methods:

(a) By establishing the lawn on a carefully prepared seed bed with the ***best*** grade of lawn grass seed obtainable. A mixture containing 10 per cent of white clover seed is desirable when quicker results are wanted in securing a soil cover. Dead spots and thin places in the sod of old lawns should be re-seeded each year to maintain as dense a growth as possible and thereby discourage the entrance and growth of weeds. Early spring is the best time for this renewal seeding.

Old lawns on poor soil, where much bare ground and weeds occur, will sometimes demand plowing or spading the soil, removing roots and rubbish and fertilizing well. This is preferably done in late autumn and should be followed the next spring by thoro harrowing or raking and the sowing of the best grade of lawn grass seed.

(b) By applying about one teaspoonful of gasoline or kerosene in the crown of each plant by means of an oil can. This may be done at any time during the growing season and is especially effective in killing the older and larger plants which would sprout up if cut off. Care should be taken to apply only enough to kill each plant, as an excess will cause dead spots in the lawn grass.

(c) By digging the dandelion plants as deeply as possible at least once each season, preferably in spring just before blooming. This will kill a fair percentage of the plants and will prevent those which sprout from blooming during the season. A second digging in autumn before the end of the growing season will destroy a still larger number and greatly weaken the survivors. Digging may be done in such a way as to remove the entire plant and thus destroy it at one operation. This is the method employed in some of our large city parks where the dandelion is controlled over large areas.

(d) By prevention of seed production of plants growing on the premises. This can be accomplished by early digging, the use of gasoline on individual plants, frequent clipping of the lawn and picking the flower heads while in bloom at least once a week, and by early spraying with a suitable herbicide.

(e) By spraying badly infested lawns at least three times at intervals of about two weeks, using a solution of iron sulphate in water, 1¼ pounds to the gallon. The most effective results have generally been secured in late summer. Apply the spray in the form of a fine, forcible mist which will drive the solution down into the crowns of the plants. Cloudy, damp weather is favorable if the application is not followed by rain within 12 to 24 hours. Use a spray pump with brass fittings and do not put the solution in galvanized iron, tin or iron vessels. All utensils should be thoroly rinsed with water after using and the working parts of the pump kept well oiled. Wear old clothing and gloves while applying the spray and avoid getting any of it on walks, curbings and foundations or other objects where a rusty stain would be objectionable.

(f) According to our experiments, the cheapest and most effective method of eradicating the dandelion from a lawn, when

labor costs are considerered, is by spraying with the iron sulphate solution.

(g) The dandelion cannot crowd out alfalfa where the latter is growing under favorable conditions, and under proper management, as shown by fields which successfully resist the encroachments of this weed. Where this appears to be the case, a careful study of conditions should be made in order to find out, if possible, the limiting cause. In most cases a proper system of crop rotation should be employed, which involves a period of cultivation.

COLORADO AGRICULTURAL COLLEGE
RESEARCH
SERVICE
EXTENSION
1879

Bulletin 237 March, 1918

The Agricultural Experiment Station

OF THE

Colorado Agricultural College

THE PROPERTIES OF COLORADO WHEAT

By W. P. HEADDEN

DEPT. OF AGR.

PUBLISHED BY THE EXPERIMENT STATION
FORT COLLINS, COLORADO
1918

The Colorado Agricultural College

FORT COLLINS, COLORADO

THE STATE BOARD OF AGRICULTURE

		Term Expires
HON. CHAS. PEARSON	Durango,	1919
HON. R. W. CORWIN	Pueblo,	1919
HON. A. A. EDWARDS, President	Fort Collins,	1921
MRS. J. B. BELFORD	Denver,	1921
HON. H. D. PARKER	Greeley,	1923
MRS. AGNES L. RIDDLE	Denver,	1923
HON. J. C. BELL	Montrose,	1925
HON. E. M. AMMONS	Denver,	1925

PRESIDENT CHAS. A. LORY,
GOVERNOR JULIUS C. GUNTER, } Ex-officio

L. M. TAYLOR, Secretary — CHAS. H. SHELDON, Treasurer

EXECUTIVE COMMITTEE

A. A. EDWARDS, Chairman

E. M. AMMONS — H. D. PARKER

OFFICERS OF THE EXPERIMENT STATION

CHAS A. LORY, M.S., L.L.D., D.Sc. ..... President
C. P. GILLETTE, M.S., D.Sc. ..... Director
LD CRAIN, B.M.E., M.M.E. ..... Vice Director
L. M. TAYLOR ..... Secretary
MABEL LEWIS ..... Executive Clerk

STATION STAFF

Agricultural Division

C. P. GILLETTE, M.S., D. Sc., Director ..... Entomologist
W. P. HEADDEN, A.M., Ph.D. ..... Chemist
G. H. GLOVER, M.S., D.V.M. ..... Veterinarian
W. G. SACKETT, B.S. ..... Bacteriologist
ALVIN KEZER, A.M. ..... Agronomist
G. E. MORTON, B.S.A., M.S. ..... Animal Husbandman
V. M. CONE, B.S., C.E., U. S. Irrigation Engineer ..... Irrigation Investigations
E. P. SANDSTEN, M.S., Ph.D. ..... Horticulturist
B. O. LONGYEAR, B.S. ..... Assistant in Forestry
I. E. NEWSOM, B.S., D.V.S. ..... Veterinary Pathologist
W. W. ROBBINS, M.A., Ph.D. ..... Botanist
INGA M. K. ALLISON, E.B. ..... Home Economics
DAVID D. GRAY, B.S.A., U. S. Expert-in-Charge ..... Horse Breeding
RALPH L. CROSMAN ..... Editor
R. E. TRIMBLE, B.S. ..... Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
EARL DOUGLASS, M.S. ..... Assistant in Chemistry
S. ARTHUR JOHNSON, M.S. ..... Assistant in Entomology
P. K. BLINN, B.S., Rocky Ford ..... Alfalfa Investigations
L. C. BRAGG ..... Assistant in Entomology
MIRIAM A. PALMER, M.A. ..... Delineator
J. W. ADAMS, B.S., Cheyenne Wells ..... Assistant in Agronomy, Dry Farming
RALPH L. PARSHALL, B.S. ..... Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
R. A. McGINTY, B.S. ..... Assistant in Horticulture
BREEZE BOYACK, B.A., M.S. ..... Assistant in Agronomy
CHAS. R. JONES, B.S. ..... Assistant in Entomology
GEO. M. LIST, B.S. ..... Assistant in Entomology
*CARL ROHWER, B.S., C.E. ..... Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
R. G. HEMPHILL, B.S. ..... Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
*THOMAS H. McCARTHY, B.S. ..... Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
CHAS. I. BRAY, B.S.A., M.S. ..... Assistant in Animal Husbandry
H. E. VASEY, A.M. ..... Assistant in Botany
J. T. COPELAND, B.S.A. ..... Assistant in Agronomy
I. C. HOFFMAN, M.S.A. ..... Assistant in Horticulture
T. E. LEIPER, B.S. ..... Assistant in Animal Husbandry
EVELYN G. HALLIDAY, B.S. ..... Assistant in Home Economics
THOMAS L. DOYLE ..... Assistant in Irrigation Investigations

Engineering Division

LD CRAIN, B.M.E., M.M.E., Chairman ..... Mechanical Engineering
E. B. HOUSE, B.S. (E.E.), M.S. ..... Civil and Irrigation Engineering
L. S. FOLTZ, B.S (E.E.)., M. S. ..... Electrical Engineering

*On leave of absence.

THE PROPERTIES OF COLORADO WHEAT

By
W. P. HEADDEN

This station has published four bulletins* as the result of its study of Colorado wheat. These bulletins have been written for the student of this subject rather than for the farmer of Colorado. In presenting this subject to students it was necessary to give a mass of details of so good as no interest to others than such as are not satisfied with the statement of general results. This bulletin is not written for that class of readers. All such readers are referred to the previous bulletins wherein they will find a great many details of the investigation.

GENERALLY BELIEVED THAT COLORADO WHEAT MAKES INFERIOR FLOUR

It has been a generally accepted statement among us that wheat grown in Colorado is "soft" and does not make as good flour as the wheat grown in many of the Northwestern States. The question why, has usually been answered by the statement that our wheat does not contain as much gluten as the harder wheats. It has been the belief of both bakers and housewives that Colorado flour yields less bread than Kansas or Minnesota flour, because, as has generally been accepted, the flour will not take up as much water in making a dough, which is a result of there being less gluten in it. These are the reasons that I have heard stated for the preference given to Minnesota and Kansas flours over our Colorado flour and for their very general use by bakers and our housewives in bread-making. The Colorado flour is credited with making an attractive, white, well-flavored loaf, but smaller and lacking, in some important respects, those superior qualities for which the Minnesota and Kansas flours are justly prized.

We assumed all of these statements, made concerning our wheat, to be correct; for instance, we assumed that the statement that a hard seed from Kansas or North Dakota produced a soft wheat when planted in Colorado and that this soft wheat produced a less desirable flour than the parent wheat. We proposed to inquire into the facts and, if we should find these statements

*Bulletins Nos.: 205, 208, 217, and 219.

correct, of which we had no doubt at the time, for we have a great deal of confidence in the common judgment of a community, we proposed to try to find out the reasons for them.

The subject itself pertaining to the causes for differences in the properties and composition of wheats is really an old one, and has been studied by so many very able men that our proposal to take up this question as it applies to Colorado wheat provoked a smile, but permission to undertake it was given, and the following pages present our endeavor to make our views and result known to the Colorado wheat grower.

CLIMATE AND SOIL IMPORTANT FACTORS

There are two big groups of factors concerned in the production of a crop of wheat. This much is very evident and agreed to by all parties. The first group comprises the climatic factors; the second the soil factors. In the first group we have all of those factors which we often express as weather, such as temperature, rainfall and winds. In the second group we have the actual content of the soil in plant food and the ratios in which these foods exist in the soil and the forms in which they may be present, i. e., whether the plant can take them up easily enough to produce the best results or not. We also have the mechanical and physical properties of the soil, its deportment toward moisture, whether it is retentive of it, whether it puddles, bakes and cracks or not. These are all things that the farmer knows when he comes to think of them.

OTHER FACTORS

There are still other things that he knows, one of which, for instance, is that a few, only three or four, wet, muggy, warm days, just before the wheat ripens, will practically spoil his crop. Many of us have seen heavy dews, or a few hours of fogginess, produce the same result, and we rightly believe that it was not the wet, nor the heat, nor the cloudiness in themselves that did the damage, but it was because rust developed under these conditions. The farmer knows that when the rust comes on his wheat that the grains of wheat will be shrunken and will not sell so well, in fact, will be inferior. This is an indirect result of unfavorable weather. If there were no rust plants growing in the country, and consequently no rust spores, ready to germinate, the warm muggy weather would probably do very little, or no harm at all. The weather in an indirect way may mean more than it does by its direct action, for the wheat plant itself, as well as the rust plant, will not grow if the weather be unfavorable. A hot, dry wind

may kill the wheat plant as quickly as a warm muggy spell, or the lack of ventilation in lodged grain may start an unwelcomed development of the rust fungus. The rust fungus is not the only hostile form of plant life whose development may depend upon the weather, but whose presence we are unable to observe under ordinary conditions. On the other hand, the soil may also contain beneficial organisms, whose development may be made more easy or more difficult by the weather conditions, and the good or bad influence of these factors upon the crop must be considered as an indirect effect of the climate.

These plants are not so unlike the wheat plants themselves, for they are not wholly independent of either the climate or the soil. The rust fungus happens to be an injurious parasite on the wheat plant, and its development seemingly depends, in an extreme measure, upon the weather and the condition of the wheat plant for its development in an injurious degree. On the other hand, our soil conditions may be unfavorable; for instance, in the case of peas, etc., they may be such that the little wart-like growths which are ordinarily present, on the roots of our peas, red clover and alfalfa may not appear and these plants will not do so well and will not yield satisfactory crops.

ALL FACTORS MUST BE CONSIDERED

So, if we separate soil and climate from one another or leave out these other factors, we make a mistake which will quite surely defeat us in trying to explain the facts with which we meet.

The climatic factors are not, as a rule, under our control. We cannot regulate the temperature nor control the winds, clouds and rains. If there is no rainfall, we can apply water, even in field culture, which of course is the only culture that we have in view. Practically all writers on this subject have attributed the greatest importance in determining the properties of the wheat to the supply of water. One writer on this subject points out that in Hungary they have, in the regions of light rainfall, small-grained, hard wheat which grows softer and larger in the grain as they go up into the hill and mountain countries, where the rainfall is greater, further, that in France, England, Holland, Denmark, and the Scandinavian countries, where they have a coastal climate with a heavy rainfall, the wheat is soft, with large plump grains. English writers in discussing the character of their wheats, attribute deficiencies, in this respect, to an excess of rainfall, rather than to a deficiency in the mean temperature of their country. These writers point out that the supply of plant food is usually sufficient. Our own writers almost without excep-

tion have attributed the greatest influence in determining the character of a wheat crop to the climate.

The two features of climate referred to mostly in this connection, are the temperature and moisture supply. The English writers referred to above express it in terms of rainfall and mean temperature. A German writer referring specifically to Colorado says:

"We shall have to remind the reader that the climate of the Colorado section is characterized by an extraordinary degree of dryness of the atmosphere and great daily variations of temperature. The advantages of the Colorado climate consist in the clearness of the sky, intense sunshine, and a light atmosphere favorable to evaporation."

The same author again says:

"I have referred previously to the fact that the cultivation of wheat in this zone is only possible under irrigation, but which, under the other favorable climatic conditions, yields extraordinary results, as it can be applied at exactly the opportune time. The high yield and weight per kernel is explicable only by this."

An American writer expresses himself in almost identical words, to-wit:

"Where irrigation is practiced in Colorado * * * ideal conditions for plant growth prevail, for there the sky is clear, the sunshine intense, the air dry. Therefore, if water can be supplied when the crops are in need of it, assimilation will go on at its best, and the production of organic substance will be all the more favored. The result will be a large crop of large-sized grain."

These statements represent very fairly the general views held in regard to the part played by the climate, more particularly, by water. If there be any doubt that this is the principal feature had in mind, the following sentences from the English authors remove it.

"Thus, the plant, which luxuriates in a comparatively dry soil and climate passed its whole existence under exactly opposite conditions; and the result was only what was to be expected."

In another place they say:

"It has, of course, long been known that an excess of wet is injurious to the wheat crop."

In passing we may add, that yellow-berry, a condition very frequently observed in Colorado wheat, has been held to be a result of our practice of irrigation, or is also an effect of water. The European writers also virtually maintain this; for instance, they attribute the character of the French, English, and Danish wheats to their moist climate, and the characteristics of these wheats are that the grains of the wheat are big, plump and mealy and are not small, hard, flinty and dark-colored.

RELATION OF WATER SUPPLY TO YIELD

This brings up possibly the most important practical question that we have to deal with in wheat growing, namely: What is the relation of the water supply to the yield and character of our wheat? The answer to this question is somewhat difficult to present, but for the sake of having a definite presentation of our answer we will assume that water has two sharply distinguishable effects, direct and indirect, and that these may vary with the manner of application. If we should have a long continued rainfall which actually changed the chemical composition of the whole plant and its product, the seed, we would consider it a direct effect. Such an effect is possible, but if the rain or moist spell chanced to come during a period of hot weather, with little wind, and the rust developed, as we know it will in Colorado, we would consider this an indirect effect of the wet and warm weather.

IRRIGATION AFTER WHEAT IS IN HEAD DOES NO GOOD

These different effects are actually produced and we cannot control these conditions. So far as the growers of wheat in Colorado are concerned, it would be a good thing if we had no rain at all from the time the wheat comes into head till after it is threshed, for water, applied after the wheat comes into full head, does no good and may be very dangerous, especially in the form of frequent light rains accompanied by warm, cloudy weather.

It is perfectly well understood that plants must have water in order to grow, and while some plants may thrive in a comparatively dry soil and climate, as the wheat plant is said to do, there is a period during which an amply sufficient supply is necessary for its best development and no abundance of supply, at some other time, will make up for a lack during this period; for this reason this is often spoken of as the critical period.

We did not attempt in our work to establish the limits of this period. Every man who has cultivated plants has learned that it is a general rule that plants which have been stunted, whatever the cause, will not produce as good plants as those that have been kept continuously in good growing condition, even though the cause of stunting may be wholly removed, as in the breaking of droughty conditions; a few varieties of plants may recover from such stunting, but most plants will not. The wheat plant needs an abundant, i.e., an amply sufficient, supply of moisture to keep it growing vigorously till it is well advanced in boot. If there should be any signs of a want of moisture previous to this time, it should be irrigated. If, however, there is no lack of moisture

up to this time, and the wheat is coming into head, some of it, perhaps, already in head, it should then receive a liberal irrigation, enough water to wet the land thoroughly. The quantity of water and the time necessary to get over the land will depend upon the moisture in the soil and its texture. But whether it takes little or much, the crop should be irrigated thoroughly at this time. The application of water much later than this is worse than labor lost, for it involves the risk of lodging and the accompanying dangers without compensating advantages.

We have the results of four series of experiments on this point in which 1, 2 and 3 feet of water were applied. The application of 1 foot of water in our series when the wheat was well up in the boot, produced as much wheat and straw as the application of 1 foot at this time and a second foot four weeks later. The second application produced no effect whatever upon the quantity or quality of the crop. This was true of the growing plants as well as of the matured crop. In the two other series the water applied, was 1, 2 and 3 feet, applications being made through the season at intervals of from 12 to 26 days. In this case there were slight differences in the crop in favor of the larger applications of water, but no differences in the character and composition of the wheat. So far as the application of irrigating water to wheat is concerned, no commensurate good is done if it is made materially later than the period of heading, at which time it must have an ample supply. It should have water previous to this if it shows distress. On the other hand, the application of water to the land up to within 15 days of ripening, exercises no influence upon the character and composition of the wheat.

IRRIGATION AND RAINFALL HAVE DIFFERENT EFFECTS

This appears to be in direct opposition to the view held, almost without exception, by writers on this subject previously referred to. Their statements, at least the most of them, are based upon the observed effects of a wet climate, a continued excessive supply in the form of rain, in which case the plants are kept wet nearly all of the time, either by the rain or the dews which accompany these conditions. Our statements pertain to the application of the water to the land while the plants themselves are dry, and the weather usually clear, with a strong, bright sunlight. This makes a big difference. We have never collected the dew from our wheat plants to see how much such water had dissolved out of the plant, but we have analyzed plants grown in a season of almost no rainfall and in one of very frequent rainfall and

very heavy dews. The plants during these two seasons received in the aggregate, the same amount of water, so that any differences in the effects can be attributed only to the differences in the manner of application. One might think that the condition of the plant at the time the water was applied had determined the effects observed. This does not seem to be the case, for the application of 5 inches of irrigating water every 8 or 10 days had no effect upon the composition of the wheat grown. While very much less water in the form of rainfall caused the production of plants with less nitrogen and less ash constituents and the wheat produced was of inferior quality which may have been mostly due to rust which developed very strongly under the conditions of that year. The rain water, without doubt, simply washes the substance out of the plants. We made an experiment to see whether water would actually wash out nitrogenous substances from the plants by simply putting cut-up plants in water, and it did. We already knew that water will wash out the ash constituents of both the plants and the ripe wheat grains. So, after all, it is no great wonder that a season of well distributed and high rainfall should produce results different from those produced by the same, or even a much larger amount of irrigating water applied to the soil.

These statements are true of all the varieties with which we have experimented. These include Dicklow Spring, Marquis, Defiance, Red Fife, Kubanka and Turkey Red. The number of experiments made to show the effect of the amount of irrigating water applied was 32.

These are the principal facts that our observations on the effect of the amount of irrigating water and the time of its application have shown, namely, that the last application of irrigating water should be made when the wheat is well in boot or early head. Whether an earlier application should be made will depend upon the season and can be judged by the condition of the plants. Water applied much later than this will do no good and may do harm.

The land may be kept wet up to within 15 days of ripening without affecting the composition of the wheat, but if the plant is kept wet by frequent rains, the composition of the grain will be affected, and if rust is induced, which will be while the plant is somewhat green, both the yield and the quality will be affected.

OBJECT OF INVESTIGATION TO DETERMINE WHY WHEAT IS SOFT

The object of our investigation has already been stated, namely, to discover, if possible, why our wheat is soft. The writers who have discussed the causes for the differences in the quality of wheats have agreed that the weather prevailing during the season, is the big factor in the problem, wet weather producing inferior wheat. We have just seen that there are reasons for this conclusion, but they do not hold good in our case, for our wheat has been considered as soft wheat though the seasons are dry. We have sections in which the farmers grow soft wheat where the average annual rainfall is less than 12 inches, and the amount that falls during the life of a crop of spring wheat, say from 108 to 130 days, is insufficient to grow the crop, even if it should fall at the very best time in the case of each individual field, which is, of course, not possible.

Some have claimed that irrigation produces soft wheat. If this were true, it would explain why our wheat has gotten the reputation of being soft, and would take the place of climate. We did not quite believe this in the beginning and have told in the preceding pages some of the facts that we have found in studying the effects of irrigation on the composition of the wheat plant and the grain produced.

METHODS OF DETERMINING WHETHER WHEAT IS HARD OR SOFT

We have repeated the assertion that our wheat is soft and that the flour made from it is not so good as flour made from harder wheat. It is a difficult matter to tell just what is meant by hard wheat and soft wheat. The people of the Kansas Experiment Station have suggested that we determine, by means of a proper machine, what weight it will take to crush an average grain of the wheat. If it takes less than a certain weight, they suggested that it be classed as soft; if it requires a greater weight than this, but less than another certain weight, they suggested that it be classed as medium; and the wheat requiring a still greater weight to crush it, should be classed as hard. This gives us a definite standard by which to judge, but it is a difficult matter to get the average grain of wheat. As a matter of fact we all apply this principle in a rough way when we crack grains of wheat between our teeth; if they crush with difficulty we say that the wheat is hard, if not, that it is soft and the judgment formed is about right.

There is another way that we judge whether a wheat is soft or hard. If the wheat is dark-colored, glassy, and more or less translucent, we say that it is hard; it looks flinty. If, on the other hand, it has a yellowish white, chalky or mealy appearance, we say that it is soft. Of the former, we say that it is rich in gluten, of the latter that it is poor in gluten; it is starchy. This is about as near as one can arrive at a definition of hard and soft wheat, but the distinction is really of a great deal of importance, for the flour yielded by hard wheat is more desirable for bread-making than that made from soft wheat.

There are differences in varieties in this respect; for instance, our Colorado Defiance is, at the very best, a soft wheat compared with Kubanka, a durum wheat, or with Turkey Red. This, however, is not the softness of which we set out to find the cause. It must be remembered that some grains of Defiance wheat are harder than other grains and the same is true of other varieties. Some grains of Kubanka are flinty and very hard, while others are mealy and much softer. Now it sometimes happens that all the grains are mealy and soft when they ought to be flinty and hard, and it is the cause of this that we have been trying to find out, and not why one variety is harder than another.

A few years ago spring wheat was grown almost exclusively and Defiance, a soft wheat, was our popular variety. Of late years we have been growing other varieties and more winter wheat, so that the wheat milled now may be harder than that previously milled, and the flour produced better. I make this statement in this connection, for I think that the reader should bear in mind the fact that the practices of the country have changed in regard to wheat growing of late years, whereas, the reputation of our wheat has not changed and what may have been true of our flour some years ago, may not be true now. The low estimate so generally put upon our flour some years ago may have been just, but may not be just at this time, and still that reputation will be passed along and be kept alive for a long time to come.

AMOUNT OF IRRIGATING WATER DID NOT AFFECT QUALITY

Let us return to the question why some grains of wheat, or a whole crop, may be yellow and soft and others amber-colored, flinty and hard. The amount of irrigating water applied not only did not produce such results, but did not seem to influence them either one way or the other in the experiments that we made, and the effect of rain was not to produce this peculiar condition. The reader will observe that this is stated as a matter of fact, that the

application of 3 acre-feet of water in the experiments given did not appear to have any influence upon this condition that 1 acre-foot did not have. I have seen this condition present to just as great an extent in the so-called dry-land wheat as in irrigated wheat.

THE EFFECTS OF PLANT FOOD

We endeavored to find out what the effects of the individual plant foods, usually considered necessary for the growth of crops, are. It is well established that the plant foods of first importance are only three in number and if these be present in the soil in sufficient quantities, the other necessary elements of plant food can be considered as also present in sufficient quantities. We know that this is true of practically all of our Colorado soils. The three important elements are potassium, phosphorus and nitrogen. Our soils are not excessively rich in phosphorus and total nitrogen. I say total nitrogen because there are two kinds of nitrogen, organic and inorganic, and we get these together in our ordinary analysis. So far as our present problem is concerned, we can consider the organic nitrogen as of no use to the wheat plant. The total nitrogen present in our soils is usually very moderate. Still our crops do not show by their color or the manner of their growth that there is any shortage of nitrogen. As our soil already contains enough plant food to grow good crops, the only way that we could study the effect of these foods on the plants and their seed, on the field scale, was to apply enough to exaggerate the effects of each one, and compare the results with a check plot, which received no fertilizer. In this manner we obtained a most definite answer to the question which we have stated, i. e., why some of our wheat is yellow and soft. This condition is quite frequently designated by the specific name yellow-berry.

INCREASE IN NITROGEN PRODUCES HARD WHEAT

We applied the nitrogen in the form of sodic nitrate, chile-saltpetre, and found that with the application of 250 pounds of this salt to the acre, put on at the time of planting, we changed the character of the wheat produced to a small-grained, flinty, hard wheat, with a decided increase in the amount of gluten over that grown without it. This was the answer to one side of our question, namely, how to produce hard wheat. The answer to the other part of the question, What makes the wheat yellow, mealy and soft? was just as plain, for the potash increased the yellow-berry very greatly in each of 45 different experiments.

EXCESS OF POTASH CAUSES YELLOW-BERRY

So here was the whole problem worked out in land sufficiently well supplied with inorganic nitrates, which furnish the nitrogen to the wheat plant, to grow big crops of mixed hard and soft wheat. If the potash be in excess, then we have yellow-berry. By this we mean that some grains of the wheat will be yellow, others will be partly yellow, while some may be wholly flinty and hard. This is the case with a great deal of the wheat grown in different parts of the State.

We increased the nitrates and obtained hard wheat. We applied more saltpetre than was necessary to produce a satisfactory result on our ground, but how much more than was needed to correct the excess of potash we have not determined, and it would do no one any good if we had determined this point, because the reader's land might need more or less than ours. The big thing for us was to find out the facts as to what makes the wheat yellow and soft, and what to put on the land to make it hard.

FALLOW CULTIVATION INCREASES NITROGEN

There are other ways to increase the inorganic nitrogen in the soil besides buying Chile-saltpetre at a high price. The best way in Colorado is to cultivate the land fallow. This both improves the condition of the soil and adds nitrogen to it, which is finally changed into the form in which the wheat plant can use it.

MANURE DOES NOT AFFECT COMPOSITION

In one series of experiments which we have recorded 16 loads of well rotted manure was applied to the acre but it had no perceptible effect upon the number of yellow grains in the wheat. The reason for this was that the nitrogen in the manure was present as organic nitrogen and the soil agencies were not able to convert this organic nitrogen into a usable form fast enough to affect the character of the wheat produced. The effect of this manure, 16 loads, upon the size of the crop, was to increase it by about 7 bushels of wheat and 600 pounds of straw to the acre; it did not affect the composition of the wheat at all. The biggest increase that we obtained from the application of Chile-saltpetre was about 4 bushels of wheat, but the composition of the wheat was changed, that is, the gluten was increased. Evidently our soil contained enough nitrates to produce about its maximum crop, so there was no great increase in crop, as is often observed as a result of the application of saltpetre.

The recorded observations of different experiments on the effects of farmyard manure are contradictory, some saying that it does and others saying that it does not affect the composition

of the wheat. Our record is that it does not change the composition of the wheat produced, and further, that the increase in the crop was very moderate indeed. The crops ranged from 17 to 30 bushels to the acre, so this was not due to the production of a great big crop on the unmanured plots that was hard to make any bigger.

The fact is that two experiments made in exactly the same manner on two different, perhaps very different pieces of land, may give very different results, and this is the explanation for the contradictory results in this case; besides, farmyard manure may be young or old, of one kind or another. We believe that the wheat plant can use practically only one form of nitrogen in building its tissues and this form is nitric acid which is present in the soil as nitrates. If this be true, then all of the organic nitrogen present in the manure must be changed into this form before it is of any use to the wheat plant. This change is called nitrification, and the ability of soils to bring this about varies greatly, and the effects of nitrogen applied to wheat land in the form of farmyard manure will vary just as this power of the land varies. This is why experiments with farmyard manure on wheat on different lands have given such different results.

With us the practice of cultivating fallow gives excellent results for two reasons: First, because the amount of nitrogen in the soil actualy increases by amounts as great as are involved in the different characters of the crops, and second, by the change of this organic nitrogen into a usable form for the wheat.

EXAMPLES OF RESULTS OF FALLOWING

When we have no bad weather or other accidents to interfer with the development of the wheat, it is perfectly proper to compare the gluten in two wheats as the measure of their quality, and likewise, as a measure of the nitrogen used by the plant, so if we compare the amount of the gluten in two samples of the same variety of wheat grown under equally favorable conditions of soil and climate, the one having the more liberal supply of usable nitrogen will contain the larger amount of gluten. The best illustration that I have of this is presented by two samples of Red Fife wheat grown on pieces of land separated by a roadway 16 feet wide. The land on the west side had been cultivated fallow, that on the east side had been cropped to oats the preceding year. These plots were planted to Red Fife wheat. That grown on the fallowed land was flinty and contained 17.14 percent of protein, while that grown on the cropped land was affected by yellow-berry and carried 12.93 percent protein. I also have a pair of samples of Marquis wheat, but they are not so thoroughly

comparable as the preceding pair given, still the samples grown on fallowed land contained 14.09 and that grown on cropped land 10.42 percent of protein, or, in general terms, gluten. With us, then, to cultivate the land fallow the year before it is planted to wheat helps wonderfully in increasing the hardness of our wheats. I have given the reason as being due to the accumulation of nitrogen, and its conversion into the form best suited for use by the wheat plant. If we had from 40 to 60 inches of rainfall, as they have in some states, the nitrogen might be washed out if no precautions were taken to prevent it, but with a rainfall of less than 15 inches per year, this does not make much difference.

When the potash does not produce yellow, spotted and mealy berries, it produces a distinctly lighter color in the wheat grains, which is easily recognized, also a marked plumpness, and the grains really crush easier than the flinty or dark colored grains grown in the same field. The yellow-berry grains crush more easily than the flinty grains picked out of the same sample. In the case of the Defiance, we found that it took 8 pounds more to crush the flinty grains than it took to crush the yellow-berry grains; in the case of the Kubanka it took 10 pounds more to crush the flinty than the yellow-berry grains. As the potash produces the yellow-berry and the light-colored wheat which is soft, we conclude that the presence of too large a proportion of this element is present in the soil. Of course, we may state it the other way, that as the addition of nitric acid or nitrates makes the grains flinty, there is too small a proportion of this element present in the soil to produce hard wheat. It makes no difference how we state it, the fact remains the same, i. e., to increase the nitric nitrogen in our soil tends to harden our wheat, without materially increasing the crop, and to increase the potash tends to soften it.

NITROGEN MAY BE WASHED FROM LAND BY EXCESSIVE RAINFALL OR IRRIGATION

The statement made about the possibility of the nitrates being washed out of the land by excessive rainfall was emphasized by English writers more than 30 years ago as the following sentences makes very plain:

"It has, of course, long been known that an excess of wet is injurious to the wheat crop, but it is only comparatively recently, that one, at least, of the material causes of the adverse influence has been made out; namely, the great loss of nitrogen carried off by drainage in the form of nitrates."

This is another manner, in addition to that already mentioned, in which rain may be bad for a wheat crop. Too heavy and too frequent irrigations might produce the same effect.

The application of 1 acre-foot of water on 12 June was not

sufficient to perceptibly modify the effects of 40 pounds of nitrogen applied in the form of Chile-saltpetre at the time of planting, and, as this amount of water is, under our usual conditions, sufficient to mature our wheat in the very best manner, there is no reason at all why such a thing as the washing out of the nitrates, due to water applied, should happen. I think that usually 1 acre-foot applied when the wheat is in boot or early head is about the maximum that will be found necessary.

Some writers have stated that wheat is softened by irrigating it. The statements just made show how this might be the case, but I think that it seldom happens in our practice that wheat is softened by over irrigation. It is, however, worth bearing in mind, that while water is indispensable, we can do harm by using too much of it.

CHIEF CAUSE OF SOFTENING IS EXCESS OF POTASH OVER NITROGEN

The only cause for the softening of our wheat, unless it be where subirrigation is practiced, is, I think, due to the large excess of potash over the nitric nitrogen present in our soil. This nitric nitrogen, then, is something that we should cultivate and preserve in our soils if we wish to grow good wheat. I have said "cultivate" for this is one of the things that we do when we cultivate our land fallow.

COLORADO WHEAT VARIES GREATLY IN COMPOSITION

Our wheat varies greatly in respect to its hardness. I have samples from some sections of the State that are as good wheat as we could possibly desire, and I have others that are as soft as wheat can be. The Defiance is a very popular spring wheat, but it is often an extremely soft wheat, though the grains are large and the yield is satisfactory. This latter statement has not been exemplified in my own experience. Red Fife and Kubanka have each yielded better than it for the 5 years that I have grown them side by side. Defiance wheat has not only failed to give me the yield, it has not had the quality of these others. The Kubanka is a durum wheat and it may be that I should not compare the Defiance with it, but this is not the case with the Red Fife. I have seen some samples of winter wheat which were very soft but the most of it is very good, hard wheat, and, as I believe, worth just as much as wheat grown anywhere. This lack of uniformity in the quality of our wheat is unfortunate, for it seems to be true that the soft wheat is not so desirable as the hard wheat,

but it is all Colorado wheat and the flour made is all Colorado flour, but it is not all equally good, very far from it.

I call to mind two samples of Turkey Red wheat grown on neighboring farms, in one all of the grains were narrow, glassy, and hard, in the other they were mostly yellow or partly yellow. The manager of the local mill went with me to see these wheats in the hope that I could tell him what made the difference in them. He said that he would willingly buy the hard wheat for he knew that he could make good flour out of it, but that he did not want to buy the yellow wheat because, if he mixed it with good wheat, he could not be sure that the flour would be up to the best standard. Now this wheat was grown from the same lot of seed and on two neighboring farms, and yet the crops produced were, in the judgment of this mill-manager, of very different quality, and he was entirely right in putting different values upon them.

ALL COLORADO FARMERS SHOULD BE GROWING BETTER WHEAT

While some of our wheat is very good it is not all good; on the other hand, while some of our wheat is very soft, a very great deal of it is hard. The hard wheat is richer in nitrogen, which is practically the same as saying richer in gluten, than the soft wheat and yields a better bread-making flour. In the first place it takes more water to make a bread-dough and consequently makes more pounds of dough. It may take 20 or 25 pounds more water to 100 pounds of flour. If we were making bread, even for a big family, we would appreciate this and we can not blame the baker for wanting this kind of flour. Many of our farmers are growing wheat that produces this kind of flour, and everybody ought to try to grow it and then they ought to get pay for this quality of wheat, but they are not all growing it. I understand that a difference of about 5 cents a hundred is sometimes made in favor of the hard wheat, and this is just.

Very many of the bakers, if not nearly all of them, in the larger towns of Colorado, claim to use, and I believe actually do use, Kansas flour for bread-making; at least they mix it with the better grades of Colorado flour. Some families that do their own baking use Kansas flour and think that they save money by doing it, because it makes more bread. I have heard this story now for thirty odd years and it must be true, at least they believe that it is true. I went to the largest bread-making establishment in Colorado and asked them what flour they used in bread-making. They said "Kansas flour"; but for other purposes they used Colorado

flour. I asked them why they did not use Colorado flour for bread-making. The reason given was definite, i. e., because it made less bread to the barrel of flour by from 30 to 40 loaves. Now these people were using a great many carloads of flour every month for making bread and this was a commercial fact, concerning which they were certainly not deceiving themselves. The difference in these flours corresponds to the wheats from which they were made. The hard wheats of Kansas produce good bread-making flours while the softer wheats of Colorado yield less desirable ones. This is not only true in respect to the amount of bread made, it is also true in regard to the quality of the bread itself.

COLORADO CAN PRODUCE FIRST-CLASS WHEAT

These statements may be, and I believe are, true of some Colorado flours but they certainly are not true of all Colorado flours. The best of our flours may not be as good as the very best Minnesota or Kansas flours, but of some of them it is true that they rank in real merit just as close to these very best samples as the other Minnesota or Kansas flours do. By the choosing of good varieties and proper care in the cultivation and care of the grain, Colorado can produce first-class wheat and flour so that the baker will have no excuse for using Kansas flour nor the miller for claiming that the wheat is low in gluten.

QUALITY OF COLORADO WHEAT SHOWN BY PROTEIN CONTENT

The relation between the composition of the wheat and the flour produced is quite intimate, so intimate that it is quite permissible in this presentation to speak of the wheat only, and assume that the statements made apply to the flour. This is true to such an extent that the amount of crude protein is justly taken as the measure of the quality of the wheat. The crude protein is estimated by multiplying the nitrogen found in the wheat by the factor 5.7. The factor 6.25 has been used in estimating the amount of crude protein in many of the older analyses of wheat. It is necessary to remember these factors in comparing the statements of the protein content of wheat. We could avoid this confusion by giving the total nitrogen instead of crude protein, but we wish to give the amount of protein as nearly as possible, for this is the substance in the wheat that contains the nitrogen, and corresponds nearly to the gluten present, which everyone associated with the quality of the flour.

Someone may wonder why we have two different factors for the same thing and if they can both be right. They are probably neither exactly right, but one is more nearly so than the other.

The explanation for the use of two factors in this case is simple. The average nitrogen content of proteid substances is 16.00 percent, so if we find the nitrogen in a substance that contains no other than proteid nitrogen, this is equal to 16/100 of this substance present, so we multiply the nitrogen found by 6.25. It has been found, however, by extended investigations that the proteids of wheat are richer in nitrogen than the average proteid; they contain about 17.5 percent instead of 16.0 per cent; so the factor is 5.7 instead of 6.25. This factor of course gives a lower figure for the proteids in wheat; for instance, the protein content of the average American wheat is given as 12.23 percent. This statement was made, using the old factor 6.25, and becomes 11.16 percent, using the smaller and more recent factor. These two statements are for the same wheat. The importance of this point is this; if the reader should chance to compare the proteid content of Minnesota, Kansas or Hungarian wheat with that of a Colorado wheat given in this bulletin and find 18.75 given for the percentage of protein in the Hungarian wheat and 17.10 for that in the Colorado wheat, he would feel satisfied that the foreign wheat, be it Minnesota, or Hungarian, was more than 1.5 percent richer in protein than the Colorado wheat, whereas they are supposed to have exactly the same amount of nitrigen, 3.0 per cent, and to be wheats of the same quality.

The average composition of whole wheat is given as follows:

	Domestic Wheat Percent	Foreign Wheat Percent
Moisture	10.62	11.47
Protein	11.16	11.02
Fat	1.77	1.78
Fibre	2.36	2.28
Ash	1.82	1.73
Carbohydrates (Diff)	72.27	71.72
Wet Gluten	26.46	25.36
Dry Gluten	10.31	9.82
Weight of 100 grains	3.866 grams	4.076 grams

The one substance in this analysis that is of the greatest interest to the general reader is the protein, for this is the substance that yields the gluten which shows the bread-making qualities of the wheat. The wet gluten and dry gluten simply show the following; the former how much this wheat-proteid weighs when it is combined with water, and the latter how much of the crude protein is recovered in this form. In the two analyses just given, 10/11 of all the protein in the wheat was recovered from the wheat by washing out the starch and other constituents. The two analyses given are average analyses, one of domestic and the other of foreign wheat. Of course many wheats contain more protein than is given in these analyses and all of those that contain

more than 11 percent belong to the higher grades of wheat. This is the principal thing that an analysis of wheat shows, so far as the farmer is concerned. This, however, is just what, in the next place, we want to show the Colorado farmer about our wheats, and to show him further how he can grow better wheat, and wheat which is more uniform in quality than we are growing.

First, however, we shall give him some idea of how our wheats vary in quality, and, as we have shown why we use the amount of crude protein in wheat as the measure of its quality and that the other details of the composition of wheat are not material for the farmer's understanding of the question with which he has to deal, we shall give only the crude protein, wet and dry gluten. While the ash and other constituents may be important from certain points of consideration, they do not play any big part in the questions interesting the wheat grower, and, besides, they will largely take care of themselves under our Colorado conditions. The only object in giving wet gluten and dry gluten is to show how much water the wheat proteids take up. Gluten washed out, as these glutens were, always contains some starch and other things, but we will not go further into these details.

GENERAL SAMPLES OF COLORADO WHEATS, TAKEN IN 1913-1914

SPRING WHEATS

Variety	Locality	Crude Protein Percent	Wet Gluten Percent	Dry Gluten Percent
Defiance	Ft. Collins	13.46	30.66	11.74
Defiance	LaJara	8.29	14.33	6.10
Defiance	Del Norte	8.05	13.73	5.44
Defiance	Ft. Collins	13.93	35.33	13.41
Defiance	Grand Junction	13.92	29.73	10.90
Defiance	Clifton	14.44	28.74	11.68
Defiance	Eckert	11.25	28.37	12.49
Defiance	Ft. Collins	14.92	23.30	12.89
Defiance	Ft. Collins	12.04	32.00	12.99
Marquis	Ft. Collins	16.00	38.63	15.06
Marquis	Ft. Collins	14.06	40.40	16.40
Red Fife	Ft. Collins	15.20	38.00	14.83
Red Fife	Ft. Collins	17.14	40.67	15.58
Red Fife	Ft. Collins	14.79	43.20	16.90
Kubanka	Limon	12.99	30.00	12.49
Kubanka	Ft. Collins	12.77	25.40	10.79

WINTER WHEAT

Variety	Locality	Crude Protein Percent	Wet Gluten Percent	Dry Gluten Percent
Turkey Red	Wellington	10.99	28.50	10.34
Turkey Red	Wray	10.14	20.53	7.87
Turkey Red	LaJara	8.22	16.07	6.42
Turkey Red	Las Animas	11.44	24.63	9.85
Turkey Red	Fruita	13.31	28.00	10.98
Turkey Red	Clifton	13.03	32.67	12.52
Turkey Red	Fruita	9.65	24.37	10.06
Turkey Red	Fruita	10.05	26.66	10.67

Variety	Locality	Crude Protein Percent	Wet Gluten Percent	Dry Gluten Percent
Turkey Red	Fruita	13.21	37.60	15.49
Kharkov	Ft. Collins	11.98	25.40	9.72
Kharkov	Ft. Collins	15.30	38.67	14.00
Jaroslov	Ft. Collins	15.97	40.73	15.04
Jaroslov	Ft. Collins	14.99	48.83	18.15
Red Cross	Fruita	14.15	28.30	11.13
Red Chaff	Eckert	10.05	21.53	8.57
Red Chaff	Eckert	8.04	17.63	7.20
Fultz Mediterranean	Ft. Collins	14.00	42.00	16.00
Fultz	Ft. Collins	16.33	42.23	14.96
Big Frame	Ft. Collins	16.25	42.50	14.63

These samples show that our wheat, whether spring or winter, varies in quality very greatly indeed even for the same variety. In collecting these samples we were surprised and disappointed in finding that the average miller, and the farmer too, took no interest in this matter and occasionally we found a man who demanded pay for the few pounds of wheat making a sample. A greater difficulty was to obtain reliable information concerning the conditions under which the samples were grown. The reasons for this were many; it was seldom possible for the millers to give them and the farmers were but little better able to do so, because they do not understand the things that we want to know about the soil, the weather, the irrigation, the crop grown on the land the previous year, and the treatment that they had given the land and crop. The great importance attaching to these data, made it evident that, so far as the problems that we were studying were concerned, general samples would not serve any good purpose, so we made no attempt to collect such after the first year.

The samples given, however, serve to show that the same variety of wheat grown on different land in the same general section of the State, Turkey Red for instance grown near Fruita, varied from 9.65 to 13.21 percent of crude protein. These samples were grown the same season and it is only from my personal knowledge of certain conditions which existed in these cases that it is possible to account for the difference in the amount of protein in the wheat. The difference was that there was more nitric nitrogen in one piece of land than in the other. These wheats were irrigated, probably once each. When we consider the Defiance we see that this may be a very good wheat or a very poor one when grown in different sections of the State; for instance, the Del Norte sample contained only 8.05 percent crude protein while a sample grown the same year at Fort Collins contained 14.92 percent, or almost twice as much; the dry gluten is twice as much and a little more. The season of 1913 was a good one for wheat in all sections of the State and yet we have these great differences

which are mostly due to the land on which the wheat was grown.

They further show that there are still greater differences between varieties. The highest protein percentage for the Defiance is 14.92, for Marquis 16.00 and for Red Fife 17.14. Of course these are all excellent samples, but the Red Fife is much better than the Defiance. The Kubanka, which is a maccaroni wheat, is not so rich in crude protein as one would expect; with us it is not an especially high protein wheat though it is a hard wheat.

We see the same variations in the amounts of protein in the winter wheats and these variations are largely due to the same causes, the principal one of which is the variation in the amount of nitric nitrogen in the soil.

SPRING WHEATS USED IN EXPERIMENT

It is the province of the agronomist to point out whether it is better to grow spring or winter wheat, and to determine the best varieties of these to be grown, but we chose spring wheats with which to experiment. We made this choice for the following reasons: First, The time from planting till harvest is short; second, The growing period is continuous; third, The spring wheats are known to be of excellent quality; fourth, Because, up to within a very few years, spring wheat was the principal wheat grown in the State.

The first fact enabled us to follow the effects of our fertilizers quite easily, the second removed the uncertainty of changes in both the soil and plants during the winter or resting months and the third feature promised us a bigger range of effects of fertilizers, or weather, on the amount of protein present in the grain. We chose three varieties, our Colorado Defiance because it has been our most popular wheat and I do not know but that it still is, the Red Fife because it is a dark-colored wheat of the very best repute in the northwest, and the Kubanka because it is probably the best of the durum wheats.

The reader already knows that the object of the investigation was to find out the reason for the softening of wheats in Colorado. We assumed that the general opinion held on this subject and in regard to the quality of our flour was correct on the principle that what is generally believed has its foundation in facts and is not prejudice created by a continued effort to depress the selling price of the grain. The general samples given, both those of spring and winter wheats, show that there are enough samples of poor wheat to give color to very bad stories about our wheat. There must be some cause for these poor wheats which probably have given rise

to this generally prevailing bad impression of our wheats and flours. The three varieties of spring wheat chosen for our experiments represent two of the hardest and our own Defiance, not only a soft wheat, but one which was originated here and has been grown in this section for 30 or more years and represents perfectly a Colorado product which from the beginning was adapted to Colorado conditions.

We were very fortunate the first year of our experiments, 1913, in having an ideal season, so that no unfavorable seasonal influence interfered with the quality of the crop. This was not the case in the succeeding three seasons, 1914, 1915 and 1916. So far as our 1916 experiments are concerned, we simply abandoned the large plots. The seasons of 1914 and 1915 favored a strong development of rust which made a big difference in the quality of the grain.

In 1913, as I have just said, the season was as nearly ideal for our experiments as we can ever expect a season to be. We had two hard wheats and one soft wheat. Our experiment could work both ways, to soften the two hard wheats or to harden the soft wheat.

The softening of wheat under Colorado conditions seemed to me to show that the usual explanations for this condition could not be true. I believed that it must be due to something in the soil or possibly to irrigation as some claimed, though I did not belive this latter, for I knew that our dry-land wheat, and dry land here means really dry land, not a country of 19 or more inches of rainfall, fairly well distributed, is often quite soft, or shows yellow-berry badly. For reasons which it will be well to leave out in this place, I thought that the key to the matter lay in the food supply furnished the plant. I could, in a measure, control this and the amount of water, but in regard to the weather, I had to take my chances. Concerning the irrigating water and its effects, I have already said that it may determine the size of the crop but not its quality, as our problem has to do with the quality alone, the question of water is wholly set aside.

There are only three plant foods, aside from water, which it is deemed in any case necessary to add to the soil. These are potash, phosphorus and nitrogen. I have stated on previous pages that nitrogen must be present as nitric nitrogen, i. e., in the form of some nitrate, in order to be taken up by the wheat plant. The land that was placed at my disposal, fortunately, did not need the addition of anything to produce the biggest crop for the season. So the addition of these plant foods would simply show the effects of the food or fertilizer applied upon the quality of the grain

by exaggerating the particular quality affected by it, and, as we planted both hard and soft wheat, we had two ways to observe these effects, namely, by the hardening of the soft wheat and the softening of the hard wheat. The results were all that we could have expected and as we repeated each experiment nine times that year, we might have taken the results as conclusive, but we did not. We have repeated them now for five years with the same results each year. In the bad years these effects were less satisfactory because so many things had a part in fixing the quality of the wheat. So we shall say nothing about any other than the 1913 crop. While I shall give the general composition of the three varieties, I shall not discuss them separately.

PRODUCED HARD AND SOFT WHEAT UNDER SAME SOIL AND MOISTURE CONDITIONS

In order to save labor and avoid confusion, I shall speak of "nitrogen," "phosphorus," and "potash" wheats to show which plant food was applied, and "check" wheat to show that nothing was added. When we threshed these different parcels, we could easily see that there were very great differences in the color of the wheats, also in the size of the grains, but we obtained no differences in the yields which were worth mentioning. I think that any farmer will agree with me that almost any two acres in a 20-acre field of wheat may differ in yield by 3 or 4 bushels, and unless the yields on 1/10-acre plots showed more of a difference than this, they would not be sure that it was the fertilizer applied that made the difference, unless this difference was made in the yield of every plot to which the fertilizer or plant food was applied. This was not true in our case, and even if the favorable differences found had been produced by the fertilizer, it cost so much to produce it that a man would be much better off without it. As I have said, the color of the wheat from the different plots varied just as the grains in some lots of wheat vary, some were darker, more glassy and harder than others. Here was the very thing that we were looking for; here was hard wheat and soft wheat grown during the same season on the same piece of land, which we had divided into 1/10 acre plots, and to which we had applied the same amounts of irrigating water. Our nitrate wheats were all harder, and potash wheats were all softer than the check wheats, while the phosphorus wheats were just like the check wheats.

There were no regular differences in the yields in favor of one or the other of the fertilizers and the yield from the check plots often had the advantage. All of our results showed in the quality of the wheat. The nitrogen had hardened the wheat; the

potash had softened it. We have found this to be the case every time in upwards of 90 experiments, which proves that the cause of our yellow-berry, which is an extreme case of softening, is due to the presence of potash in excess of nitric nitrogen in our soil.

The following analyses represent our own wheats grown in these experiments and show, I think, the real quality of Colorado spring wheats grown under favorable weather conditions. Each analysis given is the average of nine analyses made of different samples of the particular kind of wheat.

WHEATS GROWN WITHOUT THE APPLICATION OF NITRATES

Variety	Crude protein Percent	Wet gluten Percent	Dry gluten Percent
Defiance	11.66	23.79	9.77
Red Fife	12.63	27.78	11.25
Kubanka	12.53	25.91	10.68

WHEATS GROWN WITH THE APPLICATION OF NITRATES

Variety	Crude protein Percent	Wet gluten Percent	Dry gluten Percent
Defiance	13.94	30.43	12.15
Red Fife	14.86	32.78	12.98
Kubanka	14.18	31.24	12.56

These analyses present the clearest and best statement that I know of in regard to the quality of our spring wheats. All of the wheats produced without the application of the nitrates were soft to a greater or less degree and those produced with the application of the potash were affected to the greatest extent by yellow-berry, and in the cases of the Red Fife and Kubanka, showed lower crushing strengths. On the other hand, all of the wheats grown with the application of nitrates were free from yellow-berry. The grains were smaller, glassy, semi-translucent and sometimes more or less shrunken. They would be graded as hard wheats.

These analyses show that wheats grown with the application of nitric nitrogen are richer in crude protein, by about 2.0 percent, than the same variety grown under the same conditions of season and soil but without the application of nitrates. Further they show that both the wet and dry gluten are very materially higher than in the same varieties grown without the application of nitrates.

If these analyses be compared with the average given for the composition of whole wheat, it will be seen that our Defiance grown without the application of nitrates is just about an average wheat so far as the crude protein contained is concerned, but a trifle below the average in both the wet and dry gluten. The Red Fife and the Kubanka grown without the application of nitrates are fully up to the average for domestic wheat, which is higher than

the average for foreign wheat. All three of the varieties grown with the application of nitrates are well above the average, in fact, are very good indeed. If the reader will turn back to the table of general samples of winter wheat he will observe that only three of the 19 samples are much below the average for domestic wheats, while nine are much above it.

COMPARISON OF COLORADO AND MINNESOTA WHEATS

Of course the question which has been at the basis of all of this work is simply, What makes this difference? The general impression is that all of our wheat, when compared with Minnesota wheat for instance, is inferior in composition, that is, contains less gluten. This is not true, a great deal of our wheat is just as good and even better than Minnesota wheat. In 16 analyses of Minnesota wheats which I find in one of their bulletins the crude protein varies from 11.63 to 16.02 percent, and in 28 analyses that I find in another bulletin the crude protein in the wheat, which is about 1 percent more than is found in the flour, ranges from 11.17 to 15.75 percent. In some samples that I obtained from Minneapolis as samples of wheat which was on that market, marked Minnesota Spring No. 1, 2 and 3, I found:

	Crude protein	Wet gluten	Dry gluten
No. 1	12.81	24.67	9.88
No. 2	12.61	26.27	10.29
No. 3	12.20	24.73	9.62

Hard Winter Wheat from the same market gave,

	Crude protein	Wet gluten	Dry gluten
No. 2	11.22	21.73	8.64
No. 3	10.76	21.87	8.99

These samples were not as fine looking wheats as our own products and the analyses are just about average.

One thing to notice in these results is that they are more uniform than ours but the number of samples is smaller. We have some very low ones, our Red Chaff from Eckert carried only 8.04 percent crude protein and the Defiance sample from Del Norte 8.05 percent, whereas the Fultz from Fort Collins carried 16.33, and another sample of Red Fife 17.14 percent crude protein. These differences are very big though these samples were grown in good seasons, so that we cannot blame the weather, nor can we blame much of the difference to the variety, for while the Defiance is a soft wheat it is not always a poor wheat. This difference in the value of samples cannot but hurt the reputation and perhaps the market price of our whole crop. We can obviate this in so far as it is due to the land. We can, in the first place, plant varieties with a high protein content. The Marquis, for instance is, with

us, richer in protein than the Defiance. So is the Red Fife, and the latter, though it is a bearded wheat with an apparently much smaller head than the Defiance, is a much surer cropper, because, it is earlier, stiffer in the straw and withstands rust better. I have not grown the Marquis and this is the reason that I say nothing about it. With us the thing that we have to dread most of all in connection with the quality of our wheat is rust. Continued wet weather, which would keep all parts of the plant wet most of the time would without doubt give us poorer wheat than clear weather. It is not the amount of water that does the damage but the fact that the plants are wet almost all of the time, which either washes out material that should be stored in the plant and later in the grain, or prevents the plant from taking this material up from the soil. The fact is that plants kept wet most of the time while they are growing are poorer in those substances that make good grain than plants not kept wet. We may keep the ground wet and not make the grain poor, but if we keep the plants wet, that is another thing. The difference made by the water alone is not so very big though it is big enough to be a matter of regret. The biggest danger to which our crops are exposed is an attack of rust. When this is prevalent, the crop is very poor in quality, even if it is not badly shrunken. When the rust develops abundantly on our wheat, the nitrogen which makes the protein in the wheat, and with it the other constituents also, seems to be very largely stopped from going into the grain. When this happens just when the grains ought to fill out, they don't fill and we have shrunken wheat. The Defiance is late in ripening and is susceptible to rust. My own experience with it has been very unsatisfactory on this account. The season of 1913 was a very favorable one. That of 1915 was wetter, but the promise of a crop was good till within 15 days or so of harvest, when, due to rain, lodging of the wheat and high temperature, rust developed very abundantly.

The yield and the analyses of the wheat from the same plots treated in the same manner in the two years follow. The only difference in the two seasons was the development of the rust. The promise in 1915 up to this point was good.

The statement of the results shows for itself the differences.

DEFIANCE SECTION 1800, SEASON OF 1913

Fertilizer	Bushels per acre	Crude protein percent	Wet gluten percent	Dry gluten percent
Nitrogen	38.83	13.79	31.33	12.32
Phosphorus	39.50	12.01	24.50	9.85
Potassium	41.66	12.33	24.50	10.08
None	40.58	12.14	25.07	10.22

DEFIANCE SECTION 1800, SEASON OF 1915

Fertilizer	Bushels per acre	Crude protein percent	Wet gluten percent	Dry gluten percent
Nitrogen	10.83	10.72	27.17	10.71
Phosphorus	22.50	8.76	18.50	7.47
Potassium	25.33	8.44	20.00	7.99
None	19.50	9.00	18.70	7.37

These two crops were grown with the same amount of water. In 1913 we had 7 inches of rainfall during the life of the wheat and we applied 12 inches of water; in 1915 we applied 6 inches of water and had 13 inches of rainfall. In 1913 we had very little, we may say no rust; in 1915 our wheat was very badly rusted. The yield for the Defiance in 1915 was not quite one-half of that of 1913 and the quality was no good at all.

I have stated one of the objections to the Defiance to be its late ripening. A comparison of the above data with similar ones for the Red Fife may be instructive.

RED FIFE, SECTION 1800, SEASON OF 1913

Fertilizer	Bushels per acre	Crude protein percent	Wet gluten percent	Dry gluten percent
Nitrogen	39.91	14.91	32.20	12.84
Phosphorus	34.90	13.24	27.00	11.04
Potassium	33.90	13.81	27.20	11.07
None	33.16	14.43	28.83	11.55

RED FIFE, SECTION 1800, SEASON OF 1915

Fertilizer	Bushels per acre	Crude protein percent	Wet gluten percent	Dry gluten percent
Nitrogen	23.66	10.07	24.70	9.28
Phosphorus	33.00	8.01	18.00	7.27
Potassium	33.16	8.82	22.17	8.99
None	33.66	8.38	19.40	7.73

This variety matures about 10 days earlier than the Defiance. We find that the 1915 crop is only a little less in volume than that of 1913 but the quality is extremely poor, just about the same as that of the Defiance. The Kubanka showed the same effects as the Red Fife, but in a much less degree in regard to the wet and dry gluten. We had two bad conditions in the season of 1915. The plants were kept wet most of the time by a succession of light rains and by heavy dews, and rust developed very badly. Of course the rust would not have developed except for the moisture, but how bad things would have been had the rust not developed we cannot say. Judging, however, from results obtained through our observation of the movement of nitrogen in the plant, the more injurious condition was the rust.

The differences in the composition of the crops of 1913 and 1915 are no greater than the differences in the milling results. The crop of 1913 yielded much more flour and less bran. The Defiance yielded about 72.0 percent flour and 21 to 27 percent

bran in 1913, and from 64.0 to 66.0 per cent of flour and from 34.0 to 36.0 percent bran in 1915. The quality of the flour yielded by the 1913 crop was better than that of the 1915 crop.

COLORADO FLOUR COMPARED WITH OTHER FLOUR

Tests made on our flours in comparison with other flours bought in our market show our local flours to require from 57.06 to 68.0 percent of water to make a good bread-dough, Kansas flours 59. to 63., Minnesota flour 56. The size of the loaf produced compared favorably with the other flours, though it was a little smaller than the best Kansas that we tried. The flavor of the bread made from local flour is good and the color depends upon whether the flour is bleached or not.

To repeat some of the points of most interest.

BETTER COLORADO WHEATS ABOVE AVERAGE

The better wheats grown in Colorado, whether spring or winter, are very good wheats, far above the average in composition.

Some of our wheats grown in seasons producing in general a high quality of grain are poor in quality, due to lack of nitric nitrogen in the soil, which can be avoided. Other years we may have lower quality in our grain due to unfavorable weather and the prevalence of rust. The variety planted may be of much importance in this respect as a long-growing variety susceptible to the attack of this fungus, makes the loss more certain and serious.

BEST QUALITY OF WHEAT CAN BE PRODUCED IN COLORADO

There seems to be no reason why we should not produce more uniform wheat and of the very best quality. The flour made from our best wheats is as good as any flour and will make just as many and as big loaves of good bread as most other flours. The general impression seems to hold among us that wheat is wheat and it is all good so long as the miller buys it. If the flour is not good it is the miller's fault. This is not altogether true; the miller might spoil good wheat by his treatment of it, but when wheat is of poor quality when it goes into his bins he can not make it good. The grower should see to it that he grows good varieties on properly-cared-for land and that his good wheat is not injured by the weather in so far as he can avoid it.

Some of us think that it does not hurt wheat to lie on the ground in sheaf or to be wet in the shock; this is not true.

POOR REPUTATION OF COLORADO WHEAT UNDESERVED

Colorado wheat has among our bakers and people a rather indifferent reputation. This is wrong, for much of our wheat is A1 in every respect. Great improvement could be made by the exercise of a little more intelligent attention to these points: The variety planted, the condition of the land and the care of the crop after harvesting. These points are in the control of the farmer. The miller too, has his share in producing good flour but the Colorado farmer can produce a very good wheat if he has the will to do it.

RECAPITULATION

Some of the most important conclusions are as follows:

The better grades of Colorado wheat rank well with the wheats grown in Kansas and the Northwest.

When Colorado wheat is low in gluten, soft, it is due to its growing in a soil relatively low in available nitrogen—a condition that the farmer can remedy if he will.

A poor quality of grain sometimes results from an attack of rust, but not more frequently than in other states.

The Defiance is very susceptible to this disease and is late in maturing, increasing the chance of an attack. The growing period of the Red Fife is from 8 to 10 days shorter than that of the Defiance, has a stiffer straw and has proven less susceptible.

Flour made from the better grades of Colorado wheat, grown on ground rich in available nitrogen is as good as Minnesota or Kansas flour for bread-making. It produces as many loaves and the quality is as good.

The quality of the wheat varies a good deal with the variety. We find the Defiance the poorest of the varieties used in our experiments.

We have found that the available nitrogen can be greatly increased in our soil by cultivating it fallow the preceding season. This is brought about by the activity of micro-organisms. Early fall plowing is also very helpful.

The available nitrogen necessary to produce hard wheat may be added to the soil by growing alfalfa or clover and turning under the stubble.

The effects of subirrigation on the quality of wheat are small. Wheat should be well supplied with moisture till in early head, when it should have its last irrigation.

Water applied later than this does but little or no good and may do harm.

If the plants are kept wet by frequent rains and heavy dews the quality of the wheat is lowered.

Rust is the most dangerous enemy of high quality in wheat that we have.

Wheat should not be exposed to the weather after harvesting; the sheaves should not be left lying on the ground till threshed.

Bulletin 238 January, 1918

The Agricultural Experiment Station
OF THE
Colorado Agricultural College

CLEANED, TREATED AND TESTED SEED FOR COLORADO

W. W. ROBBINS, H. E. VASEY
and G. E. EGGINTON

I. Clean, Pure, Viable Seed: Its Need
II. Home Methods of Seed-Testing
III. Seed Treatment for the Prevention of Diseases
IV. The Colorado Pure Seed Law

PUBLISHED BY THE EXPERIMENT STATION
FORT COLLINS, COLORADO
1918

The Colorado Agricultural College

FORT COLLINS, COLORADO

THE STATE BOARD OF AGRICULTURE

		Term Expires
HON. CHAS. PEARSON	Durango,	1919
HON. R. W. CORWIN	Pueblo,	1919
HON. A. A. EDWARDS	Fort Collins,	1921
MRS. J. B. BELFORD	Denver,	1921
HON. H. D. PARKER	Greeley,	1923
MRS. AGNES L. RIDDLE	Denver,	1923
HON. J. C. BELL	Montrose,	1925
HON. E. M. AMMONS	Denver,	1925

PRESIDENT CHAS. A. LORY,
GOVERNOR JULIUS C. GUNTER, } *Ex-Officio*

L. M. TAYLOR, Secretary — CHAS. H. SHELDON, Treasurer

EXECUTIVE COMMITTEE

A. A. EDWARDS, *Chairman*

E. M. AMMONS — H. D. PARKER

OFFICERS OF THE EXPERIMENT STATION

CHAS. A. LORY, M.S., LL.D., D.Sc. — *President*
C. P. GILLETTE, M.S., D.Sc. — *Director*
L. M. TAYLOR — *Secretary*
MABEL LEWIS — *Executive Clerk*

STATION STAFF

C. P. GILLETTE, M.S., D.Sc., *Director* — Entomologist
W. P. HEADDEN, A.M., Ph.D. — Chemist
G. H. GLOVER, M.S., D.V.M. — Veterinarian
W. G. SACKETT, B.S. — Bacteriologist
ALVIN KEZER, A.M. — Agronomist
G. E. MORTON, B.S.A., M.S. — Animal Husbandman
E. B. HOUSE, B.S. (E.E.), M.S. — Irrigation Engineer
V. M. CONE, B.S., C.E., *U. S. Irrigation Engineer* — Irrigation Investigations
E. P. SANDSTEN, M.S., Ph.D. — Horticulturist
B. O. LONGYEAR, B.S. — Assistant Forester
J. E. NEWSOM, B.S., D.V.S. — Veterinary Pathologist
W. W. ROBBINS, M.A., Ph.D. — Botanist
INGA M. K. ALLISON, E.B. — Home Economics
DAVID D. GRAY, B.S.A., *U. S. Expert-in-charge* — Horse Breeding
Markets and Marketing
RALPH L. CROSMAN — Editor
R. E. TRIMBLE, B.S. — Assistant Irrigation Investigations
EARL DOUGLASS, M.S. — Assistant Chemist
S. ARTHUR JOHNSON, M.S. — Assistant Entomologist
P. K. BLINN, B.S., Rocky Ford — Alfalfa Investigations
L. C. BRAGG — Assistant in Entomology
MIRIAM A. PALMER, M.A. — Delineator
J. W. ADAMS, B.S., Cheyenne Wells — Agronomy Assistant, Dry Farming
RALPH L. PARSHALL, B.S. — Assistant Irrigation Investigations
R. A. McGINTY, B.S. — Assistant in Horticulture
BREEZE BOYACK, B.A., M.S. — Assistant in Agronomy
CHAS. R. JONES, B.S. — Assistant in Entomology
GEO. M. LIST, B.S. — Assistant in Entomology
JAS. D. BELL, B.S. — Assistant Irrigation Investigations
CARL ROHWER, B.S., C.E. — Assistant Irrigation Investigations
R. G. HEMPHILL, B.S. — Assistant Irrigation Investigations
THOMAS H. McCARTHY, B.S. — Assistant Irrigation Investigations
CHAS. I. BRAY, B.S.A., M.S. — Assistant Animal Husbandry
H. E. VASEY, A.M. — Assistant in Botany
J. T. COPELAND, B.S.A. — Assistant in Agronomy
T. E. LEIPER, B.S. — Assistant Animal Husbandman
I. C. HOFFMAN, M.S.A. — Assistant in Horticulture
EVELYN G. HALLIDAY, B.S. — Assistant in Home Economics
THOMAS L. DOYLE, — Assistant Irrigation Investigations

CLEANED, TREATED AND TESTED SEED FOR COLORADO

W. W. ROBBINS, H. E. VASEY and G. E. EGGINTON

I. CLEAN, PURE, VIABLE SEED—ITS NEED.

The main object of this Bulletin is to point out the great need of having all seed cleaned, treated and tested before it is planted. It urges the placing of clean, treated and tested seed in the soil.

This year there is going to be a scarcity of some kinds of seed. Therefore, it is all the more urgent that the seed we do plant be in the best condition possible when sown. We are not placing special emphasis here upon the planting of more seed so much as we are the use of seed of high quality. There being a seed scarcity, every effort should be made to raise the quality of the seed we have on hand. This can be done by extra care in cleaning and treating. By testing, we hope to find out and eliminate seeds of low quality, be in a position to advise recleaning when found necessary, and give data which will guide the planter of seed as to how much to sow per acre.

We must get the most out of the seed we have, the most out of the acreage we have, and the most out of the labor we expend. We must not have crop failures nor low yields this year through any negligence of our own—through any negligence to make the conditions of which we have control the very best. Weather is beyond our control, but we can see to it that the seed we place in the ground is of the very best quality obtainable, that the soil in which it is sown is in the very best condition for germination, and that the plants are properly cared for from youth to maturity, and harvested at the proper time, and in the correct manner.

It is disheartening to the farmer to prepare his field with the greatest care for sowing, expending much labor and valuable time of man and beast, and subjecting his machinery to wear and tear, to find that the seed sown does not germinate well, or that the crop is accompanied with a vigorous growth of weeds, which growth increases the labor expended in caring for the crop, decreases the yield, causes the farmer to suffer an unnecessary dockage at the mill, and contaminates his seed and soil for the following crop season. The acreage in such a year does not live up to its productive capacity.

Pure, Live Seed Helps to Make Big Crops.—Even the most fertile soil, the best seed bed and the most careful cultivation will be useless unless pure, live seeds are planted. It is safe to say that with the same acreage and with the same cultural methods, and with the same care in harvesting, the yields of the crops in Colorado can be increased 10% to 15% by simply giving *unusual attention to the use of pure, clean, sound and vigorous seed.* Poor seed is often the only cause of crop failure. Poor seed is largely responsible for weedy farms. Weed control will be useless unless more attention is given to the use of pure seed.

Is the seed purchased alive? Will it germinate vigorously? Is the seed purchased filled with dirt, chaff and the seeds of such noxious weeds as wild oats, dodder, bindweed, poverty weed, cheat, sow thistle, wild barley and others? These are questions which give the farmer much concern.

The grades of seed for seed purposes and the cost of the same should be largely determined by the percentage of live seeds they contain and by their percentage of purity.

Clearly, there is but one way to find out the true value of a lot of seeds, and that is to give it a thorough test and analysis. It is usually impossible to judge of the quality of seed even by careful examination of handful after handful. The outward appearance of the seed will give one little idea of the vitality of the germ inside. Moreover, there are a number of weed seeds which are often associated with and may be easily mistaken for certain field seeds. For example, the seeds of alfalfa, yellow trefoil, white and yellow sweet clover and dodder have very much the same appearance and may be very easily confused.

That good seed is one of the most important factors in crop production no one can deny. How to secure pure seed and how to make it possible to know whether the seed is reasonably pure or not is another question.

It should be unnecessary to emphasize the need of pure seed. Everyone knows, or should know, that poor seed is the worst of economy; that low-priced seed is often the poorest economy. One lot of poor seeds carrying noxious weeds has made many a farmer years of work in eradicating them. It is recognized that the heaviest tax on a farm is its weeds. We have probably seen cases where a single carload of seed infested with noxious weeds has wrought havoc in a whole community.

When seed is tested, one gains reliable knowledge of one more factor in crop production. The farmer is in search of knowledge of as many of these factors as possible. Every farmer should know how his seed tests before he places it in the soil. The amount to plant per acre depends largely upon the result of this test. In the

case of an extremely bad lot of seed, it would prevent a complete failure and the loss of labor and land.

A farmer several years ago planted twelve acres presumably to rape. His stand was a heavy, luxurious crop of wild mustard, one of our most noxious weeds. An analysis of the seed would have saved his labor and land and loss of the crop for that year.

High-priced seed is usually the cheapest seed. Someone has gone to the trouble to clean the seed, to remove from it various impurities such as dirt, stones, chaff, broken seeds and noxious weed seeds, and consequently a better price must be asked for such seed. However, we have seen low-priced seed with a quality as high as that of high-priced seed. *Testing determines the actual quality of the seed exposed for sale or intended for planting.*

Actual Planting Value of Seed.—The quantity of seed to plant per acre varies widely and is determined by a large number of different conditions. In this Bulletin emphasis will be placed upon the relation between quality of seed and the proper amount to plant per acre. This brings us to the consideration of the *actual value* of a lot of seed.

There are two chief factors in considering the quality of seed. *First, purity.* That is, its degree of freedom from sticks, stones, chaff, dirt, weed seed and other seeds. *Second, vitality.* That is, its power to germinate readily and produce vigorous sprouts. If both purity and vitality are high, the amount of seeds necessary to plant per acre in order to secure a heavy stand will be less than if either the purity or vitality, or both, are low.

The *actual planting value* of a lot of seed is secured by multiplying the percentage of purity by the percentage of germination of pure seed.

Let us illustrate with specific cases: Wheat of standard purity has a purity percentage of 99. Standard germination of wheat is 90% to 95%. Let us assume that the seed wheat is up to standard, with a germination of 93%. The actual planting value of this standard wheat will be 99 times 93, or approximately 92%. That is, on the basis of seed that contains no impurities and with every grain viable, we may expect to get 92% value from the seed. In other words, for every 100 pounds of seed sown, one would sow but 92 pounds of good seed.

Let us take a case now in which the germination is down to 90% and the purity down to 90%. This seed would not be considered hopelessly bad, but its actual planting value is only 81% as compared with 92% for seed giving a test considered standard. Let us take a case in which the yield from planting standard seed wheat is 40 bushels per acre. This year the value of an acre of $2.20 wheat would be $88.00. If we planted the seed with an 81% planting

value at the same rate per acre as we did that of the 92% value, the yield per acre would be 35.2 bushels. The value of this acre of wheat would be $77.44, a loss of $10.56 per acre. With 80 acres of wheat, this loss would amount to $844.80. But this does not represent the entire loss. By the use of seed low in purity, carrying weed seeds, weeds have been introduced into the field, which make cultivation more difficult, rob the crop plants of soil nutriment, possibly harbor insect and fungous pests, furnish a crop of seeds which infests the soil for another year and infests as well the crop seeds taken from that field.

Let us compare the planting value of high grade and low grade alfalfa seed. Alfalfa with a germination of 87% and purity of 98% may be considered standard quality. The actual planting value of this seed is (87x98) 87.2%. Let us suppose that it takes 10 pounds per acre of this seed at 22 cents per pound. The cost of the seed necessary to plant an acre will be $2.20. Seed with the same germination, but with a purity of 90% will have a planting value of (87 times 90) 78.3%. If 10 pounds of standard quality seed were used per acre, how much of the inferior quality of seed should be used in order to scatter on each square rod the same number of seeds per acre? It will require 10.9 pounds per acre which, if sold at the same price per pound as the high quality seed, would give an acre cost of $2.40. Upon the same basis, alfalfa seed with a germination of 60% and a purity of 90%, which is not unusual, will have a planting value of (60 times 90) 54% and will need to be seeded at the rate of 16 pounds per acre, which will give an acre-cost of $3.52.

These illustrations are taken to show the great necessity of using the best of seed; moreover, the great need of having seed tested before planting in order to have a guide as to how much seed to plant per acre. If the actual planting value is low, more seed will necessarily have to be planted per acre to secure a good stand than when a standard, high quality of seed is used.

Every farmer should make it a rule to test for himself, or have tested for him, all seed before it is planted. The farmer in the case above lost $844.80 on his 80 acres of wheat: most of this might have been avoided by using better quality of seed or by planting greater amounts per acre of the lower grade of wheat.

More emphasis should be placed upon the actual planting value of seed. This value is secured by multiplying the percentage of germination by the percentage of purity. It is only by making a test of the seed that we can know of its planting value.

It is far better to use some seed as feed rather than seed. If a germination test shows the seed to be of low viability, or if it is heavily infested with noxious weeds which are difficult of removal, surely such seed should be used for some other purpose than seeding.

Character of Impurities in Seed.—We should know more than the purity percentage of seed, however. Two lots of seed may both have a purity of 98%; in the one case the 2% of impurities may be largely dodder, a most pernicious and destructive weed; in the other case the 2% impurities may be made up of harmless inert matter such as broken sticks, gravel, etc. Again, a lot of seed with a purity of only 90% may be superior to one with 98%, having the same germinability, if the purity in the first case is of harmless material and that in the second is of noxious weed seeds. The purity reports as issued by the Colorado Seed Laboratory give, not only the percentage of purity, but the percentage of noxious weeds, the percentage of other seeds, the percentage of inert matter and the number per pound of each kind of noxious weed seeds. This is information that should be in the hands of every seller and purchaser of seed.

Seed True to Variety.—Care should be used to plant seed true to variety. Mixed seed results in a crop that is not uniform. The stand is uneven. The plants of the different varieties mature at different times. Consequently, there may be considerable loss from shattering or from immaturity.

If seed of a given kind (wheat, for example) from a number of growers is dumped into a bin elevator, it is sometimes the case that such a lot represents a mixture of varieties. There are many farmers in Colorado who are buying such mixtures of seed wheat. And, the rather prevalent practice of mixing strains of cereals is resulting in a positive loss to the State.

Extravagant Claims of Seed Promoters.—We need to be cautious of extravagant claims of seed promoters. From time to time varieties of wheat have been introduced on the market which are said to give yields of enormous crops, much above the ordinary. For other varieties it is claimed that but small amounts of seed need be planted per acre, and this claim is made to justify the exorbitant price for such seed. As a general proposition, it is advisable to use home grown seed that has been tried and found to give satisfactory yields when its purity and viability are high and when proper cultural methods are used, and the seed is acclimated.

Cleaning Seed.—The fanning mill should be made greater use of by farmers. There are a number of excellent kinds of fanning mills on the market, some of which are of such a price as to be within reach of individual growers. Many farmers are equipped with such mills. Occasionally, several farmers of a neighborhood join in the purchase of a fanning mill. With the small cereals the fanning mill will remove chaff, wild oats, light and shriveled seed, smut "balls" and many weed seeds, and thus secure a much larger percentage of plump, vigorous seeds.

It has been demonstrated that running seed grain once through the fanning mill will often result in an increase of from 2 to 5 bushels per acre.

The cleaning of seed can be done during the winter days when there is a let-up in farm work, and before the rush of spring work begins.

The Germination of the Seed.—The seed contains the germ or young plant, often surrounded by stored food material. This stored material will be used to nourish the young plant until it secures a foothold in the ground and is able to absorb water and has sent out leaves which enable it to make its own food.

Certain conditions are necessary for the germination of all seeds. These are as follows: (1) Water, (2) moderately high temperature, and (3) air (oxygen). If any one of these is lacking, the seeds will not germinate.

Hard Seeds.—Most grains have seed coats which permit the ready intake of water. It very often happens that the seeds of alfalfa, sweet clover and other legumes have seed coats which are almost impermeable to water. Such seeds are called "hard seeds." They will not grow readily when placed under perfect conditions for germination. Hard seeds are not necessarily poor seeds. Some of them will germinate in several weeks; some will remain in the ground for an indefinite period without germinating. It has been determined experimentally that on the average about one-third of the hard seeds will germinate in a reasonable time. Unhulled sweet clover seed may often have as much as 85% hard seed. Hulled sweet clover has a lower percentage of hard seed than the unhulled. Alfalfa seed will often have 20% to 25% hard seed.

It is claimed that a larger percentage of hard seeds is produced in dry climates or when ripening takes place under dry seasonal conditions than in moist climates or moist seasons.

The permeability of leguminous seeds can be increased by "scarifying"; that is, passing them through a machine that scratches the surface. The ordinary alfalfa huller is effective for this purpose, as is shown by the experiments of Harrington, who found that alfalfa grown under a variety of soil and climatic conditions had about 90% of hard seeds if hulled by hand, and only about 20% if hulled by machine.

Scarifying machines are on the market. One machine, known as the Ames Hulling and Scarifying Machine, which may be operated with a one-horse power motor, or a two-horse power gasoline engine, has a capacity of from 18 to 25 bushels of alfalfa or sweet clover seed an hour. Scarifying, or abrasion of the seed surface, is accomplished by blowing the seed over garnet paper. The Ohio Agricultural Experiment Station gives the following results from using this machine, with sweet clover seed:

Seed not scarified	30% germination
Seed scarified	87.6% germination

It is unwise to plant leguminous seeds with a high percentage of hard seed.

Temperature and Germination.—The temperature which is the most favorable to germination is not the same for the different kinds of seeds. Moreover, the highest temperature and the lowest temperature at which seeds germinate vary. For example, it is quite well known that cucumbers and melons require a higher temperature to germinate properly than wheat and barley and some other small cereals.

Cool season crops, such as peas, lettuce, radish, small cereals, etc., will germinate readily at 50° to 60° F., while corn, pumpkin, cucumber, egg plant, and other warm season crops require a temperature of 70° to 80° F., to give fairly rapid germination.

Oxygen and Germination.—All seeds require air (oxygen) in order to germinate. Seeds will not germinate when the soil is deprived of air. If seeds are planted too deep in heavy clay soil, or in a soil that is too wet, they are quite likely to have a poor supply of air and to germinate slowly.

Light and Germination.—A number of seeds germinate better in the light than in the darkness. The best known example of such a seed is Kentucky bluegrass.

Conditions Affecting the Vitality of Seed.—It is a common observation that when a lot of seeds is placed under the most favorable conditions for germination a number of them fail to germinate. Some seeds are quick to germinate and form strong, vigorous seedlings. Others sprout but slowly and the young plants are weak and sickly. The farmer wants seeds which have a power to germinate readily and produce vigirous sprouts. In other words, he wants seeds of high vitality.

There are many conditions which affect the vitality of seeds:

1. *Maturity.* Although seeds will often germinate when they are not fully ripe, the plants from such are usually weak and cannot withstand unfavorable conditions. Moreover, the yield from immature seeds is always lower than from properly matured seeds. Lack of maturity or low vitality in corn is usually indicated by soft ears, by any discoloration of the grain, especially at the tips, and by blisters on the skin. Immature corn quickly loses its germinating power.

2. *Age.* All seeds gradually lose their viability with the lapse of time. The rate at which they lose their viability depends upon the kind of seeds and upon the condition of storage. As a rule, seeds retain their viability longest under low and equable temperature and moisture conditions. Ordinary crop seeds lose their vitality rather quickly when stored under high temperatures and where the atmosphere is moist.

Seeds containing oil, such as corn and flax, lose their vitality much earlier than starch-bearing seeds. The seeds of legumes are noted for their great longevity. Some have been known to retain their viability for 150 to 250 years.

The seeds of many plants have a rest period. That is, they will germinate better after a period of rest than they will when first mature. This dormancy is more common among wild plants than among domesticated ones. For example, wild oat experiences a delay in its germination, seldom germinating the same year that it is formed; on the other hand, the seeds of cultivated oats will germinate the same year in which they are formed. The seeds of a number of weeds will lie in the ground for years in a dormant state. It has been shown that some seeds are still viable after thirty years burial in the soil. Among such are the seeds of pigweed, black mustard, shepherd's purse, common dock, green foxtail and evening primrose.

There is an old saying that one year of seeds means seven years of weeds. A crop of seeds is borne; some of them may germinate immediately if the conditions are favorable; others may remain dormant for a year or two, and still others may remain dormant for five or six or seven years. In cultivation the seeds may be buried to such a depth that they do not get enough oxygen to germinate. Consequently, they lie dormant in the soil. Later, perchance, they may be turned to the surface in plowing and brought under conditions favorable to their germination.

3. *Freezing.* Corn often suffers from freezing before the grain is thoroughly dry. The tissue of the grain is broken down by the freezing of the water in it. If the grain becomes thoroughly dried, it will withstand very low temperatures. Corn containing 13% moisture may be stored with safety in bins exposed to very low temperature.

Corn raised along its upper altitudinal limits in Colorado may quite frequently suffer from an early frost; and although the grain may have the appearance of being healthy in every respect, many of the germs may be killed or their vitality considerably reduced as a result of the freeze, although slight. Consequently, it is very essential that Colorado-grown corn be given a careful test for germination before planting. Where frost was known to have injured part of a crop, or there is any doubt about the viability of the seed, it is the safest plan to have germination tests made. If the test is low, and better seed is not obtainable, the deficiency can be made up by increasing the rate of planting. All seed corn, no matter what its source, should be carefully tested this year for germination.

Corn grown in Colorado in 1917, that has been tested to date at the Colorado Seed Laboratory, shows extremely wide variations in the percentage of germination, from almost zero to 95%.

4. The low vitality of seed may be due to the unfavorable conditions which prevail at the time the seeds are maturing. Most seeds mature best under dry atmospheric conditions.

5. The vitality of seeds depends largely upon the manner of curing.

6. Storage conditions affect in a very marked degree the vitality of seeds.

The following table gives the length of time seeds may be expected to retain their vitality under average storage conditions:

TABLE I.—AGE AND VITALITY OF SEED

Seed	Years
Alfalfa	6–8
Alsike clover	2
Asparagus	5
Beans	3
Beets	6
Brome grass	5
Cabbage	5
Carrots	4
Cauliflower	5
Celery	8
Corn, field	2
Corn, sweet	2
Cress	5
Crimson clover	1–2
Cucumbers	10
Egg plant	6
Endive	10
Kale	5
Kentucky bluegrass	1–2
Kohlrabi	5
Leeks	3
Lettuce	5
Millet	6
Muskmelon	5
Mustard	4
Okra	5
Onions	2–5
Orchard grass	2–3
Parsley	3
Parsnip	2
Peas	3
Pumpkin	5
Pepper	4
Radish	5
Red clover	6–8
Red top	6
Rhubarb	3
Salsify	2
Spinach	5
Squash	5
Timothy	6
Tomato	4
Turnip	5
Vetches	3
Watermelon	5
Wheat, oats, barley, rye, and other small grains	1-2
White clover	2

Under the dry climatic conditions of Colorado and other western states, many seeds may retain their vitality much longer than given in the above table.

From the above discussion it will be seen that there are many factors which affect the vitality of seed. In the first place, the vigor and longevity of seeds are specific, varietal characters, determined by heredity; and in the second place, the vigor and longevity of seeds are influenced markedly by the environmental conditions prevailing during the growth of the plant, particularly during the period of maturing, and to conditions which obtain while they are in storage.

These facts simply emphasize the urgent necessity of testing seeds before placing them in the soil.

Standards of Purity and Germination.—The following table shows the standards of purity and germination of a number of common garden and field seeds; it is taken from the Yearbook of the U. S. Department of Agriculture, 1896. These standards have no legal status; the Colorado Pure Seed Law sets no standard. The table is included to give one some idea of what is considered good seed, so that he may have a basis of comparison by which to judge of the quality of any lot of seed:

TABLE II.—STANDARDS OF PURITY AND GERMINATION

Seed	Purity %	Germination %
Alfalfa	98	85–90
Asparagus	99	80–85
Barley	99	90–95
Beans	99	90–95
Beet	99	150 sprouts from 100 balls
Bluegrass, Canada	90	45–50
Bluegrass, Kentucky	90	45–50
Brome grass	90	75–80
Buckwheat	99	90–95
Cabbage	99	90–95
Carrot	95	80–85
Cauliflower	99	80–85
Celery	98	60–65
Clover, alsike	95	75–80
Clover, crimson	98	85–90
Clover, red	98	85–90
Clover, white	95	75–80
Collard	99	90–95
Corn, field	99	90–95
Corn, sweet	99	85–90
Cotton	99	85–90
Cowpea	99	85–90
Cress	99	85–90
Cucumber	99	85–90
Egg plant	99	75–80
Fescue, meadow	95	85–90
Lettuce	99	85–90
Kafir corn	98	85–90
Melon, musk	99	85–90
Melon, water	99	85–90
Millet, common	99	85–90
Millet, hog (*Setaria italica*)	99	85–90
Millet, pearl (*Panicum miliaceum*)	99	85–90
Mustard	99	90–95
Oats	99	90–95
Okra	99	80–85
Onion	99	80–85
Parsley	99	70–75
Parsnip	95	70–75
Peas	99	93–98
Pumpkin	99	85–90
Radish	99	90–95
Rape	99	90–95
Rye	99	90–95
Salsify	98	75–80
Sorghum	98	85–90
Spinach	99	80–85
Spurry	99	85–90
Squash	99	85–90
Timothy	98	85–90
Tomato	98	85–90
Turnip	99	90–95
Tobacco	98	75–80
Wheat	99	90–95

II. HOME METHODS OF SEED TESTING.

The Purity Test.—Purity tests are beneficial and advisable from the standpoint of better yields made possible by definite knowledge of the quality and constituents of the lot of seed to be sown. Casual inspection of a lot of seed will reveal very few of the weed seeds present, especially when the lot under examination has been milled and the chaff, sticks, and smaller weed seeds removed. A carefully conducted purity test will, because of its thoroughness, result in the detection of all adulterants as well as unmilled weed seeds and inert matter. Take, for example, alfalfa containing a small amount of large-seeded alfalfa dodder. Not one buyer in ten will detect this undesirable seed because of its close resemblance in size and color to the alfalfa seed.

Each farmer before planting should know just what his lot of seed contains of weed seeds and inert matter such as broken seed, chaff and dirt.

When seed is home-grown there is no particular hurry about having a purity test made, and there is ample time to have tests of such seeds made at the Colorado Seed Laboratory, which is specially equipped to make very accurate analyses. When it is necessary to purchase seed from a seed company it may be advisable to make a purity test at home, for a home test means immediate returns and the farmer is able to take advantage of a choice lot of seed when it appears on the market, whereas a delay of several days in securing results from the state laboratory would mean loss of opportunity in securing the best seed before the stock has been entirely exhausted. The prospective buyer should ask for a representative sample of the seed offered for sale and satisfy himself as to the quality before purchasing. The large and reputable seed companies conduct a "buy on sample" business, and a purity test is therefore entirely possible.

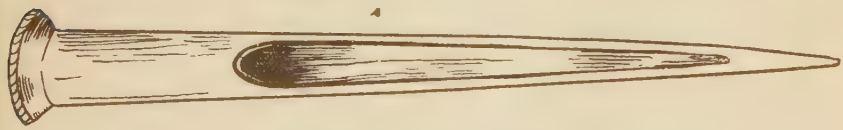


Fig. 1.—Seed trier which may be used in taking samples of the smaller seeds from sacks without opening the sacks.

Samples from home-threshed seed should be taken in such a way as to secure a representative sample. The ordinary metal seed sampler (Fig. 1) is very commonly used for sampling small seeds such as alfalfa, red clover and timothy in bags. The use of this sampler does away with opening each bag. When only one bag is to be sampled, small amounts should be taken from the top, middle and bottom of the sack. If more than five bags, samples should be taken from every fifth bag. The composite sample of one lot in any case should be thoroughly mixed in a receptacle so that there may be even distribution of weeds and dirt throughout the sample. The sample so mixed is known

as the test or trial sample. Of course, samples may be taken by hand from open bags, bins, etc.

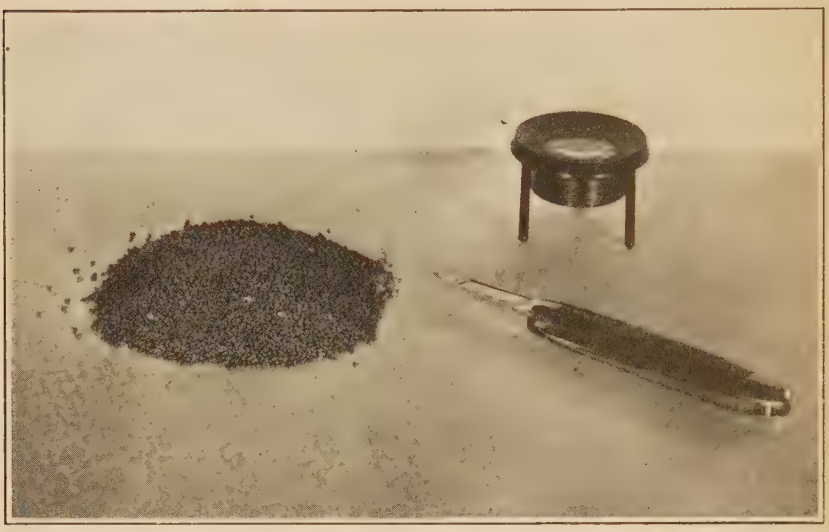


FIG. 2.—The seed to be tested as to purity is spread out on a sheet of paper. A knife and simple tripod lens are all the apparatus necessary to separate the seed into pure seed, weed seed and other crop seeds, and inert matter.

The first step in making a purity test is to spread the trial sample on a flat white surface, preferably cardboard over wood (Fig. 2). The necessary apparatus consists of tripod lens* and a knife or forceps for separating weeds, broken seed and inert matter from the seed. If the trial sample is too large, it may be divided and re-divided (Fig. 3) until the desired amount is obtained.

TABLE III.—THE APPROXIMATE AMOUNTS OF SEEDS TO TAKE FOR PURITY TESTS

Alfalfa, red clover, sweet clover	1-6 oz. (5 grams)
Timothy, alsike clover, white clover	1-16 oz. (2 grams)
Wheat, oats, barley, rye, buckwheat	1 oz. (28 grams)
Brome grass	1-10 oz. (3 grams)
Bluegrass, red top, Bermuda grass	1-28 oz. (1 gram)

Accurate scales or balances are seldom accessible to the farmer and for the majority it will be necessary to roughly estimate the percentage of foreign material. (In U. S. D. A. Farmer's Bulletin No. 428, T. H. Hillman has described a simple weighing device which should give fairly accurate results.)

In making a home purity test some knowledge of weed seeds is necessary. For the purpose of determining the unknown weed seeds,

*Tripod, lens and forceps are obtainable at any drug store.

the Colorado Seed Laboratory has prepared a collection of the most common weed seeds* (Fig. 4). By means of this collection the farmer can easily distinguish seeds of the common weeds.

After the separation or purity test is complete the resulting divisions will consist of pure seed in one pile, dirt, chaff and broken seed or other inert matter in the second pile, and weed seeds or other seeds in the third. The percentage of purity can be accurately determined when scales are available or roughly estimated if there are no scales to be had. Unknown seeds which do not occur in the authentic collection may be sent to the Colorado Seed Laboratory for identification.

FIG. 3.—Showing method of dividing original purity sample in order to obtain the proper amount for purity analysis. This method of dividing eliminates any tendency of the individual to select either good or bad seed for analysis.

Much has been written regarding home purity tests, but there is still much doubt as to the accuracy of such tests even when good scales are obtainable. There is oftentimes marked variation in purity tests made by experts using highly specialized apparatus, so it is obvious that a *rough* estimate or the use of even an ordinary scale would mean wide variation—far greater than the usual 2% allowed in the seed laws of the several states. Emphasis should be placed upon the ability of the Seed Laboratory to give the farmer that which he cannot afford to obtain for himself—the knowledge of highly trained experts and the use of specialized apparatus, which make for accuracy

Germination Tests.—Germination tests can be made by anyone, if the correct method is followed and care is exercised. For germination, all seeds require heat, air and moisture.

It has been found after many years of experiment that different crop seeds require different seed bed conditions for the most accurate

*Each collection case contains 24 different weed seeds and may be purchased from the Seed Laboratory at the cost of preparing—75c.

results in germination. The seed beds most commonly used are blotters, strips of Canton flannel, sand, soil and sawdust. The last three named are used in either flats or pots. The kind of seed bed to use depends upon the size of seed and variety. The large seeds require more moisture than the smaller seeds, and blotting paper would not supply a sufficient amount, whereas Canton flannel would hold too

FIG. 4.—Weed seed set: This collection of 24 different common weed seeds may be purchased from The Colorado Seed Laboratory at cost price of 75 cents.

great a supply for the smaller seeds. In making germination tests care should be taken to keep the blotters and cloths moist, but not *saturated* or *dripping*.

The following table will serve as a guide in refcrence to seed beds, temperature, and duration of test:

TABLE IV.—SEED BED, TEMPERATURE AND DURATION OF TESTS.—(See Note)

Kind of Seed	Seed Bed	Temperature Fahrenheit	Day for Making Germination Report	
			Preliminary	Final
Field Crops:				
Barley	B	68	3	5
Beans	C	68–75	3	6
Beets b–c	B	68–75	5	10
Buckwheat	B	68–75	3	5
Corn*	C	68–75	3	5
Flax	TB	68–75	2	5
Hemp	B	68–75	3	5
Oats	B	68	3	5
Peas*	C	68–75	4	8
Rye	B	68	3	5
Turnips	B	68	3	5
Wheat	B	68	3	5
Grasses, Clovers Forage Plants:				
Alfalfa	B	68	3	5
Bermuda grass	BJ	68–75	10	21
Blue grass	BJ	68–75	14	28
Brome grass	B	68–75	5	10
Clover, alsike	BT	68	3	5
Clover, crimson	B	68	2	4
Clover, mammoth red	B	68	3	5
Clover, common red	B	68	3	5
Clover, white	TB	68	3	5
Cow peas*	C	68–75	4	10
Johnson grass	B	68–75	6	10
Meadow fescue	B	68–75	5	10
Millet	B	68–75	3	5
Orchard grass	B	68–75	6	14
Rape	B	68	3	5
Red top	TB	68–75	5	10
Sorghum	B	68–75	3	5
Sudan grass	B	68–75	3	5
Timothy	TB	68–75	5	8
Turnips	B	68	3	5
Vetch	C	68–75	4	14
Vegetables:				
Asparagus	C	68–75	6	14
Beans*	C	68–75	3	6
Beets b–c	B	68–75	4	10
Cabbages	B	68	3	5
Cauliflower	B	68	3	5
Carrots	B	68–75	6	14
Celery	TB	68–75	10	21
Cucumbers x	B	68–75	3	5
Egg plant	B	68–75	8	14
Lettuce b	B	68	2	4
Muskmelons x	B	68–75	3	5
Onions	B	68–75	4	7
Parsley	B	68–75	14	28
Parsnips	B	68–75	6	21
Peas	C	68–75	3	6

Kind of Seed	Seed Bed	Temperature Fahrenheit	Day for Making Germination Report	
			Preliminary	Final
Peppers	B	68–75	4	10
Pumpkins x	C	68–75	3	6
Radishes	B	68	3	5
Salsify	C	68–75	5	10
Spinach	B	68	5	10
Squashes x	C	68–75	3	6
Sweet corn	C	68–75	3	5
Tomatoes	B	68–75	4	10
Turnips	B	68	3	5
Watermelon x	B	68–75	4	6

NOTE:

B—Between blotting paper.

TB—On top of blotting paper.

BJ—Bell jar (these seeds may also be germinated in daylight germinator).

C—Between folds of cloth.

b—Soak six hours in water at room temperature before testing for garmination.

c—It is recommended that the germinaton of beet seed be confined to determining the percentage of balls which give sprouts.

*—Germinate in soil when possible.

x—Germinate in sand when possible.

To make the germination test, first prepare the seed bed. If blotters are to be used, select blue or white blotting paper in strips about 6 inches by 12 inches and fold lengthwise once. When Canton flannel is used, for large seeds, the strips should be about 8 inches by 32 inches and folded lengthwise twice.

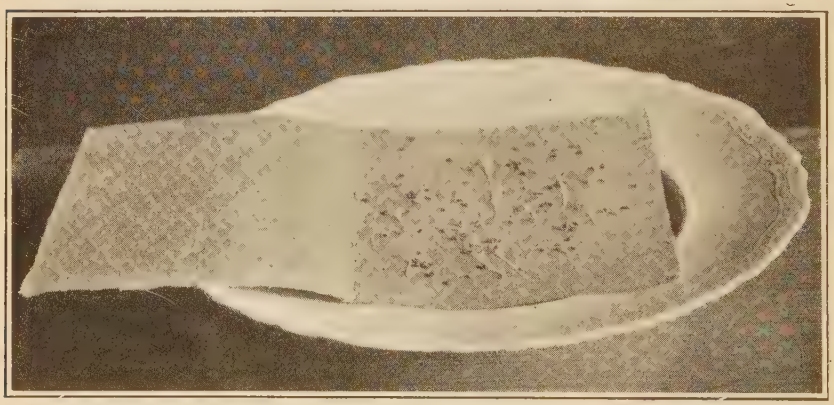


FIG. 5.—Use of dinner plate in making germination test. The blotter is dipped into water, laid on the plate, the seeds spread evenly over surface of blotter, and another dinner plate inverted over them, thus making a moist chamber.

Next, immerse the blotters or cloths in water and after draining, place on an ordinary dinner plate (Figs. 5 and 6). It is advisable to run two tests of each lot. Count two lots of 100 seeds each, taking the

seeds as they come without discrimination and including shriveled as well as plump seeds. Selection of plump seeds only would fail to give a representative test. Scatter 100 seeds on each blotter or cloth

FIG. 6.—Germinating corn between the folds of Canton flannel. Use two dinner plates, one inverted over the other.

so that no two seeds touch each other. If the seeds are to be germinated between blotters or cloths, the end of the strip should be folded over the seeds before the top plate is adjusted. Then cover with a plate of glass or another dinner plate, thus making a moist chamber.

Do not place the plates on a window sill or over the stove. Keep the tests in that part of the house where the temperature is most uniform. The seed bed should be kept moist during the test. Count the sprouts according to the length of time designated in Table IV.

Attention is called to seeds of legumes (alfalfa, red clover, alsike clover, etc.) which remain hard at the end of the given period for test. These are known as hard seeds, which usually grow quickly when the seed coats are scratched or broken. One-third of the number of hard seeds may be considered as sprouts and added to the percentage of germination.

A few varieties of garden seed germinate best in sand. (Table IV.) These seeds can be sown in pots or small wooden flats (Fig. 7) with a light covering of sand. The pots or flats should be shaded, as direct sunlight causes rapid evaporation. The sand should be moistened lightly every day.

Corn should be germinated in soil when possible (Fig. 7). Germination tests may be made in flats or pots, whichever is convenient. Sprouts in soil can be counted as they appear. It is advisable to allow three or four days additional when tests are made in soil, because it requires more time for the sprout to break through the soil than to make the same growth between folds of Canton flannel.

Canton flannel over sawdust is the most popular method of making individual ear tests of corn. The ordinary soil flat (Fig. 7) is filled with well moistened sawdust to about three-fourths its depth.

After marking off the Canton flannel in 2-inch squares with ink or indelible pencil it should be well moistened and placed over the wet sawdust. The squares may be numbered to correspond with the numbers on the ears being tested. Kernels from different parts of the ear, usually six to ten in number, are placed in each square, and the whole is then covered with a second layer of Canton flannel. The final count in this case will come after six days.

In making a germination test there are, in brief, several items of importance: (1) Count out the seeds accurately; (2) keep blotters

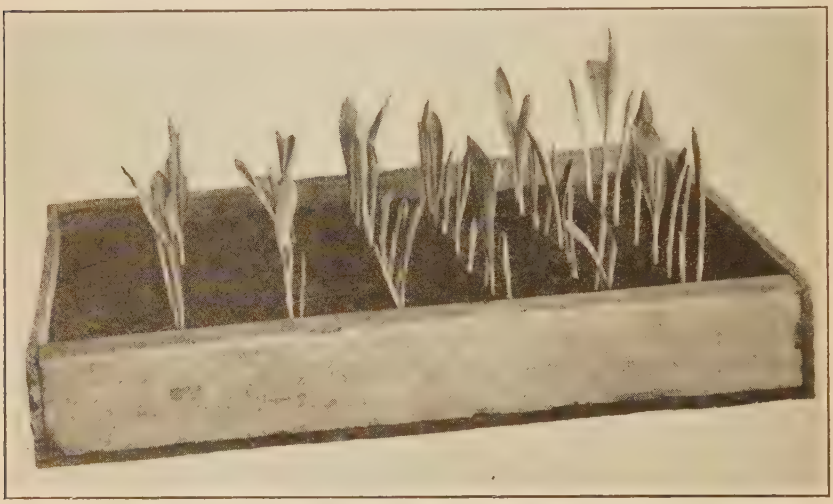


FIG. 7.—The soil flat, especially recommended for testing germination of corn, beans, peas, and other large seeds.

and cloths moist, but not *saturated;* (3) keep at a uniform temperature, and (4) count the sprouts at periods stated in the table.

The ease with which germination tests can be made, from the standpoint of apparatus and labor, means that home germination tests will rapidly become popular among farmers. To them it represents a guarantee not only of their own seed but all seed that is being offered on the market, and the consequent lessening of risk of great losses.

III. METHODS OF SEED TREATMENT FOR THE PREVENTION OF DISEASES IN CERTAIN FARM CROPS.

One of the chief reasons why so little attention is given to the sowing of healthy seed is that the damage resulting from various plant diseases is invariably underestimated by the crop grower. In a goodly number of instances the purity and germinative power of seed have been carefully determined, but the failure to go one step farther and make sure that it is wholly free from disease has brought quite un-

necessary losses in the crop and caused no end of worry to the farmer himself. We should not forget to add to the slogan "Pure seed, and viable seed," the third important essential, "clean seed," because it is only through healthy seed that we may ever expect to harvest healthy crops and to insure maximum profits. Passing notice might well be given to the value of seed disinfection as it affects only such diseases as the smuts. Below is a table showing in dollars and cents the possibilities in confronting smut in wheat, barley and oats alone:

TABLE V.—LOSS FROM WHEAT, BARLEY AND OATS SMUT IN COLORADO

Kind of Grain	Year	Total yield based on average	Average % of smut in crop	Average losses bushels	Average loss for 1 year, dollars
Wheat	1909	7,224,057	6	433,443.42	910,230.30
Barley	1909	1,889,342	5	94,446.10	113,363.00
Oats	1909	7,642,855	5	382,142.75	247,142.00
				Total,	$1,270,735.00

Seeds As Carriers of Disease.—Some of the diseases most dreaded in farm crops are among those carried over on agricultural seeds. Together with the handling of clean seed comes the problem of clean soil. The latter is greatly influenced by the quality of seed sown. It has been shown that, at least for some sections of the United States, the use of bad seed and infested soil associated with constant cropping brings about soil-sickness for such crops as wheat, rye and barley, and perhaps many others. There is no doubt that poor yields in many cases are entirely the result of noxious diseases introduced to the soil and crop by means of infested seed. Bolley of the North Dakota Experiment Station, contends that many disease organisms attack the roots, leaves and stems of wheat and cause material damage to the crop. He believes they are the chief cause of failure of wheat to properly stool. Parasitic diseases introduced into a soil are apt to persist year after year and do considerable damage, the amount of which depends upon the kinds of soil and atmospheric conditions. In contact with the seed, these diseases are readily distributed from crop to crop and from season to season. In fact, they may be so well protected within the shallow parts of the seed or within the seed coats themselves as to effect distribution over long distances as from Europe to America, or *vice versa*. Disease germs thus concealed upon the seed may escape the most careful observer, so that the proof of bad seed appears first in the crop. Poor yields should arouse suspicion regarding the health of the seed; missing plants, shriveled grain, unusual yellowing of leaves, and dwarfing, all may easily be the result of fungi which gained foothold by the route of uncleaned seed.

Clean seed, however, cannot insure a normal healthy crop when put into infected soils. We should not forget the soil problem in looking after that of the seed, and it is essential, therefore, that the condition of the soil in regard to the presence of disease should have consideration in determining the scheme of crop rotation.

On the other hand, while one is using every effort to keep the

soil clean by crop rotation, he should be just as *careful that diseased seed does not undo all his work of preparing the soil.*

Advisability of Disinfecting Diseased Seed.—There is hardly a group of plant diseases known which can be more readily and completely controlled than those carried on the outside of seeds. Considering the cost of treatment, which seldom exceeds two cents per bushel, the farmer can ill-afford to use anything but clean seed. Whenever any noticeable number of diseased plants is seen in a field, there always occurs a material loss of the crop, hence prompt means of eradication should always be taken, depending upon the disease present. Not all diseases can be controlled by treatment of the seed as, for instance, wheat rust, mildews or blights, or even corn smut, but on the other hand, such diseases as the cereal smuts, certain anthracnoses and various vegetable diseases are best controlled by seed disinfection.

It is not always an easy matter to determine whether or not fungi are attached to seeds wanted for seeding purposes, but it is very unwise to use seed known to have come from diseased fields, even in small amounts.

Seed treatment is very simple and can be performed with a very small outlay of materials and a minimum of trouble. The principle of seed treatment is to kill fungous spores lodged on the surface of the seed by the application of a disinfectant solution. The solution must be strong enough to destroy the spores, but effect no injury to the grain. For this purpose formalin and corrosive sublimate are most in use. Formalin is a solution of formaldehyde gas in water. When purchased for seed treatment, it should possess 40% concentration. All druggists have this strength in stock (and it is sold at 50 to 70 cents per pound). Corrosive sublimate is a severe poison and when employed for seed disinfection, the seed should not be fed to livestock. It is diluted in the proportion of 1 part to 1,000 parts of water. Corrosive sublimate is sold in the form of a powder and readily dissolves in lukewarm water.

Diseases for Which Seed Treatment Should Be Used.

Bean.

Bean Anthracnose. This disease affects all above ground parts of the plant. The greatest injury occurs on the pods usually, where the appearance of the disease is marked. It is manifested by spots that are round to oval in shape, discolored, dark and sometimes pinkish and surrounded by a reddish zone or margin. On the leaves the spots are similar in appearance to those on the pods; they occur on the large veins, generally on the under surface. In advance stages, the leaves may be eaten through by the fungus. Frequently the seeds themselves show marked discoloration as a result of serious attacks on the pods, and as a general rule the seeds carry the disease over the winter to next season's crop.

Control:

1. Wherever possible, destroy all diseased vines by burning.

2. Do not plant beans on land a second year after it has produced the disease; wait about three years.

3. Avoid cultivation of diseased plants while rain or dew is on them.

4. Seed selection is the best and safest means of control. Hand-picked seed pods should be used; the picking should always be done when seed is to be taken from diseased fields.

5. In cases of seriously affected seed, if such must be used, it is important to sterilize the seed, although sterilization may not render it absolutely healthy, due to the presence of the disease-producing organism within the seed. Disinfect the seed by soaking 18 minutes in a solution of 1 part of water to 1,000 parts of corrosive sublimate. It is advisable to plant the seed soon after drying.

Bacterial Blight. This occurs as spots upon the pod, leaf, stem and seed of field, garden and lima beans. The leaves are usually the first to be attacked. The spots are irregular in outline and water-soaked when young. Later these spots dry up and become papery and brittle. Sometimes whole leaves are affected and sometimes all leaves on a plant are killed. Spots on the pods later become reddish in color, although not sunken. As a rule, they may be separated from anthracnose spots by the absence of black color and definite smooth margins which are frequently rose red in color. The disease is carried over on infected seed. It is spread in the field by insects.

Control: The measures of control recommended for anthracnose apply equally well to blight.

Cabbage.

Black Rot of Cabbage. This is a bacterial disease characterized by the occurrence of black streaks on the woody portions of the stem and leaf stalks. Diseased leaves pulled from the stem show blackened spots in the leaf stalk. Badly diseased plants are dwarfed, often one-sided, and are devoid of the lower leaves at maturity. Sometimes the entire head fails to develop, or the plant dies in mid-season. The disease germ may enter at the leaf margins, through the roots or at the base of he leaf close to the stem. A very disagreeable odor nearly always accompanies the disease.

Control:

1. Soak the seeds before planting for 15 minutes in either: (1) corrosive sublimate solution of 1 ounce to 1,000 ounces of water, or (2) in formalin solution of 1 part formalin to 240 parts of water.

2. Change the crop for two or three years, although do not plant vegetables related to cabbage.

3. Burn refuse from diseased plants.

4. Do not allow animals to roam over infested fields, for they carry the organisms to non-infested fields.

Celery.

Blight. There are two distinct blights of celery, the early blight and the late blight. Remedial measures for the two are similar.

Early Blight. This blight makes its appearance in the early stages of the plant's growth. The outer leaves are attacked first, the disease is manifested by grayish-green spots, almost circular in outline and with slightly raised borders. Later the spots may coalesce and exhibit an ashen gray color. Finally the entire leaf withers and dies. Spores produced from these spots are readily blown to other plants and set up the disease anew.

Late Blight. In general, this blight resembles the early blight of celery. It may follow early blight in the same field. As compared with the early blight, the spots are less regular in outline and with yellow interiors instead of ashen gray. As in the early blight, the disease begins on the older, outer leaves, passes to the inner leaves, until no salable part is free from the injury. Severe attacks mean worthless celery, since the bunches will not keep in the market or storage. Even slight attacks on the leaves are undesirable and the price is usually cut by market buyers. The disease organism lives over winter on trash of diseased plants. The seeds from diseased fields practically always carry the fungus. Wet weather makes the late blight severe by facilitating spore dissemination.

Control:

1. Disinfect the seed before planting, by first soaking it for ½ hour in warm water, but not in hot water. Then soak for ½ hour in a solution of corrosive sublimate, 1 part to 1,000 parts of water. This solution can usually be purchased from druggists already prepared. Corrosive sublimate is very poisonous.

2. Seed that is two or three years old, if of good germinative power, may best be used for seeding purposes, since the disease organisms on the seed are usually dead after that length of time.

3. Do not set plants from the seed bed that are the least spotted. Burn diseased plants and rubbish from the field in the fall.

CEREALS.

Wheat.

Stinking Smut. This is the most common and most destructive smut of wheat. It is exclusively a disease of the grain. At harvest the contents of the grain are completely replaced by black powdery masses of spores having a disagreeable odor. The affected grains are enclosed by the chaff and appear darker than healthy kernels. On

threshing, the smutted berries are broken open and the powdery spores scattered. They lodge on healthy grains where they remain. The spores are sown with the grain and the young wheat plant becomes infected in a very early stage. The smut does much damage, not only in reducing the yield, but badly smutted wheat loses grade on the market and is docked because it cannot be used for milling purposes. Stinking smut affects both fall and spring wheats, but fortunately cannot affect any other cereal.

Control: The smut can best be exterminated by disinfecting the seed, the principle being to kill the spores adhering to the grain without injuring the seed itself. If the seed is badly smutted, it is advisable to run it first through a fanning mill and then treat it.

Solution required: One pound of formalin of guaranteed 40% strength. Mix this with 40 to 45 gallons of water.

Application to grain: Two methods may be used—*steeping method* or *sprinkling method.*

Steeping Method:

1. Secure a wooden barrel or tank of convenient size and put in enough of the above-mentioned solution to allow the immersion of a sack of grain.

2. The solution must completely cover the sack of grain.

3. Lift the sack several times up and down in the solution until the bubbles of air stop coming to the surface.

4. Allow the grain to remain in the solution for exactly 10 minutes, but not for a longer or shorter period.

5. Remove the sack and allow to drain back into the barrel.

6. Set away in wet sacks for 2 hours, or empty in a heap and cover with canvas or wet sacks.

7. At the end of two hours, dry the seed by spreading it out on a clean floor.

8. The solution should be replenished as often as needed. The dipping may be facilitated by using block and tackle to hoist the sacks.

Sprinkle Method: (Fig. 8)

1. Use a clean floor or wagon bed or canvas in the open. A few bushels of grain should be spread a few inches deep upon the floor and sprinkled with the above mentioned formalin solution.

2. Sprinkle the solution over the grain with ordinary garden sprinkling can. Use about one gallon of solution to each bushel of grain. By all means use enough to thoroughly wet the kernels.

3. Then the grain should be well shoveled. A thorough mixing while the solution is being applied will insure contact of the solution with the grain which is necessary to make the treatment

entirely successful. One person can handle the mixer while another thoroughly mixes the grain.

4. Shovel treated grain into pile and cover with canvas or gunny sack that has previously been dipped into formalin solution. Leave covered about six hours, but not more than twelve hours.

5. Spread grain out not more than 2 inches deep and allow to dry.

6. The grain should be put into clean sacks or stored in a clean bin so as to prevent spores from coming in contact with it. In no case should it be returned to the bin from which it was taken unless the bin has been cleaned with formalin solution. Sweeping in the granary before the treated grain has been removed should never be done, since large quantities of smut spores which settle on the floor and walls may find their way back again to the grain.

FIG. 8.—The sprinkle method of treating grain for smut: One man sprinkles the grain with the formalin solution, while the other thoroughly mixes the grain and solution by shovelling over and over.

By the use of this sprinkle method, two men can treat large quantities of seed in a short time, and it is preferred for treatment of any considerable amount of grain. Either method is entirely satisfactory and efficient.

Recommendations:

1. All utensils, such as sacks, seeders, etc., if likely to be contaminated, should be cleaned with formalin before being used.

2. Grain must not be left covered for more than 12 hours, while 6 hours is desirable; the grain must be dried thoroughly if it is to be stored any length of time.

3. The formalin solution does not lose strength with age, but rather increases in strength; the water evaporates before the gas.

4. Wetted grain should not be exposed to frost, because it injures seriously the germination.

5. The formalin purchased must be of guaranteed 40 per cent. strength. Make the solution according to directions. Thoroughly mix the grain and solution.

6. Grain treated with formalin solution may be fed to stock; the formalin leaves no poisonous substance upon evaporation.

7. Treated grain may be kept indefinitely so long as protected from further contamination.

8. It is urgently recommended that farmers treat enough grain to furnish clean seed for the following year, if they are not in a position to treat seed for the whole of their acreage. When this is done, treated seed should always be sown by itself to give the best results, and no other grain should be mixed with it in harvesting.

Loose Smut. This smut is caused by a fungus distinct from the one just described. It is not present in large amounts in Colorado wheat. It is earlier than stinking smut and differs in the total disappearance of the smutted berries and chaff. At harvest time only barren stalks of smutted plants remain, the spores having been disseminated before maturity. The spores come in contact with other heads of grain while they are flowering and infection of the seed is the result. From such an infected seed a smutted plant will develop the following year, although from all external evidence of the seed no one could tell that it bears the smut fungus embedded in the seed. Loose smut is therefore carried over within the seed, not on the outside as in the case of stinking smut.

Control: The object of seed treatment is to kill the smut fungus within the grain, but produce no injury to the grain itself. The formalin treatment is of no account here as it does not reach the interior of the grain. A method of cold and hot water treatment may be used to destroy the smut fungus within the seed. However, it is advisable, in view of the relatively small amounts of loose smut in Colorado wheats, to purchase seed known to be free from the disease. If this cannot be done, then the use of the hot water method is imperative. This method is as follows:

Hot Water Treatment for Loose Smut of Wheat:

1. Secure a reliable thermometer and large wooden barrel or any kind of metal tank or vat.

2. Use good strong gunny sacks that allow water to pass through to the grain.

3. It is well to have some kind of stove or fireplace to heat the water, as it must be kept at nearly constant temperature.

4. The seed is to be soaked 4 or 5 hours in water at a temperature of 68° F., to 86° F., and then followed by hot water treatment with the temperature at 124° to 125° F., for ten minutes. The temperature should never be below 122° F., or above 129° F.

5. It is well to have two barrels for water of the two temperatures, together with hot and cold water close at hand.

6. Fill grain sack one-half to three-quarters full with grain to be treated and allow plenty of room in each sack for grain to move back and forth. Immerse in barrel with water at 86° F., for four hours; add hot water as needed to maintain this temperature.

7. Into a second barrel pour hot water and bring it to a temperature of 112° F., then remove the grain to this barrel, leaving there 15 or 20 minutes.

8. Meanwhile, prepare a third barrel with water at 129° F Place the grain in this barrel and carefully watch the temperature, as it will become lower a few degrees, but should not be permitted to go below 122° F. It is best if kept at 125° F., but should never be lower than 122° nor higher than 129° F. The former fails to destroy the fungus, while the latter very seriously injures the germination of the grain. Keep in this barrel for 10 minutes.

9. Especial care must be taken to thoroughly dry the grain after treatment; this is one of the greatest drawbacks of the whole treatment. If possible, use sunshine, air currents and shoveling to get it well dried.

Oats.

Loose and Closed Smut. The common smut of oats is loose and is very similar to stinking smut of wheat. It appears at heading time and is conspicuous by the darkened smutted grains and chaff. Smut spores are easily blown away, leaving the oat plant bare. The spores lodge on healthy grains and are carried over winter clinging to the outside of the seed.

Control:

The formalin method described for stinking smut of wheat is to be used for the prevention of oat smuts. Either the steeping or sprinkle method may be used.

Barley.

Closed Smut. At maturity the smut masses are enclosed by a thin covering which gives a dark color to affected heads. Spore masses are broken up in threshing and healthy seed becomes contaminated. As a result, the crop grown from such seed will contain smut unless the seed is sterilized.

Control: Use the formalin sprinkle or steeping methods given under stinking smut of wheat.

Loose Smut. In this the smut masses are not enclosed for any length of time by the scales or chaff. Soon after heading the smutted stalks become bare, owing to the disappearance of all smutted parts. It appears earlier than the closed smut and differs further in that the grain becomes diseased in the field, the smut fungus entering the germ of the grain exactly as in the case of loose smut of wheat.

Control: Follow the same method given for the control of loose smut of wheat.

Corn.

Corn Smut. The appearance of corn smut is so well known that the description here is unnecessary. Seed treatment cannot control this disease in corn, because the seed does not carry the fungus. Corn smut is mentioned here because of a somewhat prevailing opinion that smut can be exterminated from this crop by means of seed disinfection. Infection of the corn plant comes originally from the soil, from smut boils that live over winter.

Control: Instead of seed disinfection, the most profitable and practical control is to change the crop for two or three years. On a small scale the smutted parts may be removed from the field and burned, although this is not practical in fields badly smutted.

Millet.

Millet Smuts. The foxtail and grain millets are attacked by two smuts which recently have become important in different sections of the United States. Smut in the foxtail varieties is recognized in the field by early yellowing of the heads which at harvest appear darker than healthy heads. In the grain millets, such as red hog or proso varieties, the smutted head is enclosed by a whitish membrane forming a smut boil. Spores of the disease are spread to healthy grain in threshing and these produce infection of the millet seedling in a very early state of its growth.

Control: Use formalin solution made of one pound of formalin, 40 per cent. strength to 40 gallons of water. The sprinkle method may be used as recommended for wheat or the grain may be immersed in this solution for one hour. The grain should be thoroughly dried.

Flax.

Wilt. The cause of flax wilt is a fungus which grows on the inside of the plant. It is found that the roots of diseased plants are chiefly affected. Flax wilt may live over in the soil from year to year. Plants of all ages may be attacked, wilting and dying in

response to deficient water supply. The disease organism is carried by the seed and it is therefore important to disinfect the seed, particularly as is known to be unhealthy.

Control:

1. Use formalin solution made at the rate of 1 pound of formalin 40 per cent. strength to 40 gallons of water.
2. Use the sprinkle method described under stinking smut of wheat.
3. The solution should be thoroughly mixed with the seed, using about ½ gallon of solution to 1 bushel of seed.
4. Allow the seed to stand 5 or 6 hours covered by a canvas or wet sacks and then dry by stirring it around.
5. Fanning before treatment will remove many light weight affected seeds.
6. Rotate crops on infected soil. It is well to remove or burn diseased flax straw or stubble.
7. Do not use fresh or undecayed manure made from infected flax straw. Well-decayed manure will contain no spores capable of germination.

Rye.

Smut. This disease is known as stalk smut, stem smut and stripe smut. All above ground parts are attacked. The first appearance of the smut is marked by elongated narrow stripes grayish in color. Later the affected tissue appears brownish or black, due to the exposure of the black smut spores from beneath the epidermal layer. The disease is first noticed usually at heading time. At this time the leaves may show rifts or splits lengthwise, and the stems are often misshapened and stunted. The heads are almost always destroyed and often do not develop.

The smut spores are spread in threshing or are blown by wind to healthy grain. Infection may come either from infected seed or from diseased soil.

Control:

1. Two things are essential in controlling this disease—crop rotation and seed treatment. Stakeman and Levine recommend the following method (Bul. 160, Minn. Agr. Exp. Sta.):
2. Use formalin 1 pint to 40 gallons of water for seed treatment.
3. Dip the sack of grain into the solution in such a way as to wet all the grain, lift it out, drain for a moment, dip again and repeat until it is certain all the grain is wet.
4. Then either keep the grain in the sacks or pile it and cover with wet sacks for 4 to 12 hours.

5. It may then be dried and sown.

6. The sprinkle method may also be used if preferred. Use one pint of formalin to 40 gallons of water and follow directions given for stinking smut of wheat.

Timothy.

Leaf Smut. This disease affects mainly the leaves and stems, although the heads are also attacked. Stunting or dwarfing is characteristic of affected plants. The disease appears first in the form of elongated narrow stripes on the leaves and later on the stems. The general appearance of affected plants is quite similar to that of rye smut. The stripes or spots at first are grayish in color, but later are black, owing to the exposure of the black spore masses. Affected leaves become very much torn and shredded, especially those at the top of the plant. No marked discoloration is visable from a distance except in extreme attacks.

Affected plants do not usually produce heads. However, when they do appear they are found to be diseased. In severe attacks all parts of the head are destroyed, even including the bristles. Osner has shown that the timothy smut fungus may pass the winter in three different ways:

1. In the green tissues of the plants.
2. In the embryo of the seed.
3. In bulbs and rootstocks of perennial plants.

The greater percentage of infection, no doubt, occurs at the time the plants are flowing, hence the seed when mature contains the smut fungus in the embryo. In respect to infection, therefore, timothy smut is quite similar to loose smut of wheat and barley.

Control:

1. Hot water treatment of the seed offers the best known control measures.

2. The method recommended under loose smut of wheat may be used for timothy, except for modifications as follows:

3. Soak the seed in cold water 6 to 8 hours. Then transfer it to water at about 118° to 120° F., and leave for one minute. From this transfer the grain to water at 125° F., and keep it there for 10 minutes. The temperature should not be allowed to exceed 126° F., or serious injury may result to the germination power of the seed.

4. Keep down all wild grasses adjacent to the field which became smutted. Timothy smut occurs on red top, orchard grass, Kentucky blue grass and many others.

Tomato.

Tomato Wilt, Blight. Affected plants show a gradual wilting beginning with the lower leaves. Wilting is usually accompanied by a yellowing and a dying of the lower leaves. The water-conducting vessels become blackened, as can be seen by cutting through the stem or leaf stalks. The disease may progress slowly or within a week the whole plant may die, depending upon weather conditions and severity of the attack. Frequently the fruit of affected plants remains attached, but ripens earlier than normal. The disease organism once introduced into the field will remain in the soil for several years. The most common way of spreading the disease is probably by means of plants taken from diseased seed beds. Young plants are usually attacked, but the effects are not noticeable until maturity.

Control:

1. Plant clean seed in new soil if at all possible.

2. Rotate the crops so that tomatoes will not be planted in the same field more often than once in 3 years.

3. Remove and burn affected plants as soon as they appear in the field.

4. Disinfect the seed by soaking in corrosive sublimate 1 part to 1,000 parts of water for 3 minutes.

5. As soon as seed is treated, it should be washed in water and then dried.

6. Seed treatment may not be necessary if conditions of sanitation are carefully regarded and uninfected seed is used.

IV. THE COLORADO PURE SEED LAW.

The Twenty-first General Assembly of Colorado passed an act "to regulate the sale, the offering or exposing for sale, and the importing of field and garden seed; to provide for the testing of such seeds; to make an appropriation for carrying out the provisions of this act; to provide a penalty for its violation, and to repeal all acts or parts of acts in conflict with this act."

In passing this measure, Colorado has taken a step forward looking toward the improvement of its agriculture. The Colorado Seed Act aims to prevent the introduction and spread of noxious weeds; to protect the farmer from unknowingly purchasing seed which runs high in noxious weed seeds and adulterants, or low in percentage of germination; and to protect the careful and conscientious seedsman against the carelessness or wilful designs of the unscrupulous seedsman. The act does not require a farmer to purchase seed of any particular quality. He is at liberty to buy low-priced, inferior seed,

if he wants to. But now, that all agricultural seed must be labeled, the farmer may know what he is buying. The effect of the Seed Act will be the more general use, in Colorado, of seed of high purity and high germination. Nothing but the best of seed will be shipped into the State. No reliable retail or wholesale merchant or other seller of seed will offer for sale seed that is not up to standard. Farmers generally will become more and more particular about the seed they purchase. As a result, our fields will be freer of noxious weeds, our crop stands more uniform, and yields increased.

QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS RELATING TO SEED LAW.

1. **When did the Act become effective?** The Act was approved April 10, 1917, and the labeling requirements under it took effect October 1, 1917.

2. **What are "field seeds" as used in the Act?** Field seeds are defined as the seeds used by farmers, and which include the seeds of red clover, sweet clover, white clover, alsike clover, alfalfa, Kentucky blue grass, Canada blue rass, timothy, brome grass, orchard grass, red top, meadow fescue, oat grass, rye grass and other grasses and forage plants, corn, flax, rape, wheat, oats, barley, rye, buckwheat and other cereals, field peas, grain sorghums and forage sorghums.

3. **What is the main feature of the Law?** It requires the labeling of all field seeds sold or offered or exposed for sale within this State for seeding purposes in this State, either in bulk, packages or other containers of five pounds or more. The Law is primarily a labeling law.

4. **Where shall the labels be placed?** The main intent of the Act is to place the label in such a position that the purchaser of the seed may readily see that label. If it is a sack of seed, on the outside of the sack; if a bin, small or large, on the outside of the bin.

5. **Is any particular form of label or tag required?** No.

6. **In what language shall the label be?** English language.

7. **Must the statements on labels be written or printed?** Either written or printed.

8. **What shall the label contain?** The label shall contain (1) the commonly accepted name of the field seeds; (2) the name and full address of the person selling or offering for sale such seeds; (3) the approximate percentage of purity, which shall be within 2%; (4) the name and approximate number per pound of each kind of seed designated as noxious weed seed which is present in excess of 90 seeds to a pound; (5) the percentage of germination, which shall be within 10%; (6) the date when such germination test was made; (7) the state or foreign country where the seed was grown and, if in Colorado, the locality, or plainly marked "unknown."

9. **Must the label give both the name of the kind of seed and the variety of seed? For example, can wheat be sold under the label "Wheat" without giving the variety name, such as Marquis, Defiance, etc.?** Seeds may be labelled as to kind only; that is, wheat may be sold under the name

"Wheat" without designating the particular variety, if the purchaser is willing to buy wheat under such label. However, it will usually be the case that a purchaser of seed will want to know the variety as well as the kind. If seed is labeled as to variety, that variety name must be the correct one. If the variety is requested and is unknown, the label should have the statement, "variety unknown."

We are suggesting the following as a suitable form of label to use:

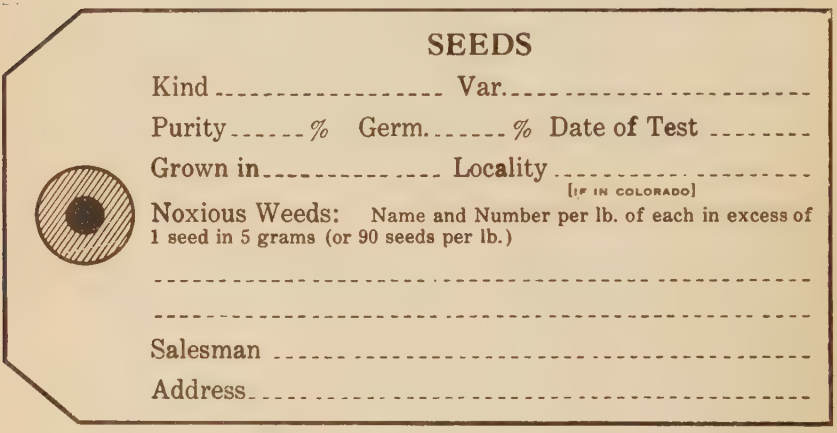

SEEDS
Kind ..... Var. .....
Purity ..... % Germ. ..... % Date of Test .....
Grown in ..... Locality .....
[IF IN COLORADO]
Noxious Weeds: Name and Number per lb. of each in excess of 1 seed in 5 grams (or 90 seeds per lb.)
Salesman .....
Address .....

FIG. 9.—A form of label recommended. The label may be of any shape, but the material on this label is that prescribed by The Colorado Seed Act. Tags or labels may be made at home or purchased.

10. **Can a seedsman sell mixed seed?** He can, if he labels it "seed mixture."

11. **Can an elevator sell seed wheat from a bin containing two or more varieties from a number of different farmers?** It can, providing it labels such bin of seed wheat, "seed mixture," or "variety mixture," and also gives the other requirements of the label. Of course, if a bin of seed, even though from a number of farmers, is of the same variety, the variety name may be given.

12. **What is meant by "percentage of purity?"** The freedom of seed from foreign matter or from other seeds distinguishable by their appearance, expressed in percentage.

13. **Must the percentage of purity of seeds be exactly that indicated on the labels?** The percentage of purity as indicated on the label must be within 2% by weight.

14. **What weeds are designated an noxious in the Law?** Any variety of wild mustards, any variety of clover and alfalfa dodder, wild oats, any variety of the plantain, bindweed, or wild morning glory, any variety of the poverty weed, crab grass, cheat, Canada thistle, cockle, sow thistle, wild barley or squirrel tail grass, and hop clover.

15. **Does the Seed Act require that a seedsman must sell seed of any particular quality?** No. A seedsman may sell seed of any quality, good or

bad, providing he labels that seed correctly. The label must be accessible to every purchaser of seed and the purchaser of seed, knowing what the seed is from the label, buys on his own responsibility.

16. **Is one required to buy seed of any particular quality?** No. One may buy seed of any quality desired. He may buy poor seed or good seed. He may pay a low price or a high price.

17. **May a sample containing noxious weed seed in any quantity, no matter how large, be offered for sale?** Yes, providing the label states the fact.

18. **May a sample with a low germination test be offered for sale?** Yes, providing the label states the fact.

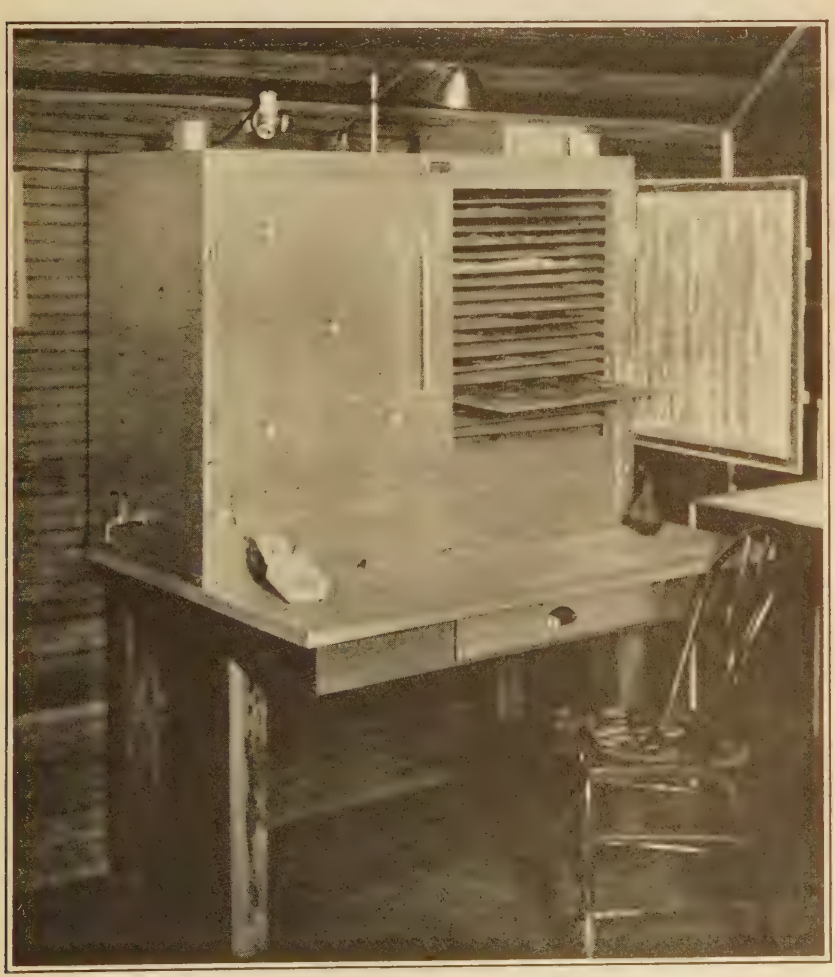


FIG. 10.—A corner of The Colorado Seed Laboratory showing the electrically heated and controlled seed germinator, with a capacity of about 500 samples.

19. **Does the Colorado Pure Seed Law set any standard of purity or of germination?** No.

20. **If a shipment of seeds from the wholesale dealer or farmer is divided by the retailer into separate packages or lots of five pounds or more and offered or exposed for sale, is it necessary to label each separate package or lot?** It is. In such case the information on the wholesaler's label or farmer's label may be used or a sample of seed may be sent to the Seed Laboratory where a test will be made and reported upon free of charge. If the wholesaler's label or the farmer's label is used on these smaller lots, the retailer assumes the responsibility for the correctness of the same.

22. **Can an elevator sell so-called "commercial wheat" for seeding purposes?** Yes. Such seed, of course, must be labeled according to the provisions of the Act.

23. **Where may seed be sent for test?** Any citizen of this State or person shipping seed into Colorado for seeding purposes in the State has the privilege of submitting to the Colorado Seed Laboratory samples of field or garden seeds for tests and analyses, subject to such rules and regulations as may be adopted by said Laboratory.

24. **May a seedsman or any other seller of seed test his own seed and use such data on the label?** Yes, but he must stand back of his tests and, if they are not correct within the limits prescribed by law, he is subject to prosecution. His tests are subject to retests by the Colorado Seed Laboratory.

25. **What charges are made for tests and analyses of seeds by the Seed Laboratory?** The Seed Laboratory has ruled that tests and analyses will be made free of charge until further notice. However, it probably cannot make more than 25 purity tests and 50 germination tests a month for any one person or firm.

26. **What are the directions for sending samples to the Laboratory for tests?** Place name and address of sender on each package, give commonly accepted name of seed, variety if known; if seed is home-grown, so state, indicating the season harvested; if the seed was purchased, give the name of person or firm from whom purchased; state whether a purity or germination test is wanted, or both; if both are requested, indicate whether or not a purity report is desired before the germination report. Unless otherwise directed, both purity and germination tests will be made and both reported at the same time. All transportation charges on seeds sent to the Laboratory must be prepaid. Address all samples and correspondence to The Colorado Seed Laboratory, Fort Collins, Colorado.

27. **What sized sample should be sent for test and analysis?** The minimum weight of seed forwarded for test should be: (a) one ounce of grass seed of any kind, or of white and alsike clovers; (b) two ounces of red and crimson clover, alfalfa, millet, flax, or seed of like size; (c) one-half pound of wheat, oats and other cereals, or seed of like size.

28. **What information will the Seed Laboratory give on the reports issued?** Two reports will be issued for each sample, a purity report and a

germination report. The purity report will give the percentage of pure seed, the percentage of noxious weed seeds, the percentage of other seeds distinguishable by their appearance and the percentage of inert matter. It will also give the number per pound of each kind of noxious weed seeds, indicate the presence of other seeds and give the character of the inert matter. The germination report represents the average of duplicate tests. It gives the germination of the seed at the end of a short period of time and also the final germination, and, in the case of leguminous seeds, the percentage of hard seeds.

29. **How shall dealers and others use the information on these reports?** This information must not be used for advertising purposes. The reports are upon the samples submitted and are no guarantee that the information in them is representative of the whole lot of seed from which the sample is taken, unless such sample has been taken in regular form by the seed inspector. The one who receives a report may copy the data from the reports issued from the Laboratory on to a label. If he does this he is guaranteeing that his sample is representative of the lot from which it was taken.

30. **How shall seeds mixed for special purposes, such as lawn mixture and pasture mixture, be labeled?** Mixtures of field seeds prepared for special purposes must be so labeled. They must be labeled "seed mixture" or "lawn grass mixture" or "pasture mixture," etc. In addition, the label of each seed lot must contain the name and address of the person selling or offering for sale such seed; also the percentage of purity, the percentage of germination and the name and approximate number per pound of the noxious weed seeds and the foreign country in which the seed was grown and, if in Colorado, the locality, or plainly marked "unknown."

31. **Does the law provide for seed inspection?** Yes, the Colorado Agricultural Experiment Station at Fort Collins, through its regularly appointed agent, The Colorado Seed Laboratory, will inspect, "examine and make analyses of and test seeds sold, offered or exposed for sale in the State at such time and places and at such expense as it may deem necessary. The inspector will have free access at all reasonable hours upon any premises to make examination of any seed, whether such seeds are upon the premises of the owner of such seeds or on other premises or in the possession of any warehouse, elevator or railway company, and upon entering payment therefor at the current price may take any sample or samples of such seed." Samples will be taken according to rules recommended by the Association of Official Seed Analysts of North America. These methods insure a fair and representative sample. Duplicate samples are taken. One is left with the owner of the seed, the other taken by the inspector for analysis. Both samples are sealed. The owner of the seed is at liberty to accompany the inspector when the sampling is done and the samples are sealed. Samples are drawn so that they will represent as accurately as possible the bulk lot from which they were taken. Failure to secure representative samples is one of the most common causes of variation in tests of seed.

32. **What methods of sampling are advised?** Samples from sacks or bags should be made up of portions taken from near the top, middle and bottom, approximately one-third from each level. If there are a number of

sacks of the same lot of seed, samples from different sacks should be taken. Samples should be drawn from each bag when there are not more than five bags; but never from less than five bags. These samples may be kept separate and given a designation mark, such as a, b, c, or may be combined into one sample.

Seed "triers" or "samplers" (Fig. 1) may be purchased, enabling one to sample seed without opening the sack. Loose seeds in boxes, barrels, bins, or other receptacles may be sampled by taking approximately equal parts from three different places, and mixing.

33. **Suppose the seedsman finds it necessary to replenish his stock during the seeding season and has not the time to wait for a germination test, must he use the regular label?** Seed sold or exposed for sale during the then seeding season from such an emergency shipment will be exempt from the requirements to label as to germination when labeled "emergency." Moreover, The Colorado Seed Laboratory must be notified of the date when such shipment was received and furnished with a copy of the bill of lading.

34. **How shall seed be labeled that passes directly from farmer or grower to seed merchant?** The regular label does not need to be used in this case, but it must be labeled, giving the commonly accepted name and the state or foreign country where the seed was grown and, if in Colorado, the locality, or plainly marked "unknown."

35. **Is it necessary to label field seed being shipped or hauled to a general market to be cleaned or graded before being offered for sale?** No.

36. **Must field seed being held in storage be labeled?** No.

37. **Can the regular label be dispensed with if it is labeled "not clean seed?"** Yes, if held for sale outside of the State only.

38. **Can the regular label be dispensed with if seed is labeled "not tested seed?"** Yes, if held for sale outside of the State only.

39. **Does the Law control the importation of uulabeled seed?** It does. "No seed in quantities of five pounds or more shall be shipped or brought into Colorado from outside the State by any person to be used by himself for seeding purposes unless such seed shall have been tested and the containers of such seed shall have affixed thereto in a conspicuous place on the exterior of the container of such field seeds a plainly written tag or label giving the information and tests required by the regular label and bear an official certificate of inspection for purity and viability issued by the state from which shipment is made or by the Colorado Agricultural Experiment Station or by U. S. officers or board. In case such importer shall receive such seed and it has not been tested or tagged or labeled as required by this Act, the importer of such seed shall immediately notify The Colorado Seed Laboratory and send the Director of this Laboratory a fair and proper sample of the imported seed for inspection and shall hold such seed until the test required by this Act shall have been made."

40. **Is it unlawful for any transportation company to import field seed that is not tested and labeled?** Yes, "it shall be unlawful for any transportation company to bring into the State of Colorado, except as hereinafter

provided, any field seed as defined in this Act for seeding purposes, unless such seed has been tested as to purity, which test shall be established by the official certificate issued by the state from which such shipment is made or by the Colorado Agricultural Experiment Station or by United States officers or board, and a duplicate of such certificate shall be attached to the bill of lading, and unless the containers of such seed are labeled or tagged, giving the information as required on the regular label. Where such certificate has not been obtained or where the containers of such shipments have not been labeled or tagged, the transportation company may bring the seed into the State, but shall notify The Colorado Seed Laboratory and shall hold such seed for inspection, such inspection to be made at the expense of the owner of the seed."

41. **What constitutes a misdemeanor under the Act?** "Whoever sells, offers or exposes for sale within the State any field seed as defined above without complying with the requirements of labeling, or whoever shall prevent the representatives of the Colorado Agricultural Experiment Station from inspecting said seed and collecing samples, or any transportation company or person who shall ship or bring field seed into this State without complying with the requirements above shall be guilty of a misdemeanor."

FIG. 11.—Making purity analyses in The Colorado Seed Laboratory. Samples submitted by you for analysis are given the most painstaking attention, and care is taken to give you accurate information as to the percentage of pure seed, the percentage of noxious weed seeds, the percentage of other seeds, the percentage of inert matter, and to identify and designate on the report to you each kind of weed seed found in your sample.

42. **What is the penalty for one guilty of a misdemeanor?** Upon conviction, one found guilty of a misdemeanor shall be fined not more than $100.

43. **How are prosecutions instituted?** When the Colorado Agricultural Experiment Station, through its regularly appointed agent, The Colorado Seed Laboratory, "believes or has reason to believe that any person has violated any of the provisions of this Act, it shall cause notice of such fact, together with full specifications of the Act or omission constituting the violation, to be given to such person, who, either in person or by agent or attorney, shall have the right under reasonable rules and regulations as may be prescribed by The Colorado Seed Laboratory to appear before the Laboratory and introduce evidence. If, after such said hearing or without hearing, in case said person fails or refuses to appear, said Colorado Seed Laboratory shall decide or decree that any or all of said specifications have been proven to its satisfaction it may, in its discretion, so certify to the proper prosecuting attorney and request him to prosecute said person according to law for the violation of this Act, transmitting with said certificate a copy of the specifications and such other evidence as it shall deem necessary and proper. Whereupon said prosecuting attorney shall prosecute such person according to law."

44. **Who may submit samples for tests and analyses?** The Act provides that any citizens of Colorado or any persons shipping seed into Colorado for seeding purposes in the State may send samples to the Seed Laboratory of the Agricultural Experiment Station for test and analysis, subject to such rules and regulations as may be adopted by the Seed Laboratory.

45. **What publications will be issued by The Colorado Seed Laboratory?** It "shall make an annual report to the State Board of Agriculture, a copy of which shall be transmitted to the Governor of the State of Colorado, upon the work done under this Act, which report shall show the results of inspection, examination, analyses or tests of field seeds, together with dates of said inspection, examination, analyses or tests, and may include names of persons, firms or corporations having had seed under such inspection, examination, analysis or test."

46. **What other publications may be issued at the discretion of the Seed Laboratory?** It may "publish bulletins or press reports setting forth results of inspections, examinations, analyses and tests, which bulletins or reports may include the names of the persons, firms or corporations having had seeds under inspection, examination, analyses or tests. It may also at its discretion publish bulletins or press reports setting forth information on field seeds, which bulletins may be distributed free to the citizens of this State."

47. **What appropriations have been provided for equipment?** The General Assembly appropriated from the State Treasury $1,500 for the equipment of a seed testing laboratory at the Colorado Agricultural Experiment Station.

48. **What appropriations are made for carrying out the provisions of this Act?** There is an annual appropriation of $4,000, beginning with the fiscal year 1917, for carrying out the provisions of this Act.

ARIZ. UNIV. LIB. JUL 16

May, 1918 No. 239

The Agricultural Experiment Station
OF THE
Colorado Agricultural College

ALKALIS IN COLORADO
(INCLUDING NITRATES)

By W. P. HEADDEN

PUBLISHED BY THE EXPERIMENT STATION
FORT COLLINS, COLORADO
1918

Colorado Agricultural College

FORT COLLINS, COLORADO

THE STATE BOARD OF AGRICULTURE

		Term Expires
HON. CHAS. PEARSON	Durango,	1919
HON. R. W. CORWIN	Pueblo,	1919
HON. A. A. EDWARDS, President	Fort Collins,	1921
HON. J. S. CALKINS	Westminster,	1921
HON. H. D. PARKER	Greeley,	1923
MRS. AGNES L. RIDDLE	Denver,	1923
HON. J. C. BELL	Montrose,	1925
HON. E. M. AMMONS	Denver,	1925

PRESIDENT CHAS. A. LORY,
GOVERNOR JULIUS C. GUNTER, } Ex-officio

L. M. TAYLOR, Secretary — CHAS. H. SHELDON, Treasurer

EXECUTIVE COMMITTEE

A. A. EDWARDS, Chairman

E. M. AMMONS — H. D. PARKER

OFFICERS OF THE EXPERIMENT STATION

CHAS. A. LORY, M.S., LL.D., D.Sc.	President
C. P. GILLETTE, M.S., D.Sc.	Director
LD CRAIN, B.M.E., M.M.E.	Vice Director
L. M. TAYLOR	Secretary
MABEL LEWIS	Executive Clerk

STATION STAFF

Agricultural Division

C. P. GILLETTE, M.S., D.Sc., Director	Entomologist
W. P. HEADDEN, A.M., Ph.D.	Chemist
G. H. GLOVER, M.S., D.V.M.	Veterinarian
W. G. SACKETT, B.S.	Bacteriologist
ALVIN KEZER, A.M.	Agronomist
G. E. MORTON, B.S.A., M.S.	Animal Husbandman
V M. CONE, B.S., C.E., U. S. Irrigation Engineer	Irrigation Investigations
E. P. SANDSTEN, M.S., Ph.D.	Horticulturist
B. O. LONGYEAR, B.S.	Assistant in Forestry
J. E. NEWSOM, B.S., D.V.S.	Veterinary Pathologist
W. W. ROBBINS, M.A., Ph.D.	Botanist
INGA M. K. ALLISON, E.B.	Home Economics
DAVID D. GRAY, B.S.A., U.S. Expert-in-Charge	Horse Breeding
RALPH L. CROSMAN	Editor
R. E. TRIMBLE, B.S.	Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
EARL DOUGLASS, M.S.	Assistant in Chemistry
S. ARTHUR JOHNSON, M.S.	Assistant in Entomology
P. K. BLINN, B.S., Rocky Ford	Alfalfa Investigations
L. C. BRAGG	Assistant in Entomology
MIRIAM A. PALMER, M.A.	Delineator
J. W. ADAMS, B.S., Cheyenne Wells	Assistant in Agronomy, Dry Farming
RALPH L. PARSHALL, B.S.	Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
R. A. McGINTY, B.S.	Assistant in Horticulture
BREEZE BOYACK, B.A., M.S.	Assistant in Agronomy
CHAS. R. JONES, B.S.	Assistant in Entomology
GEO. M. LIST, B.S.	Assistant in Entomology
*CARL ROHWER, B.S., C.E.	Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
R. G. HEMPHILL, B.S.	Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
*THOMAS H. McCARTHY, B.S.	Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
CHAS. I. BRAY, B.S.A., M.S.	Assistant in Animal Husbandry
H. E. VASEY, A.M.	Assistant in Botany
J. T. COPELAND, B.S.A.	Assistant in Agronomy
I. C. HOFFMAN, M.S.A.	Assistant in Horticulture
T. E. LEIPER, B.S.	Assistant in Animal Husbandry
EVELYN G. HALLIDAY, B.S.	Assistant in Home Economics
THOMAS L. DOYLE	Assistant in Irrigation Investigations

Engineering Division

LD CRAIN, B.M.E., M.M.E., Chairman	Mechanical Engineering
E. B. HOUSE, B.S. (E.E.), M.S.	Civil and Irrigation Engineering
L. S. FOLTZ, B.S., (E.E.), M. S.	Electrical Engineering

*On leave of absence.

ALKALIS IN COLORADO

(Including Nitrates)

By W. P. HEADDEN

One of the things often spoken of as characteristic of the western plains is the occurrence of alkali. I think that this used to find more frequent mention than it does now. This is perhaps easily explicable in that travelers do not now have to depend upon surface waters for drinking purposes, nor plod their way slowly through an unfamiliar country subjected to all the inconveniences of the early day travel. On the contrary, the stranger now enjoys all the comforts of modern travel, mostly through succeeding reaches of well settled and cultivated country. For all of this the question of alkali is often presented to the agriculturist as one of serious import and still unsettled.

I recall an incident that happened some years ago which illustrates how striking the appearance of our alkali-covered areas may be to those unaccustomed to them. The Colorado and Southern train was approaching the town of Loveland and such an area suddenly came into view. One of the children in an eastern family that had never been west before cried out, "Oh papa! See the snow!" This was in spite of a prevailing high temperature and of the fact that we had passed field after field of grain ready for harvest or already in shock. The impression may be largely one of surprise but the reasoning is that a thing so unusual as this must be injurious. This in the past has been not only the reasoning of the individual, but it very generally has been declared to be a fact that alkalis are injurious.

This opinion is in both the public mind and in the scientific views on this subject. I have in the outset no thesis to prove. When I began the study of the subject I participated in the prevailing public opinion on the injurious nature of these salts.

ALKALI GENERAL IN COLORADO SOILS

The occurrence of alkali in Colorado soils is practically universal The differences in the amounts in different places may be considerable, but generally it is a question of visibility and absolute quantity and not of its presence. There are not many places where one can collect samples of soil that can be truthfully said to be free from alkali and in saying this I do not mean to use any fine distinction in regard to the amount of soluble salts remaining from those formed by the decomposition of the minerals forming the big mass of the soil. I do not even have in mind any minimum amount of soluble salts that must be present before we shall consider the soil as carrying alkalis. In the case of

most of our soils the alkali will show if a sample of wet soil be allowed to dry slowly, when perhaps the whole surface, or possibly certain prominences, will become white. This is a sufficient amount to justify one in considering the soil as carrying alkali. It is evident that this applies to "white alkali" alone; "black alkali" will betray its presence in other ways, the principal of which is the tendency of the soil to become very hard and to turn black where any drops of water may ooze out of it.

The salts present in these alkalis are the sulfate of soda, (Glauber's salt), the sulfate of lime (gypsum), and sulfate of magnesia (Epsom salts), sodic chlorid (common kitchen salt), sodic carbonate (ordinary washing soda), and possibly, also, sodic bicarbonate (baking soda). Sometimes we have still other salts, calcic, magnesic, and sodic nitrates, also calcic chlorid, etc. In some alkalis we find small amounts of potassic salts and phosphoric acid. These, together with substances that occur rarely or always in small quantities, we may neglect.

The origin of the sulfates, chlorids and carbonates can be traced directly to the minerals in the soil. So far as the sulfates are concerned we have an abundant supply of them in the minerals themselves. For instance, felspar contains sulfuric acid, chlorin and phosphoric acid enough to supply a very great quantity of sulfates in the form of gypsum or of sodic sulfate. We do not need this source for we have a great supply of sulfate in the gypsum which is very common in Colorado, and which is very often present in the marl or hard pan that has formed in nearly all of our lands. In some places the sulfid of iron, marcasite, and pyrites may form by their oxidation sulfuric acid and sulfates which eventually give rise to the sulfates of soda, lime or magnesia.

SULFATES AND CHLORIDS CONSIDERED "WHITE ALKALI", SODIC CARBONATE "BLACK ALKALI"

Of these salts usually found in the alkalis the sulfates with the chlorids are considered as "white alkali". The salts are themselves white and the water in and on the land where they occur is only slightly if at all colored. Sodic carbonate is called "black alkali", not because the salt is black, for washing soda and baking soda are white salts, but the solutions of washing soda in the soil where there is a lot of half decomposed plant or vegetable matter dissolves this half decomposed stuff to a black solution. This salt, or its solution is, moreover, so caustic that, if it be kept, especially strong solutions of it, in contact with the stems of plants, it will eat them, that is, destroy their tissues and kill them. The vegetable matter and the solution of the salts at the same time becoming black. In this way it has come to be called "black alkali".

TERM "ALKALI" USED IN COLLOQUIAL SENSE

The term "alkali" is used in its colloquial senes whenever reference is made to such a mixture of salts as has been described. The sulfates of lime and magnesia are not alkalis in a proper sense and it is a question, how far we should consider calcic sulfate an alkali, even in this colloquial sense. The reasons why we consider its use doubtful are: First, it is in no case injurious to general crops, on the contrary it is often applied to land as a manure, something to do the land good. Second, it constitutes such a large percentage of a few soils which are often quite productive that we are justified in neglecting it among the alkalis which we consider accidental soil constituents peculiar to semi-arid regions, remaining in the soil because there has not been a sufficient rainfall to wash them into the rivers. The sulfate of lime, however, that fairly forms a zone along the eastern flank of the Rocky Mountains has not so simple a history and could not readily be removed by any conceivable rainfall. On the other hand, this salt actually forms a part of the mass of efflorescent salts to which the popular name "alkali" is applied and makes up a large percentage of these salts, sometimes almost the whole of the efflorescence. We cannot well reject such efflorescences from the group of our popularly designated alkalis. This difficulty does not attach itself to the sulfate of magnesia though, chemically, it has a close family relation to the calcic sulfate.

These salts, singly and in sufficient quantities, are injurious to vegetation. Many apple orchards in Colorado have unwisely been planted on land under-laid by gypsum (often shortened to gyp.), at shallow depths. Such orchards grow for a few years and then turn yellow, because unthrifty, and perhaps die. This is an experience altogether too common in Colorado. The yellow, unthrifty condition of such orchards, and in some cases the death of the trees, is attributed to the action of the gypsum. If this view be correct, then the calcic sulfate should be included among the injurious salts. Though this view seems well sustained by observable facts it is not so simple, for the gypsum, which is of frequent occurrence almost as a hard-pan quite near the surface in many sections, is not pure gypsum. I have found much of it quite rich in arsenic, which may in part or even wholly account for the unhealthiness of the trees.

It has been often observed that apple trees planted on gypsum lands bleed from wounds, especially during the second year after trimming. This bleeding causes the deposition of a light brown deposit, often forming pendant masses several inches long. These deposits are rich in lime and arsenic. This bleeding, with its resultant deposits is abnormal and such quantities of lime and the arsenic are not proper constituents of the sap of the apple tree. It looks as though the gypsum, with its arsenic, were the source of this trouble. This does not

make out so strong a case against lime as it appears to, for trees do well and live to an old age in limestone countries; so this effect is either peculiar to gypsum or to the arsenic which is frequently present in it.

There are difficulties introduced by retaining the calcic sulfate as a component of our alkalis, but I have consistently retained it, and that for the reasons indicated. It is seldom, however, outside of cases like the apple trees that questions of the possibly poisonous character of the calcic sulfate are raised. Sometimes shallowness of soil over a gypsiferous layer, or the impermeability of this layer may give rise to mechanical troubles which are entirely distinct from the effects alluded to above, which may also be present at the same time. I recall a very bad case of an orchard in which this was the case and both difficulties had to be contended with. But I would in no way consider myself justified in considering the case as an instance of alkali trouble.

The question regarding magnesic sulfate is not wholly unlike that of the calcic sulfate but is somewhat turned around. Experiments have shown that magnesic sulfate is quite poisonous but its presence in alkali in the soil does not actually prove so detrimental as our experiments would lead us to expect it to be. I have only made sprouting experiments in sand to which this salt had been added in as large quantities (2.5 percent of the dry sand) as we are likely to meet with in any of our soils. The germination was delayed but not prevented and the little plants grew well for the few days that we observed them. I do not think that anyone has questioned the propriety of including magnesic sulfate among the alkalis.

ORIGIN OF THE ALKALIS

There is unanimity in regard to the origin of the alkalis; briefly stated it is explained as follows: The earthy mass that we term soil is, from a mineralogical standpoint, a mass of small rock fragment in which a very large variety of minerals are represented. Among these minerals two greatly predominate, quartz and felspars. The quartz is so good as wholly unattacked by water. It is a simple chemical compound, and if it were dissolved by water it would not give rise to the kind of new bodies that we find in the alkalis. The felspar are comparatively complex minerals and water acts on them quite vigorously breaking them up and forming new compounds. For the present purposes we may consider the plagioclase felspars only; these consist of alumina, lime, soda and silica, and are very abundant in our rocks. These felspars yield readily to the action of the natural waters, all of which contain greater or less quantities of carbonic acid taken up from both air and soil, and yield sodic carbonate, calcic carbonate, soluble silicates and free silicic acid, and leave as the end product, a hydrated

silicate of alumina. This is insoluble in water while the other products are soluble. This presents the main features of this alteration process. If there be only a moderate amount of water, the decomposition may go on and the products formed remain in the soil or be only partially removed. This is the case in our semi-arid areas. These products of the alteration of the rocks remain in the soil or are removed only a little way from where they were formed only to be left, by the evaporation of the water, in some other nearby place, where they become so abundant as to form white incrustations. While this is true, it is very far from presenting all that we know about these changes, in fact, we are compelled to go further in the explanation of the facts as we find them. According to what we have said, these incrustations should be composed of sodic carbonate, calcic carbonate, some silicates and silicic acid. It is only occasionally that we find these deposits to be made up of carbonate; as a rule, we find them to be sulfates, and while the sulfates of soda and lime make up by far the larger part of our alkalis, the sulfate of magnesia and sodic chlorid are so good as always present in varying quantities. That some carbonate should be present would seem to be inevitable, for the solutions furnished by the decomposition of the felspars are in the first place carbonates and the changes that are made in these solutions may not always be quite complete; besides, the felspars are actually everywhere in our rocks and soils and are all the time being acted on by carbonated water. The calcic and sodic carbonates are partially or wholly changed into sulfates. These salts contain a different acid from the carbonates, which got their acid from the water which effected the decomposition of the minerals. The gypsum in the soil is the agent that most commonly brings about this change. We have also added magnesia to the list.

If we take fresh felspar, grind it up very finely, treat it with water containing carbonic acid, say for three weeks, and examine this water, we will not only find that it contains the carbonates of lime and soda with some silica, but also both sulfates and chlorids, not so much as carbonates, but enough to show that these minerals themselves contain some sulfates and chlorids. If every rock mass of our mountains contains some chlorids and some sulfates ready formed we need scarcely puzzle ourselves in looking for the source of the chlorids and sulfates that we find so generally distributed. It won't help us any to go further back in the history of these chlorids, for our purposes, it suffices that they are present in the rocks of our mountains and in the waters that flow from them to the plains. The same is true of the sulfates, and why should we look further? Here is a source sufficient to supply as much chlorin, for instance, as we may be called on to account for. If we need more sulfuric acid, there is a source near

at hand. Concerning this easily available sulfur we need ask no questions as to where it came from, it suffices that there are large quantities of sulfides almost everywhere in our shales, especially if they have contained organic matter. The sulfides of iron, known as marcasite and pyrite, yield upon exposure to air, oxids of iron and sulfuric acid which may combine with lime and water to form gypsum or with soda to form sodic sulfate. This, under some conditions, is the easiest explanation for the presence of sodic sulfate in large quantities and it is, at least in part, the correct explanation. The occurrence of gypsum crystals in many of our shales owe their formation, in all probability, to the action of the sulfuric acid formed by the oxidation of these sulfids of iron on lime compounds. There are immense quantities of gypsum along our foothills extending both north and south of us, and under the plains. As to the source of this sulfate of lime, it suffices in this case to acknowledge that it is there in very great quantities.

Our knowledge of the source of the magnesium sulfate is not so clear. Lime is very frequently accompanied by magnesia, be it more or less in quantity. The felspars, which furnish lime and soda by their decomposition, also furnish a little magnesia and other minerals present in the rocks, also in the soil, contain magnesia, so there is no need of looking very far to find a source of this substance. Some of our limestones are strongly magnesian. The sulfate of magnesia is very easily soluble, as is also the chlorid, so we would not expect to meet with these salts in our rocks. These salts do occur in extraordinarily large quantities in Stassfurt and elsewhere in Germany but the magnesian salts that occur in our alkalis have not the history that these Stassfurt salts have. Our salts have probably only started on their course to the ocean, while the Stassfurt salts have run this portion of their course and witnessed the passing of the ocean itself. The magnesian salts that we meet with in our rocks and minerals are silicates and carbonates; in our waters and alkalis they are the sulfates and chlorids. These salts are unquestionably formed in the soils by the interaction of the magnesian minerals and the sulfates and chlorids derived from the felspars through the action of carbonated water. The case of some deep-seated springs in the old metamorphic rocks may be different, but, the ground-water occurring sometimes within two feet of the surface, many of our shallow springs and even artesian waters met within or above the Dakota sandstones will come under the statement made.

In regard to the chlorids in general, I believe that I shall have to avail myself of an explanation that I recall having read somewhere which referred their formation to the primordial chemistry of our globe. The incompetency of this statement to explain anything is its commendation. We find chlorids in the old metamorphic rocks when

we look for them, at least we find chlorin, in small amounts it is true, but the mass of our mountains is tremendous and that of the still undecomposed fragments of these rocks and minerals in the soil is beyond our conception. So, without appealing to the sea water and salt deposits occurring in various parts of the world, the aggregate supply of chlorids is not only exceedingly great but their distribution or occurrence is universal, our great bodies of fresh water are not free from them and the beds of our ancient fresh-water lakes contain them. The flow of the waters from the land to the sea is carrying a constantly renewed burden of these salts, especially the sodic and magnesic chlorids and the magnesic sulfate, to the sea. The reason that we have such quantities of sodic sulfate, sodic carbonate, magnesic sulfate, calcic sulfate, and the chlorids in our soils is not that they have produced more of these salts than other soils but because the water supply has not been big enough to carry away the products of its own action. The insufficiency of water is fully indicated in our term "semi-arid climate".

Enormous Quantities Contributed By Rivers

The reader for whom this bulletin is really written possibly has never thought of the different kinds of work, or the amount of it, that the streams of our mountain-sides are doing. He knows that the gaps in our hog-backs of today are places through which streams may flow, sometimes only during heavy rains or continued wet spells. He is familiar with the canyons of perhaps a score of little streams in the mountains. He may sometimes wonder how the deep gashes through the solid rocks may have been cut, but he probably never thinks of the burden of material carried by the clear, cool water that he drinks with great pleasure.

The Cache la Poudre

The Cache la Poudre River, which flows through the mountains of Northern Coloardo, is a comparatively small stream. Its flow averages about 600 second feet. The average fall of the river for the first 50 miles of its course, is 80 feet to the mile. In many places it is a mass of foaming water just as some other mountain streams are. This impresses us with its ability to wear the rocks which are already worn smooth and the rock walls bear witness, by their polished faces, to the action of this process in the past. We do not wonder that the boulders are worn and that the fine sand has in so large a degree been carried away But that this same limpid water carries an unseen burden and is doing a continued work in changing the very substance of the rocks and carrying them away does not impress itself on the mind of many of us, and yet this little river with an average flow of 600 second feet, whose waters carry approximately 3 grains of total

solids to the imperial gallon, is carrying more than 50 tons of matter through its canyon every day. This mass of material, mostly carbonates of lime and soda with small quantities of sodic chlorid and some magnesia, has been dissolved out of the rocks and means the breaking down of hundreds of cubic feet of solid rock every day. Estimated roughly the amount of material mentioned here is about equal to 650 cubic feet of rock which is 2½ times heavier than water. To make still plainer the magnitude of this action of water, we will take another example. We have stated that sodic carbonate constitutes what we call "black alkali", and also that this carbonate is one of the products of the action of water on plagioclase, a felspar, which occurs in schists and granites as well as in igneous rocks. The watershed from which the water drains into some of our mountain valleys is several thousands of square miles in area, and even though the rainfall may be only 15 or 20 inches per annum the water that flows into the valley may be millions of acre-feet. In a concrete example that I have recently had occasion to study, the amount of water removed by evaporation was 1,500,000 acre-feet. This water was supplied by the mountain streams flowing into the valley, and, on the supposition that each 10 pounds of water carried 2½ grains of sodic carbonate, which is about what the water actually carried, the amount of this salt brought into the valley every year amounted to 145,500,000 pounds. This has been going on for many centuries and, if none of it has been washed out of the valley, the amount present at this time must be so great that we can form no adequate notion of it, and such are the facts, so far as we can make them out. These processes by which these alkalis are formed are not peculiar to our soils or our mountains. They are active everywhere but, in regions of heavier rainfall, the salts that remain in our soils and are known to us under the name of "alkalis" are washed out and carried, eventually, to the ocean, possibly not in the form in which they were dissolved out of the rocks, for they may change when they come in contact with other salts.

I have not mentioned these sources of our alkalis as necessarily the immediate source of every patch of them, but in some cases it seems to be true as in the case of the carbonate cited in our last example.

NITRATES FORMED IN THE SOIL AN IMPORTANT FACTOR

There are other salts found in our alkalis which are not always understood as being included under our term "alkalis". I refer to the nitrates and in some instances excessive quantities of calcic chlorid. The nitrates are being formed now just as the other alkali salts are being produced, by the decomposition of the minerals in the soil, but

by different agents. Nitrates in very small quantities are often present in well-waters, seldom present in river-waters and are not components of ordinary minerals. They have long been known to be present in small quantities in the surface portions of rocks and have been considered as factors in their weathering or the changes taking place in them. They have also been found in caves, but wherever they have been found they have been considered as the products of living organisms. It is only within recent years that these salts have been noticed in the soil in sufficient quantities to become detrimental. Their presence in some California alkalis was noticed by Hilgard and their origin attributed to the oxidation of the nitrogen found in organic matter. This is without doubt correct, but Prof. Hilgard did not account for the organic matter. I do not recall his making any definite statement concerning the organic matter from which these nitrates are supposed to have been formed. The nearest to a definite statement pertaining to this subject is made on Page 68 of "Soil", where he states: **"In the plains of the San Joaquin Valley, spots strongly impregnated with niter are found, especially under the shadows of isolated oak trees, where cattle have been in the habit of congregating for a long time".**

The conversion of organic nitrogen, such as exists in the excreta or in the bodies of animals and in the tissues of plants, into nitric acid or nitrates is well established and has been accepted for about 30 years. I think that Prof. Hilgard considers such to be the source of the nitric nitrogen referred to in a preceding sentence, in which he states that the nitrates form at times as much as one-fifth and even more, of the entire mass of alkali salts. "In one case the total amount in the soil has been found to reach two tons per acre with an average of twelve hundred pounds over ten acres". This, though it is a large quantity, is not big compared with the quantities of these salts that we have found in some of our Colorado soils. This is enough to say on this phase of the subject in this place.

The nitrates found may be either the nitrate of lime, of magnesia or of soda. It is a matter of accident, apparently, which one of the three occurs. There is a question whether these belong to the alkalis. I think that they should be included. They constitute an important part of the soluble salts in many of our lands, and more than this, we can trace very serious damage to them. Considered from the standpoint of their source, including them with the alkalis seems scarcely justifiable, on the other hand their presence in very notable quantities, their solubility and their deleterious action on vegetation are in my opinion sufficient reasons for considering them in this connection.

Calcic chlorid is occasionally met with in large quantities and is probably formed by the interaction of other "alkali" salts.

Injure Vegetation If Present In Large Quantities

These salts, included under the general term "alkali" are all injurious to vegetation when present in large enough quantities, which of course, vary for different plants and for the different salts. Our information relative to the amount of these indiivdual salts which may be required to do damage to the crops is not very satisfactory and this is not surprising, as we cannot imitate, or even determine, all of the conditions which may be met with in our fields. I think that it can be safely stated that the most dangerous salts that we have mentioned are the nitrates. I do not know that there is any distinction to be made between the different nitrates that we have mentioned, calcic, magnesic, and sodic nitrates. They are all very soluble and all poisonous when present in large quantities. How they act upon the plant I do not know, but the results that they produce are very marked and they cause the death of the plants very quickly. The plants that I experimented with were 4-year-old apple trees. I know how much nitrate of soda I put on the ground and to how large an area I applied it, but I don't know how strong the solution was that reached the feeding roots nor do I know what proportion of the feeding roots of the trees were reachel. My object in the experiment was to see what the effects of the nitrates were upon apple trees and not to determine the points that have just been mentioned. Further, I don't know how the effects were produced, whether by absorption, the prevention of osmosis, or whether the solution to all intents and purposes simply killed the root hairs. This much I do know, i.e., the leaves burned and the trees died, or were badly injured. One of these trees was dead in four days after the application of the nitrate. It was left standing for two years but it never recovered. I have seen old trees with perfect foliage and a full crop of half-grown fruit burn and die in a few days and I have never seen an instance of recovery in trees injured in this way. Sometimes only a part of a tree may be injured and this injured part dies. I have dug up such trees and followed the roots for as much as 27 feet from the trunk in an endeavor to find how the nitrates killed the tree. I have never been able to determine this. In the four-year-old trees experimented with I was unable to find any nitric-nitrogen in the leaves in more than traces although I had firmly expected to find it. Some plants, heliotropes, from the greenhouse treated with saltpetre were placed at my disposal; in these cases there was no trouble in finding nitrates in the leaves, for the nitrate crystalized out on their surfaces. We are not sure that the two cases are parallel but the important end results were the same—the plants were killed. I am inclined to think that the action of the nitrate in these two cases was different in character. In the case of the apple trees I think that the burning of the leaves was due to drying out caused by

the cutting off of the water furnished by the root hairs. This view is further strengthened by the deportment of vigorously growing trees located in ground rich in nitrates. I have seen the foliage wilt and the trees die without tip burning. I took this to be caused by the sudden cutting off of the water supply. The solution in this case contained large amounts of nitrates. May a sufficiently strong solution of other salts possibly act in a similar manner? I tried this with ordinary kitchen salt of which I put 25 pounds around a four-year-old apple tree and threw up a little dike around the area and turned in the ditch water. No injury resulted. This experiment served its purpose very well, but in this connection it only shows that 25 pounds of salt did not furnish a sufficiently strong solution to do any damage.

SODIC CARBONATE ESPECIALLY HARMFUL

The next most injurious compound in these alkalis is sodic carbonate. When this salt is present and is brought into solution it acts like caustic soda or a weak solution of lye. It attacks the tissues of the little plants and sometimes big ones and kills them. Another thing it does is to cause the soil to become hard, so hard indeed that one may be surprised that plants can grow at all. I recall such a crust, from 4 to 6 inches thick, so hard that we used a mattock to cut through it. Under this crust the soil was open, even sandy. The presence of this compound is very general, as we would expect it to be, for it is one of the first products of the breaking down of the felspars which occur in every fragment of granite, schist, or igneous rock and also in many sandstones. It is from such rocks that our soils have been derived, at least in far the greater part, and these felspars occur practically everywhere, so we have good reason to expect more or less of this carbonate everywhere and we find it very generally in drain-water and in our alkalis in small quantity.

The magnesic sulfate and chlorid in pure solutions are more detrimental to vegetation than the carbonate of soda, but they don't occur in the form of pure solutions, nor are they bottled up in separate corners of the soil. Even the soil itself very often has a great deal to do in determining what the compounds will do.

The most abundant constituent of our alkalis is the sulfate of soda, commonly known as Glauber's salt. This salt is fortunately not very injurious, even in pure solutions. It is scarcely corrosive at all, as many ranchmen in Colorado have had ample opportunity to observe, for the white coatings that in many places covers the surface of the land, in some sections for many square miles in one continuous body, consist very largely of this substance.

Sodic chlorid, ordinary kitchen salt, does not occur in any large quantities in our alkalis. The areas in which I have found much salt

are both few and small. Large quantities of this salt, or brine, of course will kill most kinds of vegetation. These big quantities which would make it a serious thing for us are not found in our alkalis. I recall one place where it is very abundant in what we would designate alkalis, but to insist on considering this would be foolish, because it is only in a comparatively small area and its source is evidently from a salt spring at the head of the stream along which this salt is found. In early days they boiled salt at this point. While it does not occur in injurious quantities, it occurs everywhere.

Calcic sulfate is very abundant in our soils and, as it is soluble in water, it comes to the surface with the other salts in solution and crystallizes out, forming a part of our alkalis. Sometimes it forms a very large part of them. This compound in very large quantities is dangerous as I have pointed out in the case of apple trees, but ordinarily it can be neglected unless it forms a hard-pan, when it is very objectionable, both because it forms a hard-pan and because it may become injurious.

As I may not come back to this point, I shall digress to state that the most regrettable results that I have seen in this connection are its effects on orchards. The trees may do quite well for eight or ten years, but at about this period several difficulties show themselves. The trees cease to grow and often turn yellow. In such cases it will generally be found that the root system has been prevented from developing and is inadequate to properly nourish the trees and the food that these roots furnish to the growing parts of the trees may be and probably is an improper food, i.e., is poisonous, not necessarily in a virulent degree but so much so that the trees become unthrifty.

Calcic chlorid is not very injurious and does not often occur in our alkalis in any considerable proportion. There are a few places, however, where it may be said to be very abundant. These occurrences have no significance from an agricultural standpoint, for the places where I have found it most abundant would be unproductive if it were absent, due to other conditions. I have no idea at all how much of this substance it would require to make a soil unfriendly to vegetation. I recall an orchard in fairly good condition in which the soil contained enough of this substance to keep the surface wet enough to make it so dark in color that one could easily pick out these spots. I do not know what effect this condition had upon the orchard. At the time I visited it there was no marked difference in the size and vigor of the trees in these spots and in the condition of those growing outside them. As the condition of the whole orchard was only fair and I made no further study of it than the examination of a single set of samples of soil that I took on this visit, I cannot state that this calcic

chlorid had done no harm whatever. I only wish to state that the trees in these spots where there was enough of it present to keep the surface so moist that it was actually darker in color than the rest of the surface, were neither better nor worse than the rest of the orchard.

HOW SALTS AFFECT PLANTS

I have tried to make the preceding statements clear, but there are some things that badly need explanation and even then will remain unsatisfactory. A solution may enter the plant and travel through every part of it and kill it. Just how this is done is for the plant physiologist to tell us but we know that, if we allow a solution of sodic arsenite to come in contact with the feeding roots of one side of an apple tree for instance, this sodic arsenite travels very quickly even to the ends of the branches, and wherever it goes, it kills. We can follow this sodic arsenite up the roots, through the trunk of the three and into the individual branches, and we find dead tissues wherever it goes and live tissue wherever it did not go. We can also recover arsenic from this dead tissue. The solution need not be very strong. It enters the tree with the water that the roots take up. A similar solution of sodic chlorid (kitchen salt) would have been taken up too, perhaps. A very much stronger solution was taken up in a case in which I put 25 pounds of salt about a four-year-old tree, but it did not kill the tree. The sodic arsenite is a poison and it kills every living cell that it meets in its course up the roots, trunk and limbs of the tree. This is one way in which a poison may act.

Destroy Root Hairs

We are thinking of a poison as anything that will kill the plant. If we could take all of the little hairs off of the roots of a tree so that it could not get water to keep it fresh and moist it would dry up and die. We can cause it to do this by bringing strong solutions of certain salts into contact with these little hairs, when they will refuse to take up any water. The result is that the sun, the wind and the dry air take the moisture out of the leaves and none can take its place because these hairs on the roots which have been supplying the water to the leaves and limbs have stopped functioning, the leaves burn, and the plants may even die. Salts which will not ordinarily kill the plants, like the sodic arsenite, may be made into solutions strong enough to kill in this way and then you may not find them in the leaves or in the trunks for the root hairs refused to take them up. I do not know how strong a solution of any salt may have to be before it will do this, but I believe that nitrates do act in this way, in many instances, and I think that ordinary alkali salts, may act in this way too. In this case it amounts to killing the root hairs which is worse for the tree than

killing the leaves, for if the leaves alone are killed the tree may put out others and go on living, if we don't take off the leaves too often, but if we kill or injure the root hairs so that the tree cannot get either food or water enough its leaves burn, perhaps wilt if the action on the root hairs is sudden enough and it dies. I have seen the leaves burn on very many trees, thousands in this case is no figure of speech, and I have also seen the still green, full-sized leaves just wilt and hang limp. These trees all died. There are difficulties in making the different things that we have learned about these matters agree or consistently apply, but it may be that a nitrate solution of a certain strength may kill the root hair by poisoning just as the sodic arsenite killed the leaves and the living part of the limbs, trunk and root, whereas it did not act on the root hairs in such a way as to prevent its being taken up. If a nitrate solution will act in such a manner as to stop the taking up of water, whether it acts by poisoning or purely in a physical manner, the result is the same.

ONE SALT MAY MODIFY ACTION OF ANOTHER

The different salts act differently, some may under no conditions act as a direct, poison but simply in a physical manner by their osmotic pressure. Further, the presence of one may modify the action of another. Magnesic sulfate, for instance, in pure solutions, has been found to be very poisonous, pretty nearly the most poisonous salt, but this don't seem to hold in the field. Experiment shows that seedling roots can just live in a solution containing 7 parts of magnesic sulfate in 100,000 parts of water, but I found the roots of four-year-old alfalfa plants which were more than 12 feet long and extended 1 foot below the level of the ground-water, which was bitter to the taste and carried 852.5 parts of mineral matter in each 100,000 parts of the water. One-tenth, or 85 parts of this mineral matter was magnesic sulfate. We have in this ground-water twelve times as much of this salt in 100,000 parts as the experiments given showed to be the limit that plants could tolerate and yet these roots were living and the plants were thrifty. This field yielded between 4 and 5 tons of hay per acre the year that this sample of water was taken, and continued to do so for years afterward. This difference between the results of laboratory experiments and the facts of the field is well known and the explanation offered is that pure solutions of these salts act differently from solutions of mixtures. In the case of the ground-water just mentioned carrying twelve times more magnesic sulfate than would be necessary in a solution of this salt alone to limit growth, there were also other salts making up nine-tenths of the whole and the presence of these other salts, sodic sulfate, calcic sulfate, calcic carbonate, magnesic chlorid and carbonate, kept the strong solution of magnesic sulfate from doing

any harm. In solutions containing only magnesic sulfate, this salt is the most poisonous of all the compounds that we usually speak of as alkalis. In the field it seems to be harmless in the quantities that are present in our soils. It may be true of other salts as well as of magnesic sulfate, that their action on vegetation is modified by the presence of other salts, perhaps even by the soil particles, but we must not attempt to carry this principle too far; for instance, I do not think that we can argue from the manner in which this mixture of alkalis effects the action of magnesic sulfate what its effect would be on the action of sodic nitrate. In this case both parts of these salts are different and the two salts named have no part in common, but I do not think that this makes any difference in the statement made. I think that I can say of magnesic nitrate, just what I have said of sodic nitrate. There is, too, another side to the influence of other salts upon the action of a given salt. In the case of magnesic sulfate, the presence of calcic sulfate and other salts has the effect of lessening the action of the magnesic sulfate. There may be other combinations which might make it greater. We know a great many instances in which even a small amount of salt may greatly intensify the action which may be going on. The reader will recall the statement that the presence of calcic sulfate, sodic sulfate, etc., lessens the action of magnesic sulfate. This is mentioned to explain a contradiction between the results produced in the laboratory and in the field. One experiment is made in glass and the other in the soil. This is a difference, but the bigger difference is that in the one case only magnesic sulfate was present and in the other case a great mass of other salts was present to which we attribute the lessening of the bad effects of the magnesic sulfate. The reader must not think too little of this conclusion because we have chosen the more plausible of two possible causes for the difference; further, he must not find fault with the explanation, because we have not even attempted to tell him that this action is due to this or that individual salt. Our statement represents soil conditions as giving different results from our laboratory experiments and all of these salts are in the soil.

Sodic sulfate is by far the most abundant of our alkalis. Even in pure solutions, it is far less poisonous than the magnesium sulfate and its poisonous action is lessened by the presence of other salts, even calcic carbonate which we might expect to increase its poisonous action actually makes it less by four-fifths, so that it is only one-fifth as bad in the presence of calcic carbonate as in its absence. Calcic carbonate is usually, so far as I know is always, abundant in our soils, so that we would expect to find in our field observations that the

presence of sodic sulfate in our soils, in the quantities in which we find it, is scarcely objectionable at all.

Sodic chlorid is much less injurious than sodic sulfate and its action is lessened by the presence of other salts, notably so by calcic carbonate. The presence of calcic carbonate reduces the action of sodic chlorid to one-third of the action it shows when calcic carbonate is absent.

NITRATES AND CARBONATE OF SODA DO GREATEST DAMAGE

The two salts that we meet with in the alkalis in Colorado which have done us serious damage are the nitrates (calcic, magnesic, and sodic) and the carbonate of soda.

EFFECTS OF SODIC CARBONATE

It is difficult to tell which of these two classes, the nitrates or the soluble carbonate, especially sodic carbonate, has done us the greater damage, but probably the nitrates, for these have a very wide distribution and are very poisonous even in comparatively small quantities, but how small these quantities may be I do not know. The sodic carbonate is likewise injurious in quite small quantities but in this case we have a pretty definite idea of how much may be present in the soil before it becomes dangerous to the plants. The amount in the soil that will injure wheat plants amounts to 0.04 percent of the soil, while beet plants will endure it up to 0.05 percent. It is, however, doubtful whether beet plants will live and produce beets with so much as 0.05 percent of sodic carbonate or "black alkali", in the soil. These two figures probably represent the largest amounts that may be be present without injury to the plants. These percentages mean, when put into pounds, for instance, that 100,000 pounds of soil may contain from 40 to 50, or 1,000,000 pounds of soil may contain from 400 to 500 pounds of sodic carbonate before it will actually kill the plants. A smaller quantity may cause the ground to bake very badly and in this way interfere with the growing of a crop. The figures given above amount to from 1,600 to 2,000 pounds of sodic carbonate to the acre-foot of soil, but a much smaller quantity than 1,600 pounds to the acre-foot may be sufficient to do damage if it be concentrated in the upper part of the soil. I suppose that, as a rule, we plant our small seed, wheat for instance, from 2 to 2½ inches deep. If the sodic carbonate in the top 3 inches of the soil, or at any point in the top 3 inches of this soil, equals or exceeds 0.04 percent of the soil, it is apt to kill the young plants. This statement leaves out the danger of the baking of the soil which may be caused by a much smaller amount of this salt. I don't know how small an amount of sodic carbonate it takes to cause the soil to bake on drying, but a sample of a sandy soil which I gathered for the purpose of determining the sodic carbonate

in it had become so firm a mass by the time it reached the laboratory that one could not break it, with one's fingers. No seedling plant could possibly have broken its way through such a mass. The sodic carbonate contained in this sample was 0.017 percent, or 680 pounds to the acre-foot. We do not, at the present time, know of any other cause why this soil becomes so hard.

The reader probably recalls the statement previously made that sodic carbonate is one of the first products of the decomposition of rocks by the action of water. This is why the waters in our mountain streams all contain some sodic carbonate. He may further ask, Why, then, is not this salt everywhere? The answer is that it is practically everywhere in Colorado but not in injurious quantities, for the simple reason that this salt, when it comes in contact with solutions of other salts in the soil, calcic or magnesic sulfate, for instance, it makes a trade with them, exchanging its carbonate acid for their sulfuric acid, and the sodic carbonate becomes sodic sulfate and the calcic or magnesic sulfate becomes calcic or magnesic carbonate. In this manner the very poisonous sodic carbonate is transformed into the slightly poisonous sodic sulfate and at the same time forms calcic carbonate, which makes the sodic sulfate still less poisonous. There is usually a little sodic carbonate left; besides, there is a little being formed all the time in the soil. The conditions are such in some places that the sodic carbonate is not changed and has already become so abundant, and is so nearly the only salt present, that it has become injurious, and there are great stores of it in the water beneath the land. The conditions in most parts of Colorado do not permit of the concentration of this sodic carbonate, even where these mountain waters are used for irrigating the land, for they are largely changed into the sulfate and the small remnant is carried off in the drainage water, for the soil particles seem to have less power to hold this salt back than any other, unless it be the nitrate, which facts we infer from the readiness with which these two salts pass into drain-waters. So, if there be any drain-waters, they tend to wash it out of the soil. There are really two carbonates of soda which are not quite alike, the one is more poisonous than the other. The more poisonous one is our washing soda and the less poisonous one is our baking soda. I have said nothing about the latter salt and will satisfy myself with the statement that the one is more poisonous than the other.

ORIGIN AND EFFECT OF THE NITRATES

We have seen where the carbonates, one of our really troublesome alkalis, come from, but we have not yet attempted to tell where the nitrates come from. Rocks, except near the surface, do not contain these salts, and when they occur in well- or river-water, except in

very small quantities, we consider the water polluted. It is said that natural waters can obtain from sources other than animal matter only from one-tenth to two-tenths of a grain per imperial gallon, which is 10 pounds. Taking the higher figure, this would be a little less than 50 pounds of sodic nitrate in an acre-foot of water. This amount is so good as without influence, but it must come from somewhere. It is not stated where it does come from, but it seems to be taken for granted that it is formed from the vegetable matter that is decomposed on the surface or near the surface of the rocks and soil. If there are any more nitrates than this, students of the subject consider that the nitrogen in the nitrates originally came from animal excrements. Water from deep wells contains at the very most 30 parts per million of nitrates and nitrite together. This would make 81 pounds to an acre-foot. This amount would do good and not harm to any crop to which it might be applied if it had any effect at all. We have never found in any sample of irrigating water more than one-tenth of this amount and the largest amount that we have found in return waters was in one taken from the Arkansas river at Rocky Ford which was one-fifth of the amount here given for deep wells. In the case of these deep wells, the nitrates are supposed to have their origin near the surface. Nitrates in general are supposed to come from one of three sources: They may be washed out of the atmosphere where they are formed by electric discharges, or they may be formed as the end product of the decomposition of vegetable or animal matter containing nitrogen. The very big quantities of sodic nitrate found in Chile and Peru are thought by some to have been formed by the decomposition of immense masses of sea weeds, which would give them a vegetable origin; others have claimed that they were formed by the decomposition of dung. This, of course, would give them an animal origin. These are the principal suggestions that have been made to account for their formation.

NITRATES NECESSARY TO GROWTH OF PLANTS

These nitrates constitute the most expensive fertilizers that we have and are necessary to the growth of most plants. It is possible that plants that grow in stagnant water, for instance, may take up their nitrogen in the form of ammonia compounds, but most plants get their nitrogen from the nitrates of the soil. While nitrogen is an absolute necessity to the growth of plants without any exception, and these nitrates are the most important source of their nitrogen, too much of these nitrates will kill the plants. Ordinarily the amount of these nitrates in the soil is very small, less than 48 parts per million, or less than 200 pounds in the top acre-foot at any one time. The crop, as it grows, uses this up, but it is being constantly replaced, not so fast, however, as the crop uses it, so that at harvest time the amount

of nitrates in a wheat or oat field may be very small indeed—one-fifth or even one-eighth of the amount just given. The important question in this connection is, Where does the nitrogen in the nitrates come from. If we have the nitrogen given in decaying nitrogenous matter the processes by which it may be changed into this form, the one best fitted for the use of the plant, are known. The students of this subject have to deal with very small quantities compared with the mass of the soil or in comparison with the quantities in which some of the other important constituent are usually present. In a cropped field, for instance, it is not uncommon for us to find so little as 24 pounds, or even less, in an acre-foot of soil, and the plants, too, deal with very small quantities of these nitrates. I added 250 pounds of nitrate of soda to the acre and injured my wheat crop. These 250 pounds of nitrate of soda contained only about 40 pounds of nitrogen. Perhaps the average reader will appreciate this more fully if we state this another way, i. e., that I spoiled my crop by adding 10 pounds of nitrogen for each 1,000,000 pounds in the top foot of soil. The quantities of nitrogen, then, that we have to deal with are not big like the quanties of sulfate or carbonate of soda, and still smaller in comparison with the water-soluble portion of the soil. The soil of my wheat field contained a little over 3,800 pounds of soluble salts in each million pounds of soil and yet the addition of only 10 pounds of nitrogen as sodic nitrate injured my crop. It did not kill the plants, but they fell down and did not ripen as they should and the crop was short. I have done this now some fifty times, always with the same result.

Too Much Nitrate Is Injurious

These results show us that while the nitrates are necessary for the plant's growth and fruiting, it is easy to get too much for the production of good, strong, healthy and productive plants, in fact, it is easy to get enough to kill the plants outright.

Nitrates Cause of "Brown Spots"

It is a fact, on the other hand, that we find areas, some of them very small and others very large, where these nitrates are very abundant, equivalent in some extreme cases to 56,820 pounds in a million pounds of the soil. Some of these areas are very sharply defined with only two things to show them to be different from the rest of the land. These two things are; First the fact that there is nothing growing on them, and second that they are almost always brown. They sometimes look as though they were wet and have a slight crust on the top. Under this crust they are often mealy and if there is no crust the surface may be so mealy that it is puffed up.

We find two very striking things in regard to the nitrogen in these areas. The first is that there is much more of it than in the land just outside of the area; the second one is that a very large percentage of it is in the form of nitrates. Further, it sometimes happens that the difference between the total nitrogen and that present in the nitrates is bigger than the amount found in the soil just outside of the area. I have examined vertical sections of such areas and have found but one instance in which the second or third foot of soil contained more nitrates than the first foot; in all other cases the top foot contained much more nitrate than any succeeding foot. The top 3 inches of the soil contains much more nitrogen and also much more as nitrates than the succeeding portions. The top 3 inches usually contains more than the succeeding 2 feet and sometimes more than the succeeding 5 feet. This is especially apt to be the case if there is much nitric nitrogen in the surface sample.

We thought that the nitrates might come from the waters below the surface and in this way come from some other place, but we could not prove this. On the contrary, we found a piece of land on which nitrates were so abundant in spots that the owner failed to get anything to grow on them. This piece of land lay between some seeped land which was badly alkalied, and the river. The water that flowed from this seeped land to the river had to flow under this nitrate land. I examined four different samples of this water, three taken from the seeped ground and one from an under-drain at the north edge of the land in question, i. e., farthest from the river. Three of these waters contained no nitrates and the other contained only one-tenth part per million. The alkalis on this bad land also contained no nitrates, consequently the nitrates found in the lower land along the river could not have come from this source, for they were not present in either the alkalis, the soil or the water which flowed from under it. A further fact in this case was that the owner had previously tried to wash this soil in order to get things to grow, but it did no permanent good. As all nitrates are very easily soluble in water, and are perhaps the very easiest to wash out of the soil, it was remarkable how they persisted in these spots. Their ready solubility in water should prevent their accumulating in any spot and especially on the surface, if there were water enough to wash them down, and if they were in the rocks, the water coming out of these rocks ought to hold them in solution. Of course, if there be nitrates in the soil or in the rock through which the water runs, we will find them in the water. For this reason we do find them present in some waters which flow over the surface of some of our lands or run down through the soil of some of our mesas and seep out along their edges. But the water that comes from the rocks themselves does not contain nitrates. The following

case will make plain the meaning and force of this statement. There is a piece of land near Canon City which had been planted to fruit, apples, plums, currants, etc., but after growing well for about 13 years, a very large portion of the trees and bushes died in a single season. The cause of this trouble was attributed to excessive water. We could not well hold to this explanation for, after study and a great deal of work, we came to the conviction that the surface waters collected at a depth of about 6 feet. The surface of the ground was everywhere very rich in nitrates and in places changed from its ordinary color, for the most part that of a reddish loam, to a dark brown. A slight moistening brought about this change in a remarkable manner. This soil was, when not wet, soft and mealy. This land passed into the hands of another party, who was convinced that the main trouble was too much water. This man had an extensive system of drains put in. I saw upwards of 7,000 feet of trenches open at one time to a depth of 3½ or 4 feet and they were not gathering enough water to yield a flow. I saw many hundreds of feet that did not draw any water at all. There was water at about 6 feet below the surface. This was very bad water and rich in nitrates. In this case we had nitrates on the surface of the land in large quantities and nitrates in the water in the ground. Had the nitrates from the water below come to the top or had they gone down from the top with the water? I wanted to know the answer to this question and that very badly, for, if they were coming from below, it would have an important bearing on our investigations. There was no question about their being in the water at a depth of 6 feet but this was very bad water; it held from 14,250 to 17,500 parts of mineral matter in a million parts; of this mineral matter, from 425 to nearly 800 parts were nitrates. We knew from conditions found in digging a cellar and in making other excavations that this water was probably only surface water that had been applied in irrigating, so a well was bored at my request to ascertain more fully what the facts really were. In boring this well we found that there was no water after we got a little below 6 feet till we got down to 19 feet, when we struck permanent water. This proved to be even richer in dissolved minerals than that we struck at 6 feet; it carried 22,100 parts of total solids to the million of water, but it carried no nitrates. The bottom of this well was several feet in the shales which underlie this section. As this water from the 19-foot well contained no nitrates it could not furnish any to the water or the surface of the land above it and as it came right out of the shales, the shales themselves certainly contained no nitrates. This is not the only instance of this kind with which I have met. A few years ago a man came to see me about some of his cattle that had died, seventeen of them within a few days. He wanted to know whether I thought the

water from a new well that he had just dug might have killed them. On learning how the animals had acted, I suspected that nitrates in the water might have been the cause of their dying. The owner had brought in some of the water and it responded strongly to a test for the presence of nitrates just as he had taken it from the well. This man said: "I have to drive my cattle several miles to water and I want a home supply", and asked what I thought about driving a well. I had tested deep-well waters from this section and knew that they were unfit for any household use unless one were absolutely forced to use them, but I did not think that they would kill cattle. He put down a well 280 feet and obtained water. It was just such water as I had received from other wells and his cattle got along all right, but it physicked the men who drank it. Later he came to see me again and as the locality was a new one for the occurrence of these nitrates, I went to see the place. My assistant who went with me remarked before we got within three-quarters of a mile of the place that the whole country looked to him like an area in which we should find nitrates in great abundance. Anyone could recognize the characteristics. We found the well which had killed his cattle. It was in the middle of his corral and so shallow that I would not do any work on such water. We returned on another occasion prepared to obtain a sample of water to represent this well. We did not get it out of the corral nor very near to it. The water in the old well in the corral had risen to within 3 feet or so of the surface. We dug a hole in the edge of a beet field, perhaps 250 yards south of this well, and the water came into this hole at a point about 3 feet from the surface. Below this there was but little or no water to the depth that we dug, about 5 feet. We waited till about 10 gallons of water had run in, which required about an hour. The well that he drilled was just outside of his corral and was 280 feet deep, most of the way in shales. This well is cased. We took a sample of this water, for here we had as fair conditions as we could possibly get to show us whether these nitrates might come up from the shales below. The results were that the water from the 5-foot hole contained some 3,000 parts of nitrates and 6,900 parts of other salts to a million parts of the water, while the water that came from the shales 280 feet from the surface contained no nitrates, though it carried 5,328 parts of other salts for each million of water. The surface soil at this place, taken to a depth of 4 inches, contained 7.46 percent water-soluble salts of which 54.5 percent, or more than half, were nitrates. This means that 4.0 percent of this surface soil was nitrates, or 40,000 pounds per acre in the top three inches of this area where I took the sample. This condition was scattered over at least a square mile. Other portions of it were quite as bad as this, so this does not represent just a little, sought-out spot to give us a high

result. We have these facts: The surface soil is extremely rich in nitrates; the ground-water is also very rich, while the water from the shales carries none at all. The shales then cannot be the source of the nitrates that we find on the surface of the land, nor in the ground-waters. Evidently the nitrates in the ground-waters came from the surface soil.

We have the following facts to help us answer the question Where do the nitrates come from? The mass of the mountains does not contain them, they are not brought to the lands by irrigating waters; they do not come out of the shales even when these are present. In this connection I will call attention to the fact, that, in discussing this point in Bulletin No. 155, the first one this station published on the occurrence of nitrates in soils in injurious quantities, and I believe the first one ever published on this subject, I said: "This, (Referring to a suggestion that I had previously made to the effect that these nitrates might, in some cases at least, be derived from the shales), can all be answered very easily by stating the following facts: The mesas above these shales are cultivated and bad nitre spots occur on top of them, in one case 80 feet above the level at which the water was taken; second, that nitre spots occur in entirely different geological formations where these shales do not occur, in alluvial deposits and under ordinary prairie conditions, in other words, the shales, considered as a source of the nitre, would not be adequate for the explanation of the greater number of occurrences and, independent of any other reason, than their insufficiency, we must seek for a more general source, or a cause sufficient to account for all of the occurrences, assuming that they have a common cause, which is reasonable, at least, until we are sure that they have different causes."

The nitrogen in these nitrates never forms a component of the rocks in the sense that soda or potash or phosphorus does and there is no great store of this nitrogen laid up anywhere to be changed into these nitrates. The only stored-up nitrogen that we have is in coal, a vegetable residue, or in these nitrates themselves, which are final products in the oxidation of organic or ammonic nitrogen. On the other hand, we find nitrogen and nitrates in all soils. This nitrogen is of vegetable or animal origin, we think mostly of vegetable origin, and the nitrates are found in the soil mostly at the surface. If we find them below the surface, say at 3 or 4 or perhaps 9 feet, they have been washed down there, in all probability, by downward moving water, for they are easily soluble and the soil particles do not hold the nitrates back as they do some other salts. These brown spots contain nitrogen and nitrates too in much larger amounts than the soil just outside of them. These spots are sometimes only a foot or two across

and as round as a circle. Inside this circle there is more nitrogen and more nitrates than outside of it. These spots are not always small; they may cover a whole section of land or several sections. In such cases the nitrates are, of course, not evenly distributed forming one continuous bed of nitrates, still last year, 1916, I saw a section of land that had been planted to peas in which the nitrates were abundant enough to kill practically all of them. As said in the quotation given above, from our Bulletin No. 155, these spots and larger areas are not confined to one particular geological formation, nor so related to any given one that we can say that the formation has anything to do with them. Shales occur in great quantities within our State and some of our valleys are both bordered and underlaid by them, so it is quite proper to speak of shales in this connection, but I have met with these nitre spots, both above and below the shales and where there are no shales at all, so we could not, without leaving out part of the facts, say that they come from the shales, even if we had some good reason for believing that they really are present in the shales. I pointed out in Bulletin No. 155 that some shales carry nitrates and explained how these nitrates could have got there; in fact, they ought to be there, and we would have to explain how it happened if they were not. These nitrates occur in the surface portions of some sandstones, also of limestones and volcanic rocks. Some ammonic compounds have been found in the gases which accompany volcanic eruptions and these may later be converted into nitrates by certain living organisms, but the properties of these nitrates forbid their being an original part of a molten rock, especially if the rock is acid or contains quartz. If we find nitrates in such rocks, as well as in sandstones or in limestones, they do not belong to the rock proper and they are not in the deeper portions of the rock, but only in the surface portions.

We know that the small amounts of nitrates found in soils are formed there. It has been worked out that if we put animal matter, fish, or dried blood, for instance, containing nitrogen, on the soil, the nitrogen contained in it is broken out, converted into new forms and, while some of it may go off into the atmosphere as nitrogen gas, most of it is oxidized or burned to nitric acid. If we added enough fish or blood or other nitrogen-carrying matter, and kept our soil conditions favorable, we could make the soil carry several percent of nitrates.

The question is not how the nitrates may be formed in the soil but Where does the nitrogen contained in them come from? This is the question that bothers us.

I have stated in the preceding some reasons why I do not believe that the nitrates come from the rocks or from the waters. In fact, it would

be pretty hard to explain how the nitrates, if they came from any such source, could collect in a spot, perhaps not more than 2 feet in diameter, in the middle of a field, or right at the edge of a river bank. I have stated that the nitrogen is present in the spots in greater quantities than in the soil just outside of them, also that the water that flows under them from outside land does not contain them.

Micro-organisms Fix Atmosphere Nitrogen

After I had studied a great many spots and tried to find some source for this nitrogen and could find none, the atmosphere forced itself on me as the only source from which the nitrogen could come. In short, it is well known that there are micro-organisms that in growing, take their nitrogen directly from the air and do not have to have some other plant to help them grow. The organisms that make the warty bunches on the roots of pea-vines, tubercles, in some way make the atmospheric nitrogen available to the pea, but these organisms cannot grow without the pea and the pea cannot use the atmospheric nitrogen without the organisms; nevertheless, they are said to fix the nitrogen, though they have to have help. There are other organisms, really plants, so small that we have to magnify them a great many times before we can see them, which can use the nitrogen of the air to build up their bodies. If we grow these in a soil fitted for them, these organisms add nitrogen to it even when there is no nitrogen in it to begin with, because in growing they take nitrogen from the air. We say that they fix it and call the process fixation. This process is going on in our arid soils much more freely than in most soils and in these "brown spots" these organisms have been very active and gathered a great deal of nitrogen.

These organisms die like other plants and, when dead, their nitrogen travels the same way that all other organic nitrogen travels. It is made the prey of changes that result in the formation of nitrates and when these nitrates get strong enough they kill out the nitrogen-fixing organisms themselves. We have found these organisms very abundant in some spots and have grown them and had them fix nitrogen rapidly, and in others we found them nearly all dead, at least, we judged them to be dead for they would not fix nitrogen, while their living neighbors from the outside of the spot fixed it very vigorously. We may say, then, that the nitrates are formed in these spots where we find them. The only really new thing in this explanation is the claim that these organisms carry on these processes on a big enough scale to produce these conditions that we find. We have shown that they can fix, under favorable conditions, enough nitrogen in 1 acre foot of soil to form 16½ tons of sodic nitrate if it were all converted into this form. This result is far beyond anything that we have found in our fields, so these organisms, *Azotobacter*, are not called upon to maintain this record all

of the time in order to account for the conditions that we find. This explains how the spots grow and also why they become brown. Prof. Sackett has found that these organisms grow without producing any color when there is no nitrate present; at least, if they are grown for a few generations without any nitrates, they cease to produce any color, but if a certain amount of nitrate be added, they produce a dark-brown color. This is what happens in these "brown spots" and explains why we find the brown-colored spots rich in nitrates. The brown color tells us beforehand that there is an excess of nitrates present. These organisms taken directly from the soil may produce this brown color for a few generations without the addition of nitrates.

"BROWN SPOTS" FREQUENTLY CONFUSED WITH "BLACK ALKALI"

These "brown spots" have been confused with "black alkali" sodium carbonate, but the two things are entirely different in their nature and also differ in their color; the "black alkali" produces a dark almost black color on the surface of the soil. The hue of this is entirely different from that of the brown of the nitre spots. Of course, we meet with many brown places which do not owe their color to the brown coloring matter of these organisms, or yet to "black alkali". We have no more reason to say that every brown spot owes its color to *Azotobacter* pigments than we have to say that all men are white. These *Azotobacter* may be present without producing this color. They make this color most readily when the nitrates have accumulated somewhat. The "black alkali" makes no color unless there are organic substances, particularly humus, present for it to dissolve. "Black alkali" may be present in injurious, perhaps fatal quantities, without being black at all. This is sometimes the case in Colorado because there is not humus enough present to show this characteristic of "black alkali". Humus or humus-like substances may cause the soil to be dark, or even black, or go into solution and make the water brown. These are all well known facts. We even have a name for these humus-like substances *mattiere noire*, or black matter, but this does not look like the brown spots, or the black of "black alkali". These distinctions are easily recognized in the field, more so than in the books. The presence of calcic chlorid in a soil may also make dark spots in the soil, but these do not necessarily have anything to do with either the "brown spots", "black alkali" or the humus; these spots are just what they look like, wet spots, for the calcic chlorid takes up so much water that it becomes wet, even goes into solution, of its own accord.

The "black alkali" in the soil up to quantities ten times greater than is necessary to kill ordinary crops will not prevent the formation of these nitrates; on the contrary, up to this amount, it favors the development of these nitrogen-fixing organisms, so these two may be,

and often are, found in the same soil. They are independent of one another in their origin and are not always associated.

We have given the views held in regard to the poisonous properties of the important members of our alkalis and it has been fairly stated that the results of laboratory experiments made with solutions of these salts do not agree with the results found by observations made in the field, also that the explanation offered is that this difference is made by the presence of other salts in the soil solutions or in the soil which modify the action of these salts. It is an important fact that these alkalis are really much less harmful in the soil than we would expect, judging from their action taken singly in laboratory experiments.

While some investigators have spent much time and effort to ascertain the amount of these alkalis at different depths in the soil, it is agreed that only that alkali that gathers at or near the surface ever does any harm. As these alkalis get to the surface largely by being brought up from the lower portions of the soil, investigators have examined the soils to a depth of 4 feet, which is a fair height for water to be lifted through the soil, and it is also a fair depth for the plant roots even of apple trees, for instance, to go down.

TWO DISTINCT GROUPS OF ALKALIS

It is necessary to separate the alkalis into two groups, one which does but little injury, and the other which does more, even great injury.

To the less injurious group belong the calcic magnesic and sodic sulfates, and the chlorids of these elements. To the decidedly injurious group belong sodic carbonate and the nitrates. Fortunately for us the less injurious alkalis constitute practically all of our ordinarily visible alkalis.

"WHITE ALKALIS" NOT INJURIOUS

These alkalis, "white alkalis" as we designate them, which form so striking a feature of some sections of our State, especially in the spring-time after a light snow or rain, are very gentle indeed in their action. So gentle that I have not seen any bad effects which were clearly attributable to these salts. If, by chance, I have seen instances in which these salts really damaged plants I have failed to recognize them. I have seen, on the other hand, so many instances of their presence, in such quantities that one would expect them to kill the plants, and they apparently did no harm, that I feel justified in making the general statement that in Colorado these alkalis constitute only an unimportant factor in our agriculture. I recall a case in illustration of my last statement. There was a piece of land planted to corn. It was, of course, deeply creased and was watered profusely. The sides of the creases just above the water had a band of white efflorescent salts, alkalis, between 2 and 3 inches wide, while the crowns between the

creases showed an abundance of these salts. The corn was good. I wondered why the corn was alive. I took a sample of the surface soil at a spot where the corn was not as thrifty as most of it was. This sample of soil carried more than 4.5 percent of salts which were solubie in water. These salts consisted, for the most part, of calcic, magnesic and sodic sulfates with more sodic chlorid than usual, but no carbonates. Practically 70.0 percent of this soluble portion was made up of these sulfates, with only a moedrate amount of calcic sulfate, 16.6 percent of the total soluble matter. I mention this in particular because this calcic sulfate is very common in our soils and alkalis, often making up a big part of the white coating on the ground, further, because it is not very poisonous, but the lime salts do seem to be poisonous under some conditions. This case was even more interesting than the statements so far made suggest. The land was not only at that time full of alkali, a little more than 4.5 percent of the soil being soluble in water, but the owner was irrigating it freeley with seepage water, that carried 16,414 pounds of salts in each acre-foot of water. A good, open, loamy soil will take an acre-foot if it is dry enough to really need irrigation, and the soil is able to hold back a great many salts when such water sinks through it; besides, from 20 to 30 inches of water will evaporate from the surface of the soil and leave the salts that it held in solution. I do not know how much corn the man got to the acre, but it promised to give a fair crop. This land was planted to wheat the next season and again irrigated with this seepage water. I saw it just before harvest and it was far above the average. I subsequently learned that the yield was about 60 bushels to the acre.

In another instance, a beet field, I measured the incrustation between the rows, practically beneath the leaves, for they almost covered the ground. This incrustation was three-sixteenths of an inch thick. This case was much worse than the preceding for the land had been irrigated with seepage water and the ground-water was within 18 inches of the surface. The incrustation as gathered contained 51 percent of water-soluble material which was made up of magnesic and sodic sulfates, together 80.0 percent with 10.0 percent of sodic chlorid. There was very little calcic sulfate in this incrustation. The water-soluble in the upper portion of the soil, but not including the incrustation, was 3.6 percent; 44 percent of which was calcic sulfate, 21 percent magnesic sulfate and 20.5 percent sodic sulfate. There were less than 1.0 percent of carbonates and 4.2 percent of sodic chlorid. There was, in the top 6 inches of this soil, after scraping off the incrustation, 70,000 pounds of soluble salts to the acre. This land was in a river bottom and parts of it are sometimes flooded to such an extent as to drown out the crops. This land was planted to beets three years in succession. I got the record of the production for the second and third years. It was 9 and 10 tons respectively with a sugar content of 16.0

and 16.5 percent. Subsequent inquiry regarding the production and quality of beets grown on other portions of this piece of land showed that they were even better than those grown on the part where I took the samples that I have mentioned. The water used to irrigate this land was seepage and carried 10,930 pounds of solid matter in solution in an acre-foot. The statement of the man who was renting this place was that he could raise all manner of garden truck in abundance.

Another instance is that of a truck garden owned by an Italian. This garden was located at the base of the first bench back from the river. The north end of the piece of land was covered with water and was not more than 3 feet lower than the highest portion of the land. The portion of this land which was not cultivated was used as a cow pasture and I have seen crystals of sodic sulfate in the cow-tracks 1½ inches long by 1 inch wide. The Italian manured the ground heavily and cultivated all kinds of truck successfully. He and his numerous family were well clothed and evidently well fed and the living was made off this 5-acre garden tract. I dug a hole in a part of this garden planted to carrots and found the ground-water at a depth of 22 inches. The surface was exceedingly rich in alkali, so rich that every bit of straw or dead weed that stuck up out of the ground became covered with a mass of sulfate of soda crystals. The ground-water carried 484 grains to the imperial gallon, or 14,300 pounds of salts in the acre-foot of water. The analysis of this water residue showed 23.3 percent of calcic sulfate, 27.2 percent of magnesic sulfate, 27.0 percent of sodic sulfate, 4.7 percent sodic carbonate and 11.2 percent of sodic chlorid. The alkali gathered from the surface of the wet land carried 94.0 percent of sodic sulfate.

Such observations, combined with my own experience in growing sugar beets on land the top 4 inches of which carried 3.16 percent of water-soluble, one-half of which was made up of magnesic and sodic sulfate with only small amounts of sodic chlorid and carbonate, leads me to the conclusion that the ordinary "white alkali" as it occurs in our Colorado soils, does not do us much if any damage. If the few examples cited were the only instance of successful cultivation of strongly alkalied soils that I have seen, I would not feel willing to unhesitatingly make the assertion that I have just made. This fact, however, can be observed in large sections where the alkali, is everywhere very abundant, and in many places, we would judge, in excessive quantities.

I can see no object in giving a number of analyses all showing the same thing, i.e., that our "white alkalis", especially the effloresced masses which whiten the sulface of the land by the square mile in some sections of the state, are made up essentially of the sulfates of soda, magnesia, and lime mixed with some sodic carbonate and some sodic chlorid. In a few cases it is practically all sodic sulfate, in a few others

it is largely magnesic sulfate; in one I received from New Mexico it was wholly magnesic sulfate, but the rule is that these salts are mixed.

In three of the instances that I have cited the water plane was high, in the fourth it was not high. In all of the cases the crops were good, both in quantity and quality. In the case of my own sugar beets, the best crop I gathered from the very strongly alkalied ground was 19 tons of beets to the acre with 18 percent, of sugar, an unusually good crop.

I have explained so fully the primary origin of our alkalis that no reader ought to be surprised at the presence of some sodic carbonate in almost every sample of alkali and also of the ground-water. The same is true of sodic chlorid. The sodic carbonate is "black alkali", it is true, but the presence of a little sodic carbonate does not change "white" into "black" alkali. While it is true that we may be mistaken about the carbonate present being sodic carbonate, I do not believe that we are, and think, that the carbonate in solution is really sodic carbonate. The presence of soluble carbonates probably indicates that the process of alkali formation is now going on just as it has been ever since there have been rocks and moisture to act upon them. So the almost universal presence of more or less sodic carbonate in "white alkali" should not cause any surprise, for it is perfectly natural that some of it should be present, but it is highly injurious if too much of it be present. Under the conditions that we find in most parts of this state there is no danger of its accummulating, for it will be changed more or less quickly into the sulfate by the abundance of calcic sulfate in our soils, or it will pass into the drainage of the country, where there is any drainage. There is no doubt but that this "white alkali" is being formed in all parts of the State. There may be one considerable exception to this statement and reservation should be made on this account.

ALKALIS CONSTANTLY BEING FORMED

While some of our alkalis may be comparatively old, geologically speaking, others of them, exactly the same salts, occurring very abundantly too, may be comparatively young. It is, further, by no means necessary that, in dealing with two different samples of alkali, exactly the same in character, we are dealing with products from the same immediate source. Mr. Geo. Eldridge called attention to the fact some 30 years ago that the Cretaceous shales in this section of Colorado, particularly about Boulder, seem to be heavily impregnated with alkali. Sixteen years ago the following statements were published in Bulletin No. 65 of this station: "The alkalis are not so easily traced. The explanation offered for the presence of alkalis in the soils of arid regions is as true here as elsewhere, but these general facts are not applicable in the explanation of the particular cases with which we meet in agriculture. It is

a well known fact, one long since recognized, that the shales of several of the Cretaceous groups contain a remarkable amount of these salts, designated by the general term "alkali", including sodium, calcium and magnesium as sulfates, carbonates, and chlorids.

"Analyses of incrustations from various parts of the State, and of waters from both ordinary and artesian wells, show the very general distribution of these salts. They also corroborate the observation of their presence in the shales and other rocks which, whatever may have been the origin of the salts, serve at the present time to furnish the alkalis to the waters percolating through them.

"The following figures, representing the general composition of the alkali, will serve to illustrate the general application of the assertion. An incrustation from the college farm showed:

Calcic sulfate	25.451 percent
Magnesic sulfate	19.798 percent
Sodic sulfate	41.748 percent

The ground water from about 5 feet below the surface yielded an abundant residue, composed of

Calcic sulfate	35.648 percent
Magnesic sulfate	28.754 percent
Sodic sulfate	11.393 percent

A surface well 28 feet deep yielded a large residue of which these salts formed 74 percent, as follows:

Calcic sulfate	15.206 percent
Magnesic sulfate	29.059 percent
Sodic sulfate	29.865 percent

An artesian well, supposed to tap a water bearing Dakota sandstone and having a depth of 845 feet, furnished a water carrying 79 grains of total solids in each imperial gallon, of which 83 percent consisted of these salts as follows:

Calcic sulfate	12.036 percent
Magnesic sulfate	10.473 percent
Sodic sulfate	60.758 percent

It is evident, not only from observation, but as is also indicated by such figures as these, that it is not at all necessary for the agriculturist to question in regard to the primary source of the salts included under the general term "alkali". They are so abundantly present in the rocks and water, even in waters from considerable depths, that there is no need to seek further the source. The questions relative to another more remote origin and how it happens that the shales and even the sandstones are impregnated with these salts can be left to the geologist without serious inconvenience in studying the questions with which our agriculture has to deal. They are here, and in cases where the drainage of any larger area accumulates in a small basin, alkali salts will be brought together and, under proper con-

ditions, will appear as an incrustation. This does not take place unless the water plane is at less distance from the surface than that through which capillarity can raise the water in the particular soil".

This is all true, but does not preclude the continuance of the formation of these salts at the present time at a sufficiently rapid rate to produce all of the salt with which we have to deal. It is simply a question of judging from the conditions which is the more probable source of these particular alkalis. If we have a heavily irrigated, high country, such as many of our mesas, underlaid by shales rich in alkali, and we find the lower-lying adjacent land wet and strongly alkalied, we are justified in speaking of the shale as the source of the alkali without reference to the manner, place, or time of its original formation. The facts that we find, rightly interpreted, indicate that alkali is of recent origin. The wet land, with its abundance of alkali, shows that the shales let the water run through them and carry out the alkali. In short, it is washing them out. The long time and the water necessary to cut these mesas into their present shape would have done just what the irrigating waters are now doing. It is just as possible that the artesian water mentioned above carried the sodic sulfate into the sandstone with it as that it dissolved it out of the sandstone. If we had no districts abounding in alkali, except within the Cretaceous shales, we might be justified in leaving the impression that our alkali questions are intimately connected with the occurrence of these shales and that otherwise we have no alkali questions. This is not true, for these shales have nothing to do with our most serious alkali questions, for the very simple reason that there are none of these shales in the country where these questions arise, and yet we have square miles of this country whitened by these alkalis. Furthermore, we know the character of the water that is discharged into this country and it does not contain these alkalis. The alkalis that I refer to as whitening the country for many square miles at some seasons of the year are not confined to cultivated land; the most of it has never been irrigated since it was laid down. These alkalis are identical in every way with those referred to as coming from the shales. They consist of the same sulfates and other compounds and have without doubt been formed where we find them. While there has been moisture enough to bring about their formation there has not been enough to wash them out of the soil, not even to wash them so deep into the soil as to remove them permanently from the surface, but they are at times washed into the soil only to come to the surface again. This is the accepted explanation, and what I have said regarding the shales does not in any way contradict it. In the region referred to we are dealing with a primary source and in the case of the shales with a mediate or secondary source. The salts present in the shales may have been in part formed within the shales and in part

found their way from the surface into them. In order to have alkalis present in our soils it is not necessary to have a Cretaceous or any other shale formation present. We have them without these.

It is true that a very large percentage of irrigated Colorado land lies within the Cretaceous formation but there is land of Pleistocene age completely separated from the Cretaceous areas and we have an abundance of alkalis in such lands. These alkalis are not all of the same character, but, so far as the "white alkalis" are concerned, they are composed of the same salts that we find in the Cretaceous areas. I repeat what I have already said that there is no ratio between the amounts of these salts, but they may range from pure sodic sulfate to pure calcic or magnesic sulfiate. In "white alkali" the sodic carbonate and sodic chlorid never become predominant. We have conditions under which sodic carbonate is predominant and present in injurious quantities. The geological evidence in this case is strongly in favor of a very recent origin, in fact of its production at the present time.

"WHITE" AND "BLACK" ALKALIS ON ADJACENT TRACTS

A very interesting fact in this case is that we have the "white" and "black" alkalis in adjacent territories. While it is beyond the scope that I set for this bulletin, it may be permissible to give some details in this connection. Even though I am not able to designate a section line as the dividing one between the two areas, The actual division between them, however, is very sharp, considered from the standpoint of productiveness. In the area of "white alkalis" we have such mixtures as the following:

	Percent
Calcic sulfate	0.874
Magnesic sulfate	0.033
Potassic sulfate	3.217
Sodic sulfate	79.557
Sodic chlorid	7.373
Sodic carbonate	3.472
Sodic silicate	0.748
Ferris Aluminic oxids	0.130
Excessive Silicic acid	0.684
Ignition	3.912

The water-soluble in this sample as collected was 80 percent. Another alkali collected from the surface of this land consisted of calcic sulfate 10.0 percent and sodic sulfate, including a little magnesic and potassic sulfates, 84 percent. This sample contained no carbonates. Still another sample contained 90.6 percent sodic sulfate, and another 80 percent of sulfates with 14 percent sodic chlorid. Of those having 80 percent of sulfates, 60 percent was sodic sulfate, and still another from the same ranch carried 78 percent mixed sulfates, 64 percent of which was sodic sulfate. This last sample carried 15 percent sodic

chlorid. These represent the soluble portions of efflorescences as they were removed from the surface of the soil.

The soil and subsoil were sampled at the point where the first alkali sample was taken and analyzed with the following results:

ANALYSES OF SOILS NOS. 580 AND 581

	No. 581 Surface Soil Percent	No. 580 Subsoil Percent
Sand	56.271	51.285
Silica	17.531	11.662
Sulfuric Acid	0.255	0.128
Chlorin	0.462	0.184
Carbonic Acid	3.956	10.207
Phosphoric Acid	0.651	0.019
Lime	6.900	14.318
Magnesia	1.619	1.444
Sodic oxid	1.464	0.679
Potassic oxid	1.047	1.183
Aluminic oxid	3.383	2.868
Ferric oxid	4.420	3.567
Manganic oxid (br)	0.192	0.161
Ignition	1.867	3.085
Sum	100.017	100.790
Oxygen equal to chlorin	0.104	0.042
Total	99.913	100.748

This was virgin soil and about 400 feet from a large drainage ditch. The ground-water at this time was 5 feet from the surface in a stratum of sand, beneath which was a yellow, marly clay. The presence of marl in the subsoil was apparent by its color and manner of distribution. Its presence shows plainly in the analysis, being indicated by the 10.2 percent of carbonic acid against 3.9 for the soil, and 14.3 percent of lime against 6.9 in the soil.

The mineral constituents of this soil indicate the neighboring mountains as the source from which they came. The geological formation is designated as the Alamosa and consists of an alternation of sands and clays. The sands are very uniform in their mineralogical components, being those of the schists, granites, and igneous rocks which everywhere flank the valley. This alternation continues to a depth of more than 1,000 feet. I am informed that there is no change in this respect as far as any of the borings have penetrated, which I understand is 1,800 feet, of this figure I am, however, not certain.

An analysis of the ground-water from this stratum of sand is added to complete the record of our examination of this particular place. The water carried 98.9 grains of total solids in the imperial gallon. Loss on ignition 16.9 grains.

ANALYSIS OF GROUND-WATER NO. 490

	Percent
Calcic sulfate	55.647
Calcic carbonate	15.081
Magnesic carbonate	0.577
Magnesic chlorid	11.809
Magnesic silicate	3.233
Potassic silicate	0.377
Sodic silicate	8.441
Aluminic and ferric oxids	0.075
Ignition	(4.760)
Total	100.00

We have a number of other analyses of alkalis from this section and they are all of this type with few exceptions. These exceptions belong to the chlorid type. But to undertake to discuss types of alkalis in this place would lead us away from our purpose and tend to confusion rather than to clarity. The reader should remember, however, that the particular form of alkali with which he has to deal may be produced in his particular district by the interaction of the common salts occurring in the soil of the section. Sometimes these sections or areas are quite small.

SODIC SULFATE PREVAILING ALKALI IN ONE AREA OF 1,000 SQUARE MILES

The statements made in the preceding apply to an area of probably more than 1,000 square miles of which it is perfectly safe to state that the prevailing alkali is sodic sulfate associated with more or less calcic and magnesic sulfate. I have a number of analyses of alkalis from this section that contain from 90 to 96 percent of sodic sulfate. This type of alkali does not contain much sodic chlorid. I think I have given about the highest that we have found, i.e., 15 percent of the soluble salts.

ARTESIAN WATERS IDENTICAL WITH THOSE OF STREAMS

The deeper waters of this section are of the very finest quality. The artesian and spring-waters that I have examined carry from 5 to 16 grains of total solids to the imperial gallon, from 20 to 50 percent of which is silicic acid. The principal salt in these waters is sodic carbonate. This is essentially the composition of the waters of the mountain streams, almost without any change. This is what we would expect, provided our theory of artesian waters is correct. I have stated that the sands through which these artesian waters must flow are mineralogically identical with the rocks of the mountains. These artesian waters are not so far below the surface as to absolutely preclude their having an influence upon the character of the alkalis, as they actually came to the surface, in the form of permanent springs. One, of which I have knowledge, has a flow of 20 second feet. Flowing wells are

also struck at depths so shallow as 65 to 75 feet. The character of these waters, even if they carried many times as much matter in solution as they do, preclude them as the primary source of such alkalis as we have been describing.

Without any change in the geological formation or surrounding conditions, we pass to an area in which the alkali relations are entirely different, and here we find a coincidence in the character of the salts in the water contained in the strata, the salts in the soil, and the alkalis, which, on the surface, are becoming more and more serious, in that they seem to be changing in their character, i.e., becoming richer in carbonates.

The waters of the artesian wells probably present these facts more plainly and simply than do the alkalis themselves though the differences show very plainly in these. It is useless in this connection to multiply examples, so I will choose only two waters, and some alkalis. The two waters that I shall give are about 6 miles apart, located on a north and south line. There is less than 20 feet difference in level between the two places and they are in the same geological formation, while the whole area is surrounded by high mountains of metamorphic and igneous rocks.

The well at the southern end of this line yields a flow of 1 cubic foot per second of good water, carrying 15.9 grains of total solids in the imperial gallon, of which 50 percent is silicic acid and 34 percent is sodic carbonates. The well at the north end of the six-mile line carried 103.6 grains of total solids, of which only 3/10 of 1 percent was silicic acid and 89 percent was sodic carbonate. The former well is 923 feet deep, while the latter was 500 feet deep, but it has been closed for a number of years. Deeper wells still further north of this point, are even richer in total solids and carbonates, though the increase is not great. There are only very small amounts of either sulfates or chlorids in either of these waters. To state the differences of these waters in other words, the one contains only a small amount of material in solution and the other contains seven times as much; the one contains relatively much silicic acid, the other very little. The total solids from the one at the southern end of the line contain 34 percent. those from the one at the northern end, 90 percent of sodic carbonate. There are only small quantities of sulfates and chlorids present in either water.

I have said enough about the alkalis of the southern section; namely, that they are essentially sodic sulfate, containing quite frequently upwards of 90 percent of this salt and, excepting a few in which chlorids are very abundant, always consisting of sodic, calcic, and magnesic sulfates. The ground-waters are very similar.

In the northern section the effloresced salts contain some carbonates varying from a very little up to 40 percent. We have in this section some deposits of pure sodic carbonate. The soil extracts contain 25 percent sodic carbonate, and upwards, while the ground-waters are even richer in carbonate than the corresponding soil extracts. We would expect this, as the soil retains the sodic carbonate but feebly, or not at all, and consequently permits it to pass into the ground-water, also into the drain-waters. It is for this reason, too, that the nitrates, when present in the soil, are easily washed out by water that runs through it.

An alkali gathered from uncultivated soil contained 8 percent of sodic carbonate. The aqueous extract from the soil below this contained more than 25 percent, and a ground-water taken in the same neighborhood gave a residue on being evaporated to dryness that contained 29 percent of soluble carbonates. These results represent a large area which has now become practically unproductive. Two efflorescences gathered about 17 miles southeast of this contained 20 and 40 percent of sodic carbonate respectively. The well-waters in this whole section, about 800 square miles in area, are alkaline. Shallow wells dug for household purposes contain, according to their depth, from 22 grains of total solids upward, 75 or more percent of which is sodic carbonate. The water from a large drainage ditch which runs through this section from west to east is essentially the same in character as the water from shallow wells. The deeper the wells after they attain a depth of 200 feet, the richer is the water in total solids and the more sodic carbonate they contain. The total solids from the deep wells contain about 90 percent of sodic carbonate.

These conditions are different from those described for the southern section, where we had calcic, magnesic, and sodic sulfates in the effloresced alkalis and essentially the same in the ground- and drain-waters, while the artesian water and that of the big springs in the southeastern portion of the section, contain only small amounts of total solids and these are poor in sulfates and chlorids but are fairly rich in carbonates, and are characterized by the presence of much silicic acid. In this northern part we have sodic sulfate as the principal salt in the effloresced alkalis with some carbonate. The ground-waters contained less sulfates and more carbonates, while shallow wells contain much carbonate and very little sulfates. The amount of salts and the percentage of carbonates increase with depth. They also increase in a line from west to east across this section; for instance, at the west side of the area, where conditions are still good, the first flow of artesian water contains 10.6 grains of total solids to the imperial gallon with 2.2 grains of sodic carbonate; 16 miles east of this the first flow, pre-

sumably the same as the preceding, contains 29 grains to the gallon and 9.3 grains of sodic carbonate, whereas at 750 feet the water in the eastern part of this area carries 104.3 grains, of which 99 grains or 94 percent is sodic carbonate. The calcic and magnesic sulfates are almost wanting in the effloresced alkalis of this section, and also in the soils. I do not recall a single section of soil in which I have found the usual layer of marl consisting of a mixture of calcic carbonate and sulfate. If we find any, it is the carbonate. The analysis of the soil made by extracting it with strong hydrochloric acid, shows that there can be but little sulfate of lime even if all the sulfuric acid present were combined with lime. It is improbable that any of it is so combined, owing to the presence of sodic carbonate. An analysis of one of these soils, taken in a very strongly alkalied section, shows only 0.363 percent of sulfuric acid, which would form but enough calcic sulfate to make a scant 0.6 percent of the soil. The analysis shows that there is carbonic acid enough present to combine with more than three-fourths of all the lime present, leaving 15 percent of soluble silicic acid to satisfy about 13 percent of bases which the hydrochloric acid took into solution. At the same time we are quite certain that some of these bases were present in still other forms, ferric hydrate, for instance.

Judging from the above sample of soil taken from as strongly an alkalied area as there is in the section, the total amount of calcic sulfate which may possibly have existed in an acre-foot of this soil is about 12 tons, but which we do not think was there at all, is not large compared with the amount existing as gypsum, which we can see in the soils from other parts of Colorado. There are some sections where we find layers of calcic sulfate 3 or more inches thick. A sample of subsoil from another part of the State taken to represent 2 feet of the subsoil, carried 120 tons of calcic sulfate to the acre-foot.

The composition of the alkalis varies locally but it is usually quite persistent in its character, for instance, in some sections the calcic and magnesic sulfates make up as much as 50 percent of the effloresced mass while sodic sulfate, chlorid, and carbonate make up the rest, of these the sodic sulfate usually predominates sometimes, however, the chlorid predominates, but this occurs rarely with us.

This whole section of approximately 5,000 square miles is characterized by the absence of calcic and magnesic sulfates in the efflorescences found on the surface of the soil, the predominant salt being sodic sulfate. This statement also applies to the 800 square miles of the northern section of which we have spoken in the preceding paragraph. In this section the sulfate is associated with the carbonate, which is not only present with it but even becomes abundant enough to be injurious. The following analysis of an effloresced alkali taken

in an uncultivated section of this area, may be permitted in illustration of this statement even though a previous statement that we found 40 percent of sodic carbonate in an alkali taken from a desert claim has been made.

ANALYSIS OF AN EFFLORESCED ALKALI, UNCULTIVATED LAND

Calcic sulfate	0.710
Magnesic sulfate	0.710
Potassic sulfate	2.539
Sodic sulfate	21.929
Sodic carbonate	54.162
Sodic chlorid	16.959
Sodic phosphate	1.368
Sodic silicate	0.314
Ferric oxid	0.001
Aluminic oxid	0.161
Maganic oxid (br)	0.222
Silicic acid uncombined	1.057
Total	100.000

We have followed the same order in calculating this analysis as we have in all of this work. The sodic carbonate is evidently very abundant. This efflorescence contained, as I gathered it, 36.95 percent of material soluble in water.

This sodic carbonate is present throughout this section and its occurrence is independent of the sulfate.

ALKALIS ORIGINATE FROM FELSPARS

I have elsewhere called attention to the fact that the felspar common in our granites contains both sulfates and chlorids and these are consequently present in our mountain waters. These waters may have run their cycle of changes from rain-water to rain-water again many times but we are interested in only a short portion of their course, i.e., that they fall on our mountains as rain or snow and flow off as mountain streams upon whose waters we look as pure, but which, as in the case of the Poudre, carry their burden of rock constituents from the mountains to the plains. This burden sums up a surprisingly large amount, even in a single 24 hours of their average flow. The Poudre, with its average flow of 600 second-feet through its canyon is carrying material in solution equal to 650 cubic-feet of rock material to its lower levels every 24 hours. These materials consist of calcic, magnesic, sodic, and some potassic carbonate with sulfates and chlorids. The sulfuric acid and chlorin forming the sulfates and chlorids may be combined with calcium or magnesium, but it is more probable that they are combined with sodium and form sodic sulfate and chlorid.

This is the solution that I believe we should start with in accounting for the origin of our alkalis, for this is the solution formed by the action of rain- and snow-water upon the surface rocks of the drainage areas of the water courses coming down from the mountains,

also of all soft waters on the felspars, especially the plagioclase felspars, present in the soil. In our case these felspars are very abundant, as this soil is composed of a mixture of sands derived from granites, schists, and quite a range of igneous rocks. In the neighborhood of Fort Collins and very generally eastward from this place the soil owes its origin largely to the rocks of the Front Range. There are some soils derived from the shales and sandstones, but the latter contain much felspathic sand. In the San Luis Valley there are no shales and the soil is derived from the rocks of the surrounding mountains. Among these rocks is included a variety of igneous rocks. The sands brought up in sinking artesian wells are of the same general character as those near the surface. This statement is true for a depth of at least 800 feet. Through this extended region we have the action of water on these felspars and these are practically our soda-yielding minerals. They may also yield lime and magnesia but there are other minerals that might yield these elements so their presence is not such direct evidence that the felspars are the source of our alkalis as are the sodic salts. It is, however, easily susceptible of demonstration that both calcic and magnesic salts are actually derived from these felspars. This process of alkali formation is actually going on everywhere at the present time just as has been explained by writers on the characteristics of arid soils and they are present due to the fact that there has not been water enough to wash away the compounds built up by the action of water and carbonic acid. This process is not confined to the rocky watersheds of the mountain streams but is going on perhaps even more vigorously within the mass of the soil itself. While these changes may go on within the soil in the same measure as on the mountain slopes, we have not the same opportunity to study them, as they are certainly modified by more complex conditions. Our mountains are not thickly covered by an old accumulation of any sort, in fact they are only thinly covered by the fragments of rocks of the same kind or perhaps not covered at all and the products of the changes which they are suffering are constantly being carried away in the waters of the streams flowing out of them. For these reasons these mountain waters present the simplest and best conditions for the study of these changes.

A STUDY OF MOUNTAIN WATERS

It may now be interesting to see what we find in these mountain waters and to inquire whether the waters and the alkalis that we have tried to present bear any evident and natural relation to them. I am, of course, convinced that they do and that we have, in this area where we find the carbonates in the soil and waters even to the depth of approximately 800 feet, the simplest case for study that we have yet found and we shall see that the case may be quite easily explained.

That the waters of our mountain streams are as pure natural waters as can be obtained, spring waters which may come from deep-

seated sources or may issue from an open, shallow mineralized veins are not included in this statement. The waters, for instance, of a stream in South Park whose very head is a brine that in early times was boiled as a source of salt, could not be included, even though these waters, later in their flow, appear as mountain waters, nor a spring which was struck in the bed of Clear Creek, Gilpin County, which was rich in the sulfates of iron, manganese, and zinc associated with calcic sulfate. Such springs may discharge their waters into mountain streams, and if their volume is sufficiently big, may modify the character of the water of that stream in a lower part of its course. It really seems unnecessary to state such evident exceptions as these but they are of actual occurrence, and there are many such within the State. I know of a small spring which is discharging an almost pure solution of aluminic sulfate into one of our rivers. This spring is at an altitude of approximately 5,000 feet, but we would scarcely consider the river at this point a mountain stream, though it is a branch of the Gunnison River. Such a water would of course be changed quickly on mingling with any ordinary water.

By mountain waters is meant such as run off of the mountain areas or issue from springs fed by such waters which have been in contact with metamorphic or igneous rock in which felspathic constituents are abundant. The presence of carbonic acid is assumed, as it is present in the atmosphere, in all surface waters, and in the soil.

I will give the analysis of a residue obtained by evaporating about 40 gallons of water to dryness. This water was taken from the Poudre River above the mouth of the North Fork before it receives any other than mountain water.

ANALYSIS OF POUDRE RIVER WATER

	Percent
Calcic sulfate	11.782
Calcic carbonate	24.781
Magnesic carbonate	9.063
Potassic carbonate	4.325
Sodic carbonate	9.146
Sodic Chlorid	5.899
Sodic silicate	8.772
Iron and aluminic oxids	0.388
Manganic oxid (br)	0.063
Silicic acid uncombined	16.546
Ignition	(9.235)
	100.000

SANITARY ANALYSIS

	Parts per Million
Total solids	41.4286
Chlorin	1.9804
Nitrogen as nitrates	Trace
Nitrogen as nitrites	None
Saline ammonia	0.0350
Albuminoidal ammonia	0.0900
Oxygen consumed	2.5500

The waters of our mountain streams, as they flow in their mountain sections, are quite similar in composition and carry the following salts in solution: Some sulfate, usually calculated as calcic sulfate; calcic, magnesic, potassic, and sodic carbonates; some chlorid, usually calculated as sodic chlorid, and a relatively large amount of silicic acid.

The amount of sodic silicate present in such a residue will undoubtedly depend upon the amount of aeration to which the water may be subjected. If the fall of the stream is heavy and the water has to flow over falls and large boulders we will find sodic carbonate instead of sodic silicate and the silicic acid will be free or absent, as it may have been deposited. If, on the other hand, the water flows over a more even bed and the aeration is slight, the sodic silicate may not be broken up. We find this to be largely the case in the Rio Grande waters, which flow for many miles with an almost unbroken surface over material of essentially the same character as the naked rocks of the mountains themselves.

The following analysis will make the difference plain:

ANALYSIS OF RIO GRANDE WATER

	Percent
Carbon	1.661
Calcic sulfate	10.203
Calcic carbonate	27.620
Magnesic chlorid	1.218
Magnesic carbonate	2.730
Magnesic phosphate	0.351
Magnesic silicate	5.220
Potassic silicate	4.705
Sodic silicate	10.000
Ferric oxid	0.645
Manganic oxid	0.609
Silicic acid uncombined	35.037
Total	100.000

SANITARY ANALYSIS

	Parts per Million
Total solids	77.00000
Chlorin	0.00014
Nitrogen as nitrates	None
Nitrogen as nitrites	0.000070
Saline ammonia	0.000001
Albuminoidal ammonia	0.000002

This residue was obtained by evaporating the necessary amount of water in the field and this is the reason why there is no determination of the dissolved carbonic acid. The appearance of carbon in the analysis is due to the fact that we had to destroy some organic matter and we preferred to heat no higher than was necessary to accomplish

this purpose as we knew that there was an excess of silicic acid present sufficient to expel all of the other acids.

When such waters as these pass into the soil which differs from the rocks and sands with which they previously have been in contact, changes take place which vary with the character of the soil. In the case of the Poudre water these changes, in their rougher features, are that the silicic acid is almost completely removed, and the calcic, magnesic and sodic carbonates are exchanged for sulfates, the sodic carbonate less completely than the others. Potassic salts are, as a rule, completely removed. Other changes may also take place and give rise to special forms or types of alkalis. These changes are often complex and their course not self evident.

The waters previously referred to are collected from the same general watershed as those of the Rio Grande, though they do not find their way into it but are delivered into the valley by other smaller streams. I have stated that the strata, even the soil of the valley, are made up of the same minerals that form the rock masses surrounding the valley. The principal differences between its condition as the water of mountain streams and when spread out in the strata of the valley is the change from a flowing mass to a resting one spread over many times the area, with changing conditions of pressure and concentration. The effect of these differences is to permit the calcic and magnesic compounds to be removed probably as carbonates and the silicic acid also either as such or as newly formed silicates, leaving in solution the sodic salts as sulfates, chlorid and carbonate. If a solution containing these salts, sulfate, chlorid and carbonate, be allowed to run through the soil, the carbonate is permitted to pass most readily while the sulfate and chlorid are retained to a very much larger degree. The evaporation of the water and consequent concentration of the salts held in solution is a matter of fact and of great importance. I hold that this, in a rough way, is the manner in which we have to account for the difference in the character of the alkalis in the two sections which I have presented. The process of formation of the alkalis in the two sections is essentially the same and the source of the alkalis is the same. The fundamental cause of the difference is that the one section has always enjoyed drainage enough to keep the underground, the artesian water constantly removed from the surface, and evaporation has played a very minor part. Whereas in the other section the supply of fresh mountain water has, in fact, been less abundant and there has been no drainage, or one wholly insufficient to cause the renewal of the water frequently enough to prevent accumulation of the sodic carbonate. In this case the discharge of water into the area is not enough to replace more than one-half of the water that would evaporate from a free water surface and scarcely more than enough to re-

place that which evaporates annually from the land surface, if it be kept ordinarily moist. Under these conditions the silicic acid, calcic and magnesic salts pass out of solution, leaving the sodic salts. Any calcic sulfate that may be formed, together with the sodic sulfate, will be retained near the surface and will be brought up and deposited as efflorescences or disappear into the soil again, according to the supply of surface-water or the weather, while the sodic carbonate in excess of what may be necessary to form calcic and magnesic carbonates will remain in solution and in effect be concentrated therein by each annual increment. This may seem too simple an explanation of the condition which we find in this northern section but I believe that it is the correct one.

The ground- and drain-waters in this section are quite similar in character, both carrying very significant quantities of carbonates. The ground-waters within 4 feet of the surface may carry sulfates principally but at a depth of 15 or more feet these give place to sodic carbonate, and at considerable depths, though the total amount of salts in solution may exceed 100 grains to the imperial gallon, there is so good as no sulfates, while the sodic carbonate amounts to 90 or even more grains to the gallon.

The chief difficulty in this explanation lies in our ideas of artesian waters, i.e., that they are waters confined between impervious strata so curved that they form a series of basins one inside of the other and that the water between a pair of these irpervious strata is under pressure enough to force the water above the surface in the case of a flowing well. The wells referred to in this bulletin are all flowing wells. The water that flows into the valley is all mountain water and contains sodic carbonate especially in such quantities as we find in the deeper wells only after it has been changed quite radically. The only way that the sodic carbonate can accumulate in the lower strata of these waters is apparently by passing through the strata into the water from above. I have mentioned the fact that there are in one locality small beds of sodic carbonate on the surface, but borings have failed to show other deposits of this salt.

LACK OF DRAINAGE CAUSES EXCESS OF ALKALI

The only difference between the two areas is that the one is fairly well drained while the other is not, owing to the form in which the strata of the valley were laid down while this whole area was occupied by a fresh-water lake across which the Rio Grande built a bar, or fan.

The water supplied to the valley has always been the same, i.e., the waters of the streams coming down from the surrounding mountains, some of which are never entirely free from snow, and yet the artesian waters from the two sections are wholly different.

We have in this valley a series of strata of common origin, attaining a very considerable thickness, which formed the bed of a fresh-water lake. These strata abut against the metamorphic or igneous rocks which surrounded the lake and now surround the valley. The valley abounds in alkalis of two kinds, the "white" and "black" alkali. The "white alkali" is very generally present but is probably nowhere a serious detriment. The "black alkali" is everywhere present, as would follow from our previous explanation, and is now being formed as one of the first products of the action of rain- and snow-water on the felspathic constituents of our rocks and soils, but, owing to its easy solubility and the inability of the soil to retain it, and also to the readiness with which it can be transformed into the sulfate, it has not accumulated in deleterious quantities except under special conditions. These special conditions in the case discussed are; First; that the sands and soils of the valley are identical in their mineralogical features with the rocks of the mountains; Second; that these conditions have been the same throughout the history of the valley; Third, that this portion of the valley has no sufficient drainage, owing to an old river fan or bar which divides the valley into two sections; Fourth, that there has been an approximate equilibrium between the water supply and the rate of evaporation during a very long period of time, just so long as this valley has existed. The result being that we have in the one section a comparatively simple phase of the alkali qusetion in which the products resulting from the action of rain-, snow- and phreatic waters on the felspathic constituents of our rocks have been partly removed and those remaining only partially modified. For the sake of simplicity we can consider these products to be silicic acid, calcic, magnesic, and sodic carbonate with a little sodic sulfate and chlorid. Considering these to be the products of this action does no violence to the facts, as a reference to the analysis of the residue obtained from the Poudre River water will show. If anyone wishes to consider the results given in the analysis of the Rio Grande water as more typical, I call attention to the fact already pointed out that the difference is only a matter of aeration, and would support this by the results obtained by the examination of the water of the Arkansas, taken above Canon City, which is just below the entrance to the Royal Gorge.

The silicic acid would be removed from such a mixture by flowing through a soil containing soluble salts with which it might combine, or even by sand grains themselves. The calcic and magnesic carbonates can be precipitated by the simple removal of carbonic acid which holds them in solution. We find the most positive evidence of this deposition nearly everywhere in the soils of our State. This is the origin of the white, marly layer of soil encountered in the upper portion of our subsoil, sometimes as a veritable hard-pan. The soil par-

ticles possess the power to retain the sulfates and chlorids as such, but they have little or no power to retain the carbonates. The sulfates and chlorids are retained near the surface and the sulfates in particular are first carried into the soil by descending waters, are there seized upon by the soil particles and later may be brought to the surface again by ascending capillary currents to be left as efflorescences on the evaporation of the solvent water. When there are no salts present in the soil to affect a transformation of the sodic carbonate, and no outflowing water to carry it away, it must become more and more abundant until it becomes strong enough to prohibit vegetation. This is what has happened in the northern section of this valley. This I believe, to be the simple history of the 800 square miles of land included in this section. This is the reason why the artesian waters to a depth of 880 feet at least are, for all practical purposes, a simple solution of sodic carbonate. It will be noticed that these waters carry but little silicic acid and still less of sulfates and chlorids.

"WHITE" ALKALI REMAINS NEAR SURFACE—"BLACK" ALKALI GOES TO DEEPER STRATA

The "white" and "black" alkalis, then, are formed simultaneously as primary products of the action of waters containing carbonic acid. There is a tendency for the "white alkali" to be retained near the surface and for the "black alkali" to pass into the deeper-seated waters. If there be a deep under-ground movement of these waters out of the region, the "black alkali" goes out with them, if not, it must accumulate within the area. We have the former case in the one section and the latter in the other of the two sections that we have discussed.

There are other ways that "white alkali" is formed. I have already cited the production of sulfates by the oxidation of the sulfur in marcasite or other sulfids, principally of iron. While this is a widely distributed action it is not comparable in importance to the action of carbonated waters.

CHANGES WITHIN THE SOIL DEPEND UPON SALTS PRESENT

The changes that may take place in ordinary soils when solutions produced as above described, enter them will depend upon the salts in the soil and these changes will determine the character of the alkali of the locality. With us the general character is that of the sulfates. We have already seen that some sulfates are already present in the mountain waters, further that sulfates may be formed from the sulfur in the sulfids of iron which are widely distributed and also from other sulfids. Besides these sources there are already formed deposits of gypsum in certain geological horizons. This compound though not very soluble in water is a common constituent of our ground-waters. The manner in which this may act with sodic carbonate to form sodic

sulfate is easily explained. If the two salts be brought together in solution they simply exchange the acids, forming a more difficulty soluble salt and an easily soluble one, the sodic carbonate becomes sodic sulfate and calcic sulfate becomes calcic carbonate. Another change which may take place is the result of the action of salt, sodic chlorid, on calcic sulfate, in which the sodic chlorid becomes sodic sulfate and the calcic sulfate becomes calcic chlorid becomes sodic sulfate and the calcic sulfate becomes calcic chlorid. There are many other changes of this sort that are possible and which undoubtedly take place in certain localities. It seems that we are compelled to apply this principle of exchange which we are quite sure takes place in some instances to other cases in which we are not so certain that the conditions are the same. We can feel quite satisfied that calcic chlorid has been formed from calcic sulfate and sodic chlorid if both of these salts are abundantly present in the soil, but if one of them is present in small quantities only, and we still find the calcic chlorid present, especially in spots, and that sometimes in improbable looking places, this explanation may fail to be entirely satisfactory. We find some such cases in Colorado. We find some magnesic sulfate and occasionally chlorid in some alkalis and I may say always in the ground- and many spring-waters. The fact that these magnesic salts are very easily soluble accounts for their presence in the waters and their formation may take place in a manner similar to the formation of calcic salts. If magnesic carbonate and sodic chlorid act upon one another, both products, sodic carbonate and magnesic chlorid, are soluble. Magnesic sulfate may be formed in a similar manner, and if magnesic sulfate and calcic chlorid chance to mingle, there will be a change resulting in the formation of calcic sulfate and magnesic chlorid. The magnesic salt occurring most frequently in our waters and alkalis is the sulfate. These salts sometimes make up as much as 35 percent of our ordinary alkali and occasionally they are even more abundant than this.

These sulfates, which constitute the so-called "white alkalis," while poisonous to plants, some of them in comparatively small quantities, are so modified in their action, when in the soil and mixed with one another that extremely large quantities fail to produce seriously injurious results. The calcic sulfate in some instances, as I have elsewhere mentioned, may, when very abundant, produce a yellowing of the leaves on apple trees, and lime salts may be the primary cause for the bleeding described in a previous paragraph, but ordinarily we do not obseve any ill effect from the presence of very large quantities of these salts in the soil. The poisonous action of the magnesic salts is so greatly reduced by the presence of other salts in the soil that in all ordinary cases we may neglect it altogether. I have cited four cases in illustration of the fact that the amount of alkalis which may be present in the surface

portions of a soil without doing damage is so big that, unless there be other bad conditions, we need scarcely have any fear of them. This result of my observation is in keeping with the experience of large sections of our State.

"WHITE ALKALI" QUESTION PURELY ONE OF DRAINAGE

Water in the soil very frequently involves the question of alkali As a general statement, we will all agree that our cultivated crops require a soil comparatively free from water and well aerated. The practice of sub-irrigation and the results obtained, even on strongly alkalied land, make one decidedly cautious in making very positive assertions. In this practice it seems never to be desired that the water-plane should fall lower than 24 inches below the surface; it is very generally maintained at from 22 to 18 inches of the surface, and in some cases, with good results, too, as high as within 12 inches of the surface. I scarcely believed this last statement and inquired regarding the reliability of the man making it. The man's reputation for veracity was good and the party of whom I made inquiry stated that he had himself seen the man's team mired in his potato field. These are peculiar conditions, but I am convinced that we must modify our views somewhat in regard to the height at which the water plane becomes dangerous to plants. In spite of such facts it remains entirely correct that, in large sections of the State, there is no considerable accumulation of alkali except in depressions which receive the run-off and seepage waters from higher lands. Drainage of such areas is necessary to remove the water and to prevent the accumulation of the alkalis. The chief deleterious effects of these conditions with us are upon the condition of the soil which, of course, may ruin the crop. In all such cases, and they are by far the majority of our cases, the alkali question resolves itself into one of drainage, a statement that I made 15 years ago or longer.

"BLACK ALKALI" RESULT OF PERMANENT GEOLOGICAL CONDITIONS

This is not the case with the "black alkali" or sodic carbonate I believe that the geological conditions which have made the accumulation of this salt possible to be as permanent as the region itself and to be so serious that it is only by constant effort that we can in any successful measure ward off the practical destruction of the area as a productive farming section. A meagre agriculture will undoubtedly continue for years to come but unless a more rational system of irrigation be followed and continual remedial applications be made the final result can scarcely remain in doubt.

I have stated the original source of our alkalis and while the accumulations on the surface may be very heavy and may even impregnate the underlying strata to considerable depths, for more than 880

feet in the case of the sodic carbonate, their production has been the result of the action of carbonated waters on the minerals of the surface rocks, and the time of the production of the alkalis with which we have to do in the present period. The alkalis are in no probability older than the artesian waters containing them but are possibly in part younger, as they are now being formed. The mode of their formation can be imitated in the laboratory and is universal in its application.

NITRATES SOMETIMES MISTAKEN FOR "BLACK ALKALI"

I have previously made mention of the occurrence of nitrates, not in the sense in which these substances are usually mentioned as occurring in the soil, but in much larger quantities such as are sufficient to be very injurious. In the previous mention I suggested a doubt as to the propriety of including them among the alkalis. The only reason that would seem to justify our doing so is the fact that they have been mistaken very frequently for "black alkali". Some nitrates do occur in the area described in this bulletin as actually suffering from the presence of "black alkali", sodic carbonate, but they are not confined to this condition, though their formation may be facilitated by it, provided it is not too bad.

I have deemed the statement, relative to the composition of our river- and other surface-waters, especially as they show the absence of these salts, sufficient to show that their origin is not the same as that of our alkalis. These are formed by the action of meteoric waters on the rocks containing felspar, and particularly soda-lime felspars. These rocks do not contain nitrates nor yet any elements from which the necessary nitric acid can be formed. I have further pointed out that the alkalis that we find are of recent origin, are confined to relatively shallow depths and are to be looked upon as having penetrated the soils and rocks, in some cases, from the surface. We find in many places that under favorable conditions various kinds of rocks contain in their superficial parts some nitrates but these do not penetrate very far and owe their formation to processes that are going on at the present time at the surface of these rocks. Of course these processes have been going on in the recent past just as they are today.

The simple facts in this case are these: We have areas varying greatly in size in which we find a great deal more nitrogen than in the surrounding lands, and a very large percentage of this nitrogen is in the form of nitrates.

I have already made it plain that our soils, generally speaking, contain alkalis among which sodic carbonate is usually found in small, but not injurious quantities. In this sense the nitrates are associated with the alkalis but they are not necessarily associated with the efflorescences

usually meant when we use this term. An important question in this connection is, If they do not come in with the alkalis where do they come from? These salts are characterized by the presence of nitrogen. which is necessary for their formation. Chile saltpetre or sodic nitrate is an example. It is not intended to state that this salt actually occurs in these soils though it may either be alone or associated with other nitrates. The rocks, especially the minerals from which the alkalis are formed are found practically everywhere in our soils and very abundantly in our mountains, so if our alkalis and these nitrates had the same origin they should have the same general distribution. This is not the case. We believe that we have so good as no plants which can do without nitrates and, as we have plants growing and bearing their fruit, we must accept it as proven that these nitrates are present wherever we find such plants growing. The characteristic thing in the occurrences which we are discussing is that they kill plants and, of course, nothing grows where they occur. The complaint that the ranchmen send in is almost uniformly of "brown spots" on which nothing will grow. These spots are usually in cultivated fields which are elsewhere productive and I can testify that, judging from the whitened surface of these fields when not covered with vegetation, they are at the surface, very rich in alkalis and are brown and unproductive in spots only. We find these spots rich in nitrogen and especially in nitrates. We all have the same practical method of considering these questions. Why is not this nitrogen spread out everywhere just as generally as the alkali and why are these spots richer in nitrogen than the rest of the land? There are no deposits of these salts found anywhere except near or at the surface of the land. The deep portions of the rocks contain no nitrates for they are all soluble and have been washed out or destroyed as one of the changes which are going on all the time.

We know how the nitrates that our plants use are formed in the soil. There are different kinds of little plants that grow in the soil that are able to change ammonia, step by step, into nitric acid, and if there is some alkaline substance present to take up this acid we have nitrates formed. This is no more strange than the fact with which everyone is familiar that, if we keep cider under proper conditions it turns to vinegar, or that buttermilk is sour. In the former case a plant, but a different one, has converted the alcohol of the cider into acetic acid, and still another plant has converted the milk sugar into the lactic acid of the buttermilk. There is nothing so very unusual, then, in the production of nitric acid or nitrates in the soil, if we only have the nitrogen in the right form to start with.

In these days nearly every farmer has read, heard of, and seen root tubercles. If peas, clover or alfalfa will not grow, it is because

the tubercle-producing organism is lacking in the soil and the plants do not get a sufficient supply of nitrogen. This statement is as common now as almost any other one of every-day life. These organisms are simply little plants that thrive best on the roots of peas, clover, alfalfa, vetches, etc., and have the power to help the plants to use nitrogen from the air in building up their nitrogen-containing parts. As this nitrogen, which these little plants help the peas to get, comes from the air, we say that they "fix" it. These little plants are supposed to need the help of the pea or the alfalfa to fix this nitrogen, but there are other plants growing in the soil that do not need help to use the nitrogen of the air to build up their structures, provided they have a sufficient supply of everything else. In other words, if the conditions are favorable, they will take care of themselves as far as nitrogen is concerned. These plants multiply, build up their tissues and increase the total nitrogen in the soil. These plants are usually present in all of our soils; only a few samples have been found entirely free from them. If the conditions are exceptionally favorable, they will grow very freely and the amount of nitrogen fixed in a comparatively short time may be quite large. These plants use this nitrogen from the air to build the same kind of compounds that are built by other plants from the nitrogen of the soil and when the plants die, these compounds go through the same processes of change that the similar compounds built up by other plants undergo. The end product of these changes that interests us at the present is the nitric acid, nitrates, into which this nitrogen is finally converted.

These nitrates are not colored, they are just as white as the "white alkalis" and the little plants that fix the nitrogen are also without color, but when there are nitrates enough present in the soil in which they are growing, whether it is natural or artificial, they color it eventually a deep, almost a black, brown. Matters in the natural soil are pretty well advanced when this takes place and this is the reason that samples taken from the brown spots prove to be rich in nitrates. The brown color is produced because the nitrates are present and serve as a good guide for us in judging whether the nitrates are there or not. Other things may cause the surface of the soil to become darker in some spots than others. Sodic carbonate gets its popular name of "black alkali" from the fact that it dissolves humus or eats the plant tissues and takes the products into solution with a very deep color, which leaves on the surface of the ground a black coating when it is evaporated to dryness. Calcic chlorid, one of the occasional constituents of alkali, causes the surface of the soil to be darker in spots where it chances to be because it takes water out of the air and keeps those spots more moist than the neighboring land. But humus and the calcic chlorid have nothing to do with the brown nitre spots.

One of the most difficult questions for us to answer is, Are there enough of these little plants and can they grow fast enough to build up all of the nitrogenous matter that is necessary to account for the nitrates that we find? A great many people think that we give them too big a job to do. I do not think that this is true. We have tried to find out not exactly what they may be able to do under very favorable conditions, but what they actually do in our ordinary cultivated soil, soil that we have growing wheat on and which we consider a good soil and in good condition, but not at all rich in nitrogen.

We imitated field conditions by taking 3,000 pounds of this soil from the field and made a bed of it where we could watch it, water it and keep the weeds out. We built a fence around it to keep animals off and to let the children know that we did not want them to go on it. We watered it with pure water of which we added only enough to keep the moisture in the soil around 15 percent. We protected our bed from being washed by heavy rains by fixing it so that we could cover it with canvass if it should rain, but the bed was open to the sun and air just as it would have been had we left it in the field. While we did not want to have our soil washed out by water from above we did not want any water to come up from below and bring a lot of salts up with it, so we put a tight board bottom under our bed with tight board sides to it. We added nothing to this soil but water. The plants had to get along on that soil. We even banked up the earth a little way from the bed to prevent any rain-water washing other dirt into it and to catch any blowing sand as far as possible. We analyzed the soil as we put it into the bed and every fifth day after that for 40 days. At the end of this time we found that it had more nitrogen in it than at the beginning, so much more that every million pounds of this soil had gained 36 pounds of nitrogen, which would be equivalent to 216 pounds of sodic nitrate if it were all converted into this form. Further, we found that the nitrates themselves had increased by 94.8 pounds for each million pounds of the soil. Our bed was 6 inches deep, so we had the equivalent of 198.6 pounds of sodic nitrate formed in the top 6 inches of this soil which weighs about 2,000,000 pounds per acre in 40 days. There was just about the same gain in the first and second 3 inches, and while this will be different in different cases, we may state the results for the acre-foot, which would be 397.2 pounds calculated as sodic nitrate. We did not pick a particular 40 days in which to make our experiment, so we have a fairly good right to assume that the same results would be obtained for any other 40 days of the season. The results at the end of the five-day periods may indicate whether this assumption is justified.

These results show that the increase was not uniform, but that there was sometimes a falling back, though it never got back in our experi-

ments to the original quantity, but always showed that there had been a gain over the quantity with which we started. The gain during the last period of five days was almost the same as for the first period of five days. The results of the five-day periods indicate that the various changes going on in the soil are sometimes greater in one direction and sometimes in another direction. This is probably the case in a field. Still, where no nitrogen is removed from the soil but such as may escape into the air, the results show a net gain of 36 pounds for each million pounds of soil in 40 days, and for the nitrates in the soil, a gain of 94.8 pounds, which corresponds to the changing of 15.8 pounds of nitrogen into nitrates for each million pounds of soil.

BROWN SPOTS ILLUSTRATE EFFECTS OF TOO MUCH NITRATES

The nitrates, when present in too large quantities, will kill our cultivated plants, and we find that too much will also kill out these little plants that get their nitrogen from the air. The reason that these brown spots, of which the ranchmen complain that nothing will grow on them, are actually bare, is because of the presence of too much of these salts. I am sorry that I do not know how much or rather how little of these nitratres it takes to kill vegetation and that I do not know how they kill it, but it is certain that they kill. I put some sodic nitrate, from 5 to 25 pounds around each of a number of apple trees. I injured every one and killed one in four days. This was satisfactory proof that nitrate in too large doses, even 5 pounds to a tree, is poisonous to apple trees.

IRRIGATION IS CARRYING ALKALI FROM HIGH LANDS TO LOWER LEVELS

There is a very general notion that water brings the alkalis to the surface of the ground. There is no doubt but this is so in a certain measure, but it is also very often true in Colorado that it brings them "in", that is, that they are moved from the high lands to the low lands. This, however, can not well be the case with the two sections of country that we have told about in this bulletin, for the only high lands from which the alkalis could be washed are the mountains, and I have already told in what sense the alkalis are really washed from the mountains into the soil of the valley. But this is not what we mean when we speak of the alkalis being washed from high land down on the low land. In this case we mean that there is land, perhaps hills, into which former waters have carried alkalis and left them, or perhaps the alkalis now forming have accumulated there because there has not been water enough to wash them out before this, but now that we have been watering these lands, this water is carrying the alkalis to lower lands as it flows down to them. This is really happening in a great many places

but the salts that are washed down into the low places were really formed in the high places, just as the "black alkali", told about in this bulletin was formed by the waters acting on the rocks of the mountains and has been carried down into the valley; and they would have all gone out of the valley with the water if the water itself could have gotten out. In the southern section of the San Luis valley the water has always been able to get out and the "black alkali" has gone out with it, because the soil cannot hold the "black alkali" back as it can the "white alkali". The same is true of the nitrates, the soil cannot hold them, they are easily washed out, and where the water runs out of a section it will carry both the "black alkali" and the nitrates out with it. This is the reason that we often find nitrates in waters. In our country this is true of water seeping out of the face of shale banks which have cultivated mesas or plateaus on top of them, or of water which may trickle along the surface of rocks, especially if it be the first portion that comes off, for nitrates may be forming on the surface of rocks; as well as on the surface of the land; but if these waters be sufficient to flow on they take the nitrates with them, if they evaporate on the surface, they may leave the nitrates. These have nothing to do with our brown spots, though these nitrates are formed by the same little plants as the nitrates in the brown spots. The formation of these nitrates is going on near, or at, the surface only, and they do not come up from any considerable depth, nor are they stored up in deep beds like common salt. It is unusual to find such quantities as we have except in arid climate. It is only in a few places that these salts are produced rapidly enough to accumulate in soils as they have done in some of ours and then under very different conditions. The formation of nitrates is going on in every soil and even on the surface of many rocks so their occurrence in any place where there has not been water enough to wash them out may be expected. I have found small quantities on the face of sandstones and more in the little pockets made in the sandstone by the winds. In these cases the nitrates were all on the surface. They do not penetrate in such cases to any depth. I do not know how deep they may go. I have given, on a preceding page, an instance in which the surface soil and ground-water were very rich in nitrates, rich enough to kill cattle, but the water obtained from the shales at 280 feet did not contain a trace. These salts are not usually found in any quantities in deep water. Some very deep wells may yield water containing four or even seven parts per million but this is about the limit.

In the cases that I have chosen to present the origin and character of our Colorado alkalis, we have not only the two big classes of "white", and the "black" alkalis in a large area, but we also have scattered through both areas occurrences of the nitrates in injurious quantities.

I have stated fully, without any reservations, the occurrences and composition of these alkalis, of the river-waters, of the ground-waters, of the soil, and of the well-water to a depth of 923 feet, and in none of these did we find any unusual amounts of nitrates, except in the brown spots, some of which proved to be so rich in nitrates that nothing would grow on them. The surface portions of the richest of these carried 5.6 percent of nitrates, calculated on the dry surface soil. These spots may be found anywhere in the San Luis valley, near the mountains or 20 miles away from them, but this would make no difference for there are only two things in this landscape, the mountains and the valley floor. There are no mesas, shales, or high lands from which these nitrates might come; besides, they are just in spots at first, though they may become numerous enough and grow big enough to run together and cover the better part, or the whole, of a large area of land.

I have explained how they come to be in these places, how the little plants enrich the soil in nitrogen by taking it from the atmosphere, how they, like other plants, die and their substance undergoes changes as other organic matter does. In our soils a large proportion of their nitrogen is changed into nitric acid or nitrates. So the nitrogen which is changed into nitric acid to form these nitrates does not come from the rocks, either as nitrogen or as nitrates, as the soda, lime, magnesia, chlorin and sulfuric acid, that form the white alkalis do, but is taken from the air by these plants just as truly as the carbonic acid is taken from the air by water which helps it to build up carbonates with the lime, magnesia and soda of the rocks.

SUMMARY

The alkalis that we usually meet with in Colorado are for the most part "white alkalis".

In a great many cases these are simply washed from the higher parts of the fields into lower parts, where the water gathers and, having no way to flow out, fills up the hollow and is removed by evaporation, leaving the alkalis. In this way a very bad-looking spot may grow to a considerable size. If this water could be let out by a drain this would be stopped.

When water carrying alkalis has to sink through the soil some of the alkalis are retained and the same is true of shales, so if moderate amounts of water have annually fallen on the surface where some alkali has formed, it will move it downward to leave it at a little lower level, so that together with the changing of any sulfide of iron by the action of the air, which will help to form sodic and calcic sulfate, any water that seeps out of banks of such materials may and often does carry a large amount of sulfates. Such waters should, if possible, be drawn out of a section by drains.

Our observation is that the bad effect of "white alkali" has been greatly over-estimated. There is, undoubtedly, a limit to the amount that may be present in a soil without danger to the crops, or trees grown on the land, but this limit is so high in the case of our soils that the danger line has not been observed.

We have not observed the death of any plant which we could with certainty attribute to "white alkalis", though we have seen some alkalis quite rich in magnesic sulfate.

The "black alkali", sodic carbonate, is very generally present in small quantities as a direct product of the action of carbonated waters on the rock particles, whether in the mountains or in the soils, but it passes into the drainage of the country to such an extent as to prevent its accumulation except under unusual conditions.

In one section of the State, which has been presented quite fully, unusual conditions occur and the "black alkali" has accumulated in injurious quantities. Irrigation by flooding, and the application of gypsum will probably lessen this evil but cannot be expected to wholly remedy the trouble.

The nitrates cannot properly be considered as alkalis in the sense that we use this term, but inasmuch as they are usually mistaken for "black alkali", and are injurious to crops, in the quantities that they occur in places, they have been discussed.

These nitrates are not derived from the rocks but are formed in several successive steps through the agency of small plants or micro-organisms which are present almost everywhere but which are much more active in our soils, especially in particularly favorable spots, than is usual.

"Black alkali", sodic carbonate, in small amounts, is said to favor the activities of these plants. The amount of sodic carbonate required to retard their development is greater than that which will injure the ordinary cultivated plants.

Bulletin 240 June, 1918

The Agricultural Experiment Station
OF THE
Colorado Agricultural College

IRRIGATION BY MEANS OF UNDERGROUND POROUS PIPE

By E. B. HOUSE

Fig. 6.—Subirrigated grain

PUBLISHED BY THE EXPERIMENT STATION
FORT COLLINS, COLORADO
1918

Colorado Agricultural College

FORT COLLINS, COLORADO

THE STATE BOARD OF AGRICULTURE

		Term Expires
HON. CHAS. PEARSON	Durango,	1919
HON. R. W. CORWIN	Pueblo,	1919
HON. A. A. EDWARDS, President	Fort Collins,	1921
HON. J. S. CALKINS	Westminster,	1921
HON. H. D. PARKER	Greeley,	1923
MRS. AGNES L. RIDDLE	Denver,	1923
HON. J. C. BELL	Montrose,	1925
HON. E. M. AMMONS	Denver,	1925

PRESIDENT CHAS. A. LORY, GOVERNOR JULIUS C. GUNTER, } Ex-officio

L. M. TAYLOR, Secretary — CHAS. H. SHELDON, Treasurer

EXECUTIVE COMMITTEE

A. A. EDWARDS, Chairman

E. M. AMMONS — H. D. PARKER

OFFICERS OF THE EXPERIMENT STATION

CHAS. A. LORY, M.S., LL.D., D.Sc. — President
C. P. GILLETTE, M.S., D.Sc. — Director
LD CRAIN, B.M.E., M.M.E. — Vice Director
L. M. TAYLOR — Secretary
MABEL LEWIS — Executive Clerk

STATION STAFF

Agricultural Division

C. P. GILLETTE, M.S., D.Sc., Director — Entomologist
W. P. HEADDEN, A.M., Ph.D. — Chemist
G. H. GLOVER, M.S., D.V.M. — Veterinarian
W. G. SACKETT, B.S. — Bacteriologist
ALVIN KEZER, A.M. — Agronomist
G. E. MORTON, B.S.A., M.S. — Animal Husbandman
E. P. SANDSTEN, M.S., Ph.D. — Horticulturist
B. O. LONGYEAR, B.S. — Assistant in Forestry
I. E. NEWSOM, B.S., D.V.S. — Veterinary Pathologist
W. W. ROBBINS, M.A., Ph.D. — Botanist
INGA M. K. ALLISON, E.B. — Home Economics
DAVID D. GRAY, B.S.A., U.S. Expert-in-Charge — Horse Breeding
RALPH L. CROSMAN — Editor
R. E. TRIMBLE, B.S. — Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
EARL DOUGLASS, M.S. — Assistant in Chemistry
S. ARTHUR JOHNSON, M.S. — Assistant in Entomology
P. K. BLINN, B.S., Rocky Ford — Alfalfa Investigations
L. C. BRAGG — Assistant in Entomology
MIRIAM A. PALMER, M.A. — Delineator
J. W. ADAMS, B.S., Cheyenne Wells — Assistant in Agronomy, Dry Farming
RALPH L. PARSHALL, B.S., U. S. Irrigation Engineer, Irrigation Investigations
R. A. McGINTY, B.S. — Assistant in Horticulture
BREEZE BOYACK, B.A., M.S. — Assistant in Agronomy
CHAS. R. JONES, B.S. — Assistant in Entomology
GEO. M. LIST, B.S. — Assistant in Entomology
*CARL ROHWER, B.S., C.E. — Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
R. G. HEMPHILL, B.S. — Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
CHAS. I. BRAY, B.S.A., M.S. — Assistant in Animal Husbandry
H. E. VASEY, A.M. — Assistant in Botany
J. T. COPELAND, B.S.A. — Assistant in Agronomy
J. C. HOFFMAN, M.S.A. — Assistant in Horticulture
T. E. LEIPER, B.S. — Assistant in Animal Husbandry
EVELYN G. HALLIDAY, B.S. — Assistant in Home Economics
THOMAS L. DOYLE — Assistant in Irrigation Investigations

Engineering Division

LD CRAIN, B.M.E., M.M.E., Chairman — Mechanical Engineering
E. B. HOUSE, B.S., (E.E.), M.S. — Civil and Irrigation Engineering
L. S. FOLTZ, B.S., (E.E.), M. S. — Electrical Engineering

*On leave of absence.

IRRIGATION BY MEANS OF UNDERGROUND POROUS PIPE

By E. B. HOUSE

Many inquiries come to the Colorado Experiment Station from farmers of the State, concerning the installation of underground pipes for the purpose of sub-irrigation. This agitation on the part of the farmers is largely due to articles and advertisements published by our farm journals, daily papers, and weekly press, concerning this method of irrigation and the possibilities of tremendous crops whenever this system is installed. In order that these inquiries may be fully answered as far as certain sections and certain soils of the State are concerned, this bulletin is written.

In 1913 a business firm in the State of Colorado requested the State Agricultural College to allow them to install, on land to be chosen by the college, a subirrigation system. The Station in return was to furnish them with these data collected, and also with the conclusions to be drawn from these data. It was also agreed by both parties that a bulletin was to be published after the experiment had been running a sufficient time to give fairly reliable results.

A piece of land satisfactory to all parties was selected on the West College Farm. The area of this piece of ground was approximately 2½ acres. There was growing on the land selected for the experiment (1) an apple orchard, covering about one-third of an acre, (2) an alfalfa field of .7 acres, one year old at the time the subirrigation system was installed, (3) across the road to the north a tract of ground having an area of 1.6 acres. This land had just been plowed and upon this tract, it was planned to try out different cereal crops.

WATER SUPPLY

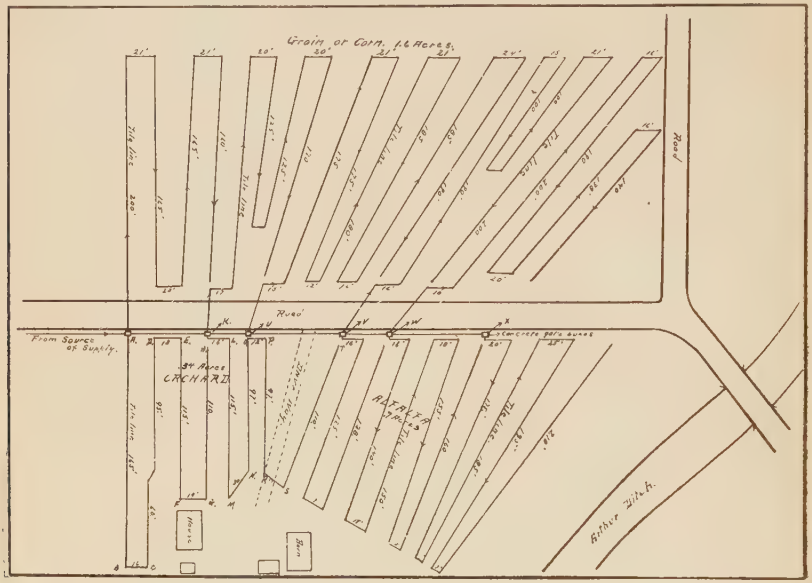
The water for the subirrigation system was supplied by a drain, the outlet of which entered an irrigation ditch on the College farm, some 250 feet west of the tract chosen for subirrigation work. This drain furnishes an ample supply of water throughout the year for the purpose of subirrigation, but the quantity varied somewhat at different seasons. At no time, however, did the supply drop to so small a quantity as to make it impossible to keep the subirrigation pipes full.

INSTALLATION

The company sent their expert to plan and supervise the construction of the system. Figure 1 shows the plan of the subirrigation system as laid out by this expert.

Under his direction a careful survey was made and the pipe lines staked. These pipe lines coincided approximately with the contour of the ground. It should be stated that the orchard is practically level north and south, with a slight fall as one passes to the east. The

alfalfa field is on a side hill, sloping down to the Arthur Ditch, the maximum slope being southeast. The grain field to the north of the road, however, has not as great a slope but it is similar in character to the orchard and alfalfa field mentioned above.



PLAN OF SUBIRRIGATION SYSTEM.

Fig. 1.

DESCRIPTION OF SYSTEM

It will be noted from Fig. 1 that the subirrigation system as installed consisted of a main supply line of 6-inch porous tile, running from the outlet of the drain connected with and supplying water to the four concrete wells, or boxes, marked A, K, U, V, W and X. Details of these boxes are shown in Fig. 2.

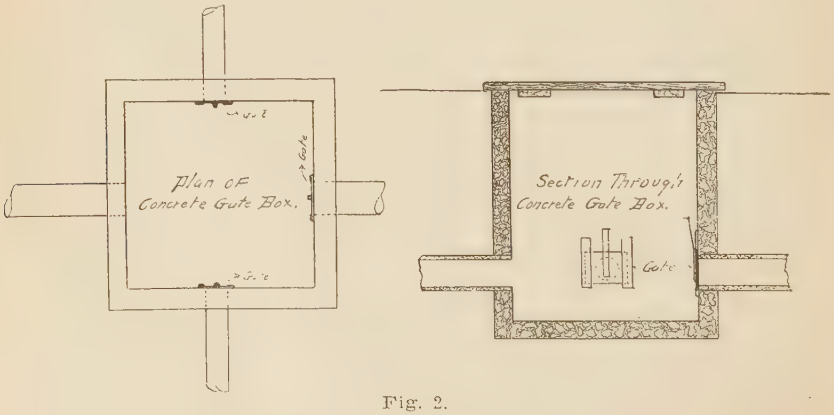


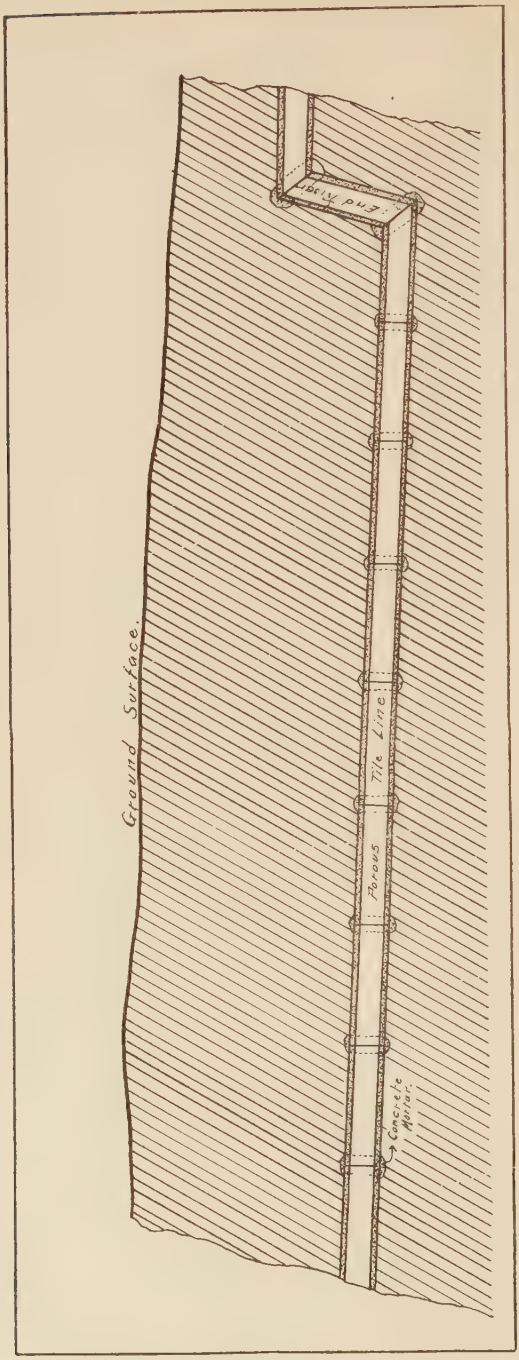
Fig. 2.

These boxes were constructed of concrete. They were 2 feet square at the top and 2½ feet deep. The side walls and bottom were 3 inches thick. Gates were placed in each box that the water supply in all lines leading from the box might be controlled. These gates were of ordinary galvanized iron, fitted in slides and placed so as to cover the entrance to the pipe line running from the box.

From Fig. 1 it will be noted that the subirrigation system was laid out in sections. Section No. 1 is made up of the lines A-B; B-C; C-D; D-E; E-F; F-G and G-H, the section ending at point H. Section No. 2 takes its water from the box K, and is made up of the lines K-L; L-M; M-N; N-O; O-P; P-R; R-S; and S-T, the section ending at point T. The remaining sections are similar and may be easily followed on Fig. 1.

SLOPE OF LINES

The long lines, such as A-B; C-D; E-F; etc., were carefully laid on a grade of 1/10 of a foot per 100 feet. These lines were so laid out on the field that this grade could be obtained and the lines kept approximately 2 feet below the surface at all points, except the extreme end of each line. The short connecting lines such as B-C; D-E; F-G; etc., were given the grade of the country at that place. These connecting lines vary from 7 to 30 feet in length and there may be a fall as great as 1 foot in this distance. In other words these short connecting lines were laid "on grade" but the grade varies with each line, the idea being simply to get down to the beginning of the next long line in order to fill that line with water and keep the same under a pressure head of approximately 1 foot.



Sectional View of Tile Line in Ground.
Fig. 3.

Fig. 3 represents a sectional view of ground and tile line. It will be noticed that at the end of this tile line is an upright section of tile called "end riser". This end riser was constructed by dressing off a section of tile and fitting it as shown in Fig. 3 to the horizontal line. This raises the end of each horizontal tile line about 1 foot in height. It is then carried at this elevation for one section of tile, (1 foot) and then given the grade of the connecting line, which is sufficient to bring the lower end of the connecting line 2 feet below the surface of the ground at the point where the short connecting line joins the next long distributing line. In Section No. 1, therefore, end risers would be found at points B, D, F and H. In Section No. 2 they will be found at M, O, R, and T.

THE TILE

The purpose of this end riser is to produce a pressure head of approximately 1 foot in each tile line before the water passes from the same, through the short connecting line, to the next long line.

The porous tile used for this system of subirrigation was a tile manufactured for this purpose by the company. It is impossible to state exactly how this tile was made and what material was put into the same. It was a secret process and the company was not at liberty to state the manner of manufacture. It may be stated, however, that these tile had the appearance of tile manufactured from cinders, sand and cement. They were guaranteed by the company to be porous enough to pass water freely, and yet to prevent any roots from entering and clogging the same. That they were porous enough to pass water was demonstrated, and also that roots from trees and alfalfa did not enter and clog the tile was also demonstrated as the experiment progressed.

The tile, however, were very soft. So soft that a great deal of difficulty was encountered in transportation. In the first shipment made fully one-half of the tile were found to be broken when the car was opened. Another shipment was ordered and that arrived in about the same condition, so that a third shipment was necessary in order to secure sufficient tile to complete the lines planned for the subirrigation system.

The tile were laid in the trench approximately 2 feet deep as ordinary drain tile are laid, with this exception, that each joint was carefully sealed with cement mortar. These mortar joints are shown on Fig. 3.

SIZE OF TILE

The tile can of course be made in any size desired, but the size recommended for the ordinary lateral line in a system of this kind was $2\frac{3}{4}$ inches, inside diameter. This makes the tile approximately 4 inches, outside diameter.

COST OF SYSTEM

The cost data for installation of this system are as follows:

300 feet 6-inch tile at 6c per foot	$ 18.00
7,382 feet 2¾-inch tile at 4c per foot	295.28
7,682 feet of trenching, laying tile and back-filling at 2.8c per foot	215.10
Hauling and distributing tile	3.48
Galvanized iron headgates	8.00
Construction of concrete boxes	18.65
Surveying	17.50
Total	$576.01

The amount of land irrigated by this system is 2.64 acres, making the cost per acre for installing a subirrigation system of this kind $218.18.

SOIL

The soil on the piece of ground covered by the subirrigation system is fairly uniform and is a deep silt loam. Just how deep this surface soil is cannot be stated, but investigations were made to a depth of 12 feet with a soil auger and they showed the same uniform silt-loam soil all the way down. It is a soil that could be called retentive, as far as moisture conditions are concerned, but it is a soil that would take water rather slowly and one would expect lateral percolation of the water to be fairly good.

SPREAD OF THE WATER FROM THE PIPES

Investigations were carried on from time to time to ascertain the spread of water from the pipe line. These investigations were made with a soil auger. Borings were made in lines at right angle to a tile line. The holes were spaced 6 inches apart. During the first part of the experiment soil samples were taken and the moisture content determined. In the latter part of the work this system was abandoned, and the lateral percolation of the water was determined by means of the soil auger alone. The results obtained in this part of the work were not very satisfactory. The data show a great variation in the lateral percolation of water from different lines, and also a large variation in this percolation of water on the same line at different places. Approximately an average condition is shown in Fig. 4.

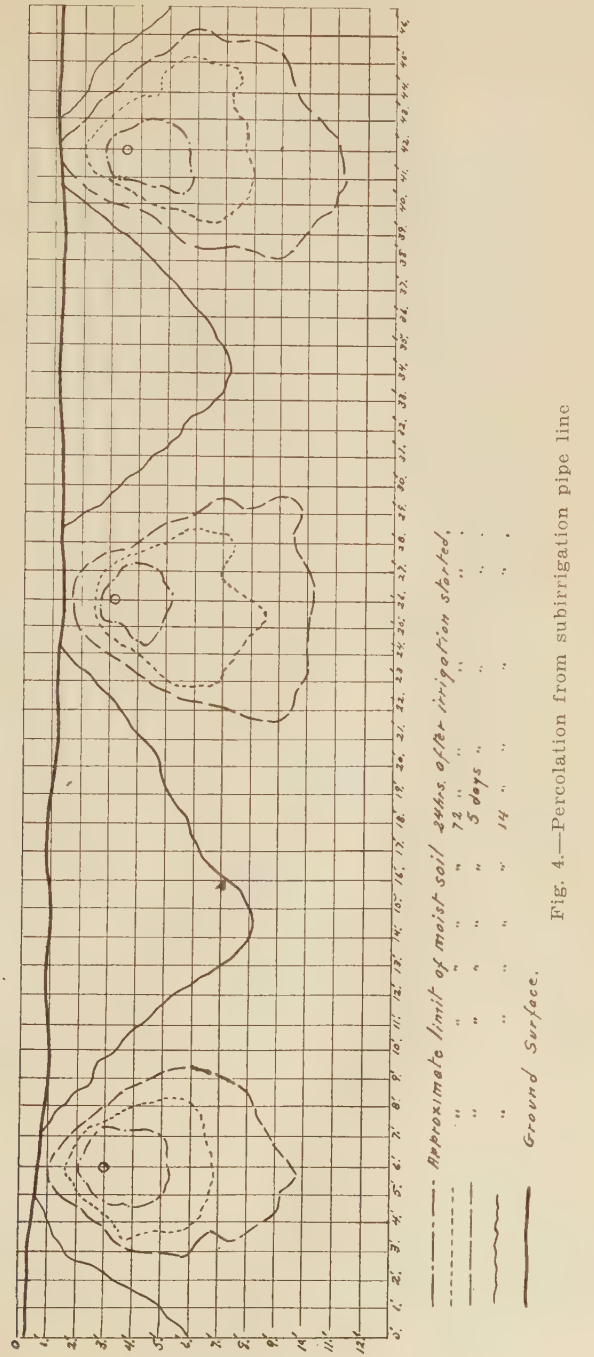


Fig. 4.—Percolation from subirrigation pipe line

Fig. 4 shows three tile lines. The first two are 20 feet apart, the second and third, 16 feet apart. It shows the progress of the percolating water from 24 hours to 14 days. The horizontal and vertical divisions represent 1 foot. From this drawing the lateral downward and upward percolation of the water may be easily ascertained. We find that, in this soil, moisture has a tendency to percolate downward much faster than to the side, and the depth of the moist soil between lines is such as to be beyond the reach of roots of many plants. This condition is further developed in studying the crops grown upon the ground and will be spoken of again.

AMOUNT OF WATER REQUIRED TO SUPPLY TILE LINES

The amount of water necessary to keep the tile lines full, varied with the amount of moisture in the soil and the length of time irrigation had been in progress. When irrigation was first started, .2 of 1 second-foot of water was sufficient to keep all tile lines full. As the irrigation proceeded it was necessary to cut down the amount of water supplied, or the water would rise in the cement boxes and overflow. During the latter part of an irrigation approximately .1 of 1 second-foot was sufficient to supply all pipe lines.

CROPS GROWN

During the four years that the experiment was in progress, the apple orchard mentioned above and shown in Fig. 1, thrived. All the irrigation water that it received was from the subirrigation system. The tile lines in this orchard were run about 4 feet to one side of a row of trees and within easy reach of the roots. The foliage of the trees would always respond to the application of water and a few days after the water was turned into the pipe lines, this foliage changed color slightly and looked fresher than it did preceding the irrigation period. No records were kept of the crop produced from this orchard as it was an old orchard and had been neglected for a number of years.

ALFALFA

The installation of the subirrigation system injured the alfalfa somewhat for the first year after installation of the system. The trenching cut out many plants, and the dirt at the side of the trench injured the first cutting of alfalfa materially for 1913. In 1914, '15 and '16, however, this alfalfa did well. The stand was even at the start and continued so. The roots of the alfalfa seemed to be able to reach plenty of moist soil, even at the midway points between tile lines. Fig. 5 shows a typical view of this alfalfa field. The alfalfa always responded immediately to the irrigation from the underground pipes, and within two days after the water was turned on at any time the foliage of the plants would show the effect of the water.

Water was applied at intervals during one winter on this alfalfa field to show the effect of winter irrigation applied in this way. In the spring the plants started a very thrifty growth, and no injurious effects whatever were noticeable from the winter irrigation of this field.

The record of the yield from this field is as follows:

1913—Alfalfa was not cut.
1914—With subirrigation 3.02 tons.
1915—3.02 tons.
1916—1.5 tons.

Two irrigations were applied to this field in 1913, three in 1914; winter irrigation during the winter of 1914 and 1915, together with two irrigations during the summer of 1915. Only one light irrigation was given to the field in 1916.

Fig. 5.—Subirrigated alfalfa

CROPS GROWN ON GRAIN FIELD

For the season of 1913, immediately after the subirrigation system was installed, the grain field was planted to barley and potatoes. The irrigation water was immediately turned on, about .1 of a second-foot, was kept running in the lines for 15 days, then shut off. The crop came up but was very spotted, and as it developed it showed a luxuriant growth immediately over the tile lines, becoming gradually

poorer as the distance from the tile became greater until the middle point between two lines was reached. Especially was this true on the lines that were furthest apart and there practically no crop at all was grown.

This was true of both the potatoes and the barley. Fig. 6 is a photograph of this field, and illustrates the condition mentioned above. The crop of barley did not mature and was cut for feed. The potatoes were not worth digging. These two crops showed without question that the plants at distances greater than 5 feet from the tile lines did not receive sufficient water, and the subirrigation system was not able to supply it.

GRAIN FIELD FOR 1914

This field was seeded to wheat for the season of 1914, and although the season was fairly wet and a great deal of grain matured in this section of the country without any irrigation whatever, yet this field showed the same characteristic as mentioned for the barley field, but to a less degree.

Fig. 7 shows the spotted condition of the field due to a lack of water between tile lines. This wheat yielded about half a crop for this season.

Fig. 7.—Subirrigated grain

GRAIN FIELD FOR 1915

The crop on this field for 1915 was corn, and the field produced as well as any field on the farm. This was due to the fact that the summer of 1915 was much wetter than usual. Although not a great

excess of rainfall came, yet it was so distributed that the summer was without any drought and crops not irrigated did about as well as crops under irrigation. For this reason it was not considered a fair test for the subirrigation system and no records were kept for the season of 1915.

GRAIN FIELD FOR 1916

Corn was again planted on this field for the season of 1916. It came up well and for a time gave promise of again giving a good yield. The season of 1916 was normal in this section of the State, and gave a splendid test of the effect of the irrigation water upon the corn crop on this field. Two irrigations were given during the season, and at the end of the same 12,411 pounds of corn were harvested for ensilage. The corn on this field during the season showed again the injury due to insufficient water between the tile lines, and tall thrifty corn grew directly over or in the vicinity of the tile lines, with a short stunted growth midway between the same. This is well shown in the accompanying photographs Figs. 8 and 9. Figure 8 shows the corn growing upon the subirrigation tract, and it is to be noted that the stalks midway between the two lines are as high as the waist of a man standing in the field. Whereas, the corn at the right and left of him immediately over the tile line is more than 6 feet high. This is good for Colorado corn.

Fig. 9 shows an adjoining corn field planted at the same time, and given the same attention as that shown in Fig. 8, with the exception that this corn field was surface irrigated in the ordinary way. The height of this corn is uniform and is approximately the same as the height of the corn directly over the tile lines shown in Fig. 8.

Fig. 8.—Subirrigated Corn

Fig. 9.—Surface-irrigated Corn

CONCLUSION

The conclusions drawn from this experiment are as follows:

1. Subirrigation by means of underground pipe is not to be recommended for any of the ordinary farm crops on account of the excessive cost for installation. It can be recommended only for the most intensive farming where water is very scarce and valuable, and only a small stream is available.

2. The lateral percolation of the water from the tile lines in deep silt-loam soil is not sufficient to warrant these lines being placed from 16 to 25 feet apart. More water percolates downward than upward or to the side, and it would be necessary to place these tile lines not more than 8 feet apart in order to bring the moisture to the roots of the growing crop. This applies to soil similar to that on the subirrigated field at the College farm only. It may be, and probably is, a fact that with a hard-pan or an impervious stratum of some kind slightly below the tile, and especially in early or porous soils, the lateral percolation of the water would be increased very much and the success of a system, with tile lines as far apart as 16 or 25 feet, could be guaranteed, but in deep silt-loam soil the lateral percolation of the water is disappointing

3. With deep-rooted crops, such as alfalfa, or with orchards, this form of irrigation may be practiced with success as far as lateral percolation is concerned, but the cost of installation is so great that it cannot be recommended.

4. There has been no clogging of the lines due to the entrance of roots for the four years that the system has been in service.

5. The water used for this system was drain water which contained some alkali, but it was evidently not sufficient to cause disintegration of the tile lines as no trouble on this score was encountered.

6. A very small stream of water can be sucessfully used with a subirrigation system of this kind. A stream that would not answer at all for surface irrigation might be more than ample to supply a pipe system for subirrigation on a much larger area.

COLORADO AGRICULTURAL COLLEGE
EXTENSION SERVICE
RESEARCH
1879

Bulletin 241 February, 1918

The Agricultural Experiment Station

OF THE

Colorado Agricultural College

THE HOME VEGETABLE GARDEN

By R. A. McGINTY

PUBLISHED BY THE EXPERIMENT STATION
FORT COLLINS, COLORADO
1918

The Colorado Agricultural College

FORT COLLINS, COLORADO

THE STATE BOARD OF AGRICULTURE

		Term Expires
HON. CHAS. PEARSON	Durango,	1919
HON. R. W. CORWIN	Pueblo,	1919
HON. A. A. EDWARDS, President	Fort Collins,	1921
MRS. J. B. BELFORD	Denver,	1921
HON. H. D. PARKER	Greeley,	1923
MRS. AGNES L. RIDDLE	Denver,	1923
HON. J. C. BELL	Montrose,	1925
HON. E. M. AMMONS	Denver,	1925

PRESIDENT CHAS. A. LORY,
GOVERNOR JULIUS C. GUNTER, } *Ex-Officio*

L. M. TAYLOR, Secretary — CHAS. H. SHELDON, Treasurer

EXECUTIVE COMMITTEE

A. A. EDWARDS, *Chairman*

E. M. AMMONS — H. D. PARKER

OFFICERS OF THE EXPERIMENT STATION

CHAS. A. LORY, M.S., LL.D., D.Sc. ..... *President*
C. P. GILLETTE, M.S., D.Sc. ..... *Director*
L. M. TAYLOR ..... *Secretary*
MABEL LEWIS ..... *Executive Clerk*

STATION STAFF

C. P. GILLETTE, M.S., D.Sc., *Director* ..... Entomologist
W. P. HEADDEN, A.M., Ph.D. ..... Chemist
G. H. GLOVER, M.S., D.V.M. ..... Veterinarian
W. G. SACKETT, B.S. ..... Bacteriologist
ALVIN KEZER, A.M. ..... Agronomist
G. E. MORTON, B.S.A., M.S. ..... Animal Husbandman
E. B. HOUSE, B.S. (E.E.), M.S. ..... Irrigation Engineer
V. M. CONE, B.S., C.E., *U. S. Irrigation Engineer* ..... Irrigation Investigations
E. P. SANDSTEN, M.S., Ph.D. ..... Horticulturist
B. O. LONGYEAR, B.S. ..... Assistant Forester
I. E. NEWSOM, B.S., D.V.S. ..... Veterinary Pathologist
W. W. ROBBINS, M.A., Ph.D. ..... Botanist
INGA M. K. ALLISON, E.B. ..... Home Economics
DAVID D. GRAY, B.S.A., *U. S. Expert-in-Charge* ..... Horse Breeding
RALPH L. CROSMAN ..... Editor
R. E. TRIMBLE, B.S. ..... Assistant Irrigation Investigations
EARL DOUGLASS, M.S. ..... Assistant Chemist
S. ARTHUR JOHNSON, M.S. ..... Assistant Entomologist
P. K. BLINN, B.S., Rocky Ford ..... Alfalfa Investigations
L. C. BRAGG ..... Assistant in Entomology
MIRIAM A. PALMER, M.A. ..... Delinbator
J. W. ADAMS, B.S., Cheyenne Wells ..... Agronomy Assistant, Dry Farming
RALPH L. PARSHALL, B.S. ..... Assistant Irrigation Investigations
R. A. McGINTY, B.S. ..... Assistant in Horticulture
BREEZE BOYACK, B.A., M.S. ..... Assistant in Agronomy
CHAS. R. JONES, B.S. ..... Assistant in Entomology
GEO. M. LIST, B.S. ..... Assistant in Entomology
*CARL ROHWER, B.S., C.E. ..... Assistant Irrigation Investigations
R. G. HEMPHILL, B.S. ..... Assistant Irrigation Investigations
*THOMAS H. McCARTHY, B.S. ..... Assistant Irrigation Investigations
CHAS. I. BRAY, B.S.A., M.S. ..... Assistant Animal Husbandry
H. E. VASEY, A.M. ..... **Assistant Botanist**
J. T. COPELAND, B.S.A. ..... Assistant in Agronomy
I. C. HOFFMAN, M.S.A. ..... Assistant Horticulturist
T. E. LEIPER, B.S. ..... Assistant Animal Husbandman
EVELYN G. HALLIDAY, B.S. ..... Assistant in Home Economics
THOMAS L. DOYLE ..... Assistant Irrigation Investigations

*On leave of absence.

THE HOME VEGETABLE GARDEN

By
R. A. McGINTY*

The scarcity and increasing cost of all kinds of foodstuffs make it necessary that everyone do what he can to relieve the situation. Much can be accomplished along this line by practicing economy in the use of foods and by increasing their production. In this connection, the home vegetable garden is of the greatest importance. Wherever there is a small area of ground adjacent to the home and suitable for cultivation, it should be made to produce something in the way of vegetables for home use. In towns and cities, back yards are often allowed to grow up to weeds, or remain unproductive because the owner is unfamiliar with the principles of vegetable culture which would enable him to realize considerable profit and pleasure from such a piece of ground.

The experienced gardener will find in these pages very little that he does not already know. This bulletin is published with the hope that it will assist those who are less experienced, but who wish to learn something of the art of growing vegetables. While many details of culture, which are important to the commercial gardener, must be omitted, it is hoped that the information contained herein will enable the amateur gardener to plant and cultivate his crop more intelligently.

THE PURPOSE OF THE GARDEN

The main purpose of the garden is, of course, to supply a quantity of fresh vegetables for the table during the growing season, but there are other purposes which the garden may be made to serve. These are to supply vegetables for canning and drying, and for storage, to be used during the winter.

There is a tendency with many gardeners to plant too many varieties of vegetables of a perishable nature and not enough of those kinds which may be stored successfully. Consequently, during the growing season, great quantities of such vegetables as radishes, lettuce, string beans, etc., go to waste, and when the fall of the year arrives, there are comparatively few carrots, onions,

*The author wishes to acknowledge his indebtedness to Dr. E. P. Sandsten for many helpful suggestions, and for the portion of the bulletin relating to potato growing.

cabbage, and turnips to store for use during the winter. In some cases, the extra vegetables may be canned or dried, but, unless the aim is to do that, only what can be utilized should be planted.

WHAT TO GROW IN THE GARDEN

Whether the garden is located in the city or in the country will determine to some extent the kind of vegetables that should be grown. In the country, where space is not limited, anything which the gardener fancies may be grown. In the city, however, the garden plot is usually small, and it is necessary to forego the pleasure of growing those vegetables which take up considerable room. Squashes, melons, cucumbers, and sweet corn take up a large amount of space in comparison to the quantity they produce, and should, therefore, be left out of the small garden. Small gardens are usually located where space is valuable, and should, therefore, be cultivated intensively. By so doing, they may be made very profitable.

Individual taste will, of course, determine, in great measure, the kinds of vegetables grown, but the gardener should endeavor to provide a continuous supply of a good variety of those which he prefers, both for summer and winter use.

LOCATION OF THE GARDEN.

The city gardener has little choice in the matter of location—he must use what is available—but where space is less limited, a location having the following features is desirable: Near as possible to the house, for convenience; a southern or southeastern slope, for warmth and drainage, with buildings or trees on north and west sides for protection.

SOILS

Somewhat sandy soils are preferable for vegetables for several reasons. However, the soil may be easily modified by proper treatment, and no one should be discouraged because he does not happen to have just the right type.

Sandy soils dry out earlier in the spring, are warmer, more easily worked, do not become so hard from tramping, and in general produce earlier crops than the heavier clay soils.

If the soil is inclined to be too sandy, the addition of stable manure will cause it to hold water better, while, on the other hand, a clay soil is made lighter and more friable by the application of manure.

FERTILIZERS

Stable manure should be the chief dependence of the gardener for plant food material and should be applied at the rate of 25 or

30 tons to the acre in the fall before the ground is worked. If applied in the spring, it should be well decayed in order that the elements needed by the plants may be in available form.

Other kinds of manure besides stable manure are sometimes used. Cow manure used exclusively has a tendency to cause the soil to become compact and hard; sheep, chicken, and hog manure are concentrated forms that should be used somewhat sparingly and with care. Compost made of decayed leaves, plants, and other vegetable matter is valuable for applying to soils lacking in humus. No diseased plants should be used in making the compost. Wood ashes contains important elements of plant food and should be saved. Coal ashes, however, have no value as a fertilizer.

PREPARATION OF SOIL

The ground should be plowed or spaded up in the fall, if possible (an application of manure having been made previously), and left rough over winter. The depth to which the ground is broken should be sufficient for the development of long-rooted crops, such as carrots, parsnips, and beets. Usually six to ten inches is about the right depth. In the spring, the ground is simply harrowed or raked smooth when ready to plant.

When the soil cannot conveniently be prepared in the fall, it may be done in the spring. One advantage of fall preparation is that there are often two or three days in the early spring when such vegetables as onions, turnips, radishes, etc., may be planted, but not enough nice weather both to prepare and to plant the ground. Perhaps by the time the ground can be put in shape for planting, and before actual planting can be done, unfavorable weather sets in, and the ground is not in condition again to plant until too late for best success with vegetables that require early planting. Also, the action of the weather during the winter breaks up any clods and leaves the ground in good physical condition.

The importance of thorough preparation cannot be over-emphasized. A plot of ground properly prepared is easily and satisfactorily handled throughout the season, while a poorly prepared garden is difficult to handle, and not apt to give satisfactory results.

PLANNING THE GARDEN

In order to make the best use of the land devoted to the garden, it is well to make a planting plan on paper some time in advance of the date for sowing the first seeds. This plan should show the number, location and distance apart of the rows of vegetables, so that at planting time the work can proceed without delay. The different crops should be grouped somewhat according

to their cultural requirements and length of season required to mature. By grouping together such crops as lettuce, radishes, spinach, etc., which require a short season, the ground may be utilized for planting another crop after these are out of the way. By planning ahead, the portion of the garden devoted to cabbage or cauliflower may be made to produce a "companion crop" of green onions. If the cabbage rows are to be 2½ feet part, plant the onions as early as the ground can be worked, placing the rows half way between where the cabbage rows will be planted later. The cabbage plants will be set out sometime later, and before they need all the room the onions will be gathered and out of the way. Radishes, lettuce, and beets are also often grown as companion crops.

Where horse cultivation is to be practiced, the rows should run the long way of the garden, so as to avoid turning as much as possible. In the small garden, where most of the cultivation is by hand, this is less important.

ROTATION OF CROPS

The same varieties of vegetables, or those closely related, should not be grown in the same part of the garden year after year. It is a good idea to follow root crops with those which bear their edible parts above ground, and vice versa. In this way, many plant diseases and insect pests may be avoided.

If the crops have been grouped according to cultural requirements, about all that is necessary for rotation is to shift the groups.

GARDEN SEED

In most of the larger towns and cities, there are reliable seed stores which carry good seed of the standard varieties of vegetables. In the smaller towns, however, it is often impossible to get dependable seed at home. In such cases, it is recommended that the gardener order seed from some well-known seed house.

It is not often advisable for the gardener to try to save his own seed unless he is familiar with the principles of plant breeding. Such seed is usually more or less impure, and, therefore, not the most desirable kind for planting.

Seedsmen advertise very widely certain "novelites" and "new creations," which appear to have superior qualities, but it is best for the gardener to plant standard, well-proven varieties for the most part, and leave the novelties alone until they have been well tested.

Only good seed, of course, should be used in planting. Seed which is too old or that has been injured in any way should be

thrown away. When there is doubt as to the power of seed to germinate, it should be tested at home, or a sample sent to the Seed Laboratory, Colorado Agricultural Experiment Station, Fort Collins, Colorado, where it will be tested free of charge.

It is important that the supply of seed be ordered some time in advance of the planting season, so as to be sure of getting the desired varieties and to avoid any delay in planting.

Those who have grown but few vegetables often find trouble in estimating the quantity of seed necessary to plant the garden, and either buy too much or too little seed. Accordingly, the table below is given, showing amount of seed and plants necessary for 100 feet of row, together with planting distances.

PLANTING TABLE

Amt. of Seed Required and Distance Apart of Plants and Rows

VEGETABLES	100 Ft. of Row		Distance Apart of Rows		Distance Apart
	Seed	Plants	Horse Cultiv.	Hand Cultiv.	Plants in the Row
Beans	1 qt.		2½ ft.	1½- 2 ft.	4 in.
Beets	2 oz.		2½ ft.	1 ft.	4 in.
Brussels Sprouts	1 oz.	80	2 ft.	1½ ft.	15 in.
Cabbage	½ oz.	65	3 ft.	2½ ft.	15-18 in.
Carrot	1 oz.		2½ ft.	15-18 in.	4 in.
Cauliflower	¼ oz.	50- 65	3 ft.	2 ft.	2 ft.
Celery	⅛ oz.	200	4 ft.	2 ft.	6 in.
Corn, Sweet	½ pt.		3½ ft.	2½ ft.	1 ft.
Cucumber	1 oz.		6 ft.	4 ft.	2-4 ft.
Kohlrabi	⅓ oz.	100	2 ft.	1½ ft.	1 ft.
Lettuce	¼ oz.	125-200	2 ft.	15 in.	6-10 in.
Muskmelon	1 oz.		6 ft.	5 ft.	3-6 ft.
Onion Sets	⅔ qt.		2 ft.	15 in.	2-3 in.
Onion Seed	½ oz.		2 ft.	15 in.	2-3 in.
Parsley	½ oz.		2 ft.	15 in.	4 in.
Parsnips	½ oz.		2½ ft.	1½ ft.	4 in.
Pea	½ pt.		3 ft.	2 ft.	4 in.
Pumpkin	½ oz.		6 ft.	4 ft.	4 ft.
Radish	1 oz.		2 ft.	1½ ft.	1-2 in.
Salsify	1 oz.		2 ft.	1½ ft.	2 in.
Spinach	1 oz.		2 ft.	1 ft.	2 in.
Squash, Late	½ oz.		7 ft.	5 ft.	3-6 ft.
Tomato	⅛ oz.	35- 50	4 ft.	2 ft.	2-4 ft.
Turnip	½ oz.		2 ft.	15 in.	3 in.
Watermelon	½ oz.		8 ft.	6 ft.	3-8 ft.

HOTBEDS AND COLDFRAMES

Full details of making and handling hotbeds and coldframes may be found in Bulletin 221, Colorado Experiment Station, Fort Collins, Colorado. Every gardener who can should have one or both of these structures in order to secure such plants as tomatoes, cabbage, cauliflower, etc., for transplanting and to grow early crops of such vegetables as radishes and lettuce.

TIME OF PLANTING

In view of the varying conditions of climate, altitude, and latitude, it is not practicable to give planting dates for all parts of Colorado. The following, therefore, are given as the approximate dates for planting in the vicinity of Fort Collins. The time

will vary north and south of this point and also as regards altitude. Approximately ten days difference may be allowed for each 1,000 feet of altitude and 100 miles of latitude.

It is necessary, in the case of many vegetables, of course, to start the plants inside during March or April. In order to do this, some place where the temperature can be controlled is necessary. Hotbeds, coldframes, small greenhouses, and even well-lighted windows on the south side of the house are suitable for this purpose.

March 1st to 15th

Sow seeds of the following in shallow boxes of light soil and grow in a warm living room or hotbed. After plants have developed three or four leaves, transplant into other boxes, putting plants about two or three inches apart each way:

Cabbage
Celery
Cauliflower
Tomatoes

April 1st

Outdoors: Plant one-year-old roots of asparagus.
Divide old roots of rhubarb and plant.
Plant root cuttings of horseradish.
Put out onion sets.

Indoors: Sow seeds of Brussels Sprouts.

April 15th

Sow seeds of the following in the field:

Lettuce.
Radishes
Kohlrabi
Onions
Parsley
Peas
Spinach
Turnips
Parsnips
Salsify

April 25th

Plant in the field:

Beets
Carrots
Cauliflower Plants
Swiss Chard
Cabbage Plants

May 15th

(After danger of frost is past.)

Plant in the field:

Beans
Sweet Corn
Tomato Plants
Melons
Celery Plants (Early Crop)
Cucumbers
Spuashes
Brussels Sprouts Plants

SOWING THE SEED

It is very essential in planting garden seeds that the soil be in the best possible condition for working. In order to germinate, the seeds must have sufficient moisture and must come in close contact with the soil particles. Therefore, the soil must be as free as possible from clods and not too dry.

If the soil becomes too dry before planting, it will be necessary to irrigate in order to cause the seed to germinate. This should be avoided as far as possible, especially with the smaller seeds, but, if necessary, the water should be applied in a furrow slightly to one side of the row.

In large gardens, there is an advantage in sowing seeds with a seed drill, but in the small garden it is more expedient to sow them by hand. Most seeds, the small ones especially, should be planted more thickly than the plants will stand later, because some of the seeds will fail to germinate. If too many come up, they are thinned out.

Furrows for planting should be made as straight as possible, not only because they look better that way, but because cultivation and irrigation can be better and more satisfactorily done while the crop is growing. It is well to use a line in laying out the rows, if it can be done conveniently. For small seed, such as radish, lettuce, onion, carrot and parsnips, the mark made by drawing the end of a rake or hoe handle along a stretched line is deep enough for planting. Beans, muskmelons, and cucumbers should be planted about an inch deep, while peas and corn may be planted at a depth of two or three inches.

After the seeds have been covered, the soil over them should be slightly compacted to bring the soil particles in close contact. This may be done with the back of a hoe or rake, or by putting a long narrow board directly over the row and walking on it. Seed drills have a small wheel behind which presses the soil over the seeds somewhat.

THINNING

It is important that most vegetables be thinned, in order to secure normally developed plants. Thinning should usually be done about the time three or four leaves have developed so that the young plants will not grow too spindly by being crowded.

Radishes are usually thinned by pulling and using those which have developed sufficiently, leaving the others to grow for a longer time. Lettuce is sometimes treated the same way, but head lettuce should be thinned when the plants are small, otherwise good heads will not develop. Young beet thinnings are ordinarily used for greens. In thinning onions, the ones removed are often used as green onions and those which remain are allowed to mature, but thinning should not be postponed too long, or the mature onions will be small.

The strongest plants should always be left in thinning and enough room given them to develop properly.

SETTING PLANTS IN THE FIELD

The seeds of tender vegetables requiring a long growing season cannot be planted in the field early enough to produce a crop. Consequently, such crops must be started in March or April in hotbeds or greenhouses, or in some place where temperatures can be controlled and the plants set in the open after danger of frost is past. Plants can be grown at home or obtained from greenhouses or from people who make a business of growing them. Such plants should be vigorous, thrifty, and properly hardened off, so that when set in the field they will continue growth with as little delay as possible.

Transplanting is preferably done on cloudy days or late in the afternoon. If the soil is moist (transplanting should not be done when the ground is wet) it is not necessary to water the plants, but if it is dry, irrigation should follow closely after planting, or a small amount of water may be poured in the holes before the plants are set. In setting the plants, a mulch of dry soil should be put around them to prevent loss of water by evaporation.

A few hours before transplanting, it is a good idea to give the plants a good watering in order that their tissues may be full of water when they are set out. Cabbage plants, and others having large leaves, should usually have about one-half of their leaf surface removed to prevent them from wilting. The plants should be set somewhat deeper than they stood in the seedbed or box. Shading is practicable where only a few plants are involved, but the shade should be removed after two or three days.

CULTIVATION

If the garden is properly prepared to begin with, cultivation during the growing season is a comparatively simple matter, consisting of keeping the surface soil well stirred and preventing weed growth. In the small garden, the cultivation will be done by hand; hoes, rakes, and hand-wheel hoes being used. The latter are very serviceable implements and one should be owned by every gardener who can afford it. The farm garden, being on a larger scale, should be cultivated for the most part with horse-drawn cultivators, those of the seven and twelve-tooth types being desirable for the purpose.

Cultivation, as a rule, should be shallow and frequent. A depth of two or three inches is about right, and once every ten days is none too often to give the ground a good stirring. After each irrigation, as soon as the soil is dry enough, the irrigation furrows and surface soil should be cultivated, in order to conserve the moisture which has just been applied, and to prevent baking of the surface of the ground.

The gardener should continue to cultivate throughout the season. In early spring, he is usually enthusiastic and gets the garden started in good shape, but, as the summer advances, he loses some of his ardor and very often allows it to grow up to weeds. Consequently, he fails to reap a large part of the benefit which would have come had he persisted in giving it proper attention until the end of the season.

IRRIGATION

While the various vegetables require different amounts of water, it is thought advisable to treat the matter in a general way to avoid useless repetition. Vegetables contain from 85 to 90 percent of water, so it is very necessary that they have plenty of moisture. The soil in which the plants are growing should be moist at all times, and the plants should never become wilted or checked for lack of water. This condition is best maintained by thorough but not too frequent irrigation. The soil should be wet to a good depth and then not irrigated again until needed. This causes the plants to send their roots deeply into the soil, and economizes the use of water. Frequent, light irrigations induce a shallow root system, so that plants are much more easily affected by dry weather.

The furrow method of irrigation is preferable. It is more economical of water than the flooding method and is one factor in controlling plant diseases. Where a garden is irrigated with a lawn sprinkler, the tendency is always to give too little water. The

soil appears to be wet when in reality it is not. If this method is used, the garden should be thoroughly soaked and not sprinkled again for a week. Small sprinklings every day or two will cause the plants to be shallow rooted.

GARDEN INSECTS AND DISEASES

Every gardener who has, or anticipates, any trouble with insects or plant diseases should obtain from the Colorado Agricultural Experiment Station, Fort Collins, copies of the following bulletins, which give information which will help him recognize and control these pests:

"Diseases of Colorado Crop Plants," Bulletin No. 212.

"Insects and Insecticides," Bulletin No. 210.

Farmers' Bulletin 856, "Control of Diseases and Insect Enemies of the Home Vegetable Garden," may be obtained from the Division of Publications, U. S. Dept. of Agriculture, Washington, D. C.

ASPARAGUS

If the plants used are purchased from a seedsman, good one-year-old plants should be procured. One may grow very satisfactory plants from seed. The seed are gathered when ripe and put in water in order to soften the pulp which surrounds them. They are mashed up and the hard seed worked out, washed, and dried. They are stored during the winter and planted in the spring. The rows should be two and a half or three feet apart to permit horse cultivation and the seed planted one to two inches apart in the row and about one inch deep. Seed may also be purchased from reputable seed houses. These plants will be ready for transplanting the following spring.

Asparagus plants are either pistillate or staminate, the former producing seed while the latter do not. It has been shown by experiment that the staminate plants produce the largest crop and these should be used when possible. It is hard to distinguish between the male and female plants before the end of the second year, when the seed are produced for the first time. Therefore, if plants are left in the seedbed until two years old, they may be separated and the male plants only used for planting.

When ready to set out the plants, trenches or furrows four and one-half or five feet apart and six to seven inches deep are made in the field, and plants set in the bottom of the furrows about two feet apart. When set, the plants are covered with two or three inches of soil. The furrow is not entirely filled at the time of planting, but this is done gradually during cultivation. To grow blanched asparagus, the plants are usually set a few inches deeper.

Clean cultivation is given during the summer, and before winter comes, the tops should be cut off and burned, after which a mulch of well-rotted manure three or four inches deep should be put over the bed. This prevents alternate freezing and thawing during the winter, which is detrimental to the plants. Manure which is free from weed seeds is best, and it may be worked into the soil in the spring.

Cultivation begins in the spring as soon as the ground can be worked and is kept up throughout the summer. None of the young shoots should be cut the second spring, as the plants will be much stronger if left undisturbed until the third spring. The crop is given practically the same culture each year. Shallow cultivation is the rule during the summer, and the old stalks are cut and burned after the berries have turned red. This is followed by the mulch of manure late in the fall. When the first shoots appear the third spring the soil is thrown toward the plants, hilling them up slightly. This is particularly desirable if bleached asparagus is to be grown. Soon after this, cutting of the young shoots begins, and they are kept cut clean for six or seven weeks. After this, the shoots are allowed to grow in order to provide for next year's crop.

The shoots are cut with a knife, or they may be broken off just below the surface of the soil, after they have attained a length of six or eight inches.

In growing bleached "grass," the rows are hilled up, and when the tips of the shoots appear above the surface of the ridge, they are cut off several inches below the top of the ground.

Varieties.—Some of the best varieties of asparagus are Conover's Colossal, Palmetto, Giant Argenteuil, and Columbian (Mammoth White).

BEANS

Types of Beans.—There are several types of beans, but the two of the most importance to the average vegetable grower are the kidney and Lima beans. From the former come our ordinary string or snap beans, while the large, flat-seeded kinds belong to the Lima type.

Culture of Snap Beans.—Beans are tender plants and cannot be planted until danger of frost is past. When ready to plant, make rows two and a half feet apart and plant the seed two or three inches apart in the row. Six inches would probably be the best distance if a perfect stand could be obtained. Beans planted this

way will produce larger yields than when planted in hills eighteen inches or more apart. Plant the seed not more than two inches deep, and one and one-half inches is better.

Shallow cultivation should be given frequently during the growing period of the crop.

Culture of Lima Beans.—Lima beans require a longer season for maturing than snap beans, and, since they are more tender, should be planted a few days later. Plant the seeds about four or five inches apart in rows three to three and one-half feet apart, covering them with one to two inches of soil. Limas require about the same cultivation as snap beans.

Beans should not be cultivated when the plants are wet from dew or rain, as this may cause them to become diseased.

Varieties of Beans.—Snap beans: Stringless Greenpod, Bountiful, Red Valentine, Rust-proof Golden Wax, Refugee Wax.

Lima beans: Fordhook Bush Lima, Henderson's Bush Lima.

BEETS

There are four distinct types of beets: (1) The ordinary garden beet; (2) Swiss chard, the so-called leaf beet; (3) the sugar beet; (4) the mangel, or stock beet. Vegetable growers are concerned only with the first two.

Because of the roughness and irregularity of beet seed, they are handled with difficulty by the various seed drills, but on a large scale they must be handled by machines. Some modifications of the ordinary seed drill enable this to be done. In the ordinary garden, the best method is to plant by hand. The seed should be sown three-fourths to one inch deep, and where the crop can best be harvested all at one time, the plants should be thinned to stand from three to six inches apart in the rows, which are made eighteen to twenty-four inches apart. For the home or local market garden, it may not be necessary to thin the plants, but allow the largest ones to reach edible size, say one and one-half to two inches in diameter, when they are removed to make room for the others.

Beets for winter storage should not be planted until the middle of June or later as those planted earlier become tough and woody before time to harvest them in the fall.

Varieties.—Crimson Globe, Crosby's Egyptian, Detroit Dark Red, Eclipse, Columbia, Dark Stinson.

Swiss Chard.—This type of beet does not produce a thickened root, as do the others, but is grown for the leaves and the thickened leaf stalks, which attain the size of rhubarb leaves. The young leaves are often boiled the same as spinach, while the leaf stalks may be cooked and served in the same manner as asparagus.

In cultivation, it requires about the same conditions as the beet, but more room should be allowed between rows and between plants in the row.

Swiss Chard is a vegetable which deserves to be more extensively cultivated than it is at present. Giant Lucullus is the chief variety.

BRUSSELS SPROUTS

Brussels Sprouts is the name given to one of the variations of the cabbage. While the stem and leaves resemble those of the cabbage, it does not form one large head, but a number of small heads in the axils of the leaves.

Brussels Sprouts require about the same soil and climatic conditions as cabbage. The natural season of the vegetable is late fall and this is the time when it reaches its best development. The plants should be started in April and transplanted to their permanent locations about the middle of June.

When the small sprouts begin to form, the leaves along the stalk are removed to allow them to develop to good size. A certain amount of frost is thought to improve the quality of Brussels Sprouts.

CABBAGE

For the early crop, the seed should be sown in the hotbed in March, and, if possible, transplanted once before they are finally put in the field. They are put out in the open as soon as the weather will permit. The seed for the late crop, for winter use, may be planted in beds outside about June 1st, and the plants are transplanted to their permanent positions when they have attained sufficient size.

The leaf area of cabbage plants should be reduced one-third or one-half when transplanted so that transpiration, or evaporation of water through the leaves, will not be so great. This is accomplished by gathering the leaves of the plants together and shearing off the upper portion, being careful not to injure the buds.

Plants of the early varieties should be set in the field in rows 2½ feet apart, the plants being placed 15 to 24 inches apart in the row. In the case of the late varieties, the plants should be further apart each way, as they require more room for development.

Frequent cultivation is necessary for the best development of cabbage. There is an old saying that "cabbage should be cultivated every day." It seems to be benefited by shallow cultivation, even in very dry weather, when there is already a dust mulch over the area. Such culture retains moisture and keeps down weeds. Cultivation should be continued as long as the leaves will allow passage between the rows.

Varieties.—Early: Jersey Wakefield, Copenhagen Market, Charlestown Wakefield. Late: Flat Dutch, Danish Ballhead.

CARROTS

The carrot is usually considered a vegetable of secondary importance, but is grown to some extent in almost every garden and is becoming more popular all the time. In addition to its use as a vegetable, it is a valuable stock feed, and the large quantities produced per acre are responsible for its extensive culture as a farm crop.

Carrots are given much the same culture as beets. The seed is sown thinly, about ½ inch deep, in drills 18 to 24 inches apart. The plants are thinned, if necessary, and all weeds are kept down, especially while the plants are very young, as they are easily smothered at that stage. Carrots are ready to use when ½ inch or more in diameter.

Varieties.—Chantenay, Oxheart, Danvers Half-Long.

CAULIFLOWER

This is another variation of the cabbage and is grown for the thickened flower stems or curd, which forms a white compact head.

Cauliflower does not thrive in hot, dry weather, so it should be grown either as an early or late crop. For the early crop, start the plants in the greenhouse or hotbed in March, and, when they have four or five leaves, transplant, giving more room. Set the plants in the field when severe weather is past. The distance between plants should be about 18 inches in the row, and about 2½ to 3 feet between the rows.

For the late crop, the plants are started later and finally transplanted to the field about July 1st.

Frequent shallow cultivation is given throughout the growing season. One of the essentials to successful cauliflower growing is never to allow the plants to become checked in their growth.

When the head or curd begins to form, care must be taken to prevent it being discolored or injured by insects. This is accomplished by folding the outer leaves over the head and tying them in place, or by breaking two or three leaves over the head. The seed is always expensive, but it pays to secure the best obtainable.

Varieties.—Burpee's Dry Weather, Early Snowball, Dwarf Erfurt.

CELERY

Soil.—A moist loamy soil containing an abundance of vegetable matter is best suited to celery growing. It is better if the water table is only 3 or 4 feet below the surface, and, for this reason, the river bottoms of Colorado are best adapted to the crop. But celery may be grown profitably on higher land where the necessary moisture can be supplied by irrigation. The climate of this state is well suited to the growing of celery. It delights in our cool nights and bright days.

Seed-bed.—The growing of the plants in the seed-bed is one of the most exacting operations connected with celery culture. The seed are small and slow to germinate and great care in watering and shading is necessary for good results. The soil in the seed-bed should be fine and rich. For the early crop, the seed should be planted in hotbeds the first or second week in March, while that for the late or main crop may be planted during the early part of April. The seed should be covered very lightly, say about a quarter of an inch and sometimes sand is used for this. Between the time of planting and the appearance of the young plants is a critical period. The surface of the soil should not be allowed to become dry, but large quantities of water cannot be applied. The beds should be water with a fine spray, two or three times a day, if necessary. When the plants are very young, shading on warm sunshiny days may be desirable. Cloth or lath screens will serve for this. When the plants are large enough to handle, they should be transplanted, if it is possible to do so. They may be planted in beds with 2 inches between plants each way. This method gives much more stocky plants and a much better developed root system.

Setting the Plants in the Field.—For the early crop, the plants will be ready to set in the field in May, and for the late crop the latter part of June. The bed should be given a thorough wetting before removing the plants, and if they have made a vigorous growth, it will be advisable to cut the tops back slightly, in order to reduce transpiration. Usually, a dibble is used to make the holes in which the plants are set and for pressing the soil around the roots. Sometimes in dry weather, it may be necessary to apply a small amount of water around the roots of the plants as they are set out.

Distances to Plant.—The distances at which the plants are set depends entirely on the method of blanching. There are several methods of blanching employed. The most common one is that where the plants are banked up with earth. In this case, the rows are made 5 or 6 feet apart and the plants set 6 inches apart in the

row. Sometimes, double rows, 6 inches apart, with 6 feet between the double rows, are planted. This method gives a greater number of plants per acre than the single row method where there is a distance of 5 feet between the rows. Another method used quite extensively with the early crop is to blanch the celery with boards about 12 inches wide and 16 to 20 feet in length. When this plan is followed, the rows are made 3 feet apart, and the plants set 6 inches apart in the row. Heavy paper is sometimes used instead of boards. With proper care this will last two or three seasons and is more easily handled than boards.

In addition to the above methods, celery may be blanched by wrapping the individual plants in old newspapers or by setting pieces of tile around them. In fact, anything which keeps out the light will serve the purpose.

Cultivation.—Frequent surface cultivation should be the rule with celery. The plant needs abundant moisture and everything possible should be done to retain moisture in the soil. In irrigating, a thorough wetting should be given and then water should be withheld until it is needed again. The grower must always keep in mind, however, that the plant requires a large amount of water.

Celery plants must never be allowed to become checked if possible to prevent it, as checking injures the quality and is apt to cause the plants to run to seed.

Blanching.—The methods of blanching celery have already been outlined. When the crop is blanched by means of boards, 20,000 to 30,000 feet of lumber are required for blanching an acre. If all the celery is not needed at one time, the same boards can be used for blanching two or three lots, so that less than the above will be required per acre. The time for blanching is from ten to thirty days. The early crop usually requires less time than the late crop. The plants should not be allowed to stay in the field after blanching, as the quality is injured thereby.

When the crop is blanched with earth it is almost always of better flavor than when other methods are employed. The banking up of the soil around the plants may be done by hand or a celery "hiller" may be used. This is a plow having large moldboards which banks the soil against the plants. Before it is used, a small amount of soil must be placed around the base of the plants to hold them in an upright and compact position. When celery is to be kept in storage for some time it is not necessary to blanch it in the field. If stored in a dark cellar, blanching will take place there. Sometimes the blanching is begun in the field by banking the soil partly up around the plants and the process is completed in storage.

Varieties.—Early: Golden Self-blanching. Late: Giant Pascal, Winter Queen, White Plume.

SWEET CORN

Sweet corn is not as well adapted to Colorado conditions as many other vegetables, but sufficient quantity for home use can be grown in the ordinary garden, except at the higher altitudes where the frost-free period is not long enough to allow it to mature. The early varieties will often mature in sections where later ones will not.

Rows should be laid off about 3 feet apart and the seed planted so as to have the plants 8 to 10 inches apart in the row. Another method is to plant in hills 3 feet apart each way, leaving about three plants in a hill. The seed are planted 1 to 1½ inches deep. Growers often take a chance with early corn and plant earlier than the normal season. Then, if the crop escapes frost, it matures earlier and is correspondingly valuable. If it is killed or fails to come up on account of the seed rotting, it may be planted again. In the home garden, in the warmer portions of the State, it is well to have a succession of plantings in order to supply the table for a considerable period.

Sweet corn is in the proper stage for gathering when the grains are plump, well developed and just entering the dough stage. It should not be gathered for the table or for canning more than two or three hours before it is cooked, as its quality is injured by keeping longer than this. The ideal stage of sweet corn on the stalk is of short duration, and it should be pulled at the proper time.

Varieties.—Early: Golden Bantam, Extra Early Adams, Peep-o'-Day. Late: Stowell's Evergreen, Country Gentleman.

CUCUMBERS

Since the cucumber is a tender vegetable, the seed cannot be planted until after danger of frost is past. Rows are laid off about 6 feet apart and the seed planted in hills 3 feet apart in the row. Six or eight seed should be planted in a hill and when the plants are well established all but two or three are thinned out.

In order to produce plants early, thus allowing for a longer growing period, the seed may be planted in strawberry boxes or paper pots in the hotbed about the middle of March and transplanted to the field when there is no longer danger from frost. Cucumber plants do not transplant readily by the ordinary method, but when put in strawberry boxes or pots a mass of soil adheres to the roots and they can be transplanted without any difficulty. The boxes, which will have become more or less rotten, can be easily broken away from the enclosed soil.

In order to keep the vines growing and bearing, the cucumbers must not be allowed to ripen. For slicing, they are picked when 6 to 8 inches long, but before the seeds become hard, while for pickling, they are removed when they have attained the desired size. Usually, the smaller the fruit the more desirable it is for pickling.

Varieties.—White Spine, Davis Perfect, Boston Pickling.

EGG PLANT

The egg plant requires a warm, loamy soil and a long, warm season to grow to the best advantage. In Northern Colorado, the season is too short to allow the crop to mature if the seed are planted in the field, so that every advantage must be taken to prolong the growing period. The seed may be planted about March 15th in the greenhouse or hotbed in strawberry boxes or pots and treated much like cucumbers started by this method. They may be planted in flats and transplanted to pots when two true leaves have developed. By doing this, the plants are of good size when the time comes for setting them in the field. Before finally planting them in the field, they should be hardened off in the cold frame.

The seed and young plants require careful attention as to moisture and temperature for best results. They must not receive too much water, especially while the seed are germinating, and the temperature must not be allowed to fall too low

When set in the field the plants are put in rows 3 feet apart and 18 to 24 inches apart in the row. They are given about the same cultivation as potatoes or tomatoes during the growing period.

KOHL-RABI

Kohl-Rabi is a vegetable with which the average American is not very familiar. It will grow well under the same conditions necessary for the production of good radishes and deserves to be cultivated more than it is.

Kohl-rabi is closely related to the turnip and produces a thickened stem or bulb above the surface of the ground. It has excellent quality and is sometimes called the "Lazy Man's Cauliflower," being cooked and served in a manner similar to cauliflower.

The plant is hardy and can be grown in sections where the cauliflower cannot. The seed should be planted as early in the spring as possible in rows 18 inches apart. The plants should later be thinned to stand 6 to 8 inches apart in the row. Successive plantings at intervals of two weeks will insure a supply for a longer period. The vegetable should be gathered as soon as

ready, which is about the time the swollen stems are 1½ to 2 inches in diameter. It remains in prime condition only a short time, so for best results must be used when just right.

LETTUCE

Lettuce is the most important salad plant under cultivation and can be grown under a variety of conditions. The two types of lettuce most commonly cultivated are head lettuce and leaf lettuce. Head lettuce is somewhat more difficult to grow than leaf lettuce, but succeeds well in the cooler sections of the state. Lettuce is a comparatively hardy plant, and grows best in early spring or in the fall. For the early crop, the seed can be planted in the greenhouse or hotbed in March and transplanted to cold frames when large enough, or the seed may be planted directly in cold frames the latter part of March and when the plants are up, they are thinned to the proper distance apart and the crop allowed to mature where it stands. In cold frames, the plants should stand about 8 inches apart each way. Plants may be set in the field the latter part of April (seed may be sown in the field about April 15th) and in this case the rows should be 18 inches apart and the plants 6 to 8 inches apart in the row. Lettuce transplants readily and if properly handled the plants will be only slightly checked.

Lettuce which grows rapidly without being checked possesses the best texture and flavor, so the aim of the grower should be to cultivate the crop in a way to obtain this result.

Excellent lettuce may be grown in hotbeds and cold frames in early spring and late fall, and wherever these structures are available, some space should be devoted to lettuce, which is a desirable vegetable at all seasons.

Lettuce grown in hotbeds and cold frames is very susceptible to disease and particularly so when the surface of the soil and the folige of the plants are kept moist. In applying water, precautions should be taken to keep the leaves from getting wet.

Varieties.—Leaf Lettuce: Black Seeded Simpson, Grand Rapids. Head Lettuce: Burpee's Wayahead, Big Boston, May King, Deacon, Tennis Ball, All Seasons.

MUSKMELON

Under the term "muskmelon" is included a number of types of melons. The most common of these are the ordinary muskmelon, characterized by a large seed cavity, distinct ribs, and a surface more or less free from netting, and the cantaloupe, an ideal specimen of which has a small seed cavity and a heavily netted surface, showing no ribs at all. Much effort has been expended

toward perfecting the latter type at Rocky Ford section and the type of melon grown there is well known throughout the country.

The muskmelon is naturally a tropical plant and requires a long, warm season for its best development. For this reason, we cannot expect to produce as profitable a crop in the northern part of the state as at Rocky Ford, but some should be grown for home use. A warm, sandy loam is the best soil for growing cantaloupes. Such land on which alfalfa has grown for two or three years is probably the ideal in this climate. The soil should be in the best of tilth and should be well, but not too heavily, fertilized with stable manure.

Rows are laid off 6 feet apart each way and 8 to 10 seeds planted at each intersection. The seed are covered to a depth of about 1 inch.

Thorough and frequent cultivation should be given. During the early stages of the crop, the ground should be stirred rather deeply and close to the plants, but as the vines spread cultivation should be more shallow and further away. Light, frequent irrigations have proven to be of more advantage than heavy soakings given at considerable intervals.

Muskmelons are said to have three stages in three days—green, ripe and rotten. While this is exaggerating the actual facts to some extent, the time when the melons are in the best of condition for picking is very short. If harvested too early or too late, the quality will not be up to the standard. It is hard to describe just the proper stage at which the melons should be picked. There is a slight change of color in the interstices of the netting which can be recognized by an experienced picker, and the melon "slips" from the vine, that is, the stem does not break off when the melon is pulled, but separates easily from it.

Varieties.—Early Watters and Rust-Resistant Pollock (both Rocky Ford varieties), Emerald Gem, Osage Extra Early Hackensack, and Honey Dew.

ONIONS

The growing of onions is an important industry in several sections of the State. They can be grown in practically all parts of the State for home use and for local markets and in some districts they may be grown with profit for disant markets.

Onions may be grown from seeds or sets. The latter are more often used in growing early green onions, while mature onions are usually grown from seed. In the latter case, two methods may be employed. By the first method, the seed are planted in early April in rows 14 to 18 inches apart. They are sown thickly and cov-

ered about one-half inch deep. When the plants are well up, they are thinned. More plants than are needed are left the first time and some of these are taken out later, finally leaving them 3 to 6 inches apart in the row.

The other method, which has many advantages and which should be employed more extensively, is what is known as the "new onion culture." The seed are sown in the hotbed about March 1st in drills 5 or 6 inches apart. When ready to put the plants outside, they are taken up, the roots cut back, to one-half inch in length, and part of the top removed, after which they are transplanted in the usual way, being set 3 to 6 inches apart in the row. By this method, the grower is able to lengthen the growing period by starting his onions early, and is thus enabled to grow to perfection the milder flavored onions which require a longer season than we normally have here. He also eliminates the tedious process of thinning and weeding and is sure of a perfect stand of good plants properly spaced. The ground can be cultivated before the onions are transplanted to it, and the first crop of weeds killed.

To offset these advantages are the disadvantages of transplanting and of supplying hotbed space. However, transplanting an acre of onions requires but little more labor than thinning the crop which has been planted the old way. About 150,000 plants per acre are required. One man can set 8,000 to 10,000 plants per day. The cost of hotbed sash is the most important item. It requires twenty 3x6 sash to grow enough plants to set an acre.

Frequent shallow cultivation should be given. The hand wheel hoe is best for this. Care must be exercised in irrigating. The tendency is to give too much water, causing a large percent of scullions. In the early part of the season, water should be given sparingly to promote strong root development. An irrigation every ten days is all that is necessary during the growing period. No water should be applied after August 15th, but withheld in order to allow the crop to mature

Breaking the tops of the onions down by rolling a light roller of some kind over them may sometimes be advisable when the crop is tardy about maturing. However, if the plants can be induced to mature naturally, a much more satisfactory product will result.

When ready to harvest, the roots should first be cut by running a U-shaped blade under the bulbs. Such a blade may be attached to a double-wheeled hand hoe, or a longer blade, cutting two rows at a time, can be attached to a horse hoe. The tops are then cut off about half an inch above the bulb, and the onions are raked

into windrows, preferably with wooden rakes, and allowed to dry for six or eight days. They are then put in sacks and sold, or they may be placed in storage.

Varieties.—Yellow Globe Danvers, Red Wethersfield, Southport Yellow Globe, Southport Red Globe, Silver Skin. For growing by the transplanting method: Prizetaker, Gigantic Gibraltar, Red and White Bermuda, and Denia.

POTATOES

Potatoes are rapidly becoming an important garden crop, not only on the farm, but also in the city and town gardens, and more space should be devoted to them. They yield more food for a given space than almost any other vegetable grown, and have the additional advantage of long keeping qualities.

Soil

In general, the best soil for potatoes is a deep, sandy loam, underlaid by a porous sub-soil. The character of the sub-soil is important. Even the heavier soils are often productive when the sub-soil is gravelly or open. Heavy soils which easily become puddled are not suitable for potatoes unless large quantities of well-rotted manure are applied, and the soil is plowed deeply or spaded in the fall.

Preparation of Soil

The preparation of the soil for potatoes should be thorough and deep, in order that the plant may have a large feeding area. Potatoes should never he grown more than once in succession on the same soil, and this is difficult to avoid on small areas. On the farms where a regular system of crop rotation is practiced, this difficulty is easily overcome. In garden practice, where farm rotation is not possible, rotation of vegetables from one piece of the garden to another is advisable. In order to supply the needed vegetable matter and fertility, the land should be given a heavy top dressing of stable manure. The older and more decomposed this manure, the better it is. On heavy soil, the manure should be applied in the fall and plowed or spaded into the land. The plowing or spading for potatoes should be 10 to 12 inches deep, to permit the root system to penetrate as deeply as possible. The land should be cross-plowed or spaded again in the spring a few days before planting. On lighter soil, the manure and the plowing may be deferred until spring, but the application of the manure and the plowing should be done sometime before planting. The land should not be plowed or worked while wet.

Planting

For garden purposes, the planting may be done by hand. A line is stretched across the lot, and a furrow or trench is opened

along it to the depth of 4 to 4½ inches, depending upon the character of the soil. On heavy land, the potatoes should not be planted more than 4 inches deep, while on lighter land they may be planted as much as 5 inches deep. The seed should be placed 12 to 14 inches apart in the trench, and the trenches may be from 30 to 36 inches apart, depending upon the available space, 36 inches being about right for irrigation. The trenches are then filled up, and the ground left level.

Seed

For garden purposes, early varieties are most satisfactory; varieties like the Rose Seedling, Early Ohio, Triumph, and the Cobbler. Whenever possible, whole seed should be planted. The size should vary from one to three or four ounces in weight. When cut seed is used, each piece should have not less than one eye, and not more than two, and each piece should weigh from an ounce and a half to two or even three ounces.

Cultivation

Cultivation should begin soon after the crop is planted and before the plants are up, the object being to keep the soil aerated, to conserve the moisture, and to kill the weeds. After the plants are up, cultivation should be continued between the rows. If the ground has a tendency to bake, the first few cultivations after the potatoes are up should be rather deep, to loosen up the soil below.

Irrigation

Potatoes should never be irrigated by sprinkling. Furrows should be made between the rows to the depth of 6 or 8 inches, and the water led into these furrows slowly, and long enough to wet through the rows between the furrows. It is better to apply small quantities of water and keep it on for a longer period, than a large amount for a short period. As soon as the land is dry enough to permit handling, the surface of the soil should be cultivated to break the crust and prevent evaporation. When the vines cover the rows, the water may be applied in every other furrow. While the soil should be kept moist during the growing season, too much water is harmful.

In dry seasons, it will be necessary to apply water to get the plants up. When this is the case, the water should be run in a furrow a few inches from the row and allowed to soak through to the soil around the seed. After that, it will probably not be necessary to irrigate again until the potatoes commence to form. As soon as the surface soil is dry enough, after each irrigation, it should be cultivated in order to check evaporation.

PARSNIPS

The soil for parsnips should be rich and deeply prepared. Be-

fore planting, the surface should be thoroughly fined, as the seed are rather slow to germinate, and the young seedlings very delicate. The seed are planted as early in the season as possible, in rows 18 to 24 inches apart. Plant about ten seeds to the foot and cover not more than 1 inch deep. The plants should be thinned to stand 3 or 4 inches apart in the row when well up.

The roots will be ready for use by September, but they have not the quality then that they have later in the season. Parsnips are considered to have a better flavor if subjected to frost and they may be allowed to remain in the ground over winter, in which case they should be protected with a light mulch of some kind.

Varieties.—Guernsey and Hollow Crown (the latter is considered best).

PEAS

The growing of peas is of considerable importance in Colorado. They are adapted to most all sections of the State and are grown extensively for canning in the northern portion.

There are three types of peas under cultivation: (1) The smooth, round-seeded kinds; (2) the wrinkled-seeded kinds; and (3) those with edible pods. Only the first two are of importance. The different kinds are further divided into tall, medium, and dwarf-growing varieties. Generally speaking, the dwarf, round-seeded varieties are the earliest and most hardy. On the other hand, the tall-growing, wrinkled-seeded varieties are of better quality and have a longer fruiting period.

For the home garden, peas are often planted in double rows 6 inches apart with 2 to 2½ feet between the double rows, but the most common method is to plant them in single rows about 2 feet apart. The seed for the first crop should be planted as early in the season as the ground can be gotten in shape. It has been found that the vines will produce better and for a longer period if the seed are planted 4 to 5 inches deep. However, for the early plantings, it is advisable not to plant more than 2 or 3 inches deep as the ground is cold and wet early in the spring, and may cause the seed to rot before they will germinate. Successive plantings should be made in order to have them in edible condition for a longer period. The tall-growing kinds require a trellis of some kind to support them and this may be supplied by using brush stuck between the rows, or chicken wire may be used.

Varieties.—Smooth-Seeded: Alaska, Extra Early. Wrinkled peas: Gradus, Thomas Laxton, Nott's Excelsior, Stratagem, Telephone.

PEPPER

Pepper requires about the same conditions as the tomato. The seed are slow to germinate and should be started in the greenhouse or hotbed in March in order to have good-sized plants for setting out when danger of frost is past. The young plants should be transplanted once before they are finally moved into the field. The distances for setting the plants outside are 15 to 18 inches apart in rows which are 2 to 2½ feet apart. The subsequent cultivation of the crop consists in keeping down weeds and stirring the soil from time to time.

Bull Nose, Ruby King and Neapolitan are three popular varieties.

PUMPKIN

Pumpkins are very often grown as a companion crop with corn in the Northern and New England States. They are also grown as a separate crop, being handled the same as winter squashes. The seed are planted in hills 8 feet apart each way, five to ten seeds in a hill when there is no longer any danger from frost. The pumpkins should be harvested with a portion of the stem adhering before frost kills the vines in the fall. They can be kept for some time in warm, dry storage.

Two varieties are Small Sugar and Big Tom (Large Field).

RADISHES

The radish is one of the most popular spring vegetables on account of its hardiness, quick return and agreeable crispness and flavor.

For early radishes, the seed should be planted in rows 15 to 18 inches apart. About 30 or 40 seed planted to a foot of drill and these are covered three-fourths of an inch deep and the soil compacted over them. It has been found that it pays to use only the largest seed. A much better and earlier crop results when large-sized seed are planted than when smaller ones are used.

In addition to being planted in the above manner, radishes are very often grown as a companion crop with lettuce or as a catch crop between cabbage, beans, and potatoes. Radishes require only a short time for maturity, and when planted between the rows of these crops they reach maturity and are out of the way before the ground is needed by the other crop.

This vegetable is often forced in hotbeds or cold frames. Seed are usually planted in the hotbed or cold frame very early in the spring in rows about 6 inches apart with 30 or 40 seed to the foot. Grown in this manner, the crop will reach maturity in three to five weeks. Radishes are comparatively hardy plants and naturally

grow in the cool parts of the year. Therefore, when grown in hotbeds, low temperatures should be the rule. A temperature of 60° to 65° Fahrenheit during the day and 45° to 55° Fahrenheit at night is about right.

Winter Radishes.—The winter varieties are comparatively little grown in this country. The seed may be planted in July or early September and cultivated until the approach of severe weather. Then they are taken up and placed in sandy soil in the cellar or put in pits in the field the same as turnips. In this way, they will keep in as good condition as turnips.

Varieties.—Varieties of radishes are numerous and the taste of the gardener as to color and shape should determine the kinds grown. Scarlet Button, Scarlet Globe, Scarlet Turnip White Tip, Long Scarlet Short Top, French Breakfast, White Olive Shaped, and White Icicle are all good.

RHUBARB

Rhubarb, or pie plant, is found in almost every garden. It is grown for its thick leaf stalks which are used in making pies and sauce. The stalks are also cut in cubes and canned for use as occasion requires. Rhubarb does best in northern climates.

Good strong one-year-old roots are the kind usually used for planting out permanent plantations. Such roots may be obtained from seedsmen or they may be grown by planting the seed. The latter method is cheaper, but requires one year longer.

When ready to plant, rows are laid out 4 or 5 feet apart and the plants are set rather deeply, 2 or 3 feet apart in the row. The crowns of the plants are covered 2 or 3 inches deep with soil. The plants should be set deep enough so after covering there is a slight depression over the crowns. The roots are set out early in the spring.

The crop should be carefully cultivated and liberally fertilized until it reaches bearing age. This is one or two years after the plants are set. It is better to wait until the plantation is two years old, as the roots will be stronger and better able to withstand the removal of the leaves.

After the plants reach bearing size, cultivation is usually delayed until after the harvest period in the spring. Then a heavy dressing of stable manure should be put on and cultivation given throughout the remainder of the growing period. Seed stalks must not be allowed to mature, as they are a heavy drain on the vitality of the plants.

Varieties.—Victoria and Linnaeus.

SPINACH

This is a plant grown in the early spring and late fall for "greens." While grown extensively in some sections its cultivation in the home garden should be more general. It is superior to any other salad plant grown for boiling.

Being a hardy vegetable, it is planted very early in the spring for the early crop. The seed may be sown thickly in rows 12 to 18 inches apart and the plants thinned out when well up.

For fall use, the seed are sown in July or August, and the crop is ready to harvest before severe weather sets in.

Varieties.—Long Season and Victoria.

SQUASH

There are two general types of squashes, known as summer and winter squashes. The former includes the summer crookneck, the scallop squash, and the cymling of the south, while the latter includes the "late-keeping" varieties like the Hubbard. The summer squashes require a much shorter period for maturing and are better adapted to localities where the growing season is short.

Squashes are planted about the same time as corn. Rows are laid off 4 to 8 feet apart, depending on variety, and six to ten seeds planted in each hill, the hills being placed from 4 to 8 feet apart in the rows. The seed are covered about 1 inch deep and when the plants are well up and danger from insects is past they are thinned to two or three plants in a hill. Subsequent cultivation consists in keeping down weeds with an occasional stirring of the soil.

For early planting, the seed may be sown in berry boxes in the hotbed, as suggested for cucumbers, and transplanted to the open after danger of frost is past.

The summer squashes are edible only before the shell begins to harden. As long as it is possible to cut through the skin with a slight pressure of the thumbnail, the squash is in edible condition, but after it becomes more resistant, it is not fit to be put on the market.

With the late-keeping kinds, however, the harder and more resistant the shell, the better. This type is not used until mature, and their hard shells enable them to be kept for some time in storage. In harvesting them, a small portion of the stem should be left attached to the squash and care observed not to bruise the fruits. They should be left in the field as long as possible in the fall, but must not be subjected to freezing weather. They will keep fairly well in dry, comparatively dark, cellars where the temperature ranges from 38° to 45° F.

Varieties:—White Bush Scallop, Golden Summer Crookneck, Hubbard, Essex Hybrid, Delicious.

SWEET POTATOES

Sweet potatoes, while not adapted to all parts of Colorado, can be successfully grown at the lower altitudes in the southern part of the State.

Sweet potatoes are propagated by means of sets, which are grown in large numbers from the smaller-sized potatoes placed in a hotbed a few weeks before planting time. A manure hotbed should be prepared in the usual way and the manure covered with about 3 inches of sandy soil. The potatoes are placed on this just far enough apart not to touch and covered with 3 inches of good sandy soil. This hotbed should be made about April 1st to 15th and the plants set in the field as soon as danger of frost is past.

The slips are ready to pull when about 6 inches high, and, after the first crop of sets is removed, a second crop will come up to take its place. They are removed by holding down the mother root with one hand and pulling the sets off with the other.

The plants are set about 15 inches apart in rows 3½ or 4 feet apart.

Thorough cultivation to prevent weed growth should be given until the vines begin to run, after which horse-drawn implements cannot be used.

Harvesting and Storing.—The crop is harvested at about the same time as Irish potatoes, and in much the same manner. Sometimes a turning plow equipped with two rolling colters which cut the vines on either side of the row is used. The potatoes are handled as carefully as possible to avoid bruising.

According to a bulletin issued by the Georgia Experiment Station, sweet potatoes can be kept over winter by the following method: As soon as the tubers are harvested, they are brought into the storage house and put in bins. The temperature is then raised to 90° or 100° F. and held there for seven to ten days, in order to dry out the excess moisture. The temperature is then gradually lowered to 50° or 60° and maintained at that point. This is the only satisfactory method, so far developed, by which sweet potatoes can be successfully kept during the winter.

TOMATO

The tomato, being a tropical plant, requires a long growing period, and any method by which the growing period can be lengthened in this climate will prove an advantage. This can best be accomplished at the beginning rather than at the end of the season. Seed may be sown in flats and placed in the hotbed from

March 1st to 15th. As soon as the plants are large enough to handle, they are transplanted to other flats or into small pots, giving them more room. As soon as the roots have filled the small pots or the plants have begun to crowd in the flats, they are transplanted again. They may be put into 6-inch pots or into the hotbed, or, if danger of severe freezing is past, into the cold frame, where they will have room for more growth before their final removal to the field the latter part of May. When treated in this manner, the plants will often be in bloom at the final transplanting.

The plants should be set about 4 feet apart each way in the field. Care should be observed to check their growth as little as possible. Leave as much soil as possible adhering to the roots when the plants are being moved.

The plants are trained sometimes to stakes 4 or 5 feet high. In this case, they are usually grown with a single stem (prevented from branching) and the plants tied to the stake. This method should give somewhat earlier ripening crops, as the fruits are better exposed to the sunlight than where the vines are allowed to sprawl over the ground, but the yield will not be as great.

Varieties.—Earliana, Early Jewel, John Baer, Prosperity, I. X. L., Bonny Best, Stone.

TURNIP

The turnip is grown either for early spring use or for use in the late fall and winter. The term "turnip" includes both the common turnip and the rutabaga. The former is grown as an early spring crop to be followed by some other crop, or it may be grown after early potatoes, peas, or beans, while the rutabaga requires the soil for a longer period, the seed being sown in May and the crop harvested in the fall.

The seed for the early crop are sown in March or April in rows 15 to 18 inches apart, and covered to a depth of three-fourths of an inch. When the plants are well up, they are thinned to stand 4 to 6 inches apart in the row.

For the late crop, the seed are sown in July or August following the harvesting of some other crop. They may be planted broadcast or in rows. When mature, the crop is harvested and the tops cut off. The turnips may then be stored in pits or cellars much as potatoes.

Rutabagas are treated in the same manner as the late crop except they must be planted in May instead of July or August.

Varieties.—Turnips: Purple Top Milan, Red Top White Globe, White Egg. Rutabagas: Large White, Burpee's Breadstone, Golden Neckless.

WATERMELONS

Watermelons are much less widely cultivated in Colorado than the muskmelon, but with proper care they can be grown in many parts of the State.

The watermelon is a tender plant, so that planting must be delayed until danger from frost is past. The seed should be planted in hills about 8 feet apart each way and covered 1 inch deep. It is best to use a dozen or more seed to each hill in order to be sure of having a perfect stand. After the plants have become well established they should be thinned, leaving two or three to a hill.

In the northern part of the State a better plan to follow is to sow seed in pots, strawberry boxes, or on pieces of sod placed in the hotbed. By this method, the seed may be planted in March or April, and the plants removed to the field after cold weather is over. The plants can be moved without checking them at all, and the advantage gained by lengthening the growing period is considerable. Moreover, when in the greenhouse or hotbed, the growing plants can be much more easily protected at the most critical stage from insects and other troubles than if they were scattered over a field.

The best culture possible should be given the crop early in the season so that a small amount will be required later when the vines begin to cover the ground.

Varieties.—Cole's Early, Kleckley Sweets, Tom Watson, Phinney's Early.

HARVESTING VEGETABLES

The quality of many vegetables depends upon the time and stage at which they are harvested, therefore a few points in this connection are given below.

Many vegetables are best harvested in the early morning, as they are then full of water and crisp. This is especially true of vegetables used in a green state, as lettuce and radishes.

Peas and sweet corn are of much better quality when gathered only two or three hours before being prepared for the table. They deteriorate rapidly after being removed from the plant.

The quality of radishes, carrots, beets, and kohl-rabi depends usually upon their size, the smaller the vegetable the better the quality. When allowed to grow too large, kohl-rabi and beets become somewhat woody. They should be used when about 2 to 3 inches in diameter.

Leaf lettuce should be used as soon as the leaves are large enough, but head lettuce should be left alone until good, firm heads are formed.

Cauliflower should be harvested as soon as the heads reach good size and before they begin to deteriorate.

Cabbage and celery will stand some frost in the fall, but should be harvested before severe weather sets in. Late celery may be banked up where it stands in the field and left for a time, even after cold weather comes.

Potatoes must be dug before there is any danger of the tubers freezing. Where the tubers grow close to the surface, they are sometimes hilled up slightly to prevent injury from light freezes. Immature potatoes will not keep well, so they should be left in the ground as late as is safe in order to allow them to ripen as well as possible.

Parsnips may be left in the ground all winter if desired, but, owing to the difficulty of getting them out of the frozen ground, some should be dug in the fall and stored for use during the winter.

STORING VEGETABLES FOR HOME USE

It is to the interest of every family to grow each season a supply of those vegetables suitable for storage, and to see that they are properly stored for use during the winter months when prices are high and vegetables often hard to get. Storage is one of the important ways of conserving our food supply and it is to the interest not only of the family but of the nation as well.

Less work and less expense are involved in storing vegetables than in keeping them by other methods, as canning, drying, and preserving, and the product retains it characteristic flavor much better.

Planting for Storage.—When it is the plan to store a certain part of the crop, some of the kinds should be planted with this in mind. Beets and carrots, for instance, when planted for early use, become too tough and woody before fall to be desirable for storage purposes. They should be planted somewhat later in order to be of good quality for winter use.

ROOT CROPS

Potatoes
Beets
Carrots
Parsnips
Winter Radishes
Turnips
Rutabagas
Salsify
Kohl-rabi

Small Quantities.—Store in boxes (or heaps) of slightly moist (not wet) sand or sandy soil in cellars. Put in alternate layers of sand and vegetables. Vegetables stored in this way will not shrivel. Tops of vegetables should be removed, of course, before storing. Do not cut beet tops too close.

Large Quantities.—Store in root cellar in bulk, or in outdoor pits, as follows: Make excavation 6 or 8 inches deep, 4 feet wide, and as long as necessary. Cover ground with layer of straw, and place vegetables in conical heap of any desired length. Cover with 12 to 18 inches of straw. On the layer of straw, as the weather gets colder, place a layer of soil 4 to 6 inches in depth. If some straw is left protruding at the top of the pile at first, it will provide for the passing off of any heat which may be generated when the vegetables are first covered.

This protection will suffice except in the most severe weather, when an additional layer of straw or strawy manure may be put on.

In removing the vegetables from the pit after the layer of soil is frozen, a small hole may be chopped in one side and the vegetables needed taken out.

CABBAGE

Small Quantities.—When it is desired to store a small quantity for two or three months, the stems and outer leaves may be removed, and the heads stored in a cool cellar. Keep the temperature low to prevent premature growth.

Pit Storage.—A common method for outdoor storage is to dig a trench 6 or 8 inches deep, wide enough to accommodate three heads, and as long as necessary. The plants are pulled up roots and all and placed heads down in the trench, leaving the outer leaves and stems intact. On top of the three rows of heads, put in the trench in this way, are placed two more rows, between the stems of the first. A layer of straw is put next to the cabbage, and on top of this a layer of soil, which is increased as the weather gets colder. It is not necessary to cover sufficiently to prevent freezing, as some freezing does not injure cabbage stored in this way.

CELERY

Cellar Storage.—Dig plants as late as possible (avoid injury from severe freezing) with some soil adhering to roots, and partially replant the plants in an upright position, placing them closely together, in a cool cellar. The soil or sand in which the roots are replanted should be kept moist by watering. In watering, do not wet the tops of the plants. Keep cellar well venti-

lated, and the temperature just above freezing, if possible.

Trench Storage.—Dig a trench in the field about 1 foot wide, deep enough so that tops of plants come to the surface of the ground, and as long as necessary. Set the plants, which should be dug with good portion of root system left on, as closely together as possible in this trench, and water the soil around the roots, being careful not to wet the tops. Nail two planks together to form a trough, and invert this over the trench. Until severe weather, ventilate by putting blocks under trough during warm weather. As the weather gets colder, put on straw, strawy manure, or soil in sufficient quantity to prevent plants from freezing.

ONIONS

Common Method.—Keep in cool cellar (temperature just above freezing point) where it is dry and where there is good ventilation. Store in slat crates or shallow trays, not in bulk.

Another Method.—Onions may be stored in a dry cold place, such as a barn loft, where they are allowed to freeze and remain frozen until ready to use. After freezing, cover them with a layer of straw, so they will not freeze and thaw alternately. When ready to use them, place the onions where they will thaw out very slowly (as in a cool cellar). Handle carefully and as little as possible while frozen.

VEGETABLES REQUIRING WARM STORAGE

Pumpkins
Sweet Potatoes
Squashes

These vegetables require dry, comparatively warm storage. The temperature should be around 45° to 50° F., which is considerably warmer than for other vegetables. The cooler parts of a furnace room are often satisfactory for these vegetables.

When harvesting squash and pumpkins, leave the stems on, as decay at the stem end is then less likely to occur.

Bulletin 242 February, 1918

LIBRARY

The Agricultural Experiment Station
OF THE
Colorado Agricultural College

MILLET SMUTS AND THEIR CONTROL

By H. E. VASEY

PUBLISHED BY THE EXPERIMENT STATION
FORT COLLINS, COLORADO
1918

Colorado Agricultural College

FORT COLLINS, COLORADO

THE STATE BOARD OF AGRICULTURE

		Term Expires
HON. CHAS. PEARSON	Durango,	1919
HON. R. W. CORWIN	Pueblo,	1919
HON. A. A. EDWARDS, President	Fort Collins,	1921
MRS. J. B. BELFORD	Denver,	1921
HON. H. D. PARKER	Greeley,	1923
MRS. AGNES L. RIDDLE	Denver,	1923
HON. J. C. BELL	Montrose,	1925
HON. E. M. AMMONS	Denver,	1925

PRESIDENT CHAS. A. LORY,
GOVERNOR JULIUS C. GUNTER, } Ex-Officio

L. M. TAYLOR, Secretary — CHAS. H. SHELDON, Treasurer

EXECUTIVE COMMITTEE

A. A. EDWARDS, Chairman

E. M. AMMONS — H. D. PARKER

OFFICERS OF THE EXPERIMENT STATION

CHAS. A. LORY, M.S., LL.D., D.Sc. ..... President
C. P. GILLETTE, M.S., D.Sc. ..... Director
L. M. TAYLOR ..... Secretary
MABEL LEWIS ..... Executive Clerk

STATION STAFF

C. P. GILLETTE, M.S., D. Sc., Director ..... Entomologist
W. P. HEADDEN, A.M., Ph.D. ..... Chemist
G. H. GLOVER, M.S., D.V.M. ..... Veterinarian
W. G. SACKETT, B.S. ..... Bacteriologist
ALVIN KEZER, A.M. ..... Agronomist
G. E. MORTON, B.S.A., M.S. ..... Animal Husbandman
E. B. HOUSE, B.S. (E.E.), M.S. ..... Irrigation Engineer
V. M. CONE, B.S., C.E., U. S. Irrigation Engineer ..... Irrigation Investigations
E. P. SANDSTEN, M.S., Ph. D. ..... Horticulturist
B. O. LONGYEAR, B.S. ..... Assistant Forester
I. E. NEWSOM, B.S., D.V.S. ..... Veterinary Pathologist
W. W. ROBBINS, M.A., Ph.D. ..... Botanist
INGA M. K. ALLISON, E.B. ..... Home Economics
DAVID D. GRAY, B.S.A., U. S. Expert-in-Charge ..... Horse Breeding
RALPH L. CROSMAN ..... Editor
R. E. TRIMBLE, B.S. ..... Assistant Irrigation Investigations
EARL DOUGLASS, M.S. ..... Assistant Chemist
S. ARTHUR JOHNSON, M.S. ..... Assistant Entomologist
P. K. BLINN, B.S., Rocky Ford ..... Alfalfa Investigations
L. C. BRAGG ..... Assistant in Entomology
MIRIAM A. PALMER, M.A. ..... Delineator
J. W. ADAMS, B.S. Cheyenne Wells ..... Agronomy Assistant, Dry Farming
RALPH L. PARSHALL, B.S. ..... Assistant Irrigation Investigations
R. A. McGINTY, B.S. ..... Assistant in Horticulture
BREEZE BOYACK, B.A., M.S. ..... Assistant in Agronomy
CHAS. R. JONES, B.S. ..... Assistant in Entomology
GEO. M. LIST, B.S. ..... Assistant in Entomology
*CARL ROHWER, B.S., C.E. ..... Assistant Irrigation Investigations
P. G. HEMPHILL, B.S. ..... Assistant Irrigation Investigations
*THOMAS H. McCARTHY, B.S. ..... Assistant Irrigation Investigations
CHAS. I. BRAY, B.S.A., M.S. ..... Assistant Animal Husbandry
H. E. VASEY, A.M. ..... Assistant Botanist
J. T. COPELAND, B.S.A. ..... Assistant in Agronomy
I. C. HOFFMAN, M.S.A. ..... Assistant Horticulturist
T. E. LEIPER, B.S. ..... Assistant Animal Husbandman
EVELYN G. HALLIDAY, B.S. ..... Assistant in Home Economics
THOMAS L. DOYLE ..... Assistant Irrigation Investigations

*On leave of absence.

MILLET SMUTS AND THEIR CONTROL

By H. E. VASEY

This bulletin is prepared after two years of study on the smuts of the common varieties of millets. The study is incomplete in a number of its phases but, owing to the fact that positive results have been obtained in regard to control measures, it has seemed advisable to issue this bulletin now in order that farmers, this season, may take advantage of the methods of seed treatment which have proven effective.

The millets have become valuable forage and grain crops in the North Central States and Great Plains region of the United States. Smut is the chief disease affecting millet in these states, particularly in Colorado, where its occurrence has so increased of late years that serious consideration has been directed towards its control. Doubtless the disease has been fairly abundant for several years past, occurring only in sufficient amounts to attract attention locally, but owing to continued use of smutted grain, the smut has reached relatively large proportions generally over the State.

Owing to repeated calls for information concerning the smut and its control, an investigation was begun in the fall of 1915* for the purpose of ascertaining the kinds of smut affecting millets, the character of these smuts, the losses inflicted by them, facts in their life history, and the most practical methods for their eradication. Heretofore very little study has been given to the smuts affecting millet, and the control measures recommended by others are much at variance and, therefore, uncertain. Formalin has been generally adopted as a suitable dsinfectant, some recommending the steeping of grain in a solution of 1 pint to 45 gallons of water for two hours, others using 1 pint to 30 gallons for ten minutes and others, 1 pint to 48 gallons of water immersed for five minutes.

DISTRIBUTION AND LOSSES

In the United States millet smut undoubtedly occurs in varying amounts wherever millet is grown. It attracted attention in Iowa in 1908 and 1909, and has received some attention in Illinois, North Dakota and Indiana, although, to the writer's knowledge has not been reported to be of serious import in these states. In Colorado, how-

* This study was organized and begun by Dr. W. W. Robbins and Mr. Otto A. Reinking, to whom credit is due.

ever, much complaint of the disease has been received at the Agricultural Experiment Station, especially of late years.

Fig. 1. Experimental millet plots, 1917.

Millet smut occurs most abundantly in El Paso, Phillips, Weld, Washington, and Yuma counties. A few reports have come from the western slope, stating that the disease was present in Montrose, Mesa and Delta counties. (Fig. 2.) One correspondent from Montrose county stated that "German millet was badly smutted during the season of 1917." A correspondent from El Paso county stated that "Millet smut was quite general the past season (1917), the common and Proso varieties being most attacked. About 25 percent of the Proso millet in El Paso county was smutted in 1917. The Siberian millet was also smutted although, much less than the Proso." In Weld county one correspondent estimated the loss to be between 25 and 30 percent in the Proso variety. Siberian and German varieties were not badly attacked. One may find frequently in a field as many as 50 percent of the plants smutted. In the experimental plots at the Colorado Agricultural College the losses ran as high as 65 to 75 percent. A summary of the millet smut losses for the past season would average 6 to 7 percent of the State's production. Obviously, this represents a large loss, because affected plants are not only rendered worthless in grain production but are much impaired in yield of forage as well. Losses such as these are quite unnecessary since, by the

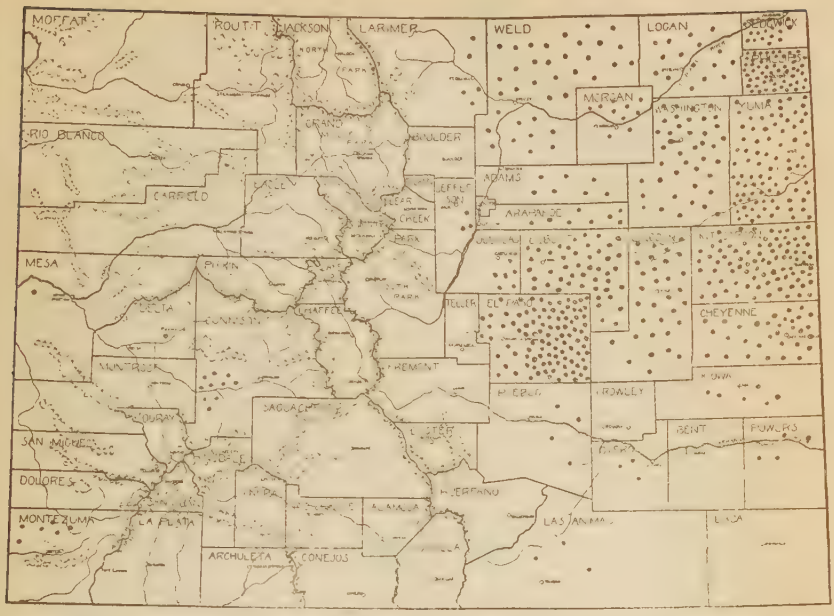


Fig. 2. Acreage of millet in Colorado, 1909; Total acreage, 30,926. Each dot represents 50 acres.

use of a simple seed treatment, we are able to eliminate smut from millet crops with a minimum of expense and trouble.

DESCRIPTION OF THE APPEARANCE OF SMUT IN MILLET

In these experiments, two types of millets chiefly were studied, namely, Foxtail millets *(Setaria italica)*, represented by the common German, Kursk, Goldmine, Hungarian and Siberian varieties, and the Panicum millets *(Panicum miliaceum)*, represented by Proso, hog and broom corn millets.

Foxtail Millets *(Setaria italica)*

In general appearance, smut in the Foxtail varieties resembles the stinking smut of wheat. In affected fields of the common and German varieties there may be seen the somewhat sickly yellow heads early in the season and the slightly darkened heads in the fall. If a smutted head be carefully examined, one sees at the base of the undeveloped grain (ovary) the dark mass of spores dimly showing thru the thin membrane that encloses it. (Fig. 3.) The base of the ovary appears enlarged. Generally, the spores are not disseminated; they usually remain so enclosed that close examination is necessary in order to recognize heads that are smutted. It requires examination of each

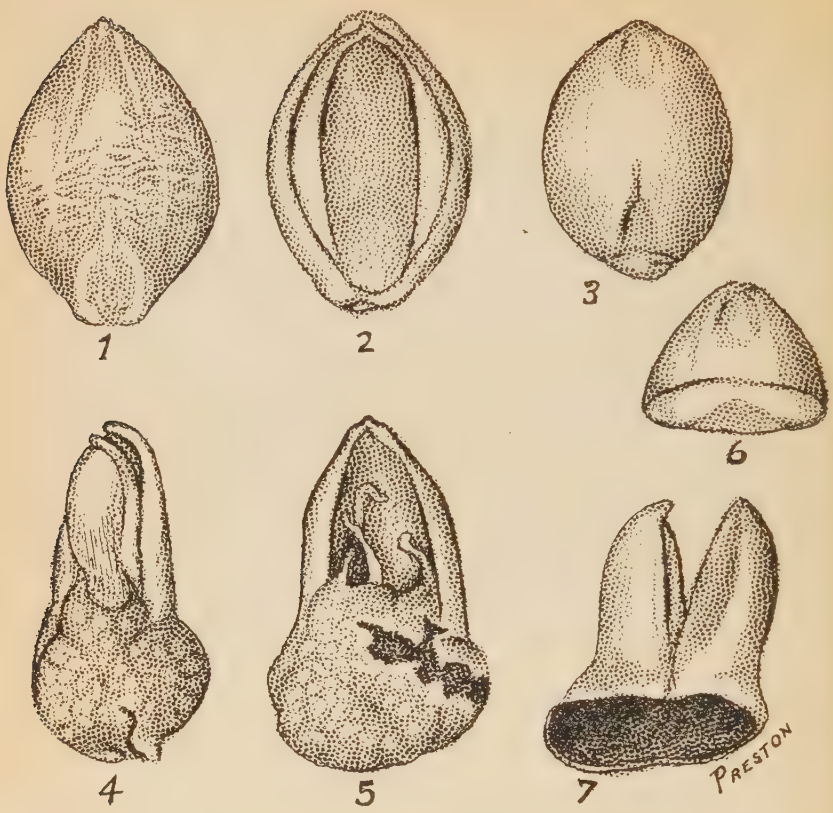


Fig. 3 Healthy and affected grains of common millet; 1, 2, 3, and 6, healthy grains; 4, 5, and 7, smutted grains.

head in the case of Kursk, Hungarian and Siberian millets before one can determine whether plants are smutted or not. This is because the dark orange or yellowish color of the mature heads obscures the characteristic color of affected heads.

Aside from the smut masses evident in the head, affected plants exhibit no other external evidence of the smut. The leaves and stem show no signs of the disease, except that affected plants are usually stunted and the heads frequently misshapen (Figs. 4 and 5 and 6.) Examination of affected heads shows that in most cases every grain of the head is destroyed, altho it often occurs that only a part of the head is smutted and, furthermomre, only a few gains free from smut may be found between the diseased ones.

The disease is evident in the heads even before they emerge from the sheath; the glumes enclosing the smut masses appear whitish and translucent. Except for the peculiar yellowing of the heads, as in

the common and German varieties, affected stalks nearly always escape our notice.

Fig. 5. Smutted plant of Hungarian millet. Note that the plants are stunted and heads are shorter than in the healthy plants shown in Fig. 4.

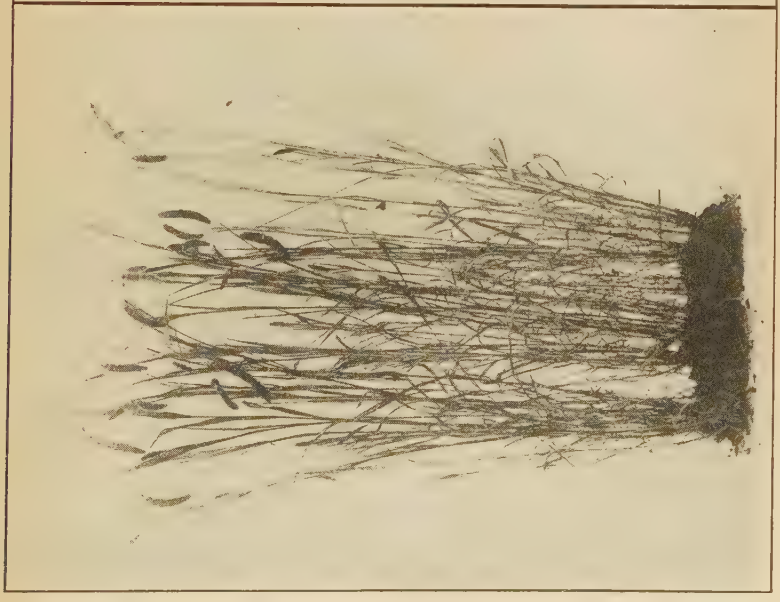


Fig. 4. Healthy plant of Hungarian millet.

Panicum Millets *(Panicum miliaceum)*

The smut in Panicum millets, such as Proso or Red Hog varieties, is especially characteristic in appearance. Here the heads are always empty and fully destroyed. They are noticeably shorter than normal ones, frequently exposed but very little beyond the leaf sheath. The smutted ovaries of the grain are massed together, enclosed by a whiteish membrane, the whole resembling a thickened or an elongated boil. Smutted heads *(panicles)* appear in much contrast to the normal spreading ones and are therefore readily recognized, even at a distance. Usually the smut masses are ruptured or broken before harvest time and the black, powdery mass is scattered by wind and insects to the healthy grain of other plants. Certain insects feed upon millet smut, more or less, and break open the enveloping glumes, exposing the dark spore masses and thereby rendering the affected heads more conspicious and easily recognizable. (Figs. 9 and 10.)

DESCRIPTION OF CASUAL ORGANISMS OF SMUT

It should be generally recognized that all the smut diseases, as well as fungus diseases in general, are caused by minute and parasitic forms of plant life, so small in fact that the individuals cannot be seen with the naked eye. Such disease-causing organisms are collectively referred to the group known as "fungi", while an individual of the group is called a "fungus".

Obviously, the fungi are very simple plants, the plant body itself consisting of minute threads *(mycelium)* which penetrate and destroy living plants and thereby give rise to some form of disease. In the case of the smut diseases, the fungus becomes evident in the grain generally, and is represented by the masses of black, powdery spores which constitute the reproductive bodies of the fungus. From the standpoint of their role in perpetuating the disease, the spores may be likened to the kernels of corn in which lies the power of producing new corn plants. Similarly, the smut spores are the bodies which carry the disease to new plants, resulting in the continued increase of smut, year after year.

The spores of the millet smut fungi are rounded and very small, the individual spores being visible only under high-power magnification. If placed side by side, it would require 20 spores to measure the width of one human hair. (Fig. 11.) Owing to the small size and light weight of spores, they are readily disseminated by air currents, rain, and insects, and upon coming in contact with healthy grains, readily find lodgment under the scales or any protective parts of the grain.

*Smut of the Foxtail millets may be looked upon as distinct from that of Panicum millets, altho, in external appearance, the two are somewhat alike. The former is generally regarded incapable of producing smut in the Panicum varieties, and if this be true, there is no danger of the Foxtail millets becoming smutted from association in the field with smutted Panicum varieties. Our experimemnts in 1916 bore out this conclusion, but in 1917 some negative results were obtained. Further study is to be carried out on this question of cross inoculation.

The parasite grows up within the millet, giving no external evidence of its presence until just before heading-time, at which time the mycelium enters the developing ovaries and forms therein the characteristic masses of spores (Fig.) which give the plant its smutted appearance.

These spore masses remain enclosed by the bracts or scales of the grain usually until the millet is threshed, when they are broken up and the spores disseminated to normal grains. Lodgement of spores takes place upon or underneath the bracts, where they remain in a dormant state until the grain is sown and conditions become favorable for their germination and infection of the seedling millet.

This simpl life cycle occurs alike in the smuts of both Foxtail and Panicum varieties. Obviously, any treatment of the seed that can effectively destroy the spores lodged upon the surface and yet effect no injury so the seed itself will control the smut.

TIME AND PLACE OF INFECTION

Seeding infection is here the most probable, if not the only, type of infection. The germ tubes are capable of growing into the germinating seedling only over a short period of time, probably never taking place after the seedling reaches a height of 3 inches and generally about the time the first leaf is pushing out from its protective sheath. Spore germination begins by the rupturing of the spore wall, from which emerges a stout germ tube (Fig.). The germ tube either penetrates the seedling directly or produces secondary spores *(sporidia)* which later germinate and bring about infection. In either case, the germ tubes penetrate the tender tissues and form a much-branched

---

* **Ustilago crameri** Korn. Sori dark-olivaceous; ovary infection; spores very irregular, rotund or oblong-angular, pellucid, 10-12 by 6-9 microns, brownish, olivaceous, smooth, sometimes very finely reticulated.

Ustilago panici-miliacei (Pers.) Wint. Sori black, pulverulent; panicles affected, and ovary of flower destroyed; spores globose to ellipsoidal, 9-12 by 8-10 microns, rarely angular, epispore yellowish-brown, smooth to punctate; promycelium filiform, cylindrical, commonly 3 septate; sporidia lateral or terminal, oblong-elliptic to ovoid.

Fig. 6. Smutted heads of common millet.

network of fungus threads within the growing point of the stem. There they grow, keeping pace with the upward growth of the stem.

Brefeld, in his researches on cereal smuts suggested a possibility of blossom infection in the millet smuts, although he obtained negative results. The occurrence of a small number of diseased grains among healthy grains in the head is suggestive of blossom infection, altho our experiments indicate such to be of little importance practically. However, further study on this point will be continued.

SOURCE OF INFECTION

The increased prevalence of millet smut in Colorado has come about largely thru the continued use of seed from fields containing relatively small amounts of smut. Up to the present time, virtually no interest has been taken in controlling the smut. (No mention of seed treatment in Colorado has been made either thru correspondence or thru actual observation of seed treatment.) Naturally, the amounts of smut have steadily increased year after year until now the annual losses are so important that growers are beginning to take steps to control the smut.

Aside from the presence of smut in the crop itself there is much likelihood of infection from related grasses such as the wild Foxtail

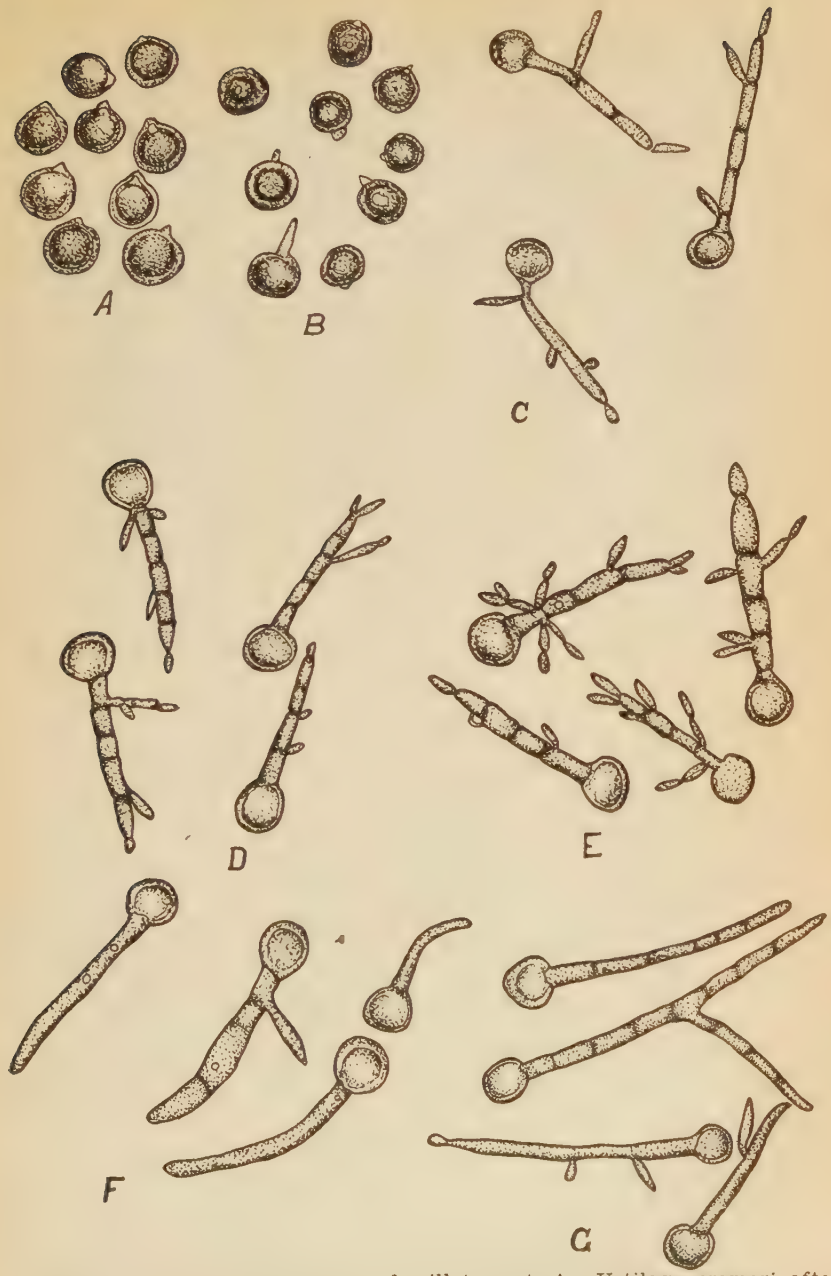


Fig. 7. Germinating spores of millet smut, A. Ustilago crameri after 6 hours in 5 percent cane sugar solution; B. Ustilago panici-miliacei, after 6 hours in 5 percent cane sugar solution; C. U. panici miliacei, after 14 hours in water; D. U. panici-miliacei, after 18 hours in water; E. U. panici-miliacei, after 24 hours in water; note the abundance of sporidia; F. U. panici-miliacei, after 18 hours in 5 percent can sugar solution; G. U. panici-miliacei, after 24 hours in 5 percent cane sugar solution.

and Panicum grasses. This phase of the work will be studied further the coming season.

Millet growers are in further danger of introducing smut by the use of seed imported from without the State, since large amounts of millet are imported into Colorado annually.

EFFECTS OF FORMALDEHYDE GAS UPON SPORES

In order to measure the effectiveness of formalin gas in destroying the germinative power of smut spores, a sterile cage measuring 28x34x32 inches was prepared. Three cubic centimeters of formalin gas was atomized within it and spore suspensions in water were introduced and allowed to stand 4, 6, and 12 hours, and then removed In no case, were any of the spores observed to germinate. Water cultures of spores from the same source and placed under the same conditions, except that no application of formalin gas was made, yielded abundant germination of spores. Frequent trials of this treatment demonstrated beyond any doubt the effectiveness of the formalin gas in destroying the viability of the spores.

FACTORS AFFECTING VITALITY AND GERMINATION OF SPORES

The length of life of millet smut spores has not been studied fully. Our studies thus far show that spores are capable of a high percentage of germination after a period of three years. Undoubtedly, the viability lasts for seven or eight years, altho it is likely that it is seriously impaired at the end of such periods. Spores which were collected 27 years ago could not be made to germinate in water or nutrient cultures. Spores taken from smutted heads just after they had emerged from the leaf sheath were found to germinate readily in distilled water, thus requiring no resting period before germination.

The lasting viability of the smut spores disproves the theory held by some people that the storing of seed for a few years results in ridding it of the liability to smut. This practice should, therefore, be discontinued because the viability of smut spores is certain to outlast that of the millet seed.

Little can be said at present regarding the effects of moisture and temperature and other soil factors upon spore germination and infection in the soil. Temperature conditions prevailing at the time the seed and smut spores germinate may determine whether an attack will result or not. It has been shown in stinking smut of wheat that late sowing results in a greater percentage of smut in the crop than does early sowing. This is explained on the basis of low resistance of the

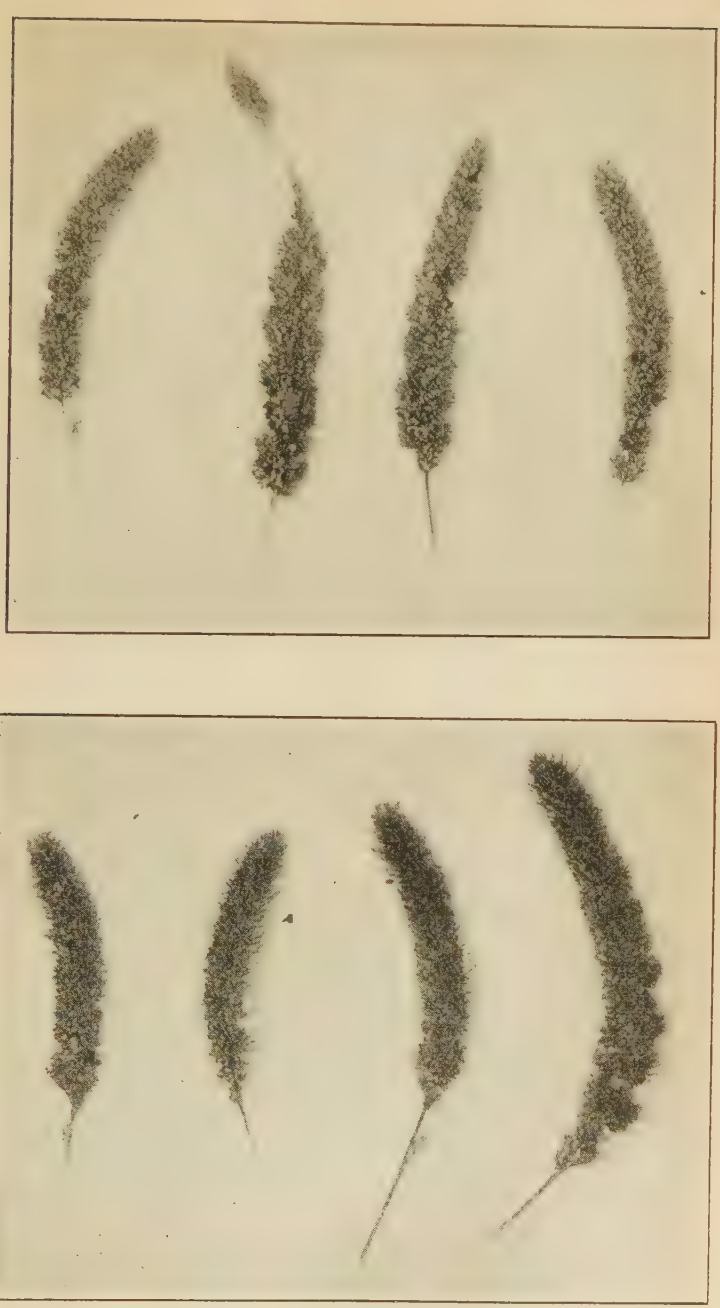


Fig. 8. Smutted heads of Siberian millet (above) and Kursk millet (below).

Fig. 9. Smutted heads of Siberian millet (above), and Hungarian millet (below).

wheat, due to impaired growth at low temperature. The same condition may obtain in millet germination and infection. It is less likely to be a serious factor, however, since millet is generally seeded in a warmer part of the season.

However, it is known that the period of infection is limited to a brief stage in the early growth of the plant and that outside conditions, especially moisture and temperature, which obtain at this period may affect materially the amount of infection that takes place.

Fig. 10. Smutted Red Hog millet.

MEANS OF SPORE DISSEMINATION

There are many ways whereby the spores of smut may be disseminated. Very little dissemination is carried on by wind, because

the smut masses are enclosed usually until harvest. In the event of rupture of the membranes, the spores are freed and may then be carried to healthy grains by means of wind, rain, insects or other agents.

A very small form of beetle *(Phalacrus politus Mels)* was found working in large numbers upon the millets of our experimental plots. It was found that they fed upon the smut, breaking open the glumes, and scattering smut spores from plant to plant. Wherever this little beetle was found at work, the smutted heads were noticeably darker than unaffected ones and could be recognized at some distance. The beetle undoubtedly plays an important role in spreading the smut in fields where it is present.

Other common means of disseminating smut spores are those of harvesting and threshing the grain. Whenever healthy and unhealthy stalks are handled together there is danger of contamination. In the

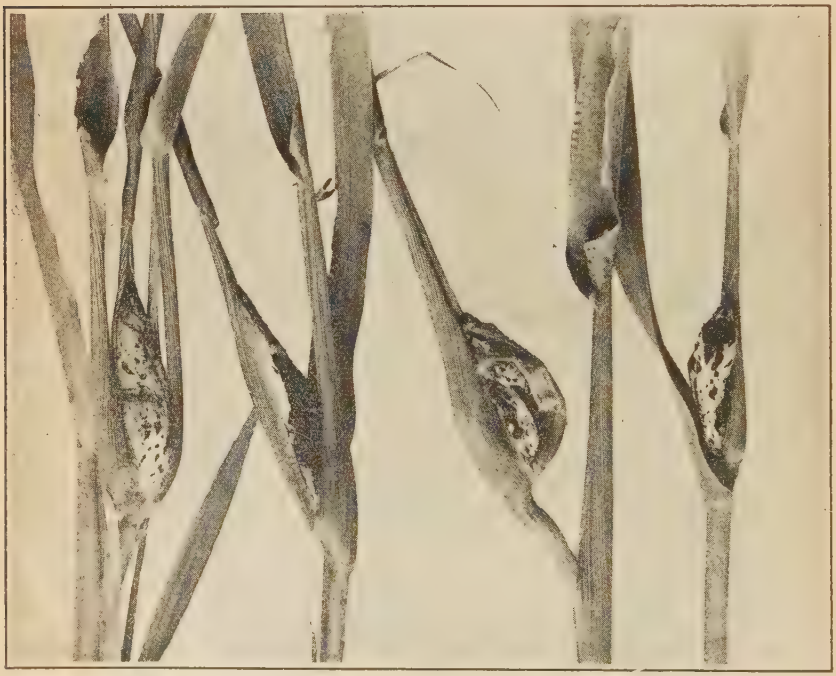


Fig. 11. Smutted Proso millet.

process of threshing, where both smutted and healthy grains are run thru at once, it is to be expected that the grain will be contaminated, and if used for seed, will bring forth a partially diseased crop. The same holds true for all cereal smuts as well, hence this phase of

handling the crop is especially deserving of consideration, particularly should there be only small amounts of smut in the crop.

CONTROL EXPERIMENTS

The following experiments were carried on during the seasons of 1916 and 1917 on the Experimental Station grounds at Fort Collins, Colorado. The experimental plots were irrigated; the soil consisted of a loan-or silty loam.

A large amount of smut material of both species *(U. crameri* and *U. panici-miliacei)* was secured for the purpose of inoculating various varieties of millet. The smut spores of *U. crameri were* thoroly mixed with the seed of the following varieties: Broom Corn, Common United States 1429, German U. S. 33133, Goldmine, Japanese, Hungarian, Kursk, Pearl, Proso, Red Hog, and Siberian. Spores of the other species *(U. panici-miliacei)* were mixed with these varieties in the same manner. The system of plotting the experiments was

TABLE I.—RESULTS OF INOCULATION WITH THE TWO SPECIES OF SMUT FOR 1916 & 1917.

	Ustilago crameri	Ustilago panici-miliacei.	
	Percentage of smut 1916	Percentage of smut 1917	Percentage of smut 1916
Broom Corn	0	0	30
Common	45-55	58	0
German	50-60	72	0
Gold Mine	50-60	—	0
Hungarian	55-60	55	0
Japanese	0	0	0
Kursk	30-35	35	0
Pearl	immature	immature	immature
Proso	0	9	35
Red Hog	0	—	35
Siberian	31-35	32	0

modified somewhat the second season from that used in the first. i. e. instead of growing plants inoculated with both species in the same plot, these were plotted separately the second season.

Plot 1.—All varieties inoculated with *U. panici miliacei;* no disinfection of seed.

Plot 2.—All varieties inoculated with *U. crameri*; no disinfection of seed.

Plot 3.—All varieties inoculated with *U. crameri;* seed disinfected with formalin 1 pint to 40 gallons by soaking for 1 hour.

Plot 4.—Same as plot 3 except plants were inoculated with *U. panici-miliacei.*

Plot 5.—All varieties inoculated with *U. crameri;* seed disinfected with formalin, 1 pint to 40 gallons water, by sprinkle method.

Plot 6.—Same as plot 5 except plants were inoculated with *U. panici-miliacei.*

Plot 7.—Check.—Clean seed planted in clean soil.

Careful notes were kept on the plots thruout the season. The percentage of smut in each was determined in August and October.

TABLE II.—RESULTS OF INOCULATION WITH **USTILAGO CRAMERI.**—SHOWS DIFFERENCES IN THE AMOUNT OF SMUT APPARENT ON AUG. 15th. AND OCT. 30.

Variety	Percentage of smut Aug. 15	Percentage of smut Oct. 30
Broom corn millet	not headed	0
Common	12	58
German	35	72
Hungarian	27	55
Kursk	24	35
Pearl	not headed	not headed
Proso	7	9
Siberian	27	32
Japanese	not headed	0

METHODS OF ELIMINATING SMUT

It is a well known fact that one of the best methods for the prevention of smut in the crop is that of securing seed free from all evidence of smut. Obviously, this must be accomplished by securing seed from fields that had no smut in them. It is difficult to do this owing to the difficulty with which the smut is recognized in the field. The cleanliness of millet seed can hardly be judged by a mere examination. Hundreds of spores may be lodged upon the grain yet be entirely indistinguishable on casual examination. A thoro examination of both field and harvested grain is necessary to judge the presence or absence of smut in any small quantities. If more attention could be given to the source and cleanliness of the seed, the losses would be greatly diminished. It is usually the case that imported seed is bought and sown with no knowledge whatever of the field with respect to smut infection or even subsequent handling of the grain where, if it were associated with smutted grain, it would invariably become contaminated to some extent. Hence, it is advisable to have some knowledge of the field from which the seed millet comes, and if this knowledge is impossible, there is one other alternative, and that is seed treatment.

It is clear from the foregoing that every spore which goes into the soil in contact with the seed is capable of reproducing the smut, since it is from these spores that the millet becomes infected. For

this reason, the best method of control lies in a good, thoro disinfection of the seed whereby the smut spores are killed, but the vitality of the millet is uninjured.

TABLE III.—EFFECTS OF FORMALIN UPON SPORE GERMINATION

Cultures	Treatment	Percentage of Spore Germinations
1.	Formalin 1 pint to 40 gals. water	0
2.	" " " " 50 " "	0
3.	" " " " 60 " "	0
4.	" " " " 80 " "	0
5.	" " " " 100 " "	Slight
6.	" " " " 120 " "	0.1
7.	" " " " 140 " "	Free germination

Ustilago crameri Plot 11, Row 2—1917

The seed treatment recommended herein is very simple, readily performed, effective, and quite inexpensive. Considering these facts, in judging the advisability of treating smutted grain, there should be but one conclusion—treat all affected seed yourself and thereby insure the crop against unnecessary losses from smut.

In organizing experiments on the control of millet smut, it seemed advisable to experiment exclusively with formalin since it is now adopted as a standard method of control for all the cereal smuts where seed treatment is needed. Formalin is a commercial name applied to a 40 percent solution of formaldehyde, which is a gas. While not poisonous, it has a very pungent odor, and is one of the most effective disinfectants and fungicides now in use. In order to determine the best proportion of formalin and water to be used, it was necessary to expose both millet and smut spores to the disinfectant in various strengths for varying lengths of time.

TABLE IV.—EFFECT OF FORMALIN UPON VIABILITY OF MILLET SEED

The seed was soaked in the solutions listed below from 40-60 minutes and then dried

Lot	Treatment	Germination after 4 days			
		Common	German	Siberian	Average
1.	Formalin 1 pint to 20 gals. water	75	73	75	74.3
2.	" " " " 25 " "	78	80	77.5	78.5
3.	" " " " 30 " "	83	86	78.5	82.5
4.	" " " " 35 " "	84	91	85.5	86.8
5.	" " " " 40 " "	86	82	86	84.6
6.	" " " " 45 " "	87	86	87	86.6
7.	" " " " 50 " "	89	92	83	88
8.	Creck untreated	91	94	89	91

Some have recommended a treatment of the grain in this solution for two hours but in these experiments a shorter time was tried

out, and positive results were obtained thru a treatment for 40 to 60 minutes.

Method of Disinfecting the Seed

Solution Required: One pint of 40-percent formalin mixed with 40 to 45 gallons of water. Formalin is sold by nearly all druggists at a price ranging from 50 to 70 cents per pint. The solution should always be of guaranteed 40-percent strength.

Application to Grain: Two methods may be used according to the preference of theh farmer. Both are equally successful; the same strength of formalin solution is used in both methods.

Immersion Method

1. Use a barrel or any vessel of convenient size.

2. Put a sufficient amount of the solution into the vessel to immerse a sack of seed.

3. Leave plenty of room in the sacks; if it is filled too full, the solution will penetrate the interior of the sack with difficulty.

4. Put the sack of grain into the solution, move or dip it so that the solution can readily get to the interior of the sack and thoroly wet the grain. A block and tackle will be found very useful to raise and lower the sack, tho it is not necessary.

5. Leave the seed in teh solution not less than 40 minutes or more than 1 hour.

6. Raise the sack and allow to drain back into the vessel. Then empty in a pile upon a clean floor, and cover with wet cloth or gunny sack in order to prevent the escape of the formalin gas.

7. At the end of two hours spread the grain out to dry. Shoveling over frequently will help materially in drying it, or if a draught can be lead over it the drying will proceed much faster. To further facilitate drying, the grain should be spread as shallow as possible, one inch or so in depth, if possible.

TABLE V.—RESULTS OF EXPERIMENTS IN SEED DISINFECTION
(Percentage of Smut After Treatment)

	Sprinkle Method		Immersion Method	
Varieties	U. crameri	U. panici-miliacei	U. crameri	U. panici-miliacei
Broom Corn Millet	none	none	none	none
Common	"	"	"	"
German	0.1	"	"	"
Hungarian	"	"	"	"
Japanese	"	"	"	"
Kursk	"	"	"	"
Pearl	"	"	"	"
Proso	"	"	"	"
Siberian	"	"	"	"

Sprinkle Method

This method is very simple and easy. Two men can treat large amounts of grain in one day, depending upon the facilities at hand.

1. Use a clean granary floor or wagon-bed, or canvas in the open. A bushel or so of grain should first be spread upon the floor and sprinkled with the formalin solution mentioned above. A common garden sprinkling can is best for this purpose.

2. Apply the solution at the rate of ¾ to 1 gallon to a bushel of grain. While it is being applied, the grain should be shoveled well so that each grain will be thoroly wetted.

3. After all grain has been treated by adding both grain and solution to the pile as long as convenient, the whole should be piled and covered for 2 hours as in the previous treatment.

After drying, the grain should be put in clean sacks and stored in a place where it will be free from danger of contamination by smut spores. Sweeping in the granary, where any amount of smutted grain has been kept, should never be done until the treated seed has been removed. By sweeping, the large numbers of spores which have settled upon the floor and walls are put in motion and are likely to find their way back again to the treated grains.

Tables Nos. 3 and 4 give the result of spore and seed treatments. It will be noticed in Table No. 3 that the formalin solution is effective even to a dilution of 1 pint of formalin to 100 gallons of water. However, with this dilution a small percentage of spores appeared to be germinating, altho they never developed definite germ tubes.

Pammel and King in 1909, treated spores of *Ustilago crameri* with formalin solution diluted to 1 part to 320, 500 and 1000 parts of water. It was found that no germination resulted when spores were treated with the 1-320, (1-40 gals.) and 1-500, (1-63 gals.) proportions but "abundant germination" occurred in those treated with 1 to 1000 (1 to 125 gals.)

Table No. 4 gives the results of different strengths of the formalin solution upon the germination of millet seeds. The averages of many tests demonstrate the injurious effects of the solution when not diluted sufficiently. A solution of 1 pint to 20 gallons of water is entirely too strong, and unnecessary to destroy the spores. It impairs the germinative ability of the grain over 15 percent. On the other hand a solution of 1 pint formalin to 40 to 50 gallons of water causes no appreciable injury when the grain is steeped therein for a period of 40 to 60 minutes.

SUMMARY

Smut is the chief disease affecting millets in the Great Plains states.

Two different smuts affect millet; the Foxtail varieties are attacked by *Ustilago crameri,* and the Panicum millets attacked by *Ustilago panici-miliacei,* both of which infest the individual grains. converting the whole head or panicle into a large black mass, enclosed by bracts in the Foxtail millets and by a thin, white membrane in the Panicum types.

Experiments in the field demonstrate the possibility of infecting plants by inoculating the seeds with spores of the smut.

Smutted plants are difficult to recognize in the field, except by careful examination. This accounts for the fact that smut most always escapes notice in the field.

The spore masses are enclosed by the glumes (Foxtail) or by a thin membrane (Panicum) which prevent spore dissemination before harvest.

Generally only the lower parts of the glumes are destroyed in Foxtail millets, while the ovary is entirely destroyed. In Panicum millets, affected heads are shortened and resemble a dark, thickened boil.

The injurious effects of formalin gas upon the germination of spores was fully demonstrated. Spores in water cultures subjected to the gas for 4, 6, and 12 hours, failed to germinate in all cases.

The viability of smut spores lasts fully three years and probably much longer.

The period of infection is restricted to a brief stage in the early growth of the plant.

Spore dissemination in the field is effected at least to some extent by a small beetle, *(Phalacrus politus Mels).* Other means of disseminations are wind, rain, and the harvesting and threshing of grain.

Seed treatment is required in order to free the grain from smut. Seed may be thoroly cleaned by means of formalin disinfection. A solution of 1 pint of formalin to 40 to 45 gallons of water is recommended for treatment.

Bulletin 243 March, 1918

The Agricultural Experiment Station

OF THE

Colorado Agricultural College

POTATO CULTURE IN COLORADO

By E. P. SANDSTEN

PUBLISHED BY THE EXPERIMENT STATION
FORT COLLINS, COLORADO
1918

The Colorado Agricultural College

FORT COLLINS, COLORADO

THE STATE BOARD OF AGRICULTURE

		Term Expires
HON. CHAS. PEARSON	Durango,	1919
HON. R. W. CORWIN	Pueblo,	1919
HON. A. A. EWARDS, President	Fort Collins,	1921
MRS. J. B. BELFORD	Denver,	1921
HON. H. D. PARKER	Greeley,	1923
MRS. AGNES L. RIDDLE	Denver,	1923
HON. J. C. BELL	Montrose,	1925
HON. E. M. AMMONS	Denver,	1925

PRESIDENT CHAS. A. LORY,
GOVERNOR JULIUS C. GUNTER, } Ex-officio
L. M. TAYLOR, Secretary — CHAS. H. SHELDON, Treasurer

EXECUTIVE COMMITTEE

A. A. EDWARDS, Chairman

E. M. AMMONS — H. D. PARKER

OFFICERS OF THE EXPERIMENT STATION

CHAS A. LORY, M.S., L.L.D., D.Sc.	President
C. P. GILLETTE, M.S., D.Sc.	Director
LD CRAIN, B.M.E., M.M.E.	Vice Director
L. M. TAYLOR	Secretary
MABEL LEWIS	Executive Clerk

STATION STAFF

Agricultural Division

C. P. GILLETTE, M.S., D. Sc., Director	Entomologist
W. P. HEADDEN, A.M., Ph.D.	Chemist
G. H. GLOVER, M.S., D.V.M.	Veterinarian
W. G. SACKETT, B.S.	Bacteriologist
ALVIN KEZER, A.M.	Agronomist
G. E. MORTON, B.S.A., M.S.	Animal Husbandman
V. M. CONE, B.S., C.E., U. S. Irrigation Engineer	Irrigation Investigations
E. P. SANDSTEN, M.S., Ph.D.	Horticulturist
B. O. LONGYEAR, B.S.	Assistant in Forestry
I. E. NEWSOM, B.S., D.V.S.	Veterinary Pathologist
W. W. ROBBINS, M.A., Ph.D.	Botanist
INGA M. K. ALLISON, E.B.	Home Economics
DAVID D. GRAY, B.S.A., U. S. Expert-in-Charge	Horse Breeding
RALPH L. CROSMAN	Editor
R. E. TRIMBLE, B.S.	Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
EARL DOUGLASS, M.S.	Assistant in Chemistry
S. ARTHUR JOHNSON, M.S.	Assistant in Entomology
P. K. BLINN, B.S., Rocky Ford	Alfalfa Investigations
L. C. BRAGG	Assistant in Entomology
MIRIAM A. PALMER, M.A.	Delineator
J. W. ADAMS, B.S., Cheyenne Wells	Assistant in Agronomy, Dry Farming
RALPH L. PARSHALL, B.S.	Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
R. A. McGINTY, B.S.	Assistant in Horticulture
BREEZE BOYACK, B.A., M.S.	Assistant in Agronomy
CHAS. R. JONES, B.S.	Assistant in Entomology
GEO. M. LIST, B.S.	Assistant in Entomology
*CARL ROHWER, B.S., C.E.	Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
R. G. HEMPHILL, B.S.	Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
°THOMAS H. McCARTHY B.S.	Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
CHAS. I. BRAY, B.S.A., M.S.	Assistant in Animal Husbandry
H. E. VASEY, A.M.	Assistant in Botany
J. T. COPELAND, B.S.A.	Assistant in Agronomy
I. C. HOFFMAN, M.S.A.	Assistant in Horticulture
T. E. LEIPER, B.S.	Assistant in Animal Husbandry
EVELYN G. HALLIDAY, B.S.	Assistant in Home Economics
THOMAS L. DOYLE	Assistant in Irrigation Investigations

Engineering Division

LD CRAIN, B.M.E., M.M.E., Chairman	Mechanical Engineering
E. B. HOUSE, B.S. (E.E.), M.S.	Civil and Irrigation Engineering
L. S. FOLTZ, B.S (E.E.)., M. S.,	Electrical Engineering

°On leave of absence.

POTATO CULTURE IN COLORADO

By
E. P. SANDSTEN

The potato crop is rapidly becoming one of the leading crops in Colorado. The soil and climatic conditions in many sections are ideal for the normal development of the plant and for the production of a high quality. Cool nights and moderately warm and sunny days favor a gradual growth with a maximum development of the starch content, together with firmness and cooking qualities. Poor quality in Colorado potatoes is not due to soil or climatic conditions, but to methods of irrigation and culture.

The past year's experience has shown that the potato can be grown successfully as a garden crop and on city lots and gardens, and we may expect in the future that a large share of the city gardeners will plant potatoes in place of the more perishable vegetables.

The success of potatoes as a garden crop will depend largely upon the grower's ability to rotate his crops so that potatoes will not be grown oftener than once in three or four years in the same soil; also to his ability to provide the soil with the needed fertilizer in the form of humus materials. The problem of rotation is more difficult in garden work than under field culture, due to limited area of the garden plots. But, where well rotted stable manure or rotted street sweepings are obtainable, the problem of rotation is easily solved.

So far as food values are concerned, potatoes will yield more for a given space than any of the common vegetables grown, and have the additional advantage of keeping qualities.

Under field conditions, the potato crop fits well into a rational system of rotation and has the advantage of leaving the land in the best possible condition for other crops.

Success in potato growing is never obtained by hit and miss methods nor by constantly changing from small to large acreage, and vice versa, in order to "catch the market." The farmer should adopt a standard rotation for his farm and hold to it from year to year. This implies that the acreage devoted to potatoes in settled communities should be about the same from year to year. If this method were uniformly followed, we should not have the large fluctuation in acreage nor in price. This would stabilize prices, and at the same time make for better farming methods.

POTATO PRODUCTION IN COLORADO FOR THE YEAR 1917

The year 1917 was a banner year for potato production in Colorado. The total acreage was, in round numbers, 45,000, and the average yield for the state about 200 bushels to the acre, a total of 9,000,000 bushels. The yield per acre for the state is the highest recorded and places Colorado near the top in the yield per acre. Figuring the consumption of potatoes for the State at 3,000,000 bushels, we have a surplus of 6,000,000 bushels for outside shipments.

The high yield per acre in Colorado this year is due to a number of factors. Chief among these were favorable climatic conditions, better cultural methods, crop rotation, seed selection, seed treatment, and a more intelligent use of irrigation water. While the grower has no control over climatic conditions, he can, to a great extent, modify his cultural methods so as to offset the effect of unfavorable weather. This would imply that a grower can not lay down a definite cultural program to be followed from year to year, but rather he should have a general plan that can be modified to meet the variable climatic conditions as they occur from time to time.

From these figures, one gains an idea of the importance of the potato growing industry in the State.

While the above figures are imposing and show a gratifying increase both in acreage and yield over previous years, the possibilities for further increase is practically unlimited. With better transportation facilities and with the settling up of the western part of the State, thousands of acres of the finest potato land in the world will come into production.

The growing of seed potatoes for the southern planter is a new and unexplored field for Colorado potato growers which offers practically unlimited possibilities. The soil and climatic conditions of Colorado make it possible to grow seed potatoes of high quality and vitality.

THE POTATO PLANT

A knowledge of the general nature of the potato plant is essential to an understanding of the requirements of the plant and to the production of a maximum crop of high quality.

While most agricultural crops, like the cereals, are grown principally for the grain (seed), the potato is grown for its tubers or underground stem. The tubers are essentially a vegetative part of the plant which have become modified into a storage for food material by which the plant is able to pass through a period of rest and to start another season's growth. The potato being a modified underground stem, it is capable of functioning as a stem and developing chlorophyll or green coloring matter, stems and leafbuds. When we speak of potato seed, we do not really mean seed, but a stem or a vegetative cutting, the same as a cutting of a Geranium or Coleus. From this one can readily see that for the best development of this cutting, certain soil and climatic conditions are necessary. The ability of the plant to produce tubers is in direct ratio to the soil conditions, fertility, and climatic conditions with which we surround the plant. To make a success of potato growing, the growers should know the nature and requirements of the plant. These requirements will be discussed under different headings.

SOIL

While potatoes may be grown on most types of soil, a sandy

Knarly and rough potatoes are the result of poorly prepared land and improper irrigation

loam soil well supplied with vegetable matter and containing all the elements of fertility will give the best results both in yield and quality. The heavier types of soil have a tendency to puddle after heavy rains and after irrigation, which greatly impedes the development of the tubers. Potatoes grown on heavy lands are apt to be rough and ill shaped. This is due to the fact that when the growing tuber comes into contact with hard and lumpy soil, it yields and grows in the direction of least resistance.

Heavy soil, as a rule, is difficult to aerate, that is, to get a supply of air into the soil which is necessary for the normal development of the root system and the tubers. When there is no choice and potatoes have to be planted on heavy land, fall plowing and the turning under of green crops in the fall is helpful in loosening up the soil. Under a regular system of rotation, where alfalfa precedes the potatoes, the last crop of alfalfa should be turned under to increase the vegetable content of the soil, thus making the soil looser and more friable.

FERTILIZERS

Commercial fertilizers are not used to any extent in Colorado and for the present, at least, there is little call for their use. In general farming, where a regular system of rotation is followed, soil fertility and proper soil conditions are maintained by the plowing under of alfalfa or clover, and, with the application of barnyard manures. In the non-irrigated sections, a longer system of rotation should be followed, together with the plowing under of any green crop that can be grown. Often a crop of weeds may be grown and turned under. The raising of livestock in the non-irrigated sections is now looked upon as necessary to success in order to provide the much needed fertilizers.

One crop farming has proven a failure as a permanent type of farming in every section of the country. It not only robs the soil of its fertility, but it also burns out the vegetable matter and leaves the soil dead and unproductive. Rotten stable manure is the best fertilizer for potatoes in Colorado. Fresh stable manure should not be applied on the land immediately before planting, as it generally has too much straw in it and tends to dry out the soil, and, further, it takes a full season under our arid conditions for the strawy manure to decompose and during this period it does more harm than good. This is particularly true under dry farming conditions. Under irrigation, there is less objection to the use of strawy manures, as the decomposition is more rapid.

The custom of applying fresh manures to the land in the fall and early winter is less objectionable, as it has a chance to be acted upon by the rains and snow before the crop is planted.

In the plowing under of green crops, the decomposition is more rapid and the potato plants get the benefits, not only of the fertilizer element in the green crop, but also the benefits of the improved soil conditions. It can not be emphasized too strongly that the proper soil conditions for the potato are as important as the elements of fertility, and soil fertility in its broadest sense includes proper soil conditions.

PREPARATION OF THE LAND

Plowing.—Deep plowing is necessary on most kinds of soil, especially on lands which have a tendency to bake and become hard, either after rain, or after irrigation. The potato plant is a deep feeder, and for the maximum production the soil should be plowed 10 to 12 inches deep. The plowing under of alfalfa should be done in the fall. The fall plowing should be just deep enough (about 4 or 5 inches) to kill the alfalfa plant. In the early spring, the land should be cross-plowed to the depth of 10 or 12 inches, and harrowed and thoroughly pulverized. It is an excellent practice on heavy soils to follow the alfalfa with a small grain crop, fall plow the land to the depth of 10 to 12 inches, and then cross plow in the spring, fit the land and plant potatoes. The potato crop will then receive a greater benefit from the plowed-under alfalfa, as the roots and stems have had a chance to decompose and the soil is in better physical condition for the potato plant.

ROTATION OF CROPS

All successful potato growers now agree that potatoes should not be grown more than once in succession on the same land, and that a potato crop should be preceded with the plowing under of a crop of alfalfa or clover. Whether the potatoes should follow immediately after the alfalfa or clover, or the year following, depends upon soil conditions. Equally good results have been obtained from both methods. On the heavier land, the soil undoubtedly would be in better condition for potatoes if an intervening crop of grain were planted between the alfalfa and the potatoes. On the lighter soils, this is not necessary. Usually the second or the third cutting of alfalfa is plowed under, or the second crop of clover. Clover is now extensively planted in higher mountain valleys in place of alfalfa, and is giving excellent results. It is easier to kill out, and the soil can be put into perfect condition with less expense than after alfalfa.

A crop of potatoes puts the soil in best possible condition for small grains, and the labor expended in the preparation of the land for potatoes is repaid, not only from the potato crop,

but from the higher yield of small grains planted on the land. Clover lends itself better to short crop rotation than alfalfa, and, for this reason, the farmers in the higher mountain valleys can place their farms on a four-year system of rotation, while in the warmer valleys and in the irrigated sections of the plains, a five- or perhaps six-year rotation is better.

While at present the plowing under of alfalfa and clover has been a main source of soil fertility, the time will undoubtedly come when this will have to be supplemented with the application of stable manures, and this is already done to a great extent by our best growers.

SEED

During the last two years, more attention has been devoted to the question of seed selection and type than to any other phase of potato growing. Gratifying results, both in yield and quality, have been obtained. While seed selection is important to success, it is only one of the grower's problems. No matter how good the seed may be, the returns will not be satisfactory unless the grower is willing and able to perform the cultural work, and provide the right kind of soil conditions to enable the plant to make a satisfactory growth. The grower must first see to it that

Perfect type of Rural seed. The kind to plant

a plant has the proper conditions for full development, and then provide the proper kind of seed. There is a tendency to overemphasize seed selection, and substitute good seed for proper cultural methods. This does not mean that the grower should neglect the seed end of the business, but rather that we should aim to provide the best possible condition for seed planted. When we speak of pedigree seed, we do not really mean pedigree in the sense that is used by the plant breeder, for we are not dealing with seed in the proper sense of the word, but we are dealing with a cutting.

While the cutting will produce a plant like that from which the cutting was taken, insofar as the general character of the plant is concerned, the potato or tuber is an underground stem for the purpose of storing up food for another season's growth, and, if we remember that the storing up process is dependent upon the soil, climate, and the general conditions that surround the plant, we can readily realize that the cultural side of potato growing is the most important factor in the production of a larger crop.

Hill Selection.—This method of obtaining good seed is now recognized to be the most effective. It consists in going over the field during the month of August, and marking the strong, vigorous hills, such as the grower considers ideal in both growth, habit, and in yield. These marked hills are dug in the fall previous to the digging of the main crop, and, if at digging time they measure up to the requirements set, they are saved, kept separately for seed, and planted in a separate plot the following year. All tubers from these selected hills are saved, as a small tuber from a good hill is better than large tubers from a poor hill.

Bin Selection.—Many growers practice bin selection, that is, the grower picks his seed from the stock of potatoes on hand, either during the winter or in the spring before planting. This method is good, but is subject to some objections, for often poor productive hills, and even diseased hills, will produce smooth and true-to-type tubers, and these are selected with others and planted.

Screenings.—A large share of potato growers use the screenings for seed, and claim that they are justified in so doing both by reason of economy and yields obtained. The practice is not advisable under the best system of potato growing. It may be tolerated in years of seed shortage, but it should never be made a main practice. A modified method of using screenings for seed is adapted by some growers. It consists in selecting the best

potatoes from the screenings, and using these for seed. This method is preferable to the former, but is not recommended in good farming.

Seed Plots

The question whether the farmer should grow his own seed or purchase the same from the seed grower is open for discussion. Personally, we believe that every potato grower should grow his own seed, and have his own seed plot. This will enable him to give his seed plot different treatment from the main crop without much additional expense.

Whole Versus Cut Seed

Whether whole seed is better than cut seed depends upon the conditions under which the grower is operating. In districts where the fusarium disease is prevalent, and where conditions are such as to require the farmer to irrigate up his seed, whole seed is preferable. Whole seed will, as a rule, under these conditions, give a better stand, as the seed is not so apt to rot when whole. In sections where the soil conditions at planting time are favorable, cut seed will give equally good results. There is one objection to whole seed, namely, many varieties have numerous eyes, especially at the seed end, and are apt to produce a hill with numerous weak shoots, which invariably produce small tubers, while with cut seed, where only one or two eyes are left to the piece, the shoot or shoots are stronger, more vigorous, and more productive. More seed is also required in planting whole seed and when seed stock is high it adds considerable to the total expense.

Under dry farming methods, whole seed is preferable to cut seed, since a whole seed does not rot as readily as a cut seed, thus giving the plant a better chance to establish itself, and a longer time during which it can obtain food supply from the seed. The question of the size of the whole seed is one of importance to the grower. In general practice, the seed should not weigh less than 1 ounce or 1½ ounces. If too small, the growth from the seed is weak and the plant produced lacks vigor and productiveness. Seed about the size of an average hen egg is best. The size of the cut seed will depend somewhat upon the soil conditions, though pieces weighing not less than 1½ ounces should be used in general practice.

Treating Cut Seed

Experienced potato growers have found it advantageous to cut the seed three or four days before planting, and sprinkle the seed with air-slaked lime. This has a tendency to dry off the

cut surface, and, in a measure at least, stop the premature rotting of the cuttings; even leaving the cut seed for a few days untreated seems to have the same result.

Mature versus Immature Seed

Much has been said and written as to the relative value of immature seed as compared to mature seed, but no definite conclusion has been reached by the practical grower. The favorable results obtained by potato experts with the use of immature seed would indicate there are some advantages in the use of this kind, but in most cases the immature seed had been grown in seed plots from hill selection, and naturally would show the result of such selection, rather than from the intrinsic value of the immaturity. It is undoubtedly true, as one would expect, that in an immature seed the buds or eyes are relatively more active because they are younger and would start to grow more quickly than eyes from a well matured tuber. Whether there is any particular gain in the rapid development of the sprout is questionable. However, what is often termed immature seed is not immature seed at all, but seed that is full matured in every respect, except that the tubers are below medium in size, and this is obtained by closer and late planting of the seed plot. Under average farm conditions, the mature seed has given satisfaction, and we are not yet ready to advocate a new departure.

Greening the Seed

The practice of exposing the tubers intended for seed to the sunlight and air for a period of one or two weeks before planting is advocated by some growers in Colorado. It is particularly valuable in the South in connection with the planting of the second crop of tubers, as it hastens the growth of the plant. When potatoes are exposed to the air and light, the tuber begins to function in the same manner as the green branch or a leaf. In other words, it turns green, showing the development of chlorophyll, or a green coloring matter, and with this begins to sprout. This sprouting is equivalent to the new growth on trees and bushes in the early spring, so that the greening process is simply a method of stimulating the growth activity of the buds. When this is obtained, the tubers are planted, and the shoots will soon come out of the ground. In Colorado, this practice may sometimes be resorted to, especially if unseasonable weather delays the planting. Progress can then be made by greening the potatoes, so as not to lose too much time after planting before the potatoes come up. Under average normal conditions, it is questionable whether there is any real advantage in this practice, and further,

it places an additional expense on the grower. If greening is resorted to, the potatoes should be placed in shallow boxes or crates, and exposed to the full influences of sunlight. The temperature also must be such as to stimulate growth activity.

PLANTING

The time of planting depends entirely upon the season and the locality. In some sections of the State, planting is delayed until early in June. This delay makes the season rather short for potatoes, and, as a result, the crop is often immature and low in quality. Under average Colorado conditions, we believe that earlier planting will give better results, not only as to yield, but in the quality of the crop produced. The latter part of May is about the right season for most sections of the State. This refers to the main crop. Seed plots, or potatoes intended for seed, may be planted as late as July.

Depth of Planting

Soil conditions generally determine the depth at which potatoes should be planted. On the average land in irrigated districts, potatoes should be planted about 4 inches deep. The rows should be from 36 to 40 inches apart, and the seed dropped 12 to 14 inches apart in the row. On the more level land, it is important that the rows be at the maximum distance apart, in order that the hilling may be deep enough to carry off the water without coming into contact with the potato plants. On land having a good fall or slope, the rows may be closer together, as high hilling is not necessary. In the dry-farming sections, the rows should be 4 feet apart, and the seed from 18 to 24 inches apart in the row.

Potato Planters

There are numerous makes of potato planters on the market, most of which are generally satisfactory to the grower. We believe, however, that the picker type of planters are less satisfactory than the disk type. While it requires an extra man or boy to watch so that each compartment in the disk has its seed, it insures a perfect stand, while the picker type of planter often misses the seed, and sometimes spears the eye, resulting in an imperfect stand of plants. Farmers, as a rule, pay little attention to this phase of the operation, but the loss from missing plants in a field is considerably greater than one expects. We have found that, taking the State as a whole, the growers are losing on the average of 15 percent of the crop through imperfect stands, generally caused by the failure of the planter properly to

perform its function. This item alone amounts to many thousands of dollars, and even on individual farms is often sufficient to decide whether a crop is raised at a profit or at a loss.

CULTIVATION

After potatoes have been planted, the spike-tooth harrow should be put in use and kept going so that the field will be harrowed at least once every week or ten days, until the potatoes are about 4 inches above the ground. If there is danger of tearing the young plants during the last harrowing, the teeth may be set so as to slant away from the draft, which will result in less injury to the plants. As soon as the plants are large enough to permit of cultivation between rows, the first cultivation should be as deep as possible. Eight to ten inches is not too deep. This will loosen the sub-soil, and permit the soil to become aerated. As the plants increase in size, with a corresponding development of the root system, the cultivation should be correspondingly shallow. In the right kind of potato soil, the roots of the plant will often penetrate to the depth of 2 feet, and laterally 2 or 3 feet. The more thorough and frequent the cultivation, the better will be the soil conditions for the development of the root system and the tubers. On non-irrigated land, the cultivation should be shallow throughout the season.

Hilling

On level land, deep hilling, is necessary, as standing water should not be permitted around the potato plant. On land having a good slope, so as to insure perfect drainage, the hilling should be less extensive. It is better at least, on land having a slope, to hill gradually, as it will keep the soil cooler, and permit the breaking up of the crusts by cultivation between irrigations. On the level land, little or no cultivation can be done after the hilling. Where high hilling is practiced, there is considerable danger of over-heating the soil, due to the extensive exposure of the soil in the hilling. The undue raising of the temperature in the hill creates favorable conditions for very rapid growth of the plant, and also very favorable conditions for diseases. The cooler the soil can be kept during the warm season, the more normal and the more healthy will be the plant. Also, it will be less susceptible to disease attack.

On non-irrigated land, hilling is detrimental, as it tends to dry out the soil, and thus deprive the growing potato plant of the much needed moisture. Generally all that is needed in the way of hilling is accomplished by using a broader tooth in the rear of the cultivator, which will throw a small amount of soil

toward the plants. Even this is unnecessary if the seed is planted deep enough to keep the growing tubers from pushing out of the soil.

IRRIGATION

The Horticultural Department is frequently called upon to give advice as to when and how potatoes should be irrigated. To answer such questions intelligently, a knowledge of soil conditions is absolutely necessary. Many growers believe that potatoes should not be irrigated until the vines are setting the tubers, even though the vines are actually suffering from lack of water. This may work out all right, but one may well question the wisdom of following such a rule. It is a universal rule that when a growing plant needs water and shows signs of wilting, water should be applied, so that the normal growth will not be checked. When the tubers have once set, it is necessary to irrigate so as to keep the soil in best growing condition possible for the balance of the season, or until the crop is matured. In other words, there should be no check to the growth of the plants after the tubers have once started to develop. If a check is given during this period, and the plant resumes its growth afterwards, knobby and gnarly tubers result. Hence the importance of keeping the young potatoes growing without check throughout the season.

Second growth of tubers caused by improper irrigation

In irrigating potatoes, it is much better to apply enough water thoroughly to saturate the ground, rather than small amounts of water at frequent intervals, as frequent applications of water will puddle and harden the soil to a much greater extent, and there is danger that some plants will not get enough water. A small stream running for a long period is better than a large stream for a short period.

On the Eastern slope, it is preferable to apply the water during cloudy days or at night time. When the potatoes have reached their full growth, which depends largely upon the season and locality, it is advisable to withhold the water so that the skin of the tubers may ripen and harden. Otherwise, the keeping quality of the potatoes will be impaired. Keeping the tubers growing up to the harvest time results in poor quality.

There is a tendency in some potato-growing sections to crowd the growth and development, or, as some express it, to make the crop "in the shortest possible time," during the month of August and half of September, by the liberal use of water. This practice may be advantageous during favorable seasons, but such practice invariably results in a poorer quality of the crop produced, and the tubers are watery and soggy, with poor keeping qualities. Further, seed potatoes grown in this way lack vigor. A normal growth development when the plant is not forced is preferable, so far as quality is concerned. It is also probable that undue forcing of the plants make them more susceptible to disease attack.

HARVESTING

The harvesting of a potato crop may appear to be a simple operation which can be performed by anyone. As a matter of fact, the harvesting is one of the most important operations that a grower has to perform. The question of damage, due to the digger, and the problem of curing the potatoes so that they will stand up in storage, have to be looked after. Generally, a considerable percentage of the crop is injured by not having the digger set deep enough, thus cutting or mutilating the tubers. On heavy land, not properly prepared, it is difficult to get the digger below all the tubers. On sandy lands, this difficulty should not exist. The tubers injured by the digger are very apt to decay in storage, and besides, they will spoil the salability of the crop.

Again, the practice of picking up the potatoes immediately after the digger is not good. In the first place, it is difficult to sort thoroughly the potatoes, and the diseased ones are apt to go with the good ones. Further, a small percentage of soil generally adheres to the tubers, and is carried along with them. If possible, the potatoes should be left on the field for several hours, so that they may become thoroughly dry. This will help in hardening the skins, and improve the keeping qualities of the potatoes. Potatoes cured in this manner in the field will keep much better and make a more salable product.

In many irrigated sections, where the growing season is relatively short, and when the vines are growing vigorously up to

the time they are killed by the frost, the tubers are not mature, but are watery, and the skin peels off readily. When this condition exists, the curing of the tubers after digging is very important. Where the best grade of potatoes are grown, and where they are wanted for storage, a good plan is to pick up the tubers after they are dry, and place in piles of 40 to 50 bushels, and cover slightly with straw. Where heavy frosts are apt to occur, the covering should be increased. After a few days, the potatoes will have gone through a curing process which will make their keeping qualities much better. This practice is not advisable where the potatoes are sold directly from the field and where the question of labor enters in.

GRADING

Ordinarily, the hand potato grader is the only grading machinery used on the farm. In many cases, no grading is done apart from the slight separation in the picking up of the potatoes after the digger. Where the hand grader is employed, the workers are usually so busy that the grading or screening is not thorough and little good is accomplished by it.

The time has come when the potato grower must conform to some standard of grading for his potatoes in the same manner that the fruit grower conforms to the standard of grades in apples. It can be truthfully said that there is more waste in the potato crop due to poor handling and grading, than any crop raised on a farm. A conservative estimate of the waste shows that from 15 to 25 per cent of the total potato crop harvested is wasted. This does not mean that the waste of the actual product is this high, for a portion of the waste is represented in dirt or soil which adheres to the tubers, and which is never separated from them. Though this waste is not equally large in all sections, yet the total figure is enormous. The largest waste comes from the presence of small, ill-shaped, and decayed tubers which cannot be utilized for food purposes, but on which the farmer is paying for containers, railroad freight, and commission charges. This waste should be left on the farm, and utilized for livestock feed. Further, the presence of small, gnarly, and diseased tubers gradually decrease the consumption of the potato and is the source of dispute between the commission man and the farmer. For the farmer's own protection, the potatoes should be properly graded and marked, and the grade should be standardized so that interstate shipments would be uniform. The State Potato Growers' association endorsed and adopted the U. S. standard of grading as recommended by U. S. Department of Agriculture, and the U. S. Food Administration. It is as follows.*

U. S. Grade No. 1

*"This grade shall consist of sound potatoes of similar varietal characteristics, which are practically free from dirt or other foreign matter, frost injury, sunburn, second growth, cuts, scab, blight, dry rot, and damage caused by disease, insects, or mechanical means. The minimum diameter of potatoes of the round varieties shall be one and seven-eights (1⅞) inches, and of potatoes of the long varieties one and three-fourths (1¾) inches. In order to allow for variations incident to commercial grading and handling, 5 per centum by weight of any lot may be under the prescribed size, and, in addition, 3 per centum by weight of any such lot may be below the remaining requirements of this grade.

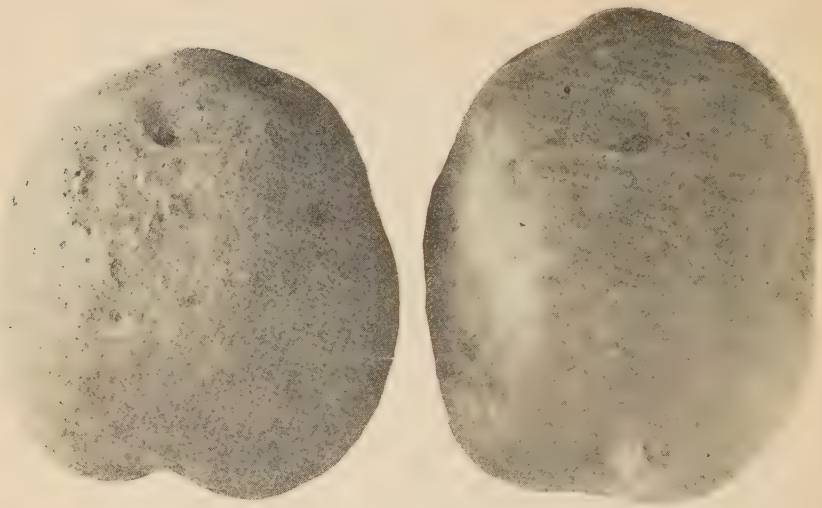
U. S. Grade No. 2

This grade shall consist of potatoes of similar varietal characteristics, which are practically free from frost injury and decay, and which are free from serious damage caused by dirt or other foreign matter, sunburn, second growth, cuts, scab, blight, dry rot, or other disease, insects, or mechanical means. The minimum diameter shall be one and one-half (1½) inches. In order to allow for variations incident to commercial grading and handling, 5 per centum by weight of any lot may be under the prescribed size, and, in addition, 5 per centum by weight of any such lot may be below the remaining requirements of this grade."

VARIETIES

Experience has shown that certain standard varieties do better in some localities than others, and this preference or adaptation to soil and climatic conditions is now fairly well established for Colorado. With these facts known, the grower need not experiment with new varieties or with old ones, but can take up the work at once without passing through the period of experimentation. For the convenience of potato growers, we may divide the State into districts, based upon climatic conditions, geographical location, and soils, and assign varieties to these districts which have proven best adapted to them. Number 1, the Greeley district, comprising Northeastern Colorado, with Greeley as a center; No. 2, Divide district, comprising Douglass, Elbert, and El Paso counties; No. 3, Northwestern district, comprising Moffat and Routt counties; No. 4, Intermountain district, including the valleys and mesas of Garfield, Eagle, and Pitkin counties; No. 5, Western Slope district, including Mesa, Delta, and Montrose counties; No. 6, Southwestern district, including Montezuma and La Plata counties; and No. 7, San Luis Valley.

District No. 1 is the oldest potato-growing section in the State, and the crop is grown as a part in the regular rotation.



Types of the Rural variety, a standard late variety. Widely grown in many districts of the State

The two standard varieties grown are the Pearl and the Rural. The Pearl leads to the extent of 75 percent of the total planting, though many growers are beginning to plant the Rural more extensively. The Pearl variety out-yields all others, and seems to be particularly adapted to the soil and climatic conditions obtaining in the district.

District No. 2, comprising what is known as the rain belt of the Eastern Slope, occupies the central elevated portion of the Eastern Slope from the mountains towards the plains. Little or no irrigation is practiced in this section, the rainfall being from 14 to 20 inches, and fairly well distributed. The altitude varies from 5,500 to 7,000 feet. The fact that potatoes are grown without irrigation makes it necessary that the crop mature early in order that it may not be damaged by the late summer drought. Early maturing varieties are mostly planted, and these have proven a success. The Early Ohios, the Chicago Market, and Six Weeks are most extensively planted, Early Ohios being the leading variety. In the sections where the rainfall reaches 18 to 20 inches, the Pearl variety is grown with success.

District No. 3, the Northwestern district, is characterized by a short season, due to its high elevation and cool nights. Late maturing varieties should not be planted. Russet Burbank, Early Ohios, and the Rural are leading varieties.

In District No. 4, which is the Intermountain district, the soil is medium heavy and admirably adapted for the growing of high

Good types of Early Ohio—A desirable early variety for the dry farming sections

Perfect type of the Peach Blow variety. This variety grows to perfection in the Eagle and Carbondale district

Bliss Triumph potato. An early variety of high merit

quality tubers. Varieties grown are the Peachblow and the Russet Burbank. The Rural and the People's are grown to a limited extent, but possibly 80 percent of the acreage is devoted to the first-named varieties.

District No. 5, comprises the valleys of the Grand, Gunnison and Uncompahgre rivers, together with the irrigated mesas adjoining. These valleys have some excellent potato soil, and the

Typical tubers of Russet Burbank, a profitable variety for the intermountain valleys

industry is developing rapidly. Leading varieties are the People's, Rural, Russet Burbank, Downing and Cobbler. This district grows a greater range of varieties with success than any other district.

Pearl tuber showing typical characteristics. A great favorite in the Greeley district

A perfect specimen of Brown Beauty potato, a variety especially adapted to the San Luis Valley

District No. 6, which takes in the irrigated sections of Montezuma and La Plata counties, grows principally Russet Burbank, Rural, and Early Ohios.

District No. 7, which includes the San Luis Valley, is one of the largest potato-growing sections of the State. The leading variety for the valley is Brown Beauty, Russet Burbank, People's, and the Rural. These are planted in the order named.

Typical specimen of the People's variety, grown extensively in the Gunnison and Uncompahgre valleys. A heavy yielder and fine shipper. Shows a tendency to grow rough.

It is not remarkable that each section should have developed somewhat different cultural methods, which in turn are based on the experience of the grower. When one considers the great diversity in soils, altitude, and climatic conditions of these different sections, one can readily understand why this diversity in cultural methods should occur. Any prospective potato grower locating in any of these sections should follow the methods and practices of the best potato growers in the district, rather than rely upon information obtained elsewhere. The effort of the Horticultural Department and the State Potato Growers' Association to standardize varieties for each district has met with a ready response from the growers, and there is a marked tendency in all districts to reduce varieties planted to one or two leading sorts. This tendency is having and will have a marked influence upon the marketing of the crop for the different districts. The buyer will be assured of uniformity in variety and quantity. The

growing of numerous varieties always has a demoralizing effect upon the market and upon prices.

THE RUNNING OUT OF VARIETIES

It is a common complaint among potato growers that a given variety, after being grown for a series of years in the same locality, or at least on the same piece of land, runs out, that is, shows a decrease in vigor and productiveness. Investigations tend to confirm the common opinion that varieties decline under the ordinary methods of culture and seed selection. It is undoubtedly true that a good variety grown on a certain type of soil tends to show a decline, especially when no efforts are made to keep up the production through the selection of seed. The common practice of using the small potatoes or the screenings for seed must inevitably lead to a decline in yield, as poorer stock is being planted from year to year. Undoubtedly, the system of cultivation may have something to do with the decline, also the climatic conditions under which the grower is farming. On the other hand, we have abundant evidence that with proper seed selection, proper cultural methods, the right kind of soil and climatic conditions, a given variety does not decline, neither in vigor nor productiveness, but on the other hand shows an actual increase. This would indicate that the decline in yield, as commonly believed, is due to preventable causes over which the grower has control. We know personally of several growers in the State who have been growing the same variety for the last twelve or fifteen years, and during this time there has not been any decrease in production, but on the contrary a considerable increase. These growers, however, practice seed selection by the hill method, and grow the potatoes for seed separately in seed plots. With these facts before us, we are inclined to dissent from the general opinion that the varieties run out, but believe that the running out is due to the lack of seed selection and the lack of proper cultural methods and soil conditions.

TRUENESS TO TYPE

The standard varieties of potatoes grown in Colorado are recognized by a certain type or form that the tuber assumes when grown under normal conditions. While this statement is true, it should be born in mind that elevation, soil and climatic conditions influence the type to a marked degree, and that the grower can only hope to maintain a perfect type of the variety grown when he practices the best cultural methods and careful selection of seed that is true to type.

In heavy soil, it is difficult to maintain the type of the variety, as in growing the tuber yields to the pressure exerted by the soil,

and will expand in the direction of least resistance. This causes the tuber to grow irregular and rough. It is easier to maintain the type in loose and open soils where the tuber can expand without unequal pressure from the soil. Ill-shaped or knotty tubers generally occur when the growth of the tuber is checked, usually on account of lack of water, and then starts the second time, the knobs representing the second growth. From this, it will be seen that it is necessary to keep the soil conditions such that the tuber can continue a normal development without check.

SEED CERTIFICATION

With the development of the potato-growing industry in this State, some provisions are necessary to secure the purchaser of seed potatoes against an inferior product. To obtain this condition a system of seed certification is necessary. It is true that here and there are seed producers who make a specialty of producing high-grade potatoes from which the average grower may obtain high-class seed. But these seed growers are few and far between, and as the welfare of an industry depends upon the intelligence and standards of the average grower, it is necessary that the largest possible number of them should have access to high-grade seed.

A system of seed certification by properly qualified officials who can certify to the quality of the seed is necessary. This would tend to raise the general standard of the product, and also furnish an incentive to many growers to produce certified seed.

A system of certification was formulated by the Colorado State Potato Growers' Association and incorporated in its constitution and by-laws. This certification calls for two inspections of the growing field during the summer, and a bin inspection after the harvest. In the field inspection, special attention is paid to the health and vigor of the plants, the absence or presence of disease, the fullness of the stand and the uniformity of the plants in the field. The two field inspections should be made at intervals of four to six weeks. The last inspection should be made as late as possible before the harvest, so as to detect the most dangerous diseases.

The bin inspection gives the inspector an opportunity to determine the trueness to type of the variety grown, the freedom from scab and the general quality of the tubers. If after inspection, the inspector finds that the product measures up to the standard, a certificate to this effect is granted to the grower. This certificate states the variety, the results of the inspection, and in fact all possible information connected with the potatoes. The grower may then use his certificate in advertising his product

and the fact that his potatoes have passed the necessary inspection gives the grower a prestige over those who do not hold such certificate. Application for seed certificate should be made to Horticulturist, Colorado Agricultural College, Fort Collins, Colo., not later than June 15 each year.

It is a fact that the Colorado potato growers every year find considerable difficulty in obtaining first-class seed. This is especially true during a year like the present one when prices were abnormally high and where the grower disposed of his product regardless of standards. A year of extremely high prices tends to demoralize standards, but the grower should bear in mind that extremely high prices are the exception rather than the rule with a standard crop like potatoes, and the success of a grower is not based alone upon the large profit obtained in a single season. We must provide for the average years and average prices and raise the standard of the product so that during the year of average prices the grower still can make a profit and find a market because of the excellency of the tubers produced.

A State law fixing standards both as to grading and seed would be beneficial to the grower, but it is doubtful if such law could be passed until there is a greater demand for it. Meanwhile, it is the duty of organizations and individuals to do everything possible to raise the general standard of the crop.

Our potato growers do not realize the future before them in the production of high-grade potato seed for the Southern planters. This phase of potato growing has unlimited possibilities, as the demand for high-grade seed is constantly growing. Colorado is the natural territory to supply the seed for this section of the country, not only because of the advantages in soil and climate, but also because of the nearness to the markets and the lower transportation charges.

The demand for seed potatoes from the South calls for the growing of varieties that are not now grown to any extent. The varieties in demand for seed are the Cobbler and the Triumph. Both of these can be successfully grown in most parts of the State. From all indications, the Triumph is well adapted to the conditions in the San Luis Valley, while the Cobbler can be grown successfully in every section of the State.

This department has had numerous requests for seed potatoes of these two varieties from the South, and these requests have been more numerous during the last two years than before, indicating that the Southern growers are beginning to learn the value of Colorado-grown seed.

POTATO DISEASES

Late Blight.—This disease, so destructive in the East, does not occur in Colorado. The climatic conditions of the State do not favor the development of the disease, as it requires a humid atmosphere with high temperature. The reported occurrence of late blight in Colorado has in every case turned out to be the fusarium disease. It is indeed fortunate for the State that the late blight does not find a congenial home here, as the fighting of this disease entails considerable expense.

Early Blight.—It occurs in the State, especially in the warm, heavily irrigated valleys of the Western Slope. Some seasons when rainfall is above the normal and when the temperature is relatively high, it causes considerable damage to the grower. It occurs during the month of July, and is easily distinguished by dark brown patches or rings on the foliage. In extreme cases, the whole foliage becomes affected, and the leaves drop off, and often kill the plant. In milder cases, it reduces the yield and the potatoes produced are small and worthless.

Spraying with Bordeaux mixture is effective, but it should be done before the disease has made any headway. If the weather conditions are such as to encourage the development of the disease, the grower should spray before the disease makes its appearance. Its rapid spread over the field and the rapid progress of the disease makes the application of the Bordeaux of little effect if the disease has gained a firm foothold. During the last five years, in only one season has this disease done any damage.

Fusarium.—This disease is present in every potato growing district of the State, and is the most destructive disease with which the grower has to deal. It remains in the soil for a number of years, and there is probably not a potato field in the State where the disease cannot be found. It is favored in its development by hight temperature, moisture, and poor soil drainage. In heavy soils, the disease appears to be particularly bad. It may be introduced into the soil either by previous crops, or, we believe, by the seed. The fact that the disease remains in the soil for a number of years makes the subject of crop rotation important to the grower, and is one of the main reasons why we advocate the growing of potatoes only one year on the same piece of land without the intervention of other crops.

The presence of the disease in seed potatoes can easily be ascertained by the cutting off of a thin slice of the potato at the stem end. A dark circular discoloration just inside of the skin

indicates the presence of the disease. Seed potatoes showing the presence of the disease should not be planted, as a matter of safety. While it is true that seed potatoes showing the presence of the disease often produce healthy, normal plants with a satisfactory yield, the fact is that the disease is present and may, under favorable conditions, develop and attack the growing plants. It is also believed, though not proven by careful experiments, that cut seed is more apt to become infested with the disease than whole seed. This may be due in some cases at least to the lack of vigor of plants grown from small seed pieces. It would seem that where the disease is prevalent and where the conditions are favorable for its development, that whole seed would give better results. The planting of whole seed, however, does not insure the grower against loss by this disease, as it may attack the growing sprout and cause great losses.

The disease being internal, it cannot be reached by any remedy that we may use against it. Precautionary methods, such as planting of disease-free seed, crop rotation, and the best cultural methods, will be in the main effective in preventing the disease from doing great damage.

The appearance of the disease in the field is in many cases identical with that of the early blight, with the exception that the leaves turn a paler shade of yellow, and do not show the brown patches and circles. The stem of the plant is first attacked, and if a cross section is made of the stem close to the ground, dark areas will be found in the bundle or the fiber portion of the stem. These dark areas indicate the presence of the disease, and its presence greatly interferes with the transportation of food materials.

Curly Leaf.—This is a disease of unknown origin, which occurs some seasons in the State. As the name would indicate, the leaves assume more or less of a curly outline, and the plant becomes more or less stunted in its growth. It is believed that this disease is transmitted or carried by the seed tuber. The fact that the plant does not show any marked discoloration is responsible for the fact that this disease is often passed over by the grower and no attention is paid to it, although the loss from the disease may be considerable. The grower should be on the lookout for plants showing the symptoms of the disease, and destroy them at once.

Rhizoctonia.—This disease is present in practically all of our cultivated fields, and, under favorable conditions, does consider-

able damage. It is more destructive in the higher mountain valleys than on the plains. Its presence on the vines can easily be distinguished by the brown lesions that occur along the base of the plant. In some cases, these wounds or lesions extend around the whole plant, and completely shut off the food supply from the leaves to the tubers. In most cases, only one side of the stem becomes diseased, and in such cases the plant continues to grow, though the yield is considerably decreased. The disease may occasionally be found on the tubers in the form of small black spots, or wart-like growths all over the skin. These little dark areas vary in size from a pin-head to that of a dime. They are known as "sclerotia," and contain the "seed" which is carried over in this manner from year to year. During some years, the disease is particularly bad and causes considerable damage. If the spots on the tubers are not large or conspicuous, they do not interfere with the salability of the crop.

This disease can be controlled so far as dissemination from diseased tubers is concerned, by means of disinfection. While this method of treatment is efficient against the disease, it does not prevent infection from the soil, and hence the seed treatment against this disease does not always show satisfactory results. In this connection, it should be borne in mind that this disease is native to the soil, is always present, and under favorable conditions will attack the plant whether the seed has been treated or not.

The most effective method of seed treatment is with corrosive sublimate, using 4 ounces of corrosive sublimate to 30 gallons of water. The solution should be made up in wooden vessels, such as a barrel, and the potatoes to be treated suspended in a gunny sack for one and one-half to two hours. This solution will penetrate the "sclerotia" and kill them. The treatment should be made before the potatoes are cut. The potatoes treated cannot be used for livestock, as the solution is exceedingly poisonous, and care should be taken to protect livestock against drinking the solution. The solution can be used only three times, after which a new mixture should be made up.

Potato Scab.—This well-known disease is common in every section of the State, and during some years does considerable damage to the crop. The disease is external, penetrating the tubers only to a very small extent. Its greatest damage is to the appearance and keeping quality.

There is very little excuse for the existence of this disease, as it can easily be controlled by treating the seed potatoes. The same treatment as recommended for Rhizoctonia disease should be used, that is, the potatoes, before cut, should be dipped into a solution containing 4 ounces of corrosive sublimate to 30 gallons of water. The easiest way of treating the seed is to make up the solution in a barrel holding about 50 gallons. The barrel should contain about 30 gallons of the solution and the potatoes placed in a gunny sack and suspended in the solution for an hour and a half, after which the seed may be cut and planted. Precautions should be taken not to feed the treated seed to livestock, as the poison is very deadly.

Numerous complaints have been received that the scab has occurred in some fields in spite of treatment, and often when clean seed has been used. In such cases the presence of the scab fungus is undoubtedly due to the feeding of cattle on the field the season before planting. This disease propagates very readily on the manure dropped by the cattle, and in this way the land becomes infested. If the disease is in the soil, the treatment of the seed potatoes cannot be effective against it. Clean land, as well as clean seed, is essential for the production of clean tubers.

Dry Rot—Dry rot is caused by one of the fusarium organisms and is essentially a disease of the cellar or storage. It has been particularly bad in the western valleys where it has caused serious losses to the growers. The dry rot should not be confused with the fusarium wilt disease, common in the field where it attacks growing plant and tubers. As a rule, the dry rot disease does not attack perfectly sound tubers, but tubers which have become bruised or cut in harvesting, or in handling. The disease is favored with high temperature and high moisture contents of the cellar or storage, and spreads rapidly from tuber to tuber under these conditions.

Last season a large percentage of the crop was stored under unfavorable conditions, and the tubers in many instances immature and the skin peeled easily in handling. The potatoes contained a relatively high percentage of water. Due to the heavy frosts, the potatoes were placed in storage rapidly, giving the tubers little or no chance to dry out, or cure, before being stored. The cellars were also utilized to the fullest capacity, and potatoes were piled high in the bins.

Potato cut by digging machine and infested with dry rot in storage

Most of the cellars have ventilators placed at the roof, and few, if any, have an intake or ventilator opening at the floor. When only one set of ventilators are provided there is no circulation of air, and the condition of the air in the storage is not changed. Few storages or cellars have floors. Proper ventilation of the storage will, to a large degree, eliminate the dry rot, and most cellars can, with slight modification, be properly ventilated. An extra intake or ventilator should be provided for either at the base of the door, or at the side of the door, one in each end of the storage. These ventilators should be so constructed as to permit the operator to close them when not needed. When a large quantity is stored, the bins should have the false floor, so as to permit a circulation of air from below. There should also be ventilators made of slats in the shape of tiles, but perforated so as to permit a circulation through the middle of the bins. If proper ventilations are provided for, the disease is not apt to make much of a progress.

More care should be exercised in the sorting of the potatoes before storing, since the dry rot affects potatoes injured or bruised and the grower should eliminate potatoes that are cut in digging, so as not to infect the sound ones. Potatoes infested with the dry rot should not be used for planting. The disease is believed to be a native of the soil, and may be perpetuated from year to year though sound tubers taken from an infested cellar may be planted. Cellars in which potatoes are infested with dry rot should be fumigated before another crop is stored.

STORAGE

Every potato grower should have farm storage for his crop. The lack of proper storage often compels the grower his crop. The lack of proper storage often compels the grower to market his crop at a harvest time when there is a glut in the market, and when transportation facilities are difficult to obtain. Potatoes marketed direct from the field are, as a rule, poorly graded and of inferior keeping qualities. Proper storage permits of proper grading and the work can be distributed over a longer period of time. Storing facilities also permit a more even distribution of the crop.

A battery of adobe potato storage—an ideal storage for the San Luis Valley

The kind of farm storage depends upon the growers' location with reference to building materials, topography, and water table. The common type of storage in Colorado is the half-underground cellar, usually constructed of round timber and poles. It is a cheap storage when timber can be obtained from the forest reserve, and ordinary farm labor is used. In many sections, the natural soil is used for side walls with post for roof support. The two ends may be made of planks or cement. Where conditions permit, the hill-side cellar properly constructed is ideal, as the drainage is generally perfect, and the cellar itself is better protected against cold.

In San Luis Valley, where the water table is close to the surface, adobe cellars are largely used. These are built entirely

Interior of Potato cellar—round timber construction

above ground, and when rightly constructed are both durable and economical. They are easily ventilated and retain an even temperature during winter.

The main thing in building a storage is to provide for adequate ventilation, and two sets of ventilators should be provided. Most potato cellars have only top ventilators. These will do little or no good unless there are one or more intakes to create a current or circulation of air. The intake should be at the base of the cellar. The bins should also have a false floor to permit a circulation of air from below through the bin. If the potatoes are piled high in the bins, perforated stacks should be placed at intervals so as thoroughly to aerate the tubers. Cellar rots or decays can, in most cases, be prevented by proper ventilation.

CELLAR FUMIGATION

One of the fertile sources of loss in potato storage is due to poor and disease-infested cellars. The cellar should be cleaned out and fumigated every spring after potatoes and other stored articles have been removed.

The best method of cellar fumigation is undoubtedly the formalin permanganate method. The following formula is recommended:

For every 1,000 cubic feet of cellar space use 3 pints of formaldehyde and 23 ounces of potassium permanganate. The permanganate is placed in a shallow dish or earthen vessel and the

formaldehyde solution is poured over it. The operator must leave the cellar immediately and close it up tightly to escape the fumes. If the cellar is large and requires large quantities of chemicals, several vessels or dishes should be used, placing them in different portions of the cellar so that the fumigation may be more uniform. The cellar should be left closed for 48 hours, or longer.

COLORADO AGRICULTURAL COLLEGE
EXPERIMENT STATION
RESEARCH
EDUCATION
SERVICE
1879

ARIZ. UNIV. LIB. JUL 16

Bulletin 244 June, 1918

The Colorado Agricultural Station

OF THE

Colorado Agricultural College

A STUDY OF COLORADO WHEAT

By WM. P. HEADDEN

PART IV

PUBLISHED BY THE EXPERIMENT STATION

FORT COLLINS, COLORADO

1918

Colorado Agricultural College

FORT COLLINS, COLORADO

THE STATE BOARD OF AGRICULTURE

		Term Expires
HON. CHAS. PEARSON	Durango,	1919
HON. R. W. CORWIN	Pueblo,	1919
HON. A. A. EDWARDS, President	Fort Collins,	1921
HON. J. S. CALKINS	Westminster,	1921
HON. H. D. PARKER	Greeley,	1923
MRS. AGNES L. RIDDLE	Denver,	1923
HON. J. C. BELL	Montrose,	1925
HON. E. M. AMMONS	Denver,	1925

PRESIDENT CHAS. A. LORY, GOVERNOR JULIUS C. GUNTER, } Ex-officio

L. M. TAYLOR, Secretary — CHAS. H. SHELDON, Treasurer

EXECUTIVE COMMITTEE

A. A. EDWARDS, Chairman

E. M. AMMONS — H. D. PARKER

OFFICERS OF THE EXPERIMENT STATION

CHAS. A. LORY, M.S., LL.D., D.Sc.	President
C. P. GILLETTE, M.S., D.Sc.	Director
LD CRAIN, B.M.E., M.M.E.	Vice Director
L. M. TAYLOR	Secretary
MABEL LEWIS	Executive Clerk

STATION STAFF

Agricultural Division

C. P. GILLETTE, M.S., D.Sc., Director	Entomologist
W. P. HEADDEN, A.M., Ph.D.	Chemist
G. H. GLOVER, M.S., D.V.M.	Veterinarian
W. G. SACKETT, B.S.	Bacteriologist
ALVIN KEZER, A.M.	Agronomist
G. E. MORTON, B.S.A., M.S.	Animal Husbandman
V. M. CONE, B.S., C.E., U. S. Irrigation Engineer	Irrigation Investigations
E. P. SANDSTEN, M.S., Ph.D.	Horticulturist
B. O. LONGYEAR, B.S.	Assistant in Forestry
I. E. NEWSOM, B.S., D.V.S.	Veterinary Pathologist
W. W. ROBBINS, M.A., Ph.D.	Botanist
INGA M. K. ALLISON, E.B.	Home Economics
DAVID D. GRAY, B.S.A., U.S. Expert-in-Charge	Horse Breeding
RALPH L. CROSMAN	Editor
R. E. TRIMBLE, B.S.	Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
EARL DOUGLASS, M.S.	Assistant in Chemistry
S. ARTHUR JOHNSON, M.S.	Assistant in Entomology
P. K. BLINN, B.S., Rocky Ford	Alfalfa Investigations
L. C. BRAGG	Assistant in Entomology
MIRIAM A. PALMER, M.A.	Delineator
J. W. ADAMS, B.S., Cheyenne Wells	Assistant in Agronomy, Dry Farming
RALPH L. PARSHALL, B.S.	Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
R. A. McGINTY, B.S.	Assistant in Horticulture
BREEZE BOYACK, B.A., M.S.	Assistant in Agronomy
CHAS. R. JONES, B.S.	Assistant in Entomology
GEO. M. LIST, B.S.	Assistant in Entomology
*CARL ROHWER, B.S., C.E.	Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
R. G. HEMPHILL, B.S.	Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
*THOMAS H. McCARTHY, B.S.	Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
CHAS. I. BRAY, B.S.A., M.S.	Assistant in Animal Husbandry
H. E. VASEY, A.M.	Assistant in Botany
J. T. COPELAND, B.S.A.	Assistant in Agronomy
I. C. HOFFMAN, M.S.A.	Assistant in Horticulture
T. E. LEIPER, B.S.	Assistant in Animal Husbandry
EVELYN G. HALLIDAY, B.S.	Assistant in Home Economics
THOMAS L. DOYLE	Assistant in Irrigation Investigations

Engineering Division

LD CRAIN, B.M.E., M.M.E., Chairman	Mechanical Engineering
E. B. HOUSE, B.S., (E.E.), M.S.	Civil and Irrigation Engineering
L. S. FOLTZ, B.S., (E.E.), M. S.	Electrical Engineering

*On leave of absence.

A STUDY OF COLORADO WHEAT

By WM. P. HEADDEN

PART IV

Bulletins Nos. 205, 208, 217 and 219 present the work previously reported in connection with our study of Colorado wheats. The general results in a more popular and less detailed manner have been given in Bulletin No. 237. In this bulletin we propose to record our further study of the properties of the wheats and flours produced in the course of our experiment, together with some flours produced from Colorado wheats by various mills in the State.

CHARACTER OF GRAIN DEPENDS ON RELATIVE SUPPLY OF PLANT FOOD

A brief statement of the conclsions reached may be advisable. The most important one is that, given conditions under which the plant will reach normal maturity, the character of the grain depends upon the relative supply of the respective plant foods.

In our case the important ones are nitrogen and potassium. If the latter predomintes, the character of the wheat will be mealy or soft, in which case the kernels will be large and plump. If the nitrogen present as nitrates be sufficient and in the right proportion to the potassium, the kernels will be flinty and of good size. If the nitrogen present as nitrates be excessive the plants will grow too rankly, will be susceptible to rust, will lodge, and will produce small flinty, hard and shrunken kernels. The crop will be smaller than in cases where less nitrogen in this form is present.

Organic or other forms of nitrogen than nitrates or ammonia salts whose nitrogen is easily converted into nitrates, is not sufficiently available to the wheat plant to affect the quality of the crop though it may increase the production of both straw and grain.

Phosphorus in our experiments produced no effects upon the yield or character of the grain that we could interpret as directly due to the effects of the element. The reason for this is probably that the phosphorus present in our soil is sufficiently available to procure a maximum effect and the addition of more phosphorus is at the present time useless. This condition may change with further cropping.

There is so near an approach to the desirable ratio between the nitric nitrogen and available potassium in our soil that comparatively small

quantities of nitrates produce a big effect upon the growth of the plant and the character of the grain. The nitric nitrogen usually present in our soils is adequate to the production of good crops but not always adequate to the production of the best quality of grain. This is the reason why the application of sodic nitrate affects the character of the grain but in our experiments has not increased the yield to any marked extent; on the contrary, we have in many instances depressed it.

EFFECTS OF IRRIGATION

As irrigation is an indispensable portion of our practice, we have to determine the water supply necessary to produce the best crop and the effect of the water upon the character of the grain produced.

Our results show that if the plants be brought to the period of early head or to the time when they are well advanced in the boot in a healthy manner and are then irrigated liberally no further irrigation is, in ordinary seasons, necessary. Subsequent irrigation in our experiments proved to be useless in every respect, i.e., it neither increased the crop nor influenced the character of the grain, while the soaking of the ground exposed the crop to some danger.

The effects of water upon the quality of the grain depends upon conditions. Excessive water applied to the soil does not affect in any material degree the composition of the grain but if the plants be kept wet and the weather be dull and warm the crop will suffer greatly, in fact, will probably be ruined.

The leaching effects of water upon the soil may in some instance be a danger but in our experiments we could not discover any bad effects due to this cause.

As our soils contain a total supply of 2.25 to 2.5 percent of potash of which, roughly, one-quarter is soluble in dilute hydrochloric acid, we have an abundant supply of this element for many years. This means that we have from 22,500 to 25,000 pounds of potash in each million pounds of soil with from 5,600 to 6,250 pounds soluble in dilute acid at the present time. These quantities are so large that it does not matter whether we are quite right in tacitly assuming that being soluble in dilute hydrochloric acid is the same as being available to the plant or not. It is evident that the supply is very abundant.

NITROGEN OF PRIMARY IMPORTANCE

We have given the cultural reason for stating that the supply of phosphorous in this soil is adequate. As a matter of fact it is about three times as much as is considered adequate in a soil of similar composition. These analytical considerations indicate that the plant

food of primary importance to us is the nitrogen. This is also the conclusion to which our experiments lead.

Availability, Not Quantity, Affects Grain

Our soils are only moderately well supplied with total nitrogen. The one on which our experiments were made carried about 0.145 percent. This is neither poor nor especially rich, still it is sufficiently available to produce, under ordinary tillage, abundant crops of wheat, 30 to 48 bushels, without the application of any kind of fertilizer. These results were obtained with wheat following wheat. The total amount of nitrogen present is not so abundant or necessarily of such a character as to assure us of a continued abundant supply of available nitrogen, and yet for five years in succession we have detected, so far as the crop indicated, no lack of nitrogen, while the addition of 10 lbs. of nitrogen in the form of sodic nitrate to a milion pounds of soil has not failed to change the character of the wheat produced without increasing the crop, except in a few instances and then only slightly. We can interpret these facts in only one way and that is that it is not the amount of total nitrogen but the amount present in an available form, in this case as nitrates, that is important. If the crop in our experiments had been increased and the character not changed the only inference that we could have drawn would have been that there was not enough of this form of nitrogen present in the soil to produce the best crop and its addition for this purpose would be advisable. This was not the case, but, the reverse. The size of the crop was not favorably affected but the quality of the crop was, which we have interpreted as proof that the supply of nitrogen in this form was sufficient to produce a maximum crop but not sufficient to produce a maximum quality.

It may be a question in the minds of some whether we have a sufficient basis for making the statement without any qualifications, that the results obtained were specifically due to the form in which the nitrogen was applied. The fact that we obtained this result more than 50 times without any exception when we applied the nitrogen in this form does not prove that organic nitrogen would not have produced the same results though it does prove that the results observed are uniformly the effects produced by nitrogen in the form of nitrates when present in sufficient quantities. In our soil the addition of 10 pounds of nitrogen in this form to 1,000,000 pounds of soil is really too much, for in many instances there was no question about our having done injury. We have experiments in which we added nitrogen in the form of farmyard manure at the rate of at least 120 pounds of nitrogen to a million pounds of the soil or 12 times the amount added in the form of nitrates and it produced no effect upon the composition or

physical properties of the wheat. This establishes the inference drawn from the uniformity of the results obtained in the use of nitric nitrogen, i.e., that the results observed were the specific effects of the nitrogen in the form of nitrates and not of organic nitrogen. Nitrogen in the form of ammonia has been shown by Ritthausen and Dr. R. Potts to produce the same effects that the nitrates do. The nitrogen in the ammonia salts, when these are applied to the soil, is readily converted into the nitrate form so their effects are really the effects of nitrates.

HARDNESS OR SOFTNESS DEPENDS ON RELATIVE SUPPLY OF NITROGEN IN THE FORM OF NITRATES

The question of the properties of our whaets whether they are hard or soft, flinty or mealy, depends upon the relative supply of nitrogen in the form of nitrates. If the supply of these in the soil is in the right proportion to the supply of potassium our wheat will be all that anyone could desire. It will be large-grained, plump and flinty, which is to say rich in protein.

The amount of nitrogen in our soil is not a fixed quantity but varies from time to time both in the total amount present and in the portion of it which may be present in the form of nitrates. Experimental proof has been adduced in preceding bulletins that in contiguous areas of 1 square foot the total nitrogen as well as that in the form of nitrates not only may, but actually does vary by significant quantities. Data obtained, both by laboratory experiments and on a larger scale in imitation of field conditions, establish it as an easily demonstratable fact that the soil in which we grew our wheats varies in its amount of total nitrogen from time to time. To establish this we made observations on 3,000 pounds of soil taken from the field and found that we had a maximum increase of 62 pounds per million of soil and that while the total nitrogen varied, it at all times showed an increase over the amount present at the beginning of the experiment. At the end of 40 days the total amount of nitrogen present exceeded that present at the beginning by 36 pounds per million. The nitrogen present as nitrates at the end of this experiment exceeded that present in this form at the beginning by 15.79 pounds per million. The increase in total nitrogen is due to fixation and the increase in the form of nitrates shows how actively the process of nitrification was going on. The 3,000 pounds of soil made a bed, as we prepaerd it, 6 inches deep Other and fuller data on the increase of the nitrogen present as nitrates will be found in Bulletin No. 217, pp. 42 and 43.

The significance in the increase of the total amount of nitrogen is that it is sufficient to maintain a reasonable supply and beyond question is present as living organisms, susceptible of rapid changes. The nitric nitrogen is directly available to the wheat plant and the quantity

formed during the 40 days of our experiment, 15.79 parts per million, is one and a half time the amount applied in some of our experiments, which was sufficient to determine the character of the growth of the plant and the physical and chemical characteristics of the wheat produced.

EFFECT OF FALLOWING ON NITROGEN CONTENT

The bearing of these facts upon the fallowing of our land has been pointed out elsewhere, but we will point it out again. We have repeatedly given analytical data to illustrate this fact. Perhaps as good an illustration of the effect of fallowing upon the amount of nitrogen accumulating in the soil as we have, is an experiment made in 1915. On 3 August, 1915, we found that land cropped to wheat contained nitrogen as nitrates equal to 46.9 pounds of sodic nitrate in the top 4 feet of soil, whereas the same land from which the wheat had been removed as soon as it came up contained nitrogen as nitrates equivalent to 285.5 pounds per acre taken to the same depth. In this case there is 6 times as much nitrogen present as nitrates in the fallow land as in the cropped land.

We are by no means compelled to depend upon our analytical results to establish this fact, though they constitute more direct proof than the crops grown on ground fallowed the preceding year. In order to avoid the statement of several analyses I will state that the results of our experiments show that nitrate applied to wheat increases the nitrogen and depresses the phosphorus contained in the grain. With this explanation the following data will suffice for our present purpose.

A sample of Red Fife grown on land fallowed the preceding year, 1912, contained of nitrogen 3.008 percent and of phosphorus 0.414 percent. The same variety of wheat grown on a check plot which had been cropped the preceding year, 1912, contained of nitrogen 2.270 and of phosphorus 0.453 percent. The difference in the composition of these grains grown on plots of land separated by a 16-foot alley was due to the nitrogen accumulated in the one plot during its year of fallow, whereas the cropped land had been deprived of this advantage. This is probably the correct explanation for the flintiness of our dry-land wheats rather than a scanty supply of water. The dry-land practice is to cultivate fallow one year to facilitate the storage and conservation of moisture which at the same time increases the supply of nitrates.

There is another test which we can apply to these dry-land wheats which will lead us to the same conclusion. We have seen that the addition of nitrogen to the soil in the form of nitrates produces flinty berries and that the lack of it produces the condition designated

as yellow-berry. Dry land planted to wheat continuously, produces wheat very badly affected by yellow-berry, which is the same effect that is produced on irrigated ground.

A TEST OF THE BREAD-MAKING QUALITIES OF VARIOUS WHEATS

These, briefly stated, are the most important conclusion presented in the previous statements of our work. We have further endeavored to ascertain whether the bread-making value of our flours and the milling qualities of these wheats have been as decidedly affected as the physical properties and the chemical composition of the kernels have been. It would have been almost impossible that it should be otherwise but as the whole subject of the bread-making quality of our flours has been an open question, concerning which a decided doubt has prevailed for many years, it seemed that to leave this feature of the study untouched would appear to be an evasion of a duty to avoid having to confirm the public in its bad opinion of Colorado flours for bread-making. This is the only weakness in Colorado flours of which I have ever heard complaint. At the beginning I had a lack of confidence in the representative quality of flour made by grinding small samples, especially when the grinding was done by a person who was not an experienced miller. I still entertain these misgivings and believe that samples should be ground only by an experienced and skillful miller on a commercial scale in order to determine the actual milling qualities of a wheat. I am convinced that the quality of the flour depends to a very large extent upon the judgment and skill of the miller. The college employee has no time to acquire this judgment and skill and he might at best make but a sorry job of milling. This was our situation and there has been no intention of establishing a Section of Cereals and Milling which would justify us in establishing a larger plant. We had a definite object in view which we have already stated but it has seemed advisable to extend it to include these additional features.

We actually had large samples milled on a commercial scale but we stored these samples in 50-pound lard cans without previously drying them. We had more analytical work to do than our force could get done in the time at our disposal, so these flour samples were stored in the sample room. The lard can kept out the mice and insects but the flours became musty and rancid before we could take up the study of their baking qualities. For these reasons we were after all compelled to grind small samples in an Allis & Chalmers mill. These samples answer the purpose of our study very well but the flours that we made do not represent the commercial flours produced from our wheats by the mills of the State; they are decidedly inferior. We, of course, milled the wheat representing the different fertilizers

as separate samples and used the flour for baking. The flours on the market are not often made from a single variety of wheat and are seldom straight flours. Our home-ground samples are hardly comparable with the better-brands of flour on the market, but as stated, they serve our purposes. We milled the wheat with the rolls set too close all of the time and practically produced a straight flour.

The wheats yielded in our different crops varied in their composition as is set forth in detail in Bulletin No. 219 but for any given year they are clearly and naturally divided into two classes those grown with and those grown without the application of nitrogen in the form of sodic nitrate. Any attempt to distinguish any differences between the wheats grown with the application of phosphorus, potassium and the check plots would be based upon small and irregular differences to such an extent as to have no value. This is not true of the physical properties of these samples; the differences in this respect being usually very plain, even strikingly so. The wheat grown with the application of nitrogen in the form of nitrates on the other hand differed in an easily recognized manner both physically, in that it was always flinty and often more or less shrunken, and in its chemical composition in that it was always higher in protein and lower in starch and phosphorus but fully as rich as the other samples in potassium. While the differences in the amount of starch present may be less than the differences in the physical appearance of kernels might lead one to expect, they are marked and constant enough to justify their mention as distinctly characteristic effects, attributable to the nitrate applied. These differences are shown by the average composition of the general samples for the three years, 1913, 1914 and 1915 which follow:

AVERAGE COMPOSITION OF WHEATS INCLUDING THE THREE VARIETIES

	1913		1914		1915	
	Without Nitrogen Percent	With Nitrogen Percent	Without Nitrogen Percent	With Nitrogen Percent	Without Nitrogen Percent	With Nitrogen Percent
Protein	12.530	14.170	9.416	11.607	8.950	11.500
Starch	62.190	60.930	64.020	61.960	61.350	58.070
Wet Gluten.	25.850	31.240	23.900	30.280	21.340	29.890
Dry Gluten.	10.650	12.550	9.910	12.430	8.840	11.870
True Gluten	7.580	9.110	6.910	8.670	5.670	7.870
Phosphorus.	0.453	0.413	0.398	0.368	0.383	0.369

AVERAGE COMPOSITION OF THE INDIVIDUAL VARIETIES GROWN IN 1913*

	Defiance		Red Fife		Kubanka	
	Without Nitrogen Percent	With Nitrogen Percent	Without Nitrogen Percent	With Nitrogen Percent	Without Nitrogen Percent	With Nitrogen Percent
Moisture ...	11.338	11.469	10.372	10.200	11.047	11.568
Ash	1.893	1.873	2.047	1.904	1.937	1.771
Fat	1.771	1.685	1.790	1.809	1.903	1.984
Fibre	2.614	2.634	2.588	2.609	2.557	2.550
Nitrogen ...	2.045	2.452	2.392	2.608	2.158	2.401
Protein, Nx5.7	11.656	13.493	13.632	14.863	12.302	13.719
Starch	62.558	61.179	62.108	60.717	61.961	60.492
Sucrose	1.256	1.166	1.319	1.339	1.438	1.631
Wet Gluten.	23.790	30.343	27.780	32.780	26.160	30.610
Dry Gluten.	9.770	12.150	11.250	12.980	10.950	12.540
True Gluten	6.863	8.934	8.146	9.465	7.743	8.931
Phosphorus .	0.446	0.423	0.479	0.445	0.432	0.389
Potassium .	0.449	0.454	0.452	0.485	0.473	0.455

*Analyses of the wheats grown in 1913, 1914 and 1915 may be found in Bul. No. 219.

NOTE.—Succeeding pages, in pairs, give complete results, including composition of flour, milling results, and baking tests for the years 1913, 1914, and 1915. The composition of wheat for 1917 is given, thus requiring three pages to complete the results for that year.

COMPOSITION OF FLOURS—CROP OF 1913—AIR-DRIED

Variety and Fertilizer	Moisture	Ash	Fat	Fibre	Nitrogen	Protein	Starch	Sucrose	Wet Gluten	Dry Gluten	True Gluten	Phosphorus	Potassium
Defiance													
Nitrogen	10.910	0.834	0.666	0.331	1.8055	10.2914	67.949	0.360	32.50	12.086	9.483	0.1196	0.1465
Phosphorus ...	10.444	0.761	0.602	0.309	1.6888	9.6262	69.911	0.406	29.43	11.023	8.471	0.1251	0.1422
Potassium	10.798	0.817	0.920	0.329	1.6707	9.5233	68.788	0.396	29.83	11.451	8.807	0.1213	0.1533
Check	10.218	0.840	0.984	0.302	1.7242	9.8518	68.067	0.351	29.90	10.966	8.523	0.1146	0.1418
Red Fife													
Nitrogen	7.750	0.740	1.045	0.335	2.1801	12.4267	69.820	0.347	40.07	15.219	11.361	0.1190	0.1533
Phosphorus ...	7.688	0.797	0.961	0.293	1.9793	11.2820	70.083	0.370	32.73	13.022	10.345	0.1217	0.1426
Potassium	8.304	0.824	1.206	0.362	1.9732	11.2474	70.292	0.408	35.33	13.565	10.436	0.1254	0.1322
Check	8.100	0.775	1.214	0.348	1.9906	11.3464	69.989	0.331	33.65	13.022	10.254	0.1218	0.1383
Kubanka													
Nitrogen	7.790	1.033	1.060	0.342	2.0428	11.6440	68.818	0.451	35.57	14.039	10.998	0.1684	0.2087
Phosphorus ...	7.702	1.085	1.210	0.361	1.9322	11.0138	69.226	0.519	32.00	12.778	9.985	0.1764	0.1993
Potassium	7.520	1.028	1.230	0.343	1.9841	11.3093	69.095	0.553	32.73	13.240	10.430	0.1754	0.1965
Check	7.968	0.864	1.291	0.281	2.0609	11.7470	69.605	0.457	38.97	15.156	11.111	0.1440	0.1662

OTHER FORMS OF NITROGEN—CROP 1913

	Amid Nitrogen	Albumin Nitrogen	Gliadin Nitrogen	Glutenin Nitrogen	Acidity of Flour
Defiance					
Nitrogen	0.0211	0.1404	0.6815	0.9584	0.1146
Phosphorus	0.0248	0.0989	0.6538	0.8858	0.1005
Potassium	0.0315	0.1060	0.6632	0.8718	0.1139
Check	0.0319	0.1137	0.6629	0.9198	0.1180
Red Fife					
Nitrogen	0.0727	0.1308	0.6783	1.2984	0.1139
Phosphorus	0.0726	0.1235	0.6369	1.1461	0.1464
Potassium	0.0717	0.1146	0.6348	1.1556	0.1470
Check	0.0471	0.1018	0.6901	1.1537	0.1458
Kubanka					
Nitrogen	0.0433	0.1304	0.6522	1.2169	0.1507
Phosphorus	0.0431	0.1231	0.6275	1.1391	0.1495
Potassium	0.0544	0.1304	0.6532	1.1456	0.1636
Check	0.0612	0.1231	0.6631	0.2138	0.1451

MILLING RESULTS—CROP OF 1913

Variety and Fertilizer	First Grade Flour	Second Grade Flour	Shorts	Bran	Loss of Mill Products in-Air-drying	Loss of Flour in Air-drying
Defiance						
Nitrogen	61.70	5.35	2.25	23.70	7.00	7.50
Phosphorus	61.30	4.95	2.15	24.75	6.85	7.75
Potassium	63.10	4.30	2.48	22.00	8.12	5.70
Check	62.35	3.90	2.90	21.60	9.25	7.40
Red Fife						
Nitrogen	58.50	3.48	3.80	26.45	2.77	6.40
Prosphorus	59.50	3.40	3.10	27.10	6.90	7.50
Potassium	56.75	5.75	5.20	27.10	5.20	5.92
Check	62.85	4.45	2.60	23.95	6.15	6.90
Kubanka						
Nitrogen	61.40	6.10	3.45	24.70	4.35	6.82
Phosphorus	58.20	7.50	4.20	22.35	7.75	6.10
Potassium	65.50	4.70	4.30	22.75	2.75	4.73
Check	58.00	6.20	4.30	25.25	6.25	8.30

BAKING TESTS*—CROP 1913

Variety and Fertilizer	Flour Taken Grams	Water Taken c.c.	Weight of Loaf	Bread per 100 of Flour	Volume of loaf c.c.	Vol. per 100 grms. of flour
Defiance						
Nitrogen	350	250	549	157	1580	451
Phosphorus	350	250	540	154	1480	423
Potassium	350	250	535	153	1490	426
Check	350	250	532	152	1470	420
Red Fife						
Nitrogen	350	245	540	154	1600	457
Phosphorus	350	245	546	156	1450	414
Potassium	350	245	551	157	1570	449
Check	350	245	540	154	1480	423
Kubanka						
Nitrogen	350	245	546	156	1700	486
Phosphorus	350	245	538	154	1640	469
Potassium	350	245	538	154	1500	429
Check	350	245	537	153	1510	431

*These doughs were made quite slack.

COMPOSITION OF FLOUR—CROP 1914—AIR-DRIED

Variety and Fertilizer	Moisture	Ash	Fat	Fibre	Nitrogen	Protein	Starch	Sucrose	Wet Gluten	Dry Gluten	True Gluten	Phosphorus	Potassium
Defiance													
Nitrogen	8.915	0.841	1.174	0.281	1.5896	9.0609	71.550	0.455	31.75	11.697	8.275	0.1218	0.1404
Phosphorus ..	8.924	0.809	1.334	0.248	1.4312	8.1575	71.095	0.418	26.87	9.863	7.220	0.1169	0.1385
Potassium	10.032	0.791	1.269	0.260	1.4782	8.4260	71.315	0.437	26.96	10.423	7.564	0.1137	0.1316
Check	8.568	0.749	1.343	0.245	1.4983	8.1501	72.624	0.421	31.35	10.983	7.779	0.1117	0.1361
Red Fife													
Nitrogen	8.304	0.726	1.287	0.229	1.7005	9.0925	69.486	0.415	38.01	13.362	9.381	0.1062	0.1201
Phosphorus ...	8.035	0.707	1.203	0.253	1.6314	9.2985	70.991	0.371	34.48	12.311	8.837	0.1036	0.1461
Potassium	8.936	0.756	1.311	0.240	1.5426	8.4930	70.300	0.452	30.23	11.041	8.033	0.1129	0.1217
Check	7.808	0.727	1.273	0.324	1.6130	9.1940	73.173	0.377	33.20	12.334	8.677	0.1092	0.1267
Kubanka													
Nitrogen	7.334	0.958	0.911	0.297	1.7030	9.7070	69.725	0.552	25.96	10.013	8.028	0.1453	0.1768
Phosphorus ...	7.780	0.805	1.389	0.296	1.5956	9.0950	73.165	0.280	33.08	12.217	8.491	0.1195	0.1306
Potassium	6.566	0.932	1.367	0.291	1.6225	9.2480	71.041	0.372	32.31	11.733	8.701	0.1455	0.1790
Check	7.130	0.873	0.726	0.329	1.6435	9.3677	71.101	0.343	25.43	9.382	7.582	0.1484	0.1797

OTHER FORMS OF NITROGEN—CROP 1914

Defiance	Amid Nitrogen	Albumin Nitrogen	Gliadin Nitrogen	Glutenin Nitrogen	Acidity of Flour
Nitrogen	0.0146	0.1161	0.7115	0.7464	0.0796
Phosphorus	0.0146	0.1025	0.6254	0.6857	0.0864
Potassium	0.0109	0.0937	0.6744	0.6993	0.0821
Check	0.0153	0.1223	0.7190	0.7187	0.0814
Red Fife					
Nitrogen	0.0224	0.1165	0.7066	0.8555	0.0887
Phosphorus	0.0221	0.1030	0.7086	0.8357	0.0827
Potassium	0.0217	0.1301	0.5905	0.8004	0.0796
Check	0.0258	0.1031	0.6227	0.8614	0.0820
Kubanka					
Nitrogen	0.0260	0.0888	0.7644	0.8242	0.3234
Phosphorus	0.0221	0.1100	0.6008	0.8627	0.0907
Potassium	0.0261	0.1042	0.6293	0.8618	0.1121
Check	0.0374	0.0749	0.6766	0.8546	0.1831

MILLING RESULTS—CROP OF 1914

Variety and Fertilizer	First Grade Flour	Second Grade Flour	Shorts	Bran	Loss of Mill Products in Air-drying	Loss of Flour in Air-drying
Defiance						
Nitrogen	61.35	4.95	2.75	28.40	2.45	6.34
Phosphorus	55.35	6.35	3.95	27.45	6.90	7.37
Potassium	58.85	6.50	3.10	26.60	4.95	8.40
Check	57.85	4.20	2.60	28.80	6.55	7.67
Red Fife						
Nitrogen	63.50	4.70	2.40	23.75	5.65	6.62
Phosphorus	60.60	6.10	2.70	23.75	6.85	6.91
Potassium	60.85	4.85	3.60	27.35	3.35	7.66
Check	61.31	6.10	4.90	25.85	1.80	6.89
Kubanka						
Nitrogen	56.95	8.85	5.30	25.80	3.10	5.12
Phosphorus	53.50	8.60	5.75	25.45	6.70	7.85
Potassium	54.35	7.65	5.40	25.35	7.25	6.30
Check	57.70	7.55	4.10	24.60	6.05	5.00

BAKING TESTS—CROP 1914

Variety and Fertilizer	Flour Taken Grams	Water Taken c.c.	Weight of Loaf	Bread per 100 of Flour	Volume of loaf	Volume per 100 grms. of flour
Defiance						
Nitrogen	350	240	526	150	1600	459
Phosphorus	350	240	519	148	1420	406
Potassium	350	240	538	154	1420	406
Check	350	240	523	150	1420	406
Red Fife						
Nitrogen	350	220	513	147	1590	454
Phosphorus	350	220	537	153	1590	454
Potassium	350	220	508	145	1720	491
Check	350	220	518	148	1520	434
Kubanka						
Nitrogen	350	230	533	148	1640	469
Phosphorus	350	220	509	145	1590	454
Potassium	350	225	509	145	1460	417
Check	350	225	522	149	1520	454

COMPOSITION OF FLOURS—CROP OF 1915—AIR-DRIED

Variety and Fertilizer	Moisture	Ash	Fat	Fibre	Nitrogen	Protein	Starch	Sucrose	Wet Gluten	Dry Gluten	True Gluten	Phosphorus	Potassium
Defiance													
Nitrogen	10.435	0.897	1.443	0.380	1.9810	11.292	67.716	0.541	34.00	12.466	7.842	0.1466	0.1942
Phosphorus ..	10.448	0.696	1.126	0.355	1.4351	8.180	69.827	0.341	27.00	9.774	7.232	0.1067	0.1259
Potassium ...	10.767	0.787	1.121	0.414	1.4572	8.300	68.676	0.329	28.13	10.505	7.537	0.0962	0.1409
Check	8.908	0.773	1.226	0.370	1.4770	8.419	71.161	0.347	26.07	9.984	7.458	0.1284	0.1321
Red Fife													
Nitrogen	8.817	0.715	1.197	0.282	1.5211	8.670	71.128	0.212	30.60	11.225	8.020	0.1297	0.1174
Phosphorus ..	8.643	0.718	1.179	0.243	1.3775	7.852	72.653	0.241	26.17	9.479	6.643	0.1022	0.1169
Potassium ...	8.302	0.766	1.236	0.287	1.4324	8.166	69.240	0.243	24.90	9.461	7.177	0.1104	0.1453
Check	8.170	0.830	1.298	0.296	1.4315	8.160	73.616	0.280	24.17	9.236	7.046	0.1160	0.1408
Kubanka													
Nitrogen	9.714	1.008	1.350	0.293	1.7288	9.832	68.179	0.364	33.97	12.679	9.203	0.1480	0.1826
Phosphorus ..	7.826	1.031	1.417	0.276	1.4100	8.037	69.979	0.323	35.40	12.992	9.462	0.1510	0.1992
Potassium ...	8.124	0.988	1.605	0.273	1.6412	9.355	70.993	0.382	32.63	12.087	8.633	0.1372	0.1721
Check	7.766	1.142	1.406	0.282	1.6407	9.388	70.688	0.383	32.50	12.334	9.461	0.1521	0.1880

OTHER FORMS OF NITROGEN—CROP 1915

	Amid Nitrogen	Albumin Nitrogen	Gliadin Nitrogen	Glutenin Nitrogen	Acidity of Flour
Defiance					
Nitrogen	0.0042	0.1400	0.9030	0.8960	0.0907
Phosphorus	0.0179	0.1074	0.6192	0.6819	0.0907
Potassium	0.0215	0.1071	0.6173	0.6789	0.1402
Check	0.0183	0.1094	0.7063	0.6795	0.1206
Red Fife					
Nitrogen	0.0218	0.1014	0.6932	0.7483	0.1152
Phosphorus	0.0147	0.1098	0.5837	0.7018	0.0851
Potassium	0.0148	0.0886	0.6995	0.6592	0.1108
Check	0.0220	0.0952	0.6399	0.7186	0.0913
Kubanka					
Nitrogen	0.0323	0.1148	0.6935	0.9487	0.3204
Phosphorus	0.0260	0.1263	0.7022	0.9730	0.3780
Potassium	0.0294	0.1248	0.6782	0.8676	0.1488
Check	0.0294	0.1028	0.6811	0.9977	0.3645

Variety and Fertilizer	First Grade Flour	Second Grade Flour	Shorts	Bran	Loss of Mill Products in-Air-drying	Loss of Flour in Air-drying
Defiance						
Nitrogen	56.25	4.00	2.15	31.60	6.00	7.30
Phosphorus	53.50	5.50	2.05	33.25	5.70	8.40
Potassium	58.00	3.50	1.60	30.35	6.55	7.30
Check	54.45	4.70	2.20	33.35	5.30	6.30
Red Fife						
Nitrogen	58.00	2.55	5.25	29.25	4.95	4.70
Phosphorus	58.20	3.90	2.60	31.50	3.80	6.30
Potassium	58.50	3.45	2.75	31.10	4.20	5.30
Check	59.95	2.95	3.05	28.40	5.65	6.30
Kubanka						
Nitrogen	49.75	7.85	5.85	31.25	5.30	4.80
Phosphorus	55.25	8.75	4.20	27.50	4.30	6.70
Potassium	60.20	6.70	2.70	24.60	5.80	5.20
Check	56.50	8.25	4.95	23.35	6.95	7.00

BAKING TESTS—CROP 1915

Variety and Fertilizer	Flour Taken Grams	Water Taken c.c.	Weight of Loaf	Bread per 100 of Flour	Volume of loaf c.c.	Vol. per 100 grms. of flour
Defiance						
Nitrogen	350	220	534	148	1480	465
Phosphorus	350	220	504	144	1260	389
Potassium	350	220	511	146	1640	469
Check	350	220	505	144	1420	406
Red Fife						
Nitrogen	350	220	504	144	1580	451
Phosphorus	350	220	511	146	1360	389
Potassium	350	220	517	148	1520	438
Check	350	220	513	146	1340	383
Kubanka						
Nitrogen	350	225	519	158	1500	429
Phosphorus	350	220	529	151	1120	320
Potassium	350	220	515	147	1220	349
Check	350	220	525	150	1200	343

COMPOSITION OF WHEAT—CROP OF 1917

Variety and Fertilizer	Moisture	Ash	Fat	Fibre	Nitrogen	Protein	Starch	Sucrose	Wet Gluten	Dry Gluten	True Gluten	Phosphorus	Potassium
Defiance													
Nitrogen, 80 lbs.....	12.943	1.317	1.708	2.608	2.293	13.070	57.454	1.427	34.733	14.166	7.181	0.314	0.408
Phosphorus, 40 lbs..	13.098	1.569	1.913	2.810	1.728	9.849	62.568	1.267	22.933	9.633	6.346	0.356	0.400
Potassium, 150 lbs..	12.483	1.430	1.828	2.765	1.724	9.827	61.200	1.295	25.266	10.466	6.662	0.353	0.399
Check, none	12.383	1.488	1.953	2.890	1.692	9.644	60.660	1.210	24.600	9.866	6.559	0.342	0.382
Red Fife													
Nitrogen, 80 lbs.....	12.220	1.346	1.872	2.753	2.276	12.973	59.932	1.485	38.000	15.133	7.715	0.350	0.320
Phosphorus, 40 lbs..	12.335	1.553	1.840	2.878	1.793	10.220	60.966	1.592	26.966	11.166	7.077	0.394	0.376
Potassium, 150 lbs..	12.400	1.371	1.808	2.760	2.048	11.673	60.534	1.583	31.000	12.433	7.390	0.404	0.382
Check, none	12.475	1.590	1.825	2.770	1.870	10.659	59.724	1.504	30.566	12.200	7.433	0.397	0.381
Kubanka													
Nitrogen, 80 lbs.....	12.493	1.220	2.005	2.740	2.259	12.876	58.140	1.794	38.300	14.833	7.204	0.329	0.365
Phosphorus, 40 lbs..	11.713	1.281	2.263	2.750	1.814	10.340	61.140	1.721	26.200	10.866	7.022	0.382	0.397
Potassium, 150 lbs..	11.700	1.583	2.060	2.698	1.946	11.092	60.570	1.697	31.666	12.566	7.191	0.378	0.427
Check, none	11.675	1.633	2.190	2.800	1.891	10.778	60.768	1.663	29.666	11.733	6.946	0.388	0.393

FORMS OF NITROGEN AS AFFECTED BY FERTILIZERS (Wheat)

Variety and Fertilizer	Amid Nitrogen	Albumin Nitrogen	Gliadin Nitrogen	Glutenin Nitrogen
Defiance				
Nitrogen, 80 pounds	0.098	0.210	0.728	1.257
Phosphorus, 40 pounds	0.077	0.182	0.518	0.951
Potassium, 150 pounds	0.056	0.196	0.518	0.954
Check, None	0.070	0.182	0.518	0.922
Red Fife				
Nitrogen, 80 pounds	0.049	0.238	0.714	1.275
Phosphorus, 40 pounds	0.084	0.196	0.511	1.002
Potassium, 150 pounds	0.091	0.210	0.539	1.208
Check, None	0.098	0.238	0.569	1.065
Kubanka				
Nitrogen, 80 pounds	0.077	0.210	0.679	1.293
Phosphorus, 40 pounds.....	0.070	0.224	0.455	1.065
Potassium. 150 pounds	0.077	0.224	0.511	1.134
Check, None	0.084	0.224	0.441	1.142

COMPOSITION OF THE FLOUR—CROP 1917

Variety and Fertilizer	Moisture	Ash	Fat	Fibre	Nitrogen	Protein	Starch	Sucrose	Wet Gluten	Dry Gluten	True Gluten	Phos-Phorus-	Potas-sium
Defiance													
Nitrogen	9.775	0.515	1.198	0.328	2.289	13.047	66.564	0.740	47.833	16.500	7.425	0.1398	0.1748
Phosphorus	9.805	0.619	1.295	0.270	1.701	9.696	72.072	0.745	31.132	10.833	7.555	0.1431	0.1655
Potassium	9.743	0.564	1.208	0.263	1.708	9.736	70.884	0.747	34.600	11.566	7.086	0.1314	0.1646
Check	10.245	0.595	1.398	0.225	1.701	9.696	70.273	0.786	31.633	10.300	7.606	0.1472	0.1597
Red Fife													
Nitrogen	9.575	0.525	1.330	0.203	2.366	13.468	67.485	0.821	49.900	16.733	6.905	0.1212	0.1344
Phosphorus	9.801	0.488	1.305	0.183	1.834	10.454	69.998	0.854	40.333	12.633	6.980	0.1358	0.1359
Potassium	9.673	0.487	1.395	0.263	2.044	11.651	69.434	0.785	43.000	15.800	6.748	0.1614	0.1418
Check	9.500	0.479	1.513	0.345	2.023	11.531	68.364	0.833	41.200	14.600	7.065	0.1540	0.1296
Kubanka													
Nitrogen	9.570	0.791	1.693	0.283	2.384	13.589	64.530	0.952	48.666	16.966	7.447	0.1782	0.2055
Phosphorus	9.185	0.732	1.643	0.343	1.785	10.175	69.264	0.953	32.633	12.200	7.403	0.1910	0.1982
Potassium	9.135	0.566	1.558	0.270	1.834	10.454	69.372	0.921	36.166	12.900	7.274	0.1864	0.2118
Check	8.263	0.551	1.503	0.305	1.799	10.254	70.452	0.998	35.333	13.033	7.651	0.1690	0.1828

OTHER FORMS OF NITROGEN—CROP OF 1917 (Flour)

Variety and Fertilizer	Amid Nitrogen	Albumin Nitrogen	Gliadin Nitrogen	Glutenin Nitrogen	Acidity of Flour
Defiance					
Nitrogen	0.042	0.168	0.910	1.169	0.1201
Phosphorus	0.042	0.112	0.651	0.896	0.0723
Potassium	0.042	0.266	0.525	0.882	0.0698
Check	0.056	0.154	0.609	1.309	0.0772
Red Fife					
Nitrogen	0.077	0.182	0.798	1.001	0.0883
Phosphorus	0.049	0.154	0.630	1.134	0.0760
Potassium	0.077	0.154	0.679	1.106	0.0919
Check	0.056	0.154	0.707	1.376	0.0858
Kubanka					
Nitrogen	0.056	0.238	0.714	0.966	0.0833
Phosphorus	0.061	0.168	0.590	1.071	0.0895
Potassium	0.042	0.168	0.553	0.994	0.0858
Check	0.035	0.168	0.602	0.896	0.0772

MILLING RESULTS—CROP OF 1917

Variety and Fertilizer	First Grade Flour	Second Grade Flour	Shorts	Bran	Loss of Mill Products in Air-drying	Loss of Flour in Air-drying
Defiance						
Nitrogen	61.5	4.6	4.1	23.9	6.3	6.1
Phosphorus	60.1	3.3	3.6	24.0	8.2	5.2
Potassium	60.7	4.2	2.8	25.2	7.1	4.9
Check	62.5	3.7	2.3	24.6	6.9	4.2
Red Fife						
Nitrogen	64.9	1.7	1.5	25.1	6.8	5.0
Phosphorus	63.5	2.1	1.7	28.2	6.0	5.0
Potassium	64.7	2.2	1.6	26.5	5.0	5.3
Check	64.4	3.4	2.1	26.5	5.4	4.8
Kubanka						
Nitrogen	66.9	2.1	1.9	23.9	5.2	5.3
Phosphorus	65.2	3.8	3.2	26.1	2.9	4.5
Potassium	62.7	3.4	1.4	27.6	4.9	5.4
Check	63.7	3.0	1.5	30.3	3.7	4.0

BAKING TESTS CROP 1917

Variety and Fertilizer	Flour Taken Grams	Water Taken c.c.	Weight of Loaf	Bread per 100 of Flour	Volume of loaf c.c.	Vol. per 100 grms. of flour
Defiance						
Nitrogen	400	235	572	143	1980	495
Phosphorus	400	250	583	146	1660	415
Potassium	400	242	577	144	1760	440
Check	400	234	567	142	1680	420
Red Fife						
Nitrogen	400	240	590	148	2040	508
Phosphorus	400	236	589	147	1880	470
Potassium	400	241	577	144	1900	475
Check	400	235	572	143	1740	435
Kubanka						
Nitrogen	400	250	571	143	1860	465
Phosphorus	400	250	573	144	1720	430
Potassium	400	250	587	147	1780	445
Check	400	240	567	142	1740	435

WHEAT GROWN BY THE DEPARTMENT OF AGRONOMY—CROP OF 1917
MILLING RESULTS

Variety	First Grade Flour	Second Grade Flour	Shorts	Bran	Loss of Mill Products in Air-drying	Loss of Flour in Air-drying
Kanred	62.7	3.1	1.4	27.6	3.1	4.0
Beardless Turkey (light)	68.4	1.4	1.6	26.1	4.8	3.8
Beardless Turkey (dark)	67.9	1.9	2.1	24.8	3.4	5.4
Marquis	65.3	1.6	1.5	28.9	2.8	4.7
Fultz Mediterranian..	65.7	1.7	1.4	28.6	2.6	3.5
Defiance	62.7	2.4	1.7	30.5	2.7	4.9
Red Russian	62.5	2.1	1.6	30.1	3.9	5.8
Turkey Red (Dry land)	63.1	1.6	1.1	29.4	5.0	5.3
Preston	67.4	1.6	1.1	25.7	4.1	4.1

BAKING TESTS—CROP OF 1917*

Variety	Flour Taken Grams	Water Taken c.c.	Weight of Loaf	Bread per 100 of Flour	Volume of loaf c.c.	Vol. per 100 grms. of flour
Kanred**	400	240	576	144	1800	450
Beardless Turkey (Light grains)	400	228	575	144	1700	425
Beardless Turkey (dark grains).	400	235	574	144	2000	500
Marquis	400	270	619	155	1790	448
Fultz Mediterranean	400	250	598	150	1800	450
Defiance	400	240	580	145	1930	483
Red Russian	400	233	579	145	1960	490
Turkey Red Dry land	400	260	601	150	1880	470
Preston	400	250	597	149	1940	485

*These samples were milled in the laboratory and represent straight flours.

**This sample was grown in Kansas.

BAKING TESTS OF FLOUR FROM SOME COLORADO MILLS *1917.

Brand and Where Milled	Flour used Grams	Water Added c.c.	Weight of Loaf	Bread per 100 flour	Volume of Loaf	Volume per 100 Gms. flour	Remarks
Defiance							
Lindell Mills, Fort Collins.....	400	230	568	142	1960	490	
Lindell Mills, Fort Collins.....	400	229	574	144	1880	470	
Lindell Mills, Fort Collins.....	400	230	579	145	1820	455	
Lindell Mills, Fort Collins.....	400	230	567	142	1825	456	Defiance 50 Idaho 50
Lindell Mills, Fort Collins.....	400	230	566	142	1990	498	
Lindell Mills, Fort Collins.....	400	240	579	145	2020	505	
Hoffman's Best							
Fort Collins	400	260	594	149	1960	490	
Fort Collins	400	255	593	148	1860	465	
Fort Collins	400	273	611	153	2044	511	
Fort Collins	400	288			2065	516	
Fort Collins	400	250	592	148	1970	492	
Fort Collins	400	245	576	144	1900	475	
Fort Collins	400	212	555	139	1920	480	Defiance & Winter Wheat
Major C							
Pueblo	400	230	563	141	2000	500	Hard Wheat
Pueblo	400	230	586	146	1900	475	Straight Flour Intentionally Underproved
Nonpariel							
Longmont	400	240	582	146	1800	450	
Pride of the Rockies							
Longmont	400	250	599	150	1980	495	
Longmont	400	266	615	154	1900	475	
Longmont	400	270	601	150	1990	498	
Longmont	400	266	617	154	1980	495	
Bread King, Boulder	400	250	590	148	1900	475	
Golden Seal, Golden	400	250	585	146	1960	490	Spring 50 Winter 50, a 70 percent patent
Silver Bell, Alamosa	400	240	577	144	1960	490	Soft wheat
White Loaf, Denver	400	235	577	144	2005	501	
Golden Seal, Golden.....	400	250	585	146	1960	490	
Pure Gold, Denver	400	225	569	142	1860	465	
La Junta	400	235	580	145	2000	500	
Loveland	400	235	575	144	1745	436	
Velvet, Berthoud	400	250	585	146	1840	460	Turkey Red Straight
Snow Flake, Greeley	400	235	584	146	1900	475	(53 percent white 35 percent red 30 percent Marquis)

*I am indebted to the Colorado Milling and Elevator Company for many of these samples which they kindly provided for me.

MOISTURE, NITROGEN AND PROTEIN IN SOME FLOURS FROM DIFFERENT PARTS OF THE STATE

Brand	Where milled	Percent Moisture	Percent Nitrogen	Percent Protein
Major C	Pueblo	11.32	2.156	12.2892
[illegible]	Longmont	11.05	1.708	9.7356
Golden Seal	Golden	12.01	1.827	10.1439
Silver Bell	Alamosa	11.28	1.407	8.0199
White Loaf	Denver	10.71	1.869	10.6533
Pure Gold	Denver	11.31	1.785	10.1745
[illegible]	La Junta	11.47	1.883	10.7331
[illegible]	Loveland	11.90	1.701	9.6957
Velvet	Berthoud	11.22	1.652	9.4164
Snow Flake	Greeley	11.06	1.771	10.0947

BAKING TESTS WITH CHECK FLOURS*

Brand	Made by	Flour Taken	Water Used	Weight of Loaf grms	Bread per 100 of flour	Volume of loaf	Volume per 100 grams of flour
Gold Medal	Washburn Crosby & Co.	400	257	603	151	2000	500
Gold Medal	Washburn Crosby & Co. 2d. sample	400	230	574	144	2055	514
Gold Medal	Washburn Crosby & Co. 2d. sample	400	230	572	143	1980	495
Gold Medal	Washburn Crosby & Co. 2d. sample	400	230	574	144	2000	500
Cream	Plainville, Kansas	400	250	588	147	1900	475
Cream	Plainville, Kansas 2d sample	400	250	602	151	2020	505
Cream	Plainville, Kansas 3d sample	400	247	594	149	1970	493
Cream	Plainville, Kansas 4th sample	400	267	593	148	1910	478
Jersey Cream	Kansas	400	230	574	144	2165	541
Prize Winner	Hays City, Kansas	400	255	600	150	2005	501
Prize Winner	Hays City, Kansas	400	255	576	144	1980	495

*These samples represent high grade, patent flours and are air-dried under our conditions.

DIFFERENCES PERSIST IN PROPERTIES OF FLOURS

The object in view in this part of our study has been to show by results obtained experimentally that the differences observed in the composition of the wheats grown with the different fertilizers persist in the properties of the corresponding flours. These may seem to be self evident facts. I was inclined to consider them such to so great an extent that I seriously considered the omission of all milling and baking experiments in connection with this work, but I was advised that it would be better to present these features in detail and not to assume a complete parallelism between the composition of the wheat and flour and a perfect correspondence between the composition and the baking qualities of the flours.

There were two considerations which inclined me to act on this advice in addition to my confidence in the advice itself. These were: First, that I am persuaded that there are other factors than the composition of a flour entering into its properties. Second, because no study of Colorado flours has been made previous to this time. Whatever the millers may know has not been made public. This feature is, it is true, only incidental to my main purpose but it seemed that it would be better to present it in connection with our work than to make it the object of a special investigation. This reason appealed more forcefully when we considered that, aside from the study of the definite question proposed, this station has no definite policy which would call for an extended study of the cereals. The principal reason for any hesitancy has been in the question in regard to the extent of the experiments, i.e., whether it represents a sufficient number of samples from the different sections of the State and has been extended over a sufficient lenght of time.

It would undoubtedly have been better from this standpoint if the number of general samples had been increased. On the other hand, the data presented in other portions of this account of our work show clearly that labor spent on a general sample when we know nothing of the conditions under which it has been produced is largely in vain because this knowledge is absolutely necessary to a correct interpretation of the results obtained, and it is very probable that the data obtained by the study of our own samples are of more value than those which we might have obtained from the study of any number of general samples collected over a period twice as long as we have continued this study.

Another question arises in this connection, i.e., Should not a greater number of varieties have been studied in considerable detail before the data presented and the inferences drawn from them should be accepted as of general applicability? The answer to this is that

observation in the field and analyses of the wheat produced show that the general inferences drawn are justified and that a study of more varieties, and especially of general samples, would have a cumulative value only and in many cases would have no value at all due to the fact that it would be practically impossible, as we have unfortunately found to be the case, to obtain reliable information about the conditions under which the samples were produced, without which the results would have no value for our purpose, in fact would simply be results with no possible rational interpretation.

While we willingly admit the possible advisability of a more extended investigation of the features of our study which apply to those subjects which are incidentally applicable to the general questions pertaining to the properties of Colorado wheat, we are inclined to believe that the results presented would be supported even in detail by a more extended series of experiments.

The primary purpose of this study is to ascertain whether our wheats are soft, and if so to ascertain the causes. These questions have been answered in so far as they pertain to the plants and grain in the parts of this study previously published. In this part we have continued the study, extending it to the milling qualities of the wheat, also to the composition and baking qualities of the flour.

We found that the prevalent notion that irrigation influenced the composition and character of the wheat, causing softness or starchiness in the grain is not justified by the facts in the case, but that we can grow very hard, flinty wheat, applying at the same time an ample supply of water. On this subject we have confined ourselves to the grain produced and have not undertaken to find out whether there are any differences in the milling and baking qualities of irrigated wheat which can be attributed to this cause. We have assumed, and believe ourselves justified in doing so, that the effect of irrigating the plants will express itself upon these properties in the same sense and to a corresponding degree that it affcets the composition of the wheat.

This is not so much an assumption as a conclusion based on the results obtained, which show a very close relation between the composition of the wheat and the properties of the flour produced.

ONLY DIFFERENCE BETWEEN DRY-LAND AND IRRIGATED WHEAT IS IN BRAN YIELDED

We have analyzed dry-land wheat, milled it and baked bread from the flour. The only difference that we have been able to detect between it and wheat of the same grade grown under irrigation is in the amount of bran that it yields. Turkey Red, for instance, grown with irrigation yields around 25 percent of bran. Grown under dry-land conditions it yields 4 to 5 percent more. So far as the composition

of the wheat or the baking qualities of the flour produced is concerned, we failed to observe any difference. The one is as good as the other provided they are of the same grade. These statements will of course not apply if a strongly yellow-berried or starchy wheat grown on dry land be compared with a flinty wheat grown under irrigation or vise versa. The flinty wheat would in each case be the better wheat or flour. Dry-land wheat is frequently grown after fallow cultivation. Sometimes, however, it is not. In this case the kernels will be small in size with probably a large percentage of mealy ones, in the former case they will be medium to small in size with but few or no mealy ones. We interpret the small size of the kernels and their high yield of bran in milling as characteristic effects of the dry-land conditions in which there is simply a lack of sufficient water to complete the proper or normal activities of the plant in filling out the grain. Otherwise they do not differ from wheat grown under irrigation.

APPLICATION OF NITRATES PRODUCES BETTER FLOUR

We present in the tables given in this bulletin the composition of the flour yielded by the crops of 1913, 1914, 1915 and 1917. The composition of the crops of 1913, 1914 and 1915 may be found in Bulletin No. 219, Colorado Experiment Station, while that of the crop of 1917 is given in this bulletin. These tables, giving the composition of the crops grown, show that under our soil conditions nitrate, in this case sodic nitrate, produces hard wheat rich in nitrogen. This is true in every case without regard to the variety used in the experiment. This is not to be understood as stating that one can convert a soft variety of wheat into a hard one by applying sodic nitrate to the soil. We cannot change the variety characteristics, but we can grow flinty berries of this variety which are richer in nitrogen than berries grown without it and to this extent we modify the wheat produced, and the flour obtained from this flinty wheat is better flour than such as is prepared from mealy berries of the same variety. This fact appears in every one of the tables giving the composition and baking qualities of the products from the wheats grown on our experimental plots.

MILLING AND BAKING TESTS MUST BE COMPARABLE

In this connection the manner of milling must be considered and the grades of flour compared must be as nearly alike as is possible to prepare, also the process of baking must be as nearly alike as is feasible to apply or the results will not be comparable. These facts are evident, especially to persons who have done any of this kind of work, but the necessity of keeping the conditions as nearly uniform as possible in

order to obtain comparable results may be shown rather forcefully by the two following baking experiments:

The two flours were made from the same lot of wheat. One hundred grams of one sample ground in our routine way gave 147 grams of bread measuring 470 c. c. The same sample ground with a little change in the manner of milling gave for 100 grams of flour 154 grams of bread having a volume of 562 c.c. In this case we obtain a much larger yield by volume and 7.0 percent more by weight, or 13 one-pound loaves per barrel. We have made a straight flour throughout. The second-grade flour separated was small in quantity and was poor in quality. Our results do not represent the best flour that could be made from the wheats used, but we have aimed to make the results comparable with one another. The baking tests, however, compare fairly well the results obtained with well known brands of commercial flours which we used as standards for comparison. These best commercial brands represent the highest skill in blending the wheats and milling them, besides, their color is improved by bleaching. Only a few of our loaves were decidedly poor in color, the reason for which was not always clear.

NITRATES PRODUCE HIGHER GLUTEN CONTENT

An examination of the tables presented shows clearly that there are no great or consistent differences in the composition of the flours produced from the check, potash or phosphorus wheats. These are in every group nearly the same, but there is regularly a difference in favor of the nitrate wheat in gluten content which may be taken as the determinative feature. This advantage in favor of the nitrate wheat persists throughout all of our tests and finally appears in the volume of the baked loaf.

The figures of the table express only those differences which are shown by the balance, or the measuring cylinder, but there are other differences. The gluten is softer and darker, the texture of the loaf is better but I cannot say that I could detect any difference in the flavor of the loaves.

The flour made from the flinty samples of the respective varieties of wheat, the ones grown with the application of the nitrate, were really the best flours.

RESULTS ARE INDEPENDENT OF WEATHER

No one denies that the climate may have an influence upon the wheat produced in different countries or in the same locality in different years but the cause of hardness and softness is the supply of nitrate available to the plants or rather its ratio to the potassium. This has been insisted on in previous bulletins, particularly in Bulletin No.

219 of this station and we here have it expressing itself in the baking qualities of the flour.

These results are independent of the weather conditions. In 1914 we had an abundant crop of low quality of wheat, the cause of which was probably a spell of wet weather late in July which induced an abundant development of rust. I say probably because I cannot definitely assert that this was the cause. But all other conditions were so favorable throughout the season that the low quality of the wheat and, as we now see, of the flour too, is a matter of surprise. This wet spell, followed by the rusting of the plants, is the only untoward condition that we have to offer in explanation. In 1915 we can state with full confidence that much rainy weather and a very severe attack of rust practically ruined some of our plots and injured all of them. These are climatic effects that are evident but they are fortunate events instead of regrettable ones from the standpoint of our study, for while they injured our crops, this injury was concurrent with the development of the rust, as is shown in Bulletin No. 217, in which we discuss the development of the crop for 1915. They scarcely obscured the specific effects of the soil factors, i.e., those of the nitrate and potassium in any degree. The flintiness produced by the nitrate was characteristic in the one case and the mealiness in the other though some of the nitrate wheat was badly shrunken and most of the samples in a less degree. The flours made from these crops also show quite as pronouncedly as the better crops of 1913 and 1917 the effects of the nitrate upon the baking quality of the flour. This statement relative to the flour is true even in the case of the Defiance wheat grown with the application of nitrates, which was so shrunken that I could not sell it for milling purposes, but only as chicken feed.

SHRUNKEN GRAIN YIELDED AS MUCH FLOUR AS OTHER SAMPLES

Our experience with this excessively shrunken grain was a surprise to us in that it yielded as much flour as the other samples of the same variety per 100 pounds. In the second place, this flour showed the characteristic effects of the nitrate as markedly as other samples of nitrate flour and this was also true of its baking qualities. This flour gave a better loaf than that prepared from the check plot or from the one dressed with phosphorus but inferior to the one prepared from the plot receiving potassium. This is the only instance in which the nitrate flour did not yield the best loaf in every respect, but even in this worst case the climatic conditions, including the rust, did not conceal and scarcely modified in any degree the effects of the nitrate applied to the soil.

SERIES OF FACTS ESTABLISHED

We have established a series of facts pertaining to the effects of the soil conditions upon the composition of the plants and upon the

grain produced, further we have shown that irrigation produces no effect upon the composition of the grain; further that when the plants are kept continuously wet the percentage of nitrogen in the plant is depressed, but we were not able to follow this effect upon the composition of the grain because of the development of rust, which apparently stops the transference of the material for the filling of the grain and causes shrinkage. In this connection we have shown that ripe grain is susceptible to the leaching action of water, giving up both nitrogen and potassium. We have not determined whether the composition and baking properties of the flour are affected by such washing or leaching or whether this effect is confined to the outer portions of the berry, or the bran. We have not considered any other portion of the berry than the flour produced and we find that the soil conditions produce distinctive characteristics of composition and properties in the flour similar to those produced in the grain, which express themselves in the baking qualities of the flour and the characteristics of the loaf.

MUCH DEPENDS ON THE MILLING OF WHEAT

While our climate is undoubtedly favorable to the production of good wheat, as has been repeatedly pointed out by writers on this subject, the quality of our wheat is after all determined by our soil conditions, especially by the relative supply of nitric nitrogen and potassium. The reputation of our flour has probably been earned by the general use of an inferior bread-making variety and the practice, especially in the past, of planting wheat after wheat till the crop was all yellow or mealy. This reputation is no longer deserved. With our climate and proper soil conditions we can produce first quality wheat as well as big crops. The question of producing good flour from such wheat is one of milling and it is difficult to lay too much stress on this process.

Through the courtesy of the Colorado Milling and Elevator Company and especially of Mr. G. B. Irwin, the manager of its mill at this place, we are able to present the baking results obtained with flours produced by different mills which we may take as representative of our wheats and the flours produced from them. These results are presented in the table under the caption of "Baking Tests of Flours from Some Colorado Mills". Some of these are straight flours, others are various grades of patent flours from 50 to 70 percent and grading into straight flours. The results of such tests can be considered as the basis of just comparisons only when they have been made under the same conditions throughout. It would be wholly inadmissible to compare baking results obtained by myself with those obtained by a skilful baker even though he used the same brand of flour. This prin-

ciple is still more imperative when it concerns milling products as an expert miller might use my appliances and make an excellent flour but he certainly would be able to produce a much better flour in his own plant. For such reasons I have presented a separate table entitled "Baking Tests with Check Flours" which represents the best brands on our market in order to compare the results obtained with our Colorado flours. These check flours are, of course, high-grade patent flours, while the samples from the mills of this State are of various grades made from a variety of different wheats in some cases blended by chance mixing in the bins, in others with a definite purpose and wisely, and in others not blended at all. These facts should all be borne in mind in making any comparisons of the results.

An examination of these tables shows that with the check flour the lowest yield of bread from 100 grams or flour was 143 grams and that two other trials with this flour gave 144 grams. The smallest volume yielded by 100 grams of any of these samples was 475 c.c., other samples of the same brand yielded 478,493 and 505 c.c., showing fairly uniform results in this respect. The largest yield of bread from 100 grams of flour was 151 grams, and the largest volume was 541 c.c. All of these samples are supposed to have been made from hard wheats. We know that this is not the case with the samples from the Colorado mills. In a few instances we know of what wheats the flours were made. For instance, flour No. 4 was made from a mixture of Defiance wheat* and a soft Idaho wheat, probably Dicklow Spring wheat, also, No. 13 was made from a mixture which was very rich in Defiance, again, No. 23 "Silver Bell" brand was a 70-percent patent made from soft wheat. We find that the flour from the Defiance wheat requires the least water and yields the smallest weight of bread, and is always deficient in volume. Sample No. 13, which required only 53 percent of water to make a dough was flour from Defiance wheat. We see that the water required by these samples varies from 57 to 72 percent. The maximum that I have found required by a sample of Colorado flour was one of Mr. Hoffman's which required 88 percent. This sample is not given in the tables. The range in the water required by these samples is mostly from 57 to 62 percent, which is fully an average water requirement. The water content of these flours themselves, as we have shown in a separate table, is mostly a little less than 12.0 percent and the crude protein about 10.0 percent, except for flour made from distinctly soft wheats, in which it may fall materially below 10.0 percent.

The yield of bread per 100 lbs. of flour is from 144 to 154 lbs. or from 282 to 305 one-pound loaves per barrel of 196 pounds, except

*Defiance wheat is not to be confused with "Defiance" flour which is ground from blended wheats.

for the soft wheat flours, which fall below this yield. The minimum yield that we have found is 272 loaves. This result is in harmony with the statements often made relative to our flours, but it no longer represents the facts. The check flours that we used as criteria of excellence yielded from 280 to 296 loaves per barrel.

In volume, our flours yielded from 100 grams of flour, from 455 to 511 c.c. mostly, however, from 470 to 500 c.c. The samples prepared from soft wheats show their deficiency in this as well as in other respects. Our check samples ranged from 475 to 514 c.c. for each 100 grams of flour used. It is evident that our flours compare favorably with the best on the market and can be produced of uniform quality if the desire to do so is strong enough. This might be different in the case of small mills receiving all kinds of wheat, varying from good, hard wheat, either spring or winter wheat, to very soft, indifferent wheat.

We have given the results on such samples as we could obtain. They represent different localities, the products of different mills and the skill of different millers. These results are in harmony with the conclusions that we have elsewhere drawn based wholly upon analytical results, i.e., that our wheats are not inferior in composition or in bread-making qualities to the same varieties grown elsewhere, but that on the contrary our conditions produce excellent wheats when the soil is properly cultivated and advisedly fertilized.

SUMMARY

The character of the grain produced depends upon the relative supply of the respective plant foods.

The important factor in our conditions is the ratio of the nitric nitrogen to the available potassium.

Organic nitrogen, as in farmyard manure, is not nitrified rapidly enough to affect the composition and physical properties of wheat.

Phosphorus does not produce in our soils the effects usually ascribed to it.

Potassium in excessive ratio to nitric nitrogen produces mealy wheat.

Excessive irrigation does not produce mealy or soft wheat.

Frequent rainfall, accompanied by heavy dews, reduces the ash and nitrogen content of the plant.

Rainfall and dews sufficient to keep the plants wet, together with poor ventilation, are accompanied by a development of rust which seriously interferes with the maturation of the plant.

Fallowing the land has the effect of increasing the nitrates, and under normal conditions will produce hard wheat.

There is a close relation between the physical quantities of the wheat and its composition.

The milling qualities of the wheat are closely related to the physical and chemical qualities.

The baking qualities of the flour are related to the hardness or softness of the wheat.

The process of milling is of very great importance in determining the quality of the flour produced.

Colorado wheat is mostly hard enough to produce good bread-making flour.

Flour produced in Colorado from Colorado wheat is usually good flour.

Some of the better grades of Colorado flours compare favorably with the best commercial flours.

Flour made from dry-land wheat is identical in quality with flour made from the same kind and quality of wheat grown with irrigation.

Dry-land wheat yields more bran than irrigated wheat.

Shrunken wheat yields more bran than plump wheat.

Flour made from shrunken wheat is not poorer in quality than that made from plump wheat. The quality of such flour depends upon the cause of the shrunkenness; if it be caused by the presence of nitrates the quality will be high, it may be higher than that of flour made from plump grain of the same variety.

AGRICULTURAL EXPERIMENT STATION.

Bulletin 245 June, 1918

The Agricultural Experiment Station

OF THE

Colorado Agricultural College

COLORADO CLIMATOLOGY

By ROBERT E. TRIMBLE

PUBLISHED BY THE EXPERIMENT STATION
FORT COLLINS, COLORADO.
1918

The Colorado Agricultural College

FORT COLLINS, COLORADO

THE STATE BOARD OF AGRICULTURE

	Term Expires
HON. CHAS. PEARSON.....Durango,	1919
HON. R. W. CORWIN.....Pueblo,	1919
HON. A. A. EWARDS, President.....Fort Collins,	1921
HON. J. S. CALKINS.....Westminster,	1921
HON. H. D. PARKER.....Greeley,	1923
MRS. AGNES L. RIDDLE.....Denver,	1923
HON. J. C. BELL.....Montrose,	1925
HON. E. M. AMMONS.....Denver,	1925

PRESIDENT CHAS. A. LORY, }
GOVERNOR JULIUS C. GUNTER, } Ex-officio

L. M. TAYLOR, Secretary — CHAS. H. SHELDON, Treasurer

EXECUTIVE COMMITTEE

A. A. EDWARDS, Chairman

E. M. AMMONS — H. D. PARKER

OFFICERS OF THE EXPERIMENT STATION

CHAS. A. LORY, M.S., L.L.D., D.Sc.....President
C. P. GILLETTE, M.S., D. Sc.....Director
LD CRAIN, B.M.E., M.M.E.....Vice Director
L. M. TAYLOR.....Secretary
MABEL LEWIS.....Executive Clerk

STATION STAFF

Agricultural Division

C. P. GILLETTTE, M.S., D. Sc., Director.....Entomologist
W. P. HEADDEN, A.M., Ph.D.....Chemist
G. H. GLOVER, M.S., D.V.M.....Veterinarian
W. G. SACKETT, B.S.....Bacteriologist
ALVIN KEZER, A.M.....Agronomist
G. E. MORTON, B.S.A., M.S.....Animal Husbandman
E. P. SANDSTEN, M.S., Ph.D.....Horticulturist
B. O. LONGYEAR, B.S.....Assistant in Forestry
I. E. NEWSOM, B.S., D.V.S.....Veterinary Pathologist
W. W. ROBBINS, M.A., Ph.D.....Botanist
INGA M. K. ALLISON, E.B.....Home Economics
DAVID D. GRAY, B.S.A., U. S. Expert-in-Charge.....Horse Breeding
RALPH L. CROSMAN.....Editor
R. E. TRIMBLE, B.S.....Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
EARL DOUGLASS, M.S.....Assistant in Chemistry
S. ARTHUR JOHNSON, M.S.....Assistant in Entomology
P. K. BLINN, B.S., Rocky Ford.....Alfalfa Investigations
L. C. BRAGG.....Assistant in Entomology
MIRIAM A. PALMER, M.A.....Delineator
J. W. ADAMS, B.S., Cheyenne Wells.....Assistant in Agronomy, Dry Farming
RALPH L. PARSHALL, B.S., U. S. Irrigation Engineer.Irrigation Investigations
R. A. McGINITY, B.S.....Assistant in Horticulture
BREEZE BOYACK, B.A., M.S.....Assistant in Agronomy
CHAS. R. JONES, B.S.....Assistant in Entomology
GEO. M. LIST, B.S.....Assistant in Entomology
*CARL ROHWER, B.S., C.E.....Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
R. G. HEMPHILL, B.S.....Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
CHAS. I. BRAY, B.S.A., M.S.....Assistant in Animal Husbandry
H. E. VASEY, A.M.....Assistant in Botany
J. T. COPELAND, B.S.A.....Assistant in Agronomy
I. C. HOFFMAN, M.S.A.....Assistant in Horticulture
T. E. LEIPER, B.S.....Assistant in Animal Husbandry
EVELYN G. HALLIDAY, B.S.....Assistant in Home Economics
THOMAS L. DOYLE.....Assistant in Irrigation Investigations

Engineering Division

LD CRAIN, B.M.E., M.M.E., Chairman.....Mechanical Engineering
E. B. HOUSE, B.S. (E.E.), M.S.....Civil and Irrigation Engineering
L. S. FOLTZ, B.S. (E.E.), M.S.....Electrical Engineering

*On leave of absence.

COLORADO CLIMATOLOGY *

By ROBERT E. TRIMBLE

Nearly all the variations of a continental climate are to be found within the borders of the State of Colorado. The natural diversities which result from its location in latitude and the many variations caused by the difference in topography, and the effect of the Rocky Mountains extending through the State, are well defined in many cases and cause many complex conditions. Many important local features are not apparent in the averages of the principal atmospheric conditions which make up what is known as "climate". Two-fifths of the State is highly mountainous, and the rest of it plains and high mesas. About 40 percent of the area is above 7,000 feet in elevation. That portion of the State lying east of the mountains, or the plains region, is crossed by a ridge which forms the watershed between the South Platte and the Arkansas rivers. The lowest point in the State is where the Arkansas river leaves the State a few miles below Holly, at an altitude of 3,370 feet, while Julesburg, 3,460 feet, on the South Platte, is the lowest point in the northeastern portion of the State.

A prominent feature of the mountain region is the number of large upland parks. North, Middle and South Park, and the San Luis Valley in the southern part, a remarkably flat, immense basin, which at one time was evidently a lake or sea bed, are all 7,000 to 10,000 feet in elevation. The average height of timber line is about 11,500 feet, varying from 10,000 to 12,000 feet.

Some of the qualities of the climate of Colorado that make for health, comfort, and man's enjoyment of life are: Abundance of sunshine; a pure, dry air; clear skies giving a wide range of temperature; freedom from heat prostrations; a low humidity, making us exempt from the raw, chilly mornings or penetrating cold, giving in its place a dry, bracing cold, usually attended by sunshine; and a favorable sensible temperature, tending to modify the cold of winter as well as the heat of summer. In winter it is usually warm in the sunshine, and in summer it is always cool in the shade. There is seldom a night in the year when a blanket covering is not comfortable. The air is more healthful than at a lower altitude, because it is cleaner. Bacteria decrease rapidly as we rise in the air. Such

*Bulletin No. 182, "Colorado Climatology," is out of print. This bulletin is published to supply the demand for information on Colorado climate and to bring the records down to date.

a bracing, invigorating climate stimulates the people as a whole to their best efforts in any line of work or endeavor.

MEAN TEMPERATURE AND PRECIPITATION

The mean temperature of the State as a whole is 45 degrees. The precipitation varies. In the eastern counties it averages 17 to 18 inches, it diminishes gradually to a point somewhere east of the foothills, where the average is about 15 inches, and from this point it increases so that on some of the high mountain watersheds it will be considerably more. The high mountain parks are dependent upon the mountain barriers surrounding them for the rain they receive. In North Park the average is around 15 inches, while in the San Luis Valley it is only about 7 to 8 inches. On the Western Slope the location in respect to mountain ranges and prevailing winds causes considerable variation.

Our position, south of the track of the majority of the storms as they cross from north of Montana to the Great Lakes and beyond, and in the interior of the continent, remote from the ocean, with our differences in altitude and diversified topography, greatly modify the climate at different points. The usual track of storms being some distance northward, the State is generally dominated by the warm and dry quadrants of the low areas that move eastward with great regularity, and escapes in part the attendant precipitation of moisture, the high wind movement and the sharp fluctuations of temperature. Considering the great distance from the Pacific and the high mountain ranges which the westerly winds must cross, it is not surprising that the low humidity is attended by a great range of temperature.

Normal pressure distribution, with its effect on the resulting direction of the winds, causes an important effect on our climate. During the winter the high pressure of the Salt Lake region remains fairly constant, and the effect this has on any locality depends upon its location, whether east or west of the mountains. To the west is found persistent cold for the latitude and altitude, especially in some of the higher valleys. The clear skies and still atmosphere cause radiation to proceed rapidly, and the topography causes a steady flow of cold air from the higher points into the valleys. On the eastern slope at such times the resulting winds are westerly, coming over the mountains, the air being warmed by compression during the descent to the foothills and plains, the mean temperature is raised considerably, and the capacity of the air for moisture is increased, so that there prevails in the eastern half of

the State a long succession of relatively dry, warm and bright sunshiny days. During the summer months a low pressure is prevalent over the Salt Lake region, causing little precipitation, but this area of low pressure causes easterly winds east of the mountains and the air which is drawn up the slopes of the mountains becomes chilled by the elevation and causes precipitation during the warmer half of the year.

Though distant, the influence of the Gulf of Mexico is felt to a varying extent. During the summer months when there is a general stagnation in the movement of the northern low pressure areas, sufficient time is afforded for moisture to be brought to the eastern slope, which causes increased precipitation east of the mountains during the warmer half of the year. The difference in the temperature of the two slopes is quite marked in the winter months, when cold waves from north of Montana sweep southward along the eastern slope of the Rocky Mountains, but do not pass to the western slope, as the continental divide is an effective barrier. In the areas of high pressure or anti-cyclones, the greatest cold is generally confined to the lower stratum of air whose upper limit does not always reach as high as the mountain tops. As a matter of fact during these periods of low temperatures the adjacent high altitude stations experience relatively moderate temperatures, which condition, if not already in existence in the western valley, is soon in evidence. Cold waves are the result of the transferring of cold air from the north, often increased by the radiation in the clear dry air.

EFFECT OF CONTINENTAL DIVIDE

The continental divide is also effective in moderating the winter temperatures of the eastern slope. When the distribution of the pressure is favorable to westerly winds, remarkable rises of temperature occur. These are called "chinook" winds. That the "chinook", or warm winds, blowing from the snow-covered mountains should be so warm and dry is explained by the fact that the air as it is forced up the western slope, owing to the high elevation, is unable to hold the moisture it contains and precipitation occurs. Its latent heat is liberated, so that the air reaches the top of the mountains colder but relatively warmer than when it began its ascent, and when in descending it is compressed, it reaches us as a warm dry wind. Its effect in evaporating the snow on the plains has been the salvation of many herds of stock that must otherwise have perished. Locally these winds are accompanied by a low barometer, and soon a long wind cloud is seen like a banner lying close to the

mountains, and later the wind springs up and the chinook is at hand. Chinooks are liable to occur at all seasons of the year, but the warmth is relatively greater in winter and therefore more noticeable when the mountain region is warmer in comparison with the plains than in summer, adding extra heat to the descending air.

RAPID EVAPORATION REDUCES EFFECT OF HIGH AND LOW TEMPERATURES

During the heated period in July and August, high temperatures often characterize the days. However, the periods of oppressive heat, sunstrokes and heat prostrations that occur in our eastern states, especially in the large cities, are practically unknown in Colorado, owing to the mild effect of our temperature, although the thermometer in this State often registers as high as in the eastern states. The prevailing lack of moisture in the air is favorable to increased intensity of the direct rays of the sun, but owing to the dry atmosphere, which is favorable to rapid cooling by radiation and evaporation, even the warmest days are comfortable in the shade, and are succeeded by cool nights, which prevent a tendency toward the debility incident to continued heat. Nowhere in Colorado is the air sultry or "muggy", the dryness being marked as shown by the low reading of the wet bulb thermometer, which gives the temperature of evaporation, or sensible temperature, or approximating that experienced by the body. In Colorado this temperature is not infrequently 20, 30 or 35 degrees lower than the air temperature during the hottest part of the day. The air temperature as it is commonly recorded does not necessarily indicate the sensation of heat experienced by a person, so that an estimation of the pleasantness of two locations, as judged by the air temperatures, may give an entirely erroneous impression. The term "sensible temperature" is used to describe the temperature felt on the surface of the body. The wet bulb thermometer as used indicates this. It is an ordinary thermometer covered with a piece of muslin and immersed in water. The dryness of the air takes up the water by evaporation, the greater the dryness the greater the evaporation, and since this is a cooling process, it affects the temperature shown by the thermometer. Evaporation thus affects, also, the temperature experienced by a person. The greater the humidity, or amount of moisture in the air, the less the evaporation, and therefore, less cooling effect. The wind is also an important factor in promoting evaporation, hence the effect of a light breeze is to

make it seem cooler than the temperature of the air would indicate, especially on a cold day.

YEARS OF STUDY SHOWS CLIMATE NOT CHANGING

We often hear the statement made that the climate is changing, and the popular belief that such is the case can only be explained by the generally short and defective memories of people who through exposure to a few severe storms in the past, or inconvenience, or perhaps loss from a few of them, unintentionally exaggerate the severity and frequency of their occurrence. Although large fluctuations occur in different years with some indication of periodical terms, especially in Colorado, where the range of temperature is great, there seems to be no progressive change. These fluctuations are large and often in the same direction for several successive years.

In the meteorological data for the last one hundred years, the record of some places extending still further back, there is nothing to support the idea of any permanent change in the climate having taken place, or that any change is about to take place, and the mean temperature shows no indication of any permanent change either warmer or colder. The small modifications claimed by cultivation, the planting of trees, and the erection of buildings, even of a large city, are too small to alter the mean temperature of any section of the country.

Colorado being an arid state, the amount of precipitation is at all times a vital question. Liability to a marked deficiency in rainfall in any region is a matter of grave concern to those engaged in agriculture and other interests. We often hear it stated that the rainfall is changing, that the settling up of the country and the planting of trees and building of reservoirs, forming lakes and wet places throughout the country, is causing an increase in the amount of our precipitation, but long series of observations taken at different places over the world, do not bear out that claim.

That the forest that cover the sides of the mountains exert a retarding influence in the melting snow and the drainage of the water, thus prolonging the period in which the same may be made available in irrigation, is true. Complaints are heard that the snows do not lie as long in summer as they used to before so much of the forest cover was removed, but there is no reason to believe that the amount of snow falling on the high mountains, or plains either for that matter, is different from that of ages ago. In general, the precipitation seems to de-

crease with increase of altitude, as from the Missouri river west to near the base of the Rocky mountains, then there seems to be an increase in the amount to the tops of the higher mountains and on the crest of the range, especially on the windward side. There also seem to exist what have been termed islands of greater rainfall, where the precipitation, especially in winter, seems to be great deal more than on the lower levels. In our case the line of lowest rainfall seems to be some 30 or 40 miles east of the foothills, and to increase to the eastward as well as westward to the summit of the mountains. The existence of islands of greater rainfall has long been noticed, several of which are found in this State. The rainfall in some of the more favored localities is at least twice as much as it is only a short distance away. These islands aften occur at the sources of our larger streams, and since it is from the slowly melting snow on the high mountains that a fairly constant stream of water is available for the irrigation of the valley lands, the snowfall is very important to the well being of the people of the State, particularly those engaged in agriculture.

GREATEST RAINFALL IN APRIL, MAY, JUNE AND JULY

The months of greatest rainfall at the College are April, May, June, and July, which with that of the months of March and August, makes a total of 10.68 inches out of the total for the year, that falls during the growing season and is directly available to growing crops and ranges of the State. The rainfall of the State as a whole averages about 15 inches annually, the rainy season being in the spring and early summer months. The portion falling in the mountainous section is subject to a large run-off, and is gathered by the streams for use below, while the run-off on the plains is much smaller, being 10 to 15 percent but, falling on a comparatively flat surface, the moisture is absorbed by the soil and is directly available to the cultivated crops or natural stock range. An accurate knowledge of the rainfall or precipitation of this State is extremely desirable. All agricultural activities depend upon the amount and time of the year it is available, directly or through the aid of irrigation. Colorado, in common with a large part of the Rocky Mountain region is occasionally visited by long dry spells. Since the distribution of pressure which brings about this condition is generally wide-spread, the dry periods prevail at the same time over extensive areas. During the last few years, for instance in 1910, from January 4th to April 29th, only 0.28 inches of moisture fell at Fort Collins. In 1907-08,

from October 1st to May 1st, the total precipitation was only 0.82 inches, .44 of which fell in one storm in November, but fortunately this period was followed by a wet May, 5.83 inches, which was followed by favorable rainfall, permitting good crops to be secured.

Absence of precipitation does not always mean drouth, especially when the soil is moist and evaporation is retarded by cloudiness and unfavorable wind conditions. Therefore, the maximum period without rainfall as a measure of the intensity of drouth must take into calculation the previous period and these other conditions. Then again the maximum period without rainfall often, in fact usually, occurs during the non-growing season, the autumn and early winter months having little or no effect on crops except that we need all the snow we can get on the high mountains for next season's supply. There is quite a wide range between the amount of precipitation in the wettest and driest years. For the wetter years the difference in amount may be two or three times the amount of the drier years. The snowfall for the winter months in Colorado is small, the average for November and December being the least in the year. However, on the crest of the range and on the high mountains, the snowfall is heavier and is stored there, especially in large drifts in the timber and gulches and north hillsides, for use in irrigation the following season.

STREAMS CARRY MOST IRRIGATION WATER IN MAY AND JUNE

While many of the streams of the State have a good flow during May and June, they fall short during the months of July and August, at a time when some of our most valuable crops are in need of water. During times when the flow is plentiful a supply of water that would otherwise go to waste and help increase the damage due to floods lower down, can be impounded in our reservoirs and put to a beneficial use to water our best paying crops later in the season. This condition arises almost every year, because our best months for rain are April, May and June, which is the time the melting snows cause the rivers and streams to be in a flood stage, and as the rains on the plains supply sufficient moisture for growing crops, the water then flowing in the streams is available for the reservoirs.

The storms during the summer months are local in character and vary considerably in the amount, from nothing to an inch or more, and in their frequency, sometimes one or more every day for ten days or two weeks, and then again they are

entirely absent, no precipitation falling for three weeks or more. A general rain is not usual at this time of the year, the form being that of the thunder shower. These local storms are often so frequent that several may occur over the same valley or region on the same afternoon. The western part of the State and high mountain regions receive most of their percipitation from the westerly winds from the Pacific ocean, while east of the mountains the supply obtained from the Gulf of Mexico becomes important.

HEAVIEST PRECIPITATION DURING GROWING MONTHS

The precipitation during the growing months of the year is about two-thirds of that for the entire year, and this is a very important factor, since this distribution makes our small supply more effective than it otherwise would be. In the crop season when we are subject to a long continued drouth and many farmers are sometimes ruined and destruction is widespread, one cannot fail to see that the state which would fail to develop its irrigation possibilities and reclaim its arid lands would be making a great mistake. From the mountain peaks, which collect the snows of winter, flow the streams which make crop production a certainty. The original source of all our lakes and streams is precipitation in the form of rain or snow. This is the original water supply. The guarantee to the irrigator and farmer, to the irrigation enigneer and to the capitalist who finances some of our large enterprises, is the information furnished by the rainfall observers over the State that there is a sufficient and steady water supply that can be depended upon, that we shall know intelligently the amount of water available for the use of crops, and that the hydraulic engineer may have data to calculate the supply tributary to the storage reservoirs or the streams from which their canals are taken.

The normal barometer for the Station is 24.992 inches for the year. While the Station barometer has been moved two or three times, the change in elevation has been very slight and no correction has been applied for this. Only the correction for temperature has been applied. Our precipitation nearly always comes with a rising barometer. When the barometer is very low it is nearly always succeeded by wind. The precipitation is preceded by any barometer from the moderately low to the high.

LIKELY DATES OF LAST KILLING FROST

The average date at which the last killing frost is likely to occur in a locality as a normal event, must often determine the limit in latitude and altitude at which a fruit or certain kinds of crops can be grown. Even in the most favored fruit regions of the State the records bring out the fact that killing frosts may be expected and will occasionally do great damage, though the smudge pot is lessening the danger and making a certainty of many years that formerly would have proved a total loss of crop. At Fort Collins the average date is May 10 to May 15 and September 15 to 20. At Rocky Ford and Cheyenne Wells the season is a little longer.

In reporting the meteorological observations for the last twenty-five years it has been thought well to include, for purpose of comparison, the records taken for temperature and rainfall for our substations, and also the precipitation from a number of stations scattered over the State. Some of these observers reported to this Station during the early years, but during the last few years have reported altogether to the United States Weather Bureau office in Denver. They have been included here that they may be accessible to people who may be interested along with data from our Station.

LOCATION OF STATION

The Agricultural Experiment Station at Fort Collins is located at the base of the Rocky Mountains, about four miles from the lowest foothills, beyond which the mountains rise to the summit of the range about fifty miles westward. It is located in Larimer county, about seventy-five miles north of Denver, on bench land about one mile south of and 40 feet above Cache la Poudre river. The College is in an irrigated area which extends about three miles westward, while in all other directions there are irrigated lands for a number of miles. The nearness to the mountains affects the climate in the amount and character of the clouds, in the temperature and in the direction and character of the winds. The elevation is about 5,000 feet, the latitude 40° 34′, and the longitude 105° 6′ west of Greenwich.

EQUIPMENT USED

The maximum and minimum thermometers used are called self-registering, that is, the maximum thermometer registers the warmest temperature of the day and the minimum the coldest and the thermometers remain at the extreme point until read and reset. They are read each day so that a continuous

record of the lowest and highest temperature for each day of the year is kept at each station. The difference between the maximum and minimum temperatures of the day constitutes the daily range of temperature. The average of the two gives the mean temperature. The difference between the highest and lowest temperature during the month gives the monthly range. At the end of the year we obtain the annual mean temperature, the monthly and daily means of temperature, the daily, monthly and yearly range of temperature.

The rain gage which is used to measure the precipitation has an inner receptacle that magnifies the amount ten to one, making it possible to read to one hundredth of an inch with accuracy, and though the different elements vary considerably from month to month and year to year, the averages of all the years and of all the separate months afford a fairly accurate estimate of what we may expect each year and each month. It is only from the average of a long series of observations that an accurate opinion may be formed of the temperature and precipitation of a locality, and also, what is of equal importance, the extremes that are liable to come. The records in this bulletin are brought up to the end of 1917 and extend far enough back to give the average results and a fairly good knowledge of the climate of those portions of the State reported upon. That it is possible to place before the public the data from these stations depends upon a great deal of patience, care and accuracy on the part of the observers, and much credit is due those observers whose only recompense has been in giving to the public a portion of their time and labor, in some cases twenty to thirty years, in order that we may have knowledge of the climatology of the State in which we live.

Throughout all tables, unless otherwise stated, Fahrenheit degrees have been used.

THE ARKANSAS VALLEY SUBSTATION

This station is located near Rocky Ford, Colorado, and was established by the Colorado Experiment Station in 1888, and records have been taken since that time. The elevation of the station is 4,180 feet. Mr. Frank L. Watrous was the observer at this station for a number of years and was succeeded by Mr. W. F. Crowley. Mr. H. H. Griffin was observer at that station from February, 1898, to February, 1903, and was succeeded by Mr. Philo K. Blinn, who is still in charge.

The season is some longer than in the northern part of the State, and the mean temperature a little higher, especially

during the summer months. The climate, as well as the soil, has been found suitable to melon growing, and the Rocky Ford cantaloupe has a nation-wide reputation for quality, while the growth of wheat, alfalfa, sugar beets and other farm crops, make the Arkansas Valley famous throughout the West.

CHEYENNE WELLS STATION

This station was established by the Colorado Experiment Station in June, 1894. It is located at Cheyenne Wells, Cheyenne county, on the Union Pacific railroad near the eastern border of the State, at an elevation of 4,280 feet.

The records were taken by Mr. J. B. Robertson, the superintendent of the substation until April, 1896, when he was succeeded by Mr. J. E. Payne, a very capable and conscientious observer, who kept the records until September, 1901. Mr. L. M. Parker took the records from that date until June, 1902, at which time Mr. J. B. Robertson was again employed by the station and was the observer until March, 1910, when he resigned and was succeeded by Mr. J. W. Adams, who has continued the work until the present time.

Lying as it does in the eastern part of the state, with no running streams of any size, the crops grown will always be limited to the rainfall of that region, but by conservation of the water supply, aided by the proper methods of tillage, much may be accomplished.

LONG'S PEAK, ESTES PARK, COLORADO

This station was established by Mr. Carlyle Lamb, a well known guide in that region, in May, 1892, near the base of Long's Peak, and observations of precipitation and temperature were taken regularly until March, 1902, when Mr. Lamb left the Park and Mr. Enos A. Mills, the well known guide and lecturer, succeeded him, and the records have been continued by him to the present time.

The climate of Estes Park is typical of that found in this State in the high elevations, and the clear, sunshiny days and cool nights are making of the Park one of the greatest tourist resorts in the State.

The climate during the summer and fall months is delightful, and during the winter the brisk, dry cold, with plenty of sunshine, is found to have its charm to many. Often the cold wave surrounding the lower valleys is absent, owing to the fact that many of them do not extend upward to a sufficient height to affect many of the higher elevations of the

State. Nature has done much in giving to this western country such grand and beautiful scenery as may be found throughout the Rocky Mountain region, and in Estes Park may be found one of the most pleasant resorts in the State.

During the winter the snowfall was not always melted; in those cases ten inches of snowfall has been taken as the equivalent of one inch of water. In some cases at the College small amounts, when the weather was very cold, often take nearer 14 or 15 inches of snow to be equivalent to one inch of water.

COWDREY, NORTH PARK

In 1891 Miss Lucy Bell began taking observations at what was then Pinkhampton, but was soon succeeded by Mr. George A. Barnes, and records have been kept by him at the same place, continuously since that time until 1911, although the post office now used is Cowdrey.

The temperature seems to be a little colder than formerly, and the extrement temperature of December, 1910, given as—56, seems to indicate that possibly the thermometer is not altogether reliable at that extreme temperature. The thermometer at Kremmling on that same morning registered—44 degrees. During the winters the snowfall is measured but not melted. In the computations ten inches of snowfall have been used as an equivalent of one inch of water, although during some of the cold weather when the snowfall was light, this would be rather more than the actual amount.

A BRIEF HISTORY OF THE WORK AT THE COLLEGE

The Agricultural College has shown an active interest in meteorology from its very inception, and has maintained records since the opening of the institution. The work in this line was begun by Hon. F. J. Annis, then Professor of Chemistry, and kept up by him until he resigned his work as a professor at the College. The observations were then continued under Professor C. F. Davis and later by Professor A. E. Blount. These records are not all complete, but much credit is due these professors, pressed as they were with so many other duties, for having begun and carried on the observations under such difficulties. The rainfall records for the years 1873-74 were furnished by Mr. R. Q. Tenney, who, even at that early date, took an active interest in our climate.

In 1886 the work was put in the able hands of Dr. Elwood Mead, then a professor in the College, and since January, 1887, the records are fairly complete. Upon the resignation of Dr.

Mead in 1888, the observations were carried on by Professor V. E. Stolbrand until September 1 of that year, when Professor L. G. Carpenter was put in charge. Upon the organization of the Experiment Station, this work was transferred to it, and made a regular part of the investigations of the Section of Meteorology and Irrigation Engineering. Professor Carpenter remained in charge until January 1, 1911, and to his long continued plan and steadfastness of purpose must be given a great deal of credit for the value of this work. I wish also to express my thanks for the interest and co-operation of the Director of the Experiment Station, Professor C. P. Gillette, and of Mr. V. M. Cone, who had charge of the Section from April 1, 1911, at which time the work of the Section was merged into a co-operative agreement with the Division of Irrigation Investigations of the U. S. Department of Agriculture, until April 1, 1918, at which time he resigned and was succeeded by Mr. R. L. Parshall, who is now in charge of the work. The writer has served as an assistant in this Section since April 1, 1891, and upon him has devolved the taking of the observations and the computations of this and the substations.

Free use has been made of the previous publications of this Station in this line, also the publications of the Weather Bureau, which has been for several years under the charge of Mr. F. H. Brandenburg, and especially of the article on the Climate of Colorado, by Professor A. J. Henry, in Bulletin "C" of the U. S. Weather Bureau.

TABLE I—DAILY MINIMUM TEMPERATURES FOR NOVEMBER

At the Colorado Experiment Station, Fort Collins, Colorado.

Year.	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	19	20	21	22	23	24	25	26	27	28	29	30	31
1887	32	32	36	28	26	39	34	29	24	24	27	26	36	39	28	32	24	15	32	19	21	27	20	18	16	−12	**−13**	6	14	16	..
1888	42	29	27	35	29	32	31	16	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	19	22	**13**	16	20	21	16	18	26	33	30	28	15	..
1889	20	8	24	8	**1**	9	25	21	20	28	21	7	27	12	17	11	18	24	29	29	26	24	30	30	26	18	18	17	15	18	..
1890	27	36	23	27	36	20	20	24	**6**	20	20	19	17	35	14	11	19	21	19	18	34	18	20	21	26	12	19	21	16	20	..
1891	24	22	29	33	31	34	25	27	13	40	24	14	20	19	13	−1	**−6**	9	18	17	31	12	26	21	26	28	45	20	12	25	..
1892	32	32	21	29	27	32	16	20	16	16	28	28	34	15	31	13	22	26	17	25	13	28	20	20	26	**11**	14	16	32	26	..
1893	25	17	13	17	22	28	39	18	23	33	17	10	24	12	16	20	15	9	8	9	25	1	**−13**	3	14	10	21	37	30	19	..
1894	36	19	32	22	19	29	41	25	28	17	23	44	20	22	19	**−1**	0	22	18	35	19	24	14	24	25	30	31	21	19	21	..
1895	22	36	29	26	22	9	19	24	16	16	16	16	27	17	20	40	28	36	19	23	26	4	4	11	5	**−3**	13	20	14	16	..
1896	27	21	26	16	25	10	5	7	34	34	24	13	18	32	30	35	30	24	9	8	14	16	31	19	20	2	**−11**	−10	−8	−5	..
1897	22	24	29	30	13	20	28	27	18	38	22	33	37	26	8	1	17	24	31	30	25	24	25	20	22	**−3**	2	4	1	11	..
1898	32	20	17	46	26	18	26	16	−10	**−11**	8	4	10	4	8	20	18	38	27	16	11	7	5	16	9	13	22	24	25	19	..
1899	22	**15**	16	28	28	30	20	27	27	30	24	34	31	21	24	34	25	31	17	25	26	22	31	16	17	17	18	28	28	33	..
1900	21	26	29	31	21	28	33	23	17	21	13	18	32	17	22	26	30	10	16	13	**9**	35	28	26	13	24	30	13	13	12	..
1901	22	30	15	29	24	39	17	31	22	27	26	14	17	15	14	20	33	31	**12**	19	24	19	27	33	19	23	20	18	20	35	..
1902	36	20	32	30	24	15	22	28	34	32	29	38	23	18	26	14	22	20	24	23	19	23	19	23	24	16	15	18	8	**4**	..
1903	24	22	24	28	22	20	25	25	19	20	19	30	23	22	26	18	0	**−10**	−4	7	21	23	22	22	19	20	26	22	15	18	..
1904	21	18	36	22	17	18	20	22	29	18	**0**	12	14	15	18	33	22	18	29	11	27	20	15	16	11	12	21	39	20	19	..
1905	**3**	4	24	27	35	25	25	25	21	17	20	22	25	21	27	24	32	27	20	20	27	30	22	21	27	25	35	15	4	8	..
1906	37	30	29	27	31	33	22	30	27	28	34	26	40	27	33	34	21	11	−2	**−9**	11	12	17	−2	15	11	6	11	15	29	..
1907	38	22	23	24	22	25	29	20	18	25	3	**−1**	7	10	14	11	14	27	11	4	7	3	3	9	23	20	19	18	18	21	..
1908	30	23	22	21	20	22	22	21	22	15	−4	1	**−12**	−8	6	13	14	27	30	22	24	24	25	19	16	0	−1	10	19	15	..
1909	24	27	39	28	27	29	36	21	24	27	21	25	24	17	11	**−3**	7	16	29	38	32	25	35	42	27	32	29	10	21	28	..
1910	37	27	24	33	18	24	29	32	17	28	29	34	32	34	30	28	20	20	32	16	23	32	23	27	24	31	**14**	14	32	27	..
1911	17	14	11	23	24	22	18	26	19	22	**−7**	−11	2	22	36	27	22	35	34	26	20	17	12	18	14	26	16	5	2	9	..
1912	12	19	19	26	34	20	28	26	23	35	33	29	23	23	26	14	17	19	21	28	16	30	23	22	20	21	**6**	22	16	14	..
1913	22	30	29	28	19	32	34	15	23	19	31	32	34	32	20	20	27	30	29	25	32	17	**11**	15	22	32	20	21	18	16	..
1914	31	36	30	26	24	29	26	16	24	24	20	26	25	28	15	**11**	**11**	13	18	27	22	16	18	19	20	20	19	16	22	27	..
1915	43	32	33	31	33	39	36	32	29	31	22	18	9	**3**	15	22	21	21	23	26	22	32	24	37	25	20	25	15	11	19	..
1916	30	27	31	27	25	26	23	13	22	24	9	4	**−21**	−13	1	14	24	23	24	23	−1	0	19	9	5	17	29	24	19	18	..
1917	22	25	27	25	29	24	28	25	28	23	20	20	20	26	25	32	32	27	20	25	34	26	28	28	30	21	29	18	29	29	..
Average	27	24	25	27	24	25	29	23	20	23	18	20	21	19	20	19	19	21	20	20	21	20	20	20	19	17	18	18	17	19	..

NOTE—Extremes are printed in bold faced type.

TABLE II—DAILY MINIMUM TEMPERATURES FOR DECEMBER

At the Colorado Experiment Station, Fort Collins, Colorado.

Year.	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	19	20	21	22	23	24	25	26	27	28	29	30	31
1887	21	17	23	14	19	19	24	22	24	26	11	23	19	7	**0**	17	18	32	11	3	1	2	28	20	18	16	3	7	15	18	10
1888	11	32	12	26	19	18	27	15	18	19	20	18	18	21	32	28	26	16	13	22	23	18	23	19	19	11	**4**	4	9	6	5
1889	24	31	21	24	31	26	28	27	18	26	22	27	25	29	26	30	29	29	17	13	26	12	20	22	20	23	23	26	17	**3**	13
1890	24	25	29	16	23	20	12	**6**	15	23	24	13	20	19	18	9	11	10	17	26	10	14	12	21	11	34	12	13	24	26	32
1891	34	29	25	10	14	1	**-10**	14	18	32	17	16	19	33	23	19	18	16	17	18	20	13	15	7	-5	-9	25	28	8	15	17
1892	19	23	21	21	30	26	14	4	2	9	8	-0	5	-10	**-17**	5	-9	-3	6	4	**-17**	-15	17	17	28	17	16	14	17	22	15
1893	17	34	17	27	29	12	31	28	21	27	31	22	14	20	33	18	17	22	14	12	18	30	27	25	7	8	8	24	14	**2**	9
1894	28	21	-4	2	12	26	31	18	20	28	14	15	10	12	23	13	13	14	20	24	17	14	18	19	-5	-13	-16	**-24**	-3	-2	-6
1895	17	10	1	8	15	21	27	20	12	31	24	19	23	24	18	15	5	10	0	11	21	9	9	20	7	17	4	13	**-5**	20	7
1896	15	14	29	28	38	22	**0**	9	18	19	22	24	21	24	13	27	22	13	10	22	22	21	15	21	15	12	18	19	14	15	27
1897	11	3	-2	-8	7	27	19	27	28	17	18	25	22	17	3	**-11**	-10	-6	-2	-6	-6	6	16	13	15	12	20	25	40	29	14
1898	15	26	21	6	20	5	10	-1	-18	-11	1	27	3	6	8	9	13	10	16	29	21	8	12	8	13	16	20	17	13	-14	**-22**
1899	25	25	11	16	4	13	9	8	21	1	-3	19	8	**-9**	-6	13	17	17	4	4	7	12	21	20	26	21	22	21	13	16	21
1900	25	24	7	23	27	23	21	19	15	13	10	16	15	13	12	19	24	27	13	20	34	31	24	15	24	13	19	-3	1	-7	**-22**
1901	19	19	27	26	27	26	22	0	9	17	16	10	-15	**-31**	-12	14	5	18	22	9	18	24	41	29	22	15	26	11	18	15	23
1902	16	23	17	12	24	17	13	22	24	26	19	15	26	18	0	**-18**	-5	-1	25	33	13	6	21	15	10	13	21	17	7	6	8
1903	19	29	17	19	8	8	13	26	32	14	17	7	6	6	11	17	13	14	22	13	27	14	13	**5**	21	25	16	12	8	15	17
1904	29	24	26	17	7	8	14	11	16	18	24	8	17	12	12	26	10	22	11	29	12	25	25	13	15	7	2	**1**	8	17	27
1905	8	7	6	13	10	7	5	8	13	2	10	10	8	14	8	15	14	9	14	14	9	11	-1	15	4	18	10	15	**-4**	-3	6
1906	21	19	27	36	30	27	22	22	18	23	27	30	29	18	**7**	7	9	10	21	22	34	18	21	25	18	31	19	17	29	15	15
1907	20	18	17	15	18	28	20	33	18	15	15	33	14	28	4	10	9	**-5**	-3	-1	8	11	25	19	22	17	27	17	17	5	10
1908	0	-5	6	14	18	2	-1	5	13	17	19	25	25	18	23	25	16	**-13**	-3	-1	-3	5	9	18	18	18	24	19	25	16	16
1909	33	30	9	-15	**-19**	-6	-18	-9	8	6	25	4	19	22	16	14	3	-9	-2	1	-11	-10	-4	3	-4	7	15	23	9	16	21
1910	26	26	28	22	20	11	23	22	24	23	24	29	24	17	18	18	14	15	17	20	25	18	5	14	20	**3**	10	9	6	6	12
1911	14	18	11	11	21	17	12	11	9	21	16	5	12	-2	9	12	11	21	24	15	14	4	7	15	-2	-3	**-8**	-1	1	-6	5
1912	22	14	17	22	15	6	10	11	9	18	12	5	21	20	18	15	30	8	20	12	2	3	3	12	2	**-11**	4	14	11	27	9
1913	25	16	19	7	30	22	-2	2	-1	0	-6	-1	-1	-1	7	5	6	1	-2	-7	-12	**-13**	-4	-3	-10	4	4	-6	-5	-9	-2
1914	15	11	11	22	16	16	25	19	10	1	2	9	0	-2	7	-5	0	13	5	3	**-6**	-3	7	8	10	11	8	9	12	8	7
1915	10	13	18	22	28	22	21	21	22	27	16	29	19	18	24	10	-3	10	0	3	25	37	30	21	11	17	-6	-3	12	-7	**-10**
1916	25	27	32	28	29	23	8	3	9	15	-5	16	16	-1	8	16	6	4	26	5	-8	6	7	7	8	-7	-9	**-11**	-8	-5	6
1917	27	30	23	17	24	16	6	0	2	1	**-8**	1	0	6	15	11	21	25	31	28	26	20	30	22	17	22	24	15	9	34	23
Average	20	20	17	16	19	16	14	14	14	16	14	16	14	12	12	13	11	11	12	13	12	11	16	16	12	12	12	11	11	10	10

NOTE—Extremes are printed in bold faced type.

TABLE III—DAILY MINIMUM TEMPERATURES FOR JANUARY

At the Colorado Experiment Station, Fort Collins, Colorado.

Year.	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	19	20	21	22	23	24	25	26	27	28	29	30	31
1887	..	..	..	..	..	..	−9	**−19**	−18	−1	8	21	23	16	30	18	10	12	34	24	26	14	14	20	11	6	20	23	26	8	18
1888	10	26	23	28	18	16	−15	−12	−14	18	10	9	20	−16	**−28**	−17	0	2	13	−8	−6	13	18	22	19	35	26	26	28	20	26
1889	6	4	7	7	16	18	20	11	2	19	9	19	19	17	5	10	−2	**−4**	11	−3	12	8	0	3	11	1	30	28	10	16	15
1890	5	−2	4	8	8	8	2	9	15	21	15	**−13**	−7	4	−6	−2	9	14	13	−12	−4	−1	10	9	43	42	28	16	18	16	16
1891	15	9	10	14	7	17	10	22	12	−13	12	−9	3	−2	9	3	0	5	4	14	33	30	11	9	13	20	24	21	−11	**−16**	2
1892	2	9	21	36	22	0	10	11	6	−4	**−28**	−11	−15	−6	8	10	−6	−24	−8	26	−7	2	5	11	15	15	18	21	24	31	23
1893	14	33	23	39	22	31	22	12	17	19	27	7	10	12	**−2**	−2	2	−1	13	4	7	12	15	28	22	4	14	34	10	18	25
1894	15	34	13	2	−8	−16	0	1	−12	5	17	14	16	24	24	25	26	−1	1	13	20	12	−14	**−22**	4	10	5	22	9	14	9
1895	−2	−3	0	−2	24	12	15	−3	20	22	23	18	27	32	8	−1	15	16	15	17	17	16	13	14	14	7	−4	**−10**	10	9	1
1896	26	13	**−8**	1	14	20	7	18	28	15	22	10	2	13	10	13	20	24	29	20	28	24	7	15	10	23	16	17	24	21	19
1897	28	15	9	6	11	16	14	12	14	16	13	20	13	24	10	19	23	7	9	12	20	26	20	−5	−7	−17	**−26**	−19	−9	8	8
1898	4	14	25	18	15	16	26	13	12	23	10	6	6	15	2	10	19	6	−1	13	15	−2	4	10	−2	**−12**	0	16	16	20	11
1899	−8	6	22	14	5	−2	7	5	3	2	13	22	11	7	13	27	22	7	25	22	21	27	18	22	11	19	6	0	−8	−2	**−17**
1900	10	9	23	24	16	10	14	9	25	10	11	19	25	25	31	29	27	14	18	20	13	15	15	28	5	9	10	**−6**	−2	6	11
1901	**−22**	−18	−4	11	13	18	14	21	13	2	−4	33	24	31	29	22	12	15	10	16	24	21	20	6	17	21	9	17	14	2	6
1902	19	27	15	15	23	19	24	24	27	19	14	17	18	19	17	8	20	24	17	28	6	7	2	−5	−11	**−31**	−19	−20	−18	−15	−7
1903	7	18	18	34	37	47	13	13	19	14	3	**1**	13	6	9	12	8	10	7	9	10	21	24	26	27	21	23	19	19	6	15
1904	12	6	7	6	13	0	9	13	13	5	18	23	10	14	3	13	15	13	17	4	10	4	3	7	10	1	0	−7	13	24	12
1905	24	4	16	26	11	20	0	10	9	3	−12	−16	**−22**	−5	4	14	29	30	16	22	18	19	19	24	22	19	18	25	18	17	8
1906	10	2	16	1	26	8	16	**−4**	5	9	6	20	21	8	15	10	21	18	30	23	5	−3	8	25	12	15	12	11	23	12	15
1907	25	−2	**−5**	10	23	20	15	12	12	14	18	20	19	11	5	11	7	13	13	6	22	20	13	8	8	4	3	12	14	14	19
1908	19	6	15	5	8	15	11	8	22	21	5	19	5	6	6	**−10**	21	5	15	7	20	20	5	17	18	31	10	17	19	7	−3
1909	11	17	24	27	3	**−3**	4	20	41	3	0	3	8	18	22	26	29	27	27	31	25	25	24	21	14	18	21	17	10	1	8
1910	21	9	2	−11	**−21**	−16	−6	−1	−4	2	4	6	−1	4	4	14	26	17	21	16	8	30	27	28	20	23	21	17	26	19	22
1911	−2	−13	**−18**	4	22	21	22	23	16	40	26	11	16	29	28	21	16	16	23	31	17	1	−5	7	24	27	30	21	28	32	45
1912	−4	−8	−2	7	−1	−5	−7	**−14**	5	29	−2	−7	23	28	20	31	19	2	7	12	12	18	16	25	27	18	24	18	17	13	26
1913	10	5	44	11	−8	−26	**−30**	−15	0	−3	−1	−7	11	9	30	14	17	16	21	4	6	11	19	13	24	24	11	12	26	25	21
1914	2	10	10	1	9	21	18	27	20	7	−1	**−5**	6	17	17	22	24	13	31	17	8	26	31	13	20	32	26	17	5	12	22
1915	15	16	9	14	18	2	4	3	13	24	7	14	15	14	25	15	0	9	28	15	9	−12	**−14**	−4	−10	1	2	−2	12	24	24
1916	9	−1	2	16	16	13	15	10	25	26	−1	−14	−9	6	1	−13	−18	5	2	13	4	9	24	25	28	4	−8	−3	**−24**	−5	−5
1917	11	14	11	11	7	17	19	11	20	24	16	9	−13	2	−1	−16	−13	4	13	21	1	−18	**−4**	−1	6	20	11	23	36	25	6
Average	10	9	11	13	12	11	9	8	12	13	8	8	10	12	11	11	13	10	15	14	13	13	11	13	14	13	12	12	12	12	13

NOTE—Extremes are printed in bold faced type.

TABLE IV—DAILY MINIMUM TEMPERATURES FOR FEBRUARY

At the Colorado Experiment Station, Fort Collins, Colorado.

Year.	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	19	20	21	22	23	24	25	26	27	28	29	30	31
1887	6	−5	0	−5	−4	10	14	18	12	5	−2	8	18	18	20	14	30	20	8	8	**−8**	14	11	8	8	20	20	22	..	..	..
1888	29	29	36	27	**14**	20	27	27	31	30	25	34	37	20	17	26	22	32	24	21	19	16	18	27	26	16	25	30	25	..	..
1889	6	9	14	38	16	11	15	9	8	28	29	10	37	24	12	2	**−16**	0	10	−14	10	7	−2	12	25	17	30	18	..	..	..
1890	12	33	33	38	31	26	15	14	19	19	16	6	14	14	13	16	41	16	14	13	23	18	16	8	0	−7	**−20**	−19	..	..	..
1891	−11	−12	**−15**	−2	4	5	5	6	−14	−4	1	1	5	7	25	24	21	18	22	10	5	16	22	33	21	9	14	2	..	..	..
1892	22	21	17	23	8	7	−1	**−9**	−8	18	24	8	22	19	7	9	19	18	20	24	25	25	29	13	17	27	28	21	23	..	..
1893	−2	**−10**	7	12	32	6	1	8	31	15	26	13	14	12	1	16	23	14	8	24	23	23	24	17	4	18	−3	**−10**	..	..	..
1894	0	16	−3	−10	−5	6	9	17	6	3	−12	**−15**	−7	0	−2	8	10	24	7	−4	0	1	−12	−11	11	15	33	20	..	..	..
1895	−8	6	8	13	9	−3	−14	1	2	−2	−14	**−28**	−24	−22	−23	−14	30	24	10	24	29	26	29	28	32	22	26	28	..	..	..
1896	4	15	23	14	11	25	6	21	10	16	8	15	9	25	25	21	22	14	19	17	19	27	29	11	20	20	33	18	19	..	..
1897	10	23	22	11	19	20	24	12	14	20	16	22	9	0	20	34	21	17	5	10	14	0	**−5**	5	13	11	8	23	..	..	..
1898	9	10	8	23	9	26	31	21	28	13	11	10	15	30	23	22	22	20	16	**7**	13	22	12	13	20	20	17	22	..	..	..
1899	−7	−16	−18	−31	−32	**−38**	−32	−17	−4	−5	−30	**−38**	−1	1	1	23	5	8	13	21	26	−4	−12	−1	17	−2	2	21	..	..	..
1900	11	14	29	14	15	15	9	−7	12	7	23	2	−7	0	−17	**−23**	−18	5	17	18	26	22	28	19	31	29	20	10	..	..	..
1901	5	1	9	−1	−9	−5	5	−14	**−15**	−6	−2	−4	0	7	32	23	30	19	20	18	19	10	6	11	25	28	26	24	..	..	..
1902	−9	**−23**	0	10	18	22	16	14	18	18	28	22	28	6	19	27	25	30	30	14	23	25	20	12	31	28	35	29	..	..	..
1903	18	11	6	−20	−19	−9	−21	−13	1	11	13	5	−15	−23	**−28**	−20	−3	9	−3	5	5	8	15	20	18	5	10	11	..	..	..
1904	15	13	18	13	26	26	8	12	**3**	6	12	18	34	9	17	18	24	5	4	16	22	25	48	33	49	27	36	28	20	..	..
1905	0	−2	−5	−4	13	10	−2	−1	8	6	−14	−25	**−27**	9	3	23	−1	3	12	21	21	19	28	21	19	28	13	16	..	..	..
1906	17	14	18	3	**−5**	−2	3	7	6	2	10	11	15	12	14	33	7	13	15	14	24	26	15	10	11	25	14	25	..	..	..
1907	24	11	**−3**	3	11	26	19	24	35	15	17	21	22	16	21	18	19	38	27	25	26	21	21	35	17	21	20	9	..	..	..
1908	**−15**	−3	14	15	19	10	19	17	19	18	14	12	16	3	25	18	11	18	−2	5	6	2	11	30	26	23	19	26	18	..	..
1909	14	14	14	20	15	18	14	3	−6	19	18	22	9	−6	**−14**	17	22	29	25	27	15	23	16	−5	9	27	12	23	..	..	..
1910	21	17	5	5	9	9	10	20	1	7	14	19	13	23	10	−5	**−16**	2	2	10	6	0	4	26	26	24	18	20	..	..	..
1911	33	16	28	27	21	18	19	12	11	11	18	22	17	21	25	24	20	20	11	−3	−8	−7	**−9**	−2	14	15	11	5	..	..	..
1912	14	14	−2	**−16**	1	−2	12	25	21	24	23	21	15	17	31	23	26	29	26	18	6	7	22	22	15	−10	6	2	−14	..	..
1913	1	−4	1	6	2	7	3	−4	5	10	6	6	12	14	19	24	20	24	17	10	7	**−17**	−1	−8	2	14	−4	−8	..	..	..
1914	15	17	4	13	7	**−18**	−11	−7	7	12	13	16	15	18	16	19	27	30	27	27	27	8	−4	3	18	28	17	30	..	..	..
1915	19	14	17	32	18	11	18	14	19	19	18	20	24	22	7	15	22	23	20	28	28	21	**3**	9	22	22	24	13	..	..	..
1916	**−18**	−14	0	−8	10	14	11	35	30	27	29	30	18	25	22	25	26	25	22	21	21	23	23	20	17	18	17	1	16	..	..
1917	**−6**	3	28	24	15	28	12	20	21	22	24	19	24	24	14	14	20	8	−2	−4	20	27	30	25	42	34	10	8	..	..	..
Average	7	7	10	9	9	10	8	9	10	12	12	9	12	11	11	15	16	18	14	14	16	14	14	14	20	18	17	15	..	..	..

NOTE—Extremes are printed in bold faced type.

TABLE V—DAILY MINIMUM TEMPERATURES FOR MARCH

At the Colorado Experiment Station, Fort Collins, Colorado.

Year.	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	19	20	21	22	23	24	25	26	27	28	29	30	31
1887	26	27	13	12	**8**	26	25	24	26	26	30	35	24	36	28	36	28	36	25	14	18	20	25	34	28	20	15	30	32	30	20
1888	13	11	9	4	**3**	11	15	22	20	13	19	26	30	32	28	28	29	30	18	18	20	19	32	30	14	12	8	21	32	39	35
1889	21	**17**	31	**17**	20	23	25	20	19	**17**	29	28	28	37	30	34	40	42	30	39	31	33	21	19	18	29	30	32	32	35	32
1890	**–9**	17	18	29	33	22	24	20	23	22	19	16	12	18	16	21	34	34	28	33	28	33	28	40	20	20	36	20	23	26	18
1891	26	34	3	10	14	4	**–4**	5	16	34	8	1	14	18	25	25	36	26	22	37	24	30	31	19	14	6	24	28	32	25	26
1892	24	26	32	33	33	34	28	27	26	17	20	30	25	26	19	8	**–20**	–3	19	16	14	7	21	29	33	28	18	24	33	21	28
1893	**–2**	12	20	4	18	16	23	36	19	29	13	16	24	6	12	18	10	15	16	29	23	28	27	12	18	21	36	18	25	33	48
1894	18	20	19	27	15	14	18	19	28	28	19	42	28	32	24	35	31	34	21	21	14	19	13	20	**10**	18	20	13	14	34	32
1895	15	24	14	16	20	15	21	26	21	23	18	16	4	–9	**–18**	–5	11	24	26	21	26	26	29	30	23	28	36	40	34	32	28
1896	13	7	5	2	14	12	18	16	31	17	22	27	18	7	**–7**	15	20	10	22	27	45	34	32	33	47	27	40	39	28	27	24
1897	21	19	20	17	22	21	24	33	20	15	22	15	4	7	14	18	32	24	23	16	25	15	**–7**	6	19	27	30	29	29	30	25
1898	33	13	16	25	19	15	17	24	18	24	19	18	20	29	20	17	13	19	26	20	9	–2	**–8**	16	21	22	9	20	19	12	18
1899	28	33	25	18	14	11	28	32	31	22	17	17	20	30	12	22	21	16	22	22	28	27	23	31	26	9	**–24**	–17	10	12	–9
1900	30	27	29	26	22	21	21	26	33	33	30	27	28	25	22	21	16	20	24	25	20	21	27	29	23	26	30	**10**	22	18	23
1901	34	32	35	3	–4	10	19	31	26	14	28	34	27	19	19	20	20	19	24	17	29	29	33	25	33	20	28	20	14	**–8**	8
1902	29	17	27	24	8	23	27	20	24	33	18	17	14	20	20	12	**2**	18	24	33	32	29	32	32	31	34	26	23	19	16	14
1903	**–10**	6	9	17	22	24	4	7	23	19	21	28	29	28	30	28	34	19	4	–3	7	16	–8	6	18	29	28	29	37	36	33
1904	22	23	11	19	31	20	32	23	37	21	25	21	13	24	22	29	21	34	32	30	28	19	18	34	15	**10**	21	25	30	33	32
1905	37	18	31	28	36	20	27	**12**	22	28	21	23	26	26	40	36	36	42	30	29	28	34	32	25	32	34	35	32	20	27	37
1906	15	12	3	14	18	25	17	30	27	11	6	2	9	6	2	–19	–19	9	**–25**	0	15	5	22	24	27	27	32	33	32	26	31
1907	5	33	27	25	23	25	28	21	33	28	27	27	**3**	13	21	29	28	33	49	34	44	41	25	33	34	28	24	30	31	28	18
1908	23	10	11	21	33	20	11	20	**8**	10	15	26	23	42	33	46	44	33	26	11	26	18	29	42	34	16	29	24	11	21	30
1909	27	31	26	31	29	25	23	11	15	19	16	**–12**	15	21	26	20	28	26	31	26	31	36	19	34	15	**10**	21	25	30	33	32
1910	36	42	24	28	27	29	22	35	29	**12**	21	20	23	30	21	24	28	27	29	31	32	32	36	34	29	38	37	30	33	28	19
1911	**–2**	8	14	17	27	26	26	45	33	33	35	28	23	21	24	25	33	24	22	27	44	33	25	27	29	29	13	28	44	22	28
1912	**–13**	9	10	6	–7	7	16	1	–10	4	20	7	13	3	–8	10	18	15	27	2	–12	2	13	9	9	26	29	21	27	26	22
1913	5	–1	23	20	23	28	27	25	26	26	27	27	27	21	14	19	31	30	28	7	1	14	22	2	4	**–2**	8	23	29	42	27
1914	25	28	26	25	23	21	20	21	26	27	16	20	20	31	32	24	32	24	12	18	**2**	11	27	25	21	23	25	29	35	37	31
1915	17	28	22	**5**	**5**	12	7	20	11	18	19	22	25	29	27	31	27	31	20	19	23	18	24	30	14	12	23	31	33	25	30
1916	12	**5**	12	28	26	27	23	24	27	45	26	32	32	27	14	38	32	39	37	37	41	32	36	27	25	21	28	29	33	25	15
1917	2	–2	0	**–13**	9	20	19	20	25	26	26	13	–6	4	19	16	8	7	23	24	23	28	22	30	30	19	15	33	28	33	24
Average	17	19	18	17	19	20	20	22	23	22	21	21	19	21	19	22	23	24	23	22	23	23	23	25	23	22	24	25	27	27	25

NOTE—Extremes are printed in bold faced type.

TABLE VI—DAILY MINIMUM TEMPERATURES FOR APRIL

At the Colorado Experiment Station, Fort Collins, Colorado.

Year.	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	19	20	21	22	23	24	25	26	27	28	29	30	31
87 ..	40	18	26	**16**	34	34	32	40	45	30	30	25	34	34	30	34	33	31	30	30	34	26	30	24	28	28	40	44	40	43	..
88 ..	49	45	**30**	35	46	33	37	48	44	31	**30**	**30**	36	41	50	43	42	32	40	36	42	48	53	53	46	48	38	37	38	37	..
89 ..	32	46	25	28	34	35	44	38	39	43	42	32	31	36	44	39	41	38	**24**	27	37	35	47	29	36	45	35	38	31	31	..
90 ..	**14**	17	32	26	46	38	41	29	19	29	33	35	32	32	33	27	28	30	38	43	41	35	42	41	32	31	32	38	**36**	42	..
91 ..	25	**13**	18	23	17	27	29	39	33	21	30	33	35	29	31	31	31	39	37	41	34	37	34	38	39	39	33	36	47	38	..
92 ..	33	23	30	31	25	24	37	24	21	34	25	36	22	20	28	30	32	36	29	27	**19**	22	27	33	36	43	25	36	33	42	..
93 ..	30	36	39	32	28	42	33	22	21	21	39	31	19	**8**	26	20	24	29	24	28	25	30	35	44	30	26	26	34	25	22	..
94 ..	25	29	32	22	22	26	37	38	**16**	27	33	38	34	25	31	34	31	31	35	28	30	39	37	38	33	39	34	36	42	40	..
95 ..	27	**17**	30	27	28	30	38	19	27	39	26	29	27	33	38	24	25	37	31	36	32	27	32	34	35	35	44	45	50	39	..
96 ..	**7**	7	21	30	26	30	34	41	26	30	36	35	25	39	36	31	23	14	26	30	33	35	37	34	40	37	36	41	40	37	..
97 ..	29	28	**20**	23	27	33	31	**20**	23	33	36	37	23	25	35	34	31	38	35	37	39	33	39	44	31	35	40	38	32	32	..
98 ..	21	18	32	29	**14**	27	25	25	27	29	35	35	26	33	30	39	42	23	38	36	39	32	36	25	29	31	50	21	37	42	..
99 ..	14	13	**8**	21	29	14	26	24	27	35	33	32	51	28	24	27	36	24	39	25	22	28	29	44	37	48	31	30	31	37	..
00 ..	27	29	30	32	32	29	31	32	36	24	**5**	23	31	33	35	39	32	12	32	34	38	41	31	36	35	30	42	43	32	32	..
01 ..	16	20	32	30	24	23	29	33	32	17	32	29	27	30	27	22	**9**	29	31	32	34	47	43	36	38	40	38	42	50	41	..
02 ..	20	25	21	24	33	38	35	46	37	23	26	34	32	**18**	24	29	30	30	34	35	38	30	23	28	41	30	29	33	33	34	..
03 ..	37	33	26	24	33	27	29	34	31	38	39	27	18	24	30	30	28	39	41	27	40	30	37	43	33	37	35	30	23	**13**	..
04 ..	27	21	32	26	38	27	30	28	14	38	39	21	30	30	26	23	25	25	39	41	31	35	29	38	29	36	37	43	43	39	..
05 ..	38	32	30	29	29	26	29	36	44	28	22	**12**	31	32	23	27	30	33	34	29	21	34	39	32	33	35	41	44	34	35	..
06 ..	30	31	**22**	30	25	26	36	37	33	43	38	39	35	27	32	33	32	39	37	30	39	38	39	43	40	33	36	28	39	38	..
07 ..	34	40	34	41	29	34	30	32	37	39	38	22	28	33	42	36	21	32	24	23	**6**	20	37	25	22	23	32	30	22	**6**	..
08 ..	18	**10**	16	30	21	28	31	31	24	33	25	32	35	35	42	39	35	47	36	33	33	34	37	39	32	27	30	30	20	36	..
09 ..	29	32	31	30	27	**9**	23	14	23	27	30	26	35	32	32	36	36	34	29	32	28	28	25	38	27	38	28	40	29	21	..
10 ..	31	25	40	29	**18**	23	51	28	37	38	44	35	40	36	31	21	33	28	25	36	43	28	27	25	27	30	32	39	50	42	..
11 ..	29	42	29	32	31	23	28	24	33	33	34	36	21	24	16	**24**	30	36	27	40	33	35	44	40	39	33	42	44	33	30	..
12 ..	23	26	28	36	35	29	**21**	25	27	27	28	30	32	34	29	30	27	32	26	27	32	26	25	28	34	37	38	38	31	40	..
13 ..	31	33	28	**18**	28	30	33	28	26	26	**18**	27	28	27	34	42	39	42	39	33	39	35	31	23	32	29	32	33	33	39	..
14 ..	34	31	31	29	33	38	24	**16**	18	32	29	25	32	38	32	47	41	33	34	33	36	39	33	38	35	42	38	35	41	38	..
15 ..	30	35	31	37	30	39	36	35	38	**26**	30	34	33	40	44	43	39	37	39	35	36	46	40	36	39	45	37	45	51	43	..
16 ..	19	23	24	23	23	30	22	**17**	26	46	37	41	32	27	36	35	35	34	39	37	24	36	40	33	39	34	28	34	33	30	..
17 ..	**17**	22	30	**17**	32	34	30	19	33	39	35	30	40	37	36	28	34	31	33	28	31	34	36	44	30	32	26	24	25	20	..
Avr. ..	27	26	28	28	29	29	32	30	30	32	32	31	31	30	32	32	31	32	33	33	33	34	35	36	34	35	35	36	36	34	..

NOTE—Extremes are printed in bold faced type.

TABLE VII—DAILY MAXIMUM TEMPERATURES FOR JUNE
At the Colorado Experiment Station, Fort Collins, Colorado.

Year.	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	19	20	21	22	23	24	25	26	27	28	29	30	31
1887 ..	88	82	68	74	88	92	79	72	78	87	89	92	89	90	90	88	90	91	94	82	83	83	87	90	**96**	93	93	79	73	80	..
1888 ..	67	74	81	78	73	78	88	73	76	79	88	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	79	69	71	74	75	75	85	83	89	**97**	94	89	..
1889 ..	62	68	65	68	85	82	70	49	54	61	74	82	86	74	68	77	81	82	82	64	73	80	83	84	86	81	86	**90**	85	**90**	..
1890 ..	85	84	74	65	71	63	67	75	77	81	82	86	73	72	85	78	85	88	86	89	85	88	**92**	**92**	**92**	86	84	82	84	85	..
1891 ..	65	71	65	58	62	72	83	84	81	68	78	78	80	77	71	59	73	78	77	79	72	**87**	79	74	76	78	77	77	71	80	..
1892 ..	71	82	77	50	65	74	81	85	84	81	78	69	68	81	77	67	74	82	83	**86**	81	77	77	69	83	78	**86**	85	78	76	..
1893 ..	71	74	64	55	60	73	93	87	77	91	**95**	93	89	80	82	85	91	94	94	92	87	91	91	80	88	85	88	92	74	84	..
1894 ..	71	75	76	85	59	75	76	65	70	84	87	87	85	78	74	72	86	89	83	79	81	82	81	77	80	86	72	83	89	**91**	..
1895 ..	66	55	55	66	77	80	80	71	60	66	77	79	81	85	86	81	67	68	73	78	77	86	**89**	85	67	77	64	61	76	76	..
1896 ..	64	79	87	71	71	69	76	84	88	90	77	84	89	**91**	90	90	84	85	89	82	80	80	78	79	62	81	85	76	83	85	..
1897 ..	..	..	..	63	61	66	68	78	74	74	73	84	80	81	88	77	78	76	85	85	87	**90**	84	69	69	76	78	85	80	85	..
1898 ..	84	88	66	54	66	65	72	67	69	72	72	76	80	73	83	88	88	85	86	83	90	92	88	88	90	76	89	**97**	80	87	..
1899 ..	73	72	67	70	83	63	74	64	67	82	89	72	69	69	78	84	90	**96**	89	85	83	74	85	77	88	82	88	92	95	95	..
1900 ..	66	77	78	72	79	86	90	85	84	61	76	81	74	77	82	88	80	84	85	91	93	90	87	89	91	**94**	89	**94**	88	93	..
1901 ..	70	72	71	73	70	73	86	85	73	67	71	77	82	61	62	74	78	69	74	84	80	84	90	92	**94**	85	84	90	89	89	..
1902 ..	83	74	79	85	84	86	55	80	94	94	77	79	85	88	62	80	77	74	77	54	77	87	90	**96**	83	92	72	61	68	75	..
1903 ..	61	62	61	62	60	70	70	70	49	53	67	70	74	64	70	71	85	84	83	69	71	67	81	64	76	82	87	**92**	86	86	..
1904 ..	67	69	54	59	65	77	83	65	64	78	74	73	66	76	74	76	82	79	79	73	69	76	80	73	64	74	81	**87**	83	85	..
1905 ..	79	79	85	85	78	74	78	82	76	75	77	84	85	83	83	66	77	74	69	80	67	87	81	80	73	86	**92**	89	78	83	..
1906 ..	66	70	66	76	80	64	62	76	82	83	80	80	82	80	85	**90**	69	75	76	70	85	82	53	64	76	82	83	84	83	87	..
1907 ..	72	70	74	70	76	72	76	70	69	75	82	86	80	84	86	72	78	75	76	75	77	82	74	77	68	67	81	86	**88**	84	..
1908 ..	68	68	82	71	74	73	70	75	77	78	86	76	65	74	57	78	71	69	81	87	**92**	82	74	83	80	88	83	71	79	80	..
1909 ..	63	72	80	88	90	70	69	76	69	68	73	72	74	61	72	83	82	85	84	81	79	83	88	89	81	88	**94**	**94**	86	83	..
1910 ..	79	85	54	71	75	73	85	83	76	74	77	71	78	85	86	77	85	86	**90**	**90**	89	87	**90**	68	78	82	84	85	82	78	..
1911 ..	83	81	80	83	82	81	86	82	82	78	81	84	85	84	72	62	72	76	84	87	81	78	86	85	79	74	86	**92**	89	83	..
1912 ..	74	74	73	78	82	54	64	71	70	76	66	72	76	69	59	58	50	64	70	75	78	72	75	81	83	82	83	**86**	**86**	79	..
1913 ..	71	81	75	80	80	71	61	68	63	70	72	65	77	82	85	88	86	85	84	80	77	82	87	82	84	86	**90**	88	82	83	..
1914 ..	66	75	77	75	75	77	73	70	76	84	78	79	89	76	64	70	77	85	**90**	86	87	80	89	85	83	80	80	82	86	68	..
1915 ..	71	69	54	66	63	50	69	67	80	74	**83**	68	56	70	80	78	77	79	74	76	77	70	73	74	81	81	80	69	76	78	..
1916 ..	68	69	72	73	74	57	66	73	77	71	71	75	72	77	75	79	81	78	77	80	84	79	77	85	87	80	91	**93**	**93**	88	..
1917 ..	57	69	77	69	64	68	75	73	85	86	79	73	67	77	82	82	88	74	82	80	76	89	85	92	83	85	84	90	**94**	**94**	..
Avr. ..	71	74	71	71	73	72	75	74	74	76	78	78	78	77	77	77	79	80	82	80	80	83	82	81	81	82	84	85	83	84	..

NOTE—Extremes are printed in bold faced type.

TABLE VIII—DAILY MAXIMUM TEMPERATURES FOR JULY

At the Colorado Experiment Station, Fort Collins, Colorado.

Year.	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	19	20	21	22	23	24	25	26	27	28	29	30	31
1887 ..	80	79	79	88	94	**97**	91	82	88	90	79	94	94	92	78	64	72	85	89	76	83	82	85	88	86	84	79	92	78	77	84
1888 ..	84	87	89	94	90	97	83	79	87	95	**99**	95	90	89	89	87	69	80	89	87	89	83	79	78	86	..	87	92	90	92	81
1889 ..	92	70	78	91	95	95	84	75	66	78	88	89	81	81	86	89	90	84	84	91	92	80	79	80	83	94	95	84	72	87	**97**
1890 ..	85	86	80	86	88	92	90	90	89	85	86	90	**93**	78	89	91	86	85	89	**93**	86	80	87	84	89	90	92	93	85	77	86
1891 ..	88	78	87	81	83	74	68	78	88	81	88	85	75	79	82	81	83	86	84	**89**	89	82	83	86	82	87	86	81	80	66	80
1892 ..	87	76	74	84	90	91	71	69	79	89	85	85	86	**93**	75	85	84	90	92	91	90	89	86	87	89	87	64	64	77	87	90
1893 ..	91	83	94	93	93	93	85	84	91	89	**95**	91	91	87	84	90	88	86	90	89	89	90	90	90	76	80	88	85	87	85	81
1894 ..	83	90	79	71	73	73	80	89	91	**94**	**94**	82	74	80	86	90	89	80	78	83	88	89	93	92	93	**94**	87	85	88	90	89
1895 ..	78	78	86	91	79	87	79	65	69	56	55	69	71	86	89	87	81	82	81	74	70	69	74	84	92	**93**	92	**93**	87	76	84
1896 ..	91	89	79	83	89	92	81	85	89	91	93	93	**96**	90	89	74	81	84	86	85	82	75	80	75	81	82	76	81	88	83	85
1897 ..	89	86	73	76	90	91	**95**	89	67	74	82	84	93	77	84	82	85	75	62	77	85	84	83	76	87	87	89	94	91	85	89
1898 ..	71	69	76	85	86	88	90	85	85	84	87	79	83	85	84	84	92	91	88	84	91	93	91	81	89	**97**	**97**	93	78	86	67
1899 ..	72	81	70	83	89	78	78	87	87	87	91	81	78	76	75	71	76	74	81	86	90	91	82	90	**94**	80	82	79	64	82	87
1900 ..	80	87	85	74	84	91	82	83	92	91	92	**93**	90	**93**	74	73	90	82	60	79	88	88	78	74	78	80	90	76	86	89	**93**
1901 ..	72	86	92	91	86	91	94	95	89	89	92	93	92	**97**	93	93	84	89	95	96	93	92	90	90	82	84	87	91	85	94	94
1902 ..	76	86	79	72	71	78	82	79	63	76	86	88	85	94	**98**	89	69	69	74	79	85	86	87	92	81	75	89	94	94	88	95
1903 ..	91	82	55	72	86	92	86	85	90	86	82	86	83	92	88	86	75	76	86	90	90	90	85	86	**95**	92	91	88	85	78	80
1904 ..	79	73	73	77	71	56	70	80	86	84	86	86	82	85	**91**	88	90	82	84	81	79	78	84	74	81	81	80	84	88	82	80
1905 ..	80	70	78	87	78	80	79	69	74	83	89	87	84	89	87	89	**91**	78	85	79	82	83	76	81	81	80	74	74	75	74	74
1906 ..	81	62	70	76	79	75	69	66	74	76	75	80	76	74	66	78	85	80	85	**93**	85	81	78	86	87	91	84	80	83	83	88
1907 ..	85	89	**94**	**94**	88	85	81	87	79	80	81	84	85	75	84	74	88	90	84	90	87	88	93	87	80	63	73	75	79	81	77
1908 ..	64	73	83	**93**	78	66	81	89	92	92	85	76	82	78	81	87	81	77	76	85	83	80	80	87	89	91	88	92	89	77	76
1909 ..	88	93	88	83	89	85	88	87	85	84	89	83	80	74	81	87	92	**94**	93	88	81	75	76	85	86	84	86	88	81	90	93
1910 ..	83	80	86	89	78	83	91	88	61	79	74	80	82	93	92	92	92	93	92	88	85	92	96	94	96	**100**	94	82	82	80	85
1911 ..	78	69	78	86	76	73	83	83	78	85	87	**88**	76	83	79	76	77	78	68	82	84	84	77	68	77	81	87	83	86	87	80
1912 ..	78	80	76	70	73	82	82	**89**	74	82	85	74	82	82	72	83	61	60	82	85	85	86	81	82	76	86	76	80	83	77	75
1913 ..	80	**94**	87	86	88	90	**94**	86	84	88	81	83	93	82	83	83	82	74	77	72	82	70	61	72	78	79	67	79	85	87	78
1914 ..	74	79	82	75	79	83	84	88	85	86	81	**89**	85	83	84	74	78	77	75	87	78	68	84	85	86	87	88	**89**	88	85	82
1915 ..	79	61	61	67	77	81	76	80	85	77	**91**	85	82	88	81	83	89	75	56	67	77	82	86	73	77	75	70	77	80	78	74
1916 ..	88	**91**	89	84	**91**	90	90	89	88	69	72	78	82	91	88	84	88	86	78	86	85	87	84	87	87	86	**91**	86	85	65	74
1917 ..	75	84	82	89	86	88	84	87	84	91	80	87	90	75	80	83	88	88	86	88	88	88	87	91	91	86	**92**	90	86	83	85
Avr. ..	81	80	80	83	84	84	83	83	82	84	85	85	84	85	84	83	83	82	82	85	85	83	83	83	85	82	85	85	83	82	83

NOTE—Extremes are printed in bold faced type.

TABLE IX—DAILY MAXIMUM TEMPERATURES FOR AUGUST

At the Colorado Experiment Station, Fort Collins, Colorado.

Year.	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9	10	11	12	13	14	15	16	17	18	19	20	21	22	23	24	25	26	27	28	29	30	31
1887 ..	90	92	95	89	75	82	**97**	84	86	87	83	83	87	84	86	86	90	87	85	80	85	88	59	59	73	77	83	85	73	85	77
1888 ..	85	83	84	**88**	86	85	77	73	85	82	78	88	**88**	84	72	68	72	83	80	81	77	80	85	86	**88**	83	81	78	82	85	83
1889 ..	78	86	84	88	94	**97**	90	89	70	79	84	89	81	84	88	82	90	89	90	78	82	84	89	93	84	90	92	90	85	83	90
1890 ..	90	89	87	79	89	**95**	92	78	86	84	84	82	77	76	86	67	80	68	56	79	81	80	84	74	76	76	82	82	85	88	78
1891 ..	81	78	87	90	88	90	89	88	84	90	83	92	**93**	83	83	86	84	84	84	83	66	74	80	88	83	63	65	80	82	83	88
1892 ..	96	98	**99**	97	87	90	90	84	81	86	92	92	94	96	96	97	88	76	82	77	80	71	78	83	86	86	85	58	73	84	87
1893 ..	79	79	87	85	87	88	87	77	82	79	88	88	**92**	86	82	83	87	89	90	76	86	84	80	80	88	81	72	77	84	82	70
1894 ..	82	72	76	85	84	82	87	84	87	86	84	92	89	83	89	88	**91**	87	85	84	85	80	89	83	83	82	84	89	87	88	88
1895 ..	83	81	82	87	84	82	87	89	76	83	90	93	86	73	90	93	**94**	74	78	88	93	87	83	85	90	91	67	67	81	86	76
1896 ..	88	92	92	90	85	88	93	89	91	93	78	90	92	**94**	92	84	85	80	84	90	74	60	74	83	79	79	86	86	85	79	83
1897 ..	86	82	74	69	82	87	86	80	81	77	86	89	87	79	76	85	81	77	79	83	77	83	81	91	**94**	77	83	84	79	88	91
1898 ..	79	76	90	95	80	76	79	83	86	79	89	91	91	90	95	82	86	92	92	93	**96**	91	77	89	93	91	93	83	96	94	90
1899 ..	79	88	74	70	81	83	86	86	88	88	85	85	79	87	91	80	82	84	82	86	91	85	78	84	91	92	89	**95**	87	71	85
1900 ..	**94**	93	90	87	87	83	92	89	90	87	88	89	85	85	84	88	87	87	87	86	84	82	78	71	81	86	84	89	91	91	86
1901 ..	**97**	81	77	76	85	83	80	87	88	90	78	89	88	89	88	82	89	86	86	80	84	87	86	88	89	89	87	84	85	75	84
1902 ..	**100**	92	92	95	64	84	84	87	93	72	76	89	87	88	92	92	93	88	91	88	85	86	70	84	84	77	81	80	82	80	82
1903 ..	82	88	94	**95**	82	81	91	90	76	78	76	78	86	87	82	87	88	85	88	91	92	85	87	82	78	85	79	79	82	88	94
1904 ..	85	86	86	76	88	87	71	90	81	**91**	85	90	87	85	87	83	79	80	87	85	62	79	87	87	72	86	86	80	79	80	83
1905 ..	80	83	84	88	78	80	85	86	87	87	74	75	85	83	87	79	**93**	83	84	91	90	91	88	84	87	90	90	91	90	84	89
1906 ..	75	86	81	78	79	78	81	85	89	87	85	85	87	86	89	**92**	90	91	91	85	86	87	74	81	75	70	82	86	85	77	78
1907 ..	78	78	80	84	88	91	90	91	**92**	90	80	87	87	88	87	87	90	82	64	69	74	86	86	87	84	83	76	82	75	77	75
1908 ..	86	85	**93**	88	88	79	72	87	82	72	64	78	73	80	78	79	76	79	65	71	75	61	76	83	86	77	80	87	87	87	72
1909 ..	89	84	85	89	**93**	88	87	83	88	88	86	89	88	88	**93**	92	77	78	83	82	90	89	92	78	92	89	86	67	78	82	85
1910 ..	84	89	87	80	76	84	80	78	77	85	89	81	74	79	85	75	61	81	**93**	90	92	92	87	84	64	85	89	88	92	69	83
1911 ..	80	80	78	78	82	83	87	**95**	85	77	76	82	88	89	93	85	82	88	84	87	74	65	72	64	78	86	68	81	86	89	91
1912 ..	74	80	79	82	80	82	71	71	75	87	87	86	85	76	77	83	78	82	80	74	82	81	89	88	81	**90**	85	84	86	74	76
1913 ..	88	**92**	**92**	90	87	80	87	91	77	87	78	87	85	88	83	88	86	86	86	87	87	82	84	84	88	90	90	74	85	84	82
1914 ..	89	83	83	89	88	89	86	88	79	82	76	89	83	86	89	**95**	88	83	78	84	84	80	76	83	69	72	76	77	78	80	79
1915 ..	72	73	81	84	88	77	71	67	79	82	78	82	79	77	78	78	79	76	79	77	73	76	68	63	60	66	78	77	72	77	**92**
1916 ..	83	86	89	85	87	75	82	86	79	77	81	**90**	67	81	84	84	82	84	78	74	71	73	80	81	78	66	72	83	78	70	79
1917 ..	86	87	**92**	88	77	82	87	80	73	88	73	71	79	79	82	78	80	82	78	80	84	84	75	80	37	88	60	70	76	84	81
Avr. ..	84	85	86	85	84	84	85	84	83	84	82	86	85	84	86	84	84	83	82	83	82	81	80	82	82	82	81	81	83	82	83

NOTE—Extremes are printed in bold faced type.

TABLE X—MONTHLY MEAN DRY BULB TEMPERATURES

At the Colorado Experiment Station, Fort Collins, Colorado.

DATE.	January		February		March		April		May		June		July		August		Septemb'r		October		November		December		Year	
	7 am	7 pm	7 am	7 pm	7 am	7 pm	7 am	7 pm	7 am	7 pm	7 am	7 pm	7 am	7 pm	7 am	7 pm	7 am	7 pm	7 am	7 pm	7 am	7 pm	7 am	7 pm	7 am	7 pm
88	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	51.2	....	40.0	....	23.6	....	20.4	....	....	....
89	11.7	....	15.2	....	30.9	....	44.5	....	48.5	....	58.9	....	63.4	72.9	61.1	72.1	47.9	60.0	38.7	49.5	23.8	30.2	29.4	34.7	39.5	....
90	15.8	25.7	18.8	31.0	30.4	41.6	40.8	49.8	51.1	59.7	60.0	67.0	66.8	73.0	60.6	66.6	51.8	60.3	36.2	47.4	25.8	35.8	23.2	31.2	40.1	49.1
91	13.6	21.6	14.8	19.5	23.4	29.6	40.5	49.6	52.5	55.3	59.0	63.4	63.7	68.2	62.2	66.7	52.6	60.3	37.5	48.1	27.6	34.2	21.1	26.5	39.0	45.3
92	13.3	20.2	21.2	27.2	27.0	34.8	39.7	44.6	47.1	51.4	59.6	64.4	65.5	68.9	62.7	67.4	54.5	62.5	37.8	45.6	28.2	36.8	16.0	22.3	39.4	45.5
93	22.4	30.9	17.4	27.4	26.3	37.3	38.4	44.9	49.2	54.7	62.4	69.1	66.3	73.0	60.7	67.7	53.0	60 5	37.9	47.1	24.2	32.4	24.8	31.4	40.2	48.0
94	14.3	24.6	9.0	18.8	28.2	37.8	42.7	51.4	53.3	57.0	60.3	66.2	65.5	70.3	62.5	67.8	50.7	58.3	41.9	49.5	28.5	38.9	16.1	22.4	39.4	46.9
95	16.2	22.9	11.8	21.8	25.8	34.6	44.2	51.4	50.8	56.4	57.5	60.8	61.7	65.4	61.6	66.4	52.2	60.0	37.1	45.3	23.2	32.4	18.0	27.3	38.3	45.4
96	20.4	29.1	23.2	32.6	27.2	34.6	41.4	49.1	54.0	58.9	62.3	67.3	66.7	70.1	63.6	68.6	52.3	56.5	38.3	46.0	19.9	30.0	21.0	32.3	40.9	47.9
97	12.0	22.4	16.9	28.1	25.3	32.6	41.9	46.8	56.2	59.5	60.4	63.9	62.9	66.9	60.9	65.3	56.1	61.8	38.5	45.4	26.2	33.4	17.5	23.7	39.6	45.8
98	13.8	23.4	21.8	32.0	24.5	32.8	43.3	50.6	48.8	53.0	60.4	66.7	64.2	71.8	62.5	71.2	47.5	57.1	37.7	44.5	23.6	27.8	13.2	19.6	38.4	45.9
99	16.6	24.3	1.6	10.6	24.2	29.9	40.3	47.8	49.7	56.8	60.0	66.8	63.0	67.2	62.3	67.0	52.8	59.3	37.3	43.4	29.1	37.4	19.8	24.3	38.1	44.6
00	19.7	28.7	15.2	23.6	29.0	39.6	39.5	44.2	54.5	60.0	63.4	69.1	62.6	69.7	61.6	68.6	51.0	58.2	39.5	48.6	26.7	35.9	20.2	28.9	40.2	47.9
01	16.9	27.6	13.9	24.2	28.9	35.8	39.5	45.9	54.0	59.3	60.1	66.5	68.3	74.0	64.2	68.3	50.6	58.3	39.0	46.8	27.7	36.5	20.2	28.0	40.3	47.6
02	12.2	20.6	22.4	31.2	28.6	35.6	40.8	48.2	52.9	59.2	59.5	67.1	62.4	68.2	63.7	68.3	47.8	56.9	38.1	47.3	25.1	34.8	18.8	24.3	39.4	46.8
03	20.8	28.8	5.7	11.0	23.2	31.7	41.1	46.9	49.1	56.2	57.8	62.4	64.2	69.8	61.8	68.9	47.0	55.8	37.4	49.1	24.4	33.4	23.0	29.9	38.0	45.3
04	15.5	29.4	24.5	37.4	30.5	42.0	40.4	49.8	51.2	56.4	58.2	62.8	63.6	67.2	61.1	67.5	50.5	58.0	35.3	45.4	24.0	33.2	23.3	30.0	39.8	48.3
05	19.5	24.6	10.6	22.2	33.6	42.4	37.5	44.8	48.1	53.7	60.2	66.7	63.1	66.8	61.9	67.8	49.1	58.3	30.7	40.6	25.8	37.3	13.3	23.6	37.8	45.7
06	18.8	29.2	16.5	29.6	18.9	25.8	42.4	49.5	51.1	57.4	58.1	64.0	62.4	66.5	61.3	65.3	51.5	57.7	37.0	44.2	25.5	33.0	25.3	32.1	39.1	46.2
07	18.2	25.1	24.9	35.6	33.8	46.4	37.1	44.4	46.6	50.6	58.5	63.8	64.0	68.4	61.8	67.0	51.3	58.0	37.2	47.8	20.4	30.3	22.8	27.5	39.7	47.1
08	18.8	26.5	19.3	31.0	33.3	41.8	44.4	53.1	48.8	55.2	57.8	64.6	63.4	67.5	61.1	64.1	52.6	59.7	37.5	45.7	22.6	27.6	18.2	22.8	39.8	46.6
09	22.1	28.0	19.5	26.5	29.0	35.2	37.7	43.8	49.2	54.5	60.2	65.3	64.3	71.0	64.2	69.2	51.3	56.7	40.4	47.8	30.4	35.3	12.6	17.6	40.1	45.9
10	16.6	23.3	15.0	27.7	35.4	50.0	46.1	55.5	50.8	56.2	61.8	68.1	68.3	72.3	61.8	67.5	53.2	60.6	40.2	48.1	30.7	38.7	22.2	31.2	41.8	49.9
11	21.9	32.5	17.4	25.8	33.0	44.6	41.1	48.9	51.9	60.3	64.3	69.4	62.9	69.2	60.4	68.8	54.6	62.2	38.3	45.4	24.6	30.7	13.1	21.7	40.3	48.3
12	17.4	25.3	20.0	26.5	18.6	23.8	41.1	46.6	50.8	57.7	59.6	62.8	62.8	67.4	61.9	68.2	44.8	51.2	36.4	46.3	27.2	35.9	17.6	27.0	38.2	44.9
13	15.8	24.4	11.3	20.7	26.9	35.2	40.3	49.6	52.8	59.3	60.2	67.6	64.3	68.4	66.1	70.2	50.3	56.3	38.6	46.4	28.7	38.4	8.2	14.9	38.6	45.9
14	24.4	28.3	17.8	24.6	29.6	38.8	41.5	46.4	51.8	57.6	62.9	69.6	67.2	71.5	62.1	68.4	52.6	61.2	41.6	49.7	25.7	38.7	12.4	21.3	40.8	48.0
15	16.1	24.2	22.9	32.8	26.7	33.0	45.3	51.6	47.8	53.0	56.5	62.2	61.8	66.8	60.1	62.8	50.6	57.5	38.9	48.7	32.2	37.6	22.2	27.9	40.1	46.5
16	13.7	18.1	20.6	33.6	34.5	45.9	40.0	47.5	50.6	56.3	59.6	67.2	68.0	72.5	61.4	66.6	51.3	57.3	38.5	45.3	22.1	29.3	14.0	20.5	39.5	46.7
17	15.3	23.3	22.2	31.4	24.4	30 9	37.2	44.6	44.9	49.5	59.6	66.2	66.6	71 4	59.9	64.3	52.4	58.4	36.4	45.3	29.8	38.2	23.5	29.6	39.4	46.1
erage	17.4	25.5	16.9	26.6	28.0	36.6	41.1	48.1	50.3	56.3	60.0	65.8	64.5	69.5	62.0	67.5	51.2	58.6	38.0	46.6	25.9	34.3	19.1	26.0	39.5	46.8
ximum	24.4	32.5	24.9	37 4	35.4	50.0	46.1	55.5	56 2	60.3	64.3	69.6	68.3	74.0	64.2	72.1	56.1	62.5	41.9	49.7	32.2	38.9	29.4	34.7	41.8	49.9
nimum	11.7	18.1	1.6	10.6	18.6	23.8	37.1	44.2	44.9	49.5	56.5	60.8	61.7	65.4	59.9	62.8	44.8	51 2	30.7	40.6	19.9	27.6	8.2	14.9	37.8	44.6

TABLE XI—MONTHLY MEAN WET BULB TEMPERATURES

At the Colorado Experiment Station, Fort Collins, Colorado.

DATE.	January		February		March		April		May		June		July		August		Septemb'r		October		November		December		Year	
	7 am	7 pm	7 am	7 pm	7 am	7 pm	7 am	7 pm	7 am	7 pm	7 am	7 pm	7 am	7 pm	7 am	7 pm	7 am	7 pm	7 am	7 pm	7 am	7 pm	7 am	7 pm	7 am	7 pm
88	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	46.6	....	35.7	....	22.5	....	18.6	....	....	....
89	9.9	....	13.4	....	28.7	....	39.1	....	43.3	....	53.0	....	57.7	61.3	55.4	58.5	41.6	46.8	34.9	41.2	21.3	27.2	25.9	29.3	35.4	....
90	13.9	21.5	16.8	25.0	26.2	32.4	36.4	40.8	45.5	48.0	51.8	53.3	59.5	61.6	55.5	57.7	44.4	48.3	32.5	38.8	23.4	30.1	20.6	26.7	35.5	40.3
91	12.4	19.3	12.9	17.8	21.9	26.6	35.7	40.4	47.6	48.0	53.8	55.9	57.9	60.3	56.8	57.9	48.0	51.0	32.6	38.0	23.8	28.5	18.6	22.6	35.2	38.9
92	11.5	17.6	19.8	24.9	24.4	29.9	34.7	36.5	42.4	44.4	53.3	56.3	53.1	60.1	55.1	56.0	47.0	49.1	34.1	38.6	24.6	30.1	14.0	19.6	35.0	38.6
93	18.1	24.8	14.7	22.3	22.7	30.2	32.3	34.7	42.2	44.8	52.6	55.1	59.0	58.4	54.6	56.5	45.3	47.6	32.4	37.2	20.7	26.4	21.2	26.9	34.6	38.7
94	12.0	19.7	7.0	15.5	24.4	29.8	36.2	39.9	45.6	48.0	52.6	53.2	57.6	59.2	56.2	57.5	45.0	48.2	35.5	39.2	24.8	31.4	14.3	19.5	34.3	38.4
95	14.6	19.6	10.0	18.2	22.8	27.9	37.3	39.8	44.4	45.9	52.1	52.8	56.2	57.6	56.0	57.9	46.1	48.4	33.6	37.8	20.6	26.3	15.4	22.5	34.1	37.9
96	17.5	23.1	20.0	25.7	24.0	28.9	35.3	38.8	44.7	45.5	55.4	56.9	60.7	60.8	56.8	57.8	48.7	50.8	34.8	38.8	17.4	24.0	19.0	26.8	36.2	39.8
97	10.5	17.7	15.6	24.0	23.6	27.8	37.1	38.3	49.9	51.0	54.9	55.4	57.0	58.3	56.6	57.8	51.5	53.5	35.4	39.3	23.8	28.9	15.4	20.0	35.9	39.3
98	12.4	20.2	19.6	26.7	21.9	26.4	36.8	39.7	44.7	45.9	53.9	55.9	57.2	59.7	56.0	57.9	42.2	46.8	31.9	36.1	20.5	24.2	11.4	16.6	34.1	38.0
99	14.1	20.8	0.8	9.1	21.9	26.4	34.2	37.4	43.4	45.1	51.8	53.7	57.5	59.6	55.4	57.0	46.5	49.8	34.2	38.0	26.5	31.9	17.3	20.9	33.6	36.8
00	17.8	24.6	13.4	20.5	27.1	33.4	37.0	39.9	48.4	50.6	56.2	57.8	56.4	59.4	54.3	56.6	46.4	49.8	35.0	40.4	23.2	29.1	17.2	23.1	36.0	40.4
01	14.4	22.6	12.6	20.6	25.0	29.6	35.7	37.9	48.0	50.3	53.9	56.6	61.6	62.0	58.1	59.6	46.3	48.5	35.5	39.9	24.6	30.4	17.9	24.5	36.1	40.2
02	11.0	17.7	20.2	26.4	25.5	29.4	36.0	39.1	47.0	49.1	53.8	55.0	56.1	58.7	56.3	57.2	42.9	47.8	35.4	41.6	23.4	29.6	16.9	21.9	35.4	39.5
03	18.0	24.9	4.9	9.7	22.0	29.0	35.9	38.6	44.2	46.2	53.5	55.8	58.1	60.2	57.3	59.5	43.4	48.4	34.4	40.6	22.7	30.0	19.5	24.9	34.5	39.0
04	13.5	24.0	20.7	30.0	26.8	34.4	34.9	39.6	45.5	48.7	53.6	55.1	57.8	59.4	55.8	59.2	46.3	51.7	32.7	40.0	20.5	27.4	20.7	26.1	35.7	41.3
05	18.3	22.4	9.9	19.4	31.0	36.6	34.8	39.2	43.9	47.0	54.8	58.6	57.4	58.4	56.7	59.5	44.7	50.4	28.2	35.3	23.9	31.8	11.8	19.2	34.6	39.8
06	16.2	23.3	14.2	23.7	17.6	22.8	37.8	40.9	45.0	47.9	51.6	55.1	56.7	58.9	55.6	58.1	48.6	52.6	33.5	38.7	23.5	29.4	23.2	28.1	35.3	40.0
07	16.6	22.2	22.3	29.0	29.4	35.6	32.4	36.5	42.0	43.7	51.0	53.3	58.4	60.6	56.2	57.9	46.7	49.8	34.8	42.2	19.0	26.1	19.8	23.3	35.7	40.0
08	15.8	21.6	16.2	25.1	27.4	32.2	35.9	39.8	42.8	45.0	51.2	53.8	57.6	59.6	56.5	59.2	47.4	51.6	33.7	38.8	20.8	24.6	16.5	20.7	35.2	39.3
09	19.9	24.6	17.1	22.9	26.7	32.0	32.8	36.0	42.1	43.6	54.4	56.9	59.3	62.9	59.2	61.1	46.8	51.7	35.1	39.4	27.5	31.0	11.1	15.3	36.0	39.8
10	14.1	19.3	12.8	21.9	29.2	37.0	37.0	41.0	44.8	47.4	54.2	55.4	58.9	60.0	55.5	57.6	49.2	51.8	35.3	41.2	28.1	33.5	20.0	26.6	36.6	41.1
11	19.0	26.5	15.6	21.2	28.6	35.2	35.2	38.4	44.2	47.5	55.2	57.5	56.5	58.8	54.0	57.0	48.2	51.2	34.2	38.4	21.2	25.9	12.0	18.4	35.3	39.7
12	15.2	21.4	17.8	24.0	17.8	22.3	36.5	38.8	43.8	46.6	53.4	54.4	58.6	60.8	57.3	59.9	42.3	47.2	34.8	41.4	25.5	32.1	16.1	23.0	34.9	39.3
13	13.7	20.4	10.0	18.1	24.4	30.0	37.0	40.6	47.3	51.1	54.4	56.5	58.4	59.5	59.6	61.2	47.6	51.7	35.3	39.4	26.4	33.9	7.7	14.2	35.1	39.7
14	21.4	24.3	16.8	22.4	26.8	32.3	37.2	39.7	47.6	50.5	57.2	60.0	61.7	64.0	57.7	60.3	49.1	53.0	39.6	44.2	23.2	32.1	11.5	18.9	37.5	41.8
15	13.6	19.8	20.5	27.5	24.8	29.7	41.8	45.0	43.3	46.1	51.3	54.0	57.6	59.6	56.9	58.0	48.1	51.9	36.6	42.6	28.2	31.4	19.4	23.6	36.8	39.6
16	11.8	15.8	18.8	29.0	29.9	37.7	37.0	42.2	47.6	52.6	55.7	59.9	59.9	61.4	57.1	58.8	47.2	51.3	36.1	41.0	19.8	25.3	12.1	17.9	36.1	41.1
17	12.6	19.8	20.0	27.9	22.4	27.1	35.4	39.4	43.7	46.8	55.4	59.2	60.9	62.0	54.6	56.9	49.2	52.2	32.7	37.0	27.2	33.3	20.6	25.2	36.2	40.6
erage	14.8	21.4	15.0	22.4	25.0	30.4	36.0	39.2	45.0	47.4	53.7	55.8	58.3	60.1	56.3	58.3	46.4	50.1	34.3	39.5	23.3	29.9	16.9	22.3	35.4	39.7
aximum	21.4	24.9	22.3	30.0	31.0	37.0	41.8	45.0	49.9	52.6	57.2	60.0	61.7	62.9	59.6	61.2	51.5	53.5	39.6	44.2	28.2	33.9	25.9	29.3	37.5	41.8
nimum	9.9	15.8	0.8	9.1	17.6	22.3	32.3	34.7	42.0	43.6	51.0	52.8	56.1	57.6	54.0	56.0	41.6	46.8	28.2	35.3	17.4	24.0	7.7	14.2	33.6	36.8

TABLE XII——MONTHLY MEAN, MAXIMUM AND MINIMUM TEMPERATURES

At the Colorado Experiment Station, Fort Collins, Colorado.

DATE.	January		February		March		April		May		June		July		August		Septemb'r		October		November		December		Year	
	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.
1887	34.0	10.8	41.8	10.3	60.4	25.1	60.7	32.1	75.3	42.6	85.3	52.3	84.2	54.4	83.0	51.3	79.6	46.7	64.9	31.4	54.0	23.2	43.4	15.7	64.3	33.0
1888	42.7	10.0	52.6	25.2	52.0	20.7	73.3	40.6	66.2	41.6	79.4	51.3	87.4	58.2	81.4	51.7	78.9	43.0	64.4	36.4	48.6	24.7	48.8	17.8	64.6	35.1
1889	38.7	10.5	40.2	13.0	56.6	27.7	63.5	36.0	65.7	40.5	75.6	46.1	84.8	51.7	86.4	52.2	74.7	39.8	64.8	36.1	44.8	19.4	51.4	22.8	62.3	33.0
1890	39.8	9.6	45.0	15.0	52.9	23.2	60.0	33.1	71.2	41.0	81.2	46.8	87.1	55.2	80.9	51.2	77.0	39.6	63.8	31.0	54.9	21.3	49.6	18.3	63.6	32.1
1891	35.4	8.9	31.8	7.7	41.2	19.7	61.4	31.9	68.6	41.1	74.4	47.5	82.0	51.9	83.0	49.6	78.0	44.2	67.1	30.3	48.5	21.7	41.3	16.0	59.4	30.9
1892	35.1	7.1	39.2	16.4	45.5	21.9	58.6	29.4	61.1	38.9	76.4	46.5	83.4	53.0	86.2	48.4	82.7	42.1	63.9	31.5	52.0	22.9	36.8	9.3	60.1	30.6
1893	49.4	15.8	41.5	12.3	50.2	20.1	57.0	28.3	66.8	37.8	83.3	47.2	88.0	53.4	83.0	50.5	78.7	41.3	65.7	31.7	49.7	17.4	47.2	20.0	63.4	31.3
1894	39.4	8.4	33.7	3.7	52.4	22.5	64.6	32.1	71.6	42.8	79.3	47.1	85.4	52.8	85.0	51.6	76.3	41.5	68.5	34.2	57.8	23.3	40.4	10.9	62.9	30.9
1895	37.0	10.9	35.2	7.0	48.6	19.9	66.2	32.1	68.3	38.9	73.6	44.9	79.2	51.4	83.8	51.3	80.1	41.9	63.9	29.8	48.4	19.0	43.2	14.0	60.6	29.3
1896	49.0	16.1	49.2	17.7	46.3	21.8	62.8	30.5	72.8	41.2	81.0	49.6	84.8	55.6	85.1	53.0	72.8	44.8	64.6	31.4	45.1	16.6	49.1	19.0	63.6	33.1
1897	40.2	9.3	40.9	14.2	44.8	19.9	59.5	32.0	73.6	42.7	77.6	48.2	83.2	50.4	82.3	51.4	80.0	47.4	64.8	32.2	51.0	20.2	39.0	11.8	61.4	31.6
1898	40.7	10.6	50.6	17.6	47.9	17.5	64.5	30.8	62.7	40.4	79.8	48.2	85.1	53.0	87.6	52.2	78.3	38.8	61.0	31.5	44.5	16.1	37.9	9.3	61.7	30.5
1899	39.0	10.4	25.3	−5.4	41.6	17.9	60.5	28.9	69.5	38.0	79.8	47.4	81.3	52.6	84.2	51.9	80.3	42.4	60.2	31.9	56.6	24.9	42.6	12.7	60.1	29.5
1900	46.7	15.2	37.8	10.7	53.9	24.3	54.5	31.3	72.4	43.2	83.4	50.7	83.7	52.1	86.4	49.5	73.9	43.2	67.6	32.8	53.1	21.6	47.3	16.0	63.4	32.6
1901	43.8	12.6	38.4	9.4	48.1	21.2	56.9	31.1	71.1	42.8	78.3	48.3	90.1	54.9	85.0	52.9	75.4	42.7	66.6	32.9	56.8	23.1	40.4	15.1	62.6	32.2
1902	39.2	9.1	45.5	18.5	48.0	22.5	61.0	30.4	70.5	41.7	79.0	48.2	82.5	49.5	85.1	52.3	74.1	39.5	64.5	33.2	49.6	22.6	39.8	14.3	61.6	31.8
1903	44.2	16.4	28.2	−0.1	42.8	18.4	59.4	31.2	68.0	36.6	71.6	47.0	84.8	52.1	85.0	51.2	74.2	39.4	67.2	31.9	53.2	19.0	49.0	15.6	60.6	29.9
1904	42.7	9.4	50.4	20.2	54.7	24.4	61.0	31.3	66.2	41.2	73.5	46.4	80.5	50.8	82.8	51.2	76.1	42.4	66.4	31.3	59.7	19.8	47.9	15.9	63.5	32.0
1905	37.9	12.6	36.0	6.8	55.2	29.2	55.4	31.5	63.7	40.5	79.5	50.0	80.3	51.0	85.3	51.2	79.1	41.8	60.3	26.8	53.7	22.0	45.1	8.9	61.0	31.0
1906	49.0	12.8	48.2	12.7	36.5	13.5	60.0	34.2	69.0	40.9	76.4	47.2	78.9	51.0	83.3	51.0	73.0	44.3	62.1	30.5	46.0	21.1	48.1	21.5	60.9	31.7
1907	39.3	12.4	50.9	20.0	59.2	27.3	56.0	29.1	60.8	37.0	76.7	45.2	83.2	52.4	82.8	51.0	75.2	42.2	67.6	32.2	49.6	16.2	45.3	15.6	62.2	31.7
1908	44.4	12.0	49.0	13.3	56.4	24.2	65.1	30.6	65.5	38.3	76.4	46.5	82.3	52.8	78.9	52.0	79.3	44.4	61.3	31.6	49.0	15.2	37.7	11.9	62.1	31.1
1909	42.2	16.8	43 7	14.0	45.6	23.9	54.6	28.9	65.7	37.9	79.3	49.4	85.7	55.0	85.6	54.7	73.7	44.0	66.5	32.2	50.9	24.6	30.6	5.6	60.3	32.2
1910	40.0	10.5	42.3	10.7	65.6	28.5	67.3	33.1	66.8	40.6	80.0	49.0	86.6	55.0	82.4	52.0	76.8	46.3	69.0	33.9	54.0	26.4	44.6	17.7	64.6	33.6
1911	45.0	18.0	39.3	13.9	57.1	26.1	60.5	32.2	70.7	41.2	81.3	51.0	79.9	52.8	81.7	50.7	77.4	46 2	59.3	31.4	47.0	17.4	37.8	9.4	61.4	32.5
1912	39.8	11.2	38.7	13.0	35.3	9.7	57.8	30.0	67.2	39.0	72.6	45.3	78.6	52.7	80.8	50.9	64.1	38.3	60.4	28.9	51.8	22.1	41.0	12.2	57.3	29.4
1913	37.3	9.5	32.6	5.9	46.7	19.5	61.0	31.2	68.2	41.4	78.8	47.7	81.4	52.2	85.7	53.9	69.9	42.2	58.5	30.6	54.3	24.5	31.2	2.1	58.8	30.1
1914	41.5	15.4	35.4	13.3	50.8	23.8	55.9	33.6	67.3	42.0	78.7	48.4	82.2	54.4	82.6	51.3	77.3	43.9	65.1	35.2	57.8	22.0	34.4	8.0	60.8	32.6
1915	38.9	9.3	45.4	18.6	41.0	21.2	62.4	37.6	63.1	37.6	72.0	47.2	77.1	52.4	76.1	49.4	71.0	43.2	65.4	33.1	52.0	25.0	42.2	14.7	58.9	32.5
1916	31.0	5.0	46.4	16.8	58.4	27.6	58.1	31.2	66.6	37.2	77.3	46.4	84.4	54.4	79.5	51.6	73.6	41.5	59.6	31.4	43.6	15.8	33.4	9.0	59.3	30.6
1917	35.2	8.8	41 4	18.0	41.0	16.8	53.9	30.2	57.3	36.6	79.3	45.7	86.0	54.4	80.4	49.9	75.9	43.8	63.2	29.1	58.9	25.8	47.7	16.8	60.0	31.3
Average	40.6	11.5	41.2	12.6	49.6	21.9	60.4	31.8	67.5	40.1	78.1	47.8	83.4	53.0	83.3	51.4	76.0	42 7	64.5	31.9	51.5	21.1	42.4	13.8	61.5	31.6
Maximum	49.4	18.0	52.6	25.2	65.6	29.2	73.3	40.6	75.3	43.2	85.3	52.3	90.1	58.2	87.6	54.7	82.7	47.4	69.0	36.4	59.7	26.4	51.4	22.8	64.6	35.1
Minimum	31.0	5.0	25.3	−5.4	35.3	9 7	53.9	28 3	57 3	36 6	71.6	44.9	77.1	49.5	76.1	48.4	64.1	38.3	58.5	26.8	43.6	15.2	30.6	2.1	58.8	29 3

TABLE XIII—NORMAL DAILY TEMPERATURES FOR THIRTY-ONE YEARS, 1887-1917

At the Colorado Experiment Station, Fort Collins, Colorado.

Date	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	April	May	June	July	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.
1	24.9	21.8	29.8	41.2	47.7	58.0	66.5	68.2	65.7	57.2	42.0	33.8
2	22.9	22.4	33.0	42.0	46.6	59.4	65.7	68.6	63.3	55.5	40.6	31.9
3	26.3	23.4	30.7	41.3	47.6	58.4	65.5	69.0	64.5	54.0	42.4	30.0
4	27.9	22.8	30.4	42.5	50.1	58.1	66.2	69.3	64.1	52.1	42.7	31.4
5	27.1	24.5	30.7	43.9	58.0	59.1	67.8	68.6	63.5	50.8	41.7	32.2
6	24.4	23.5	33.6	44.3	49.9	58.3	68.0	68.4	63.6	51.9	41.1	30.1
7	24.6	23.6	35.3	44.5	52.0	60.2	68.0	68.0	63.5	51.8	40.1	28.0
8	24.7	24.2	37.5	43.1	53.6	61.0	68.2	68.5	62.2	49.5	38.0	28.8
9	26.9	25.5	36.3	45.7	54.1	60.5	67.4	67.8	61.5	51.0	37.4	29.2
10	25.7	26.5	34.5	47.5	53.2	60.6	68.0	68.0	60.2	50.2	38.9	30.0
11	22.3	25.9	35.7	46.3	52.2	62.8	69.0	67.1	59.1	48.8	33.3	28.3
12	23.0	25.5	35.1	44.6	52.2	62.4	69.5	68.7	59.8	48.9	35.1	29.8
13	25.3	26.7	33.8	44.9	52.8	62.4	69.0	69.0	59.5	49.4	35.4	27.4
14	27.1	25.6	33.4	46.1	53.8	62.6	70.1	68.8	58.4	49.9	35.2	26.4
15	24.6	27.2	33.2	45.5	54.8	62.2	68.9	69.9	58.7	49.7	34.5	26.6
16	25.1	31.2	37.1	46.8	53.7	61.9	68.4	68.4	58.0	48.1	33.3	26.9
17	25.5	30.1	37.6	45.2	55.2	63.5	68.6	68.3	58.6	47.6	34.8	26.1
18	27.1	29.8	39.5	45.3	55.4	63.3	67.6	68.0	59.1	46.3	35.6	26.4
19	30.3	28.0	36.9	46.4	54.8	65.3	67.5	67.0	58.4	44.2	35.9	26.8
20	28.3	28.4	36.1	47.5	54.2	64.7	68.1	66.5	58.8	44.5	36.6	28.0
21	27.9	29.4	36.3	46.9	54.5	65.2	68.4	66.4	57.4	45.3	36.0	26.4
22	27.5	27.4	36.3	49.2	54.8	65.3	68.1	65.5	58.1	46.1	33.2	27.7
23	26.0	27.9	39.1	49.2	57.0	66.0	68.8	65.3	57.6	45.0	34.6	30.4
24	27.6	30.0	38.6	49.3	57.2	65.4	69.1	65.2	57.1	46.4	35.0	28.0
25	27.2	32.7	37.1	49.1	56.4	65.6	69.1	65.3	56.2	44.7	33.3	25.7
26	27.3	30.0	35.6	50.8	56.4	66.6	69.5	64.9	54.5	43.3	32.4	26.8
27	26.3	30.4	37.8	50.5	56.5	67.0	69.4	65.3	54.4	44.3	30.9	26.3
28	27.3	29.9	39.2	50.4	57.2	67.6	68.2	65.7	54.8	44.3	31.6	25.5
29	27.9	29.8	40.5	47.5	57.7	67.3	68.4	65.4	54.9	42.9	32.0	25.1
30	27.3	...	39.2	46.8	57.4	68.1	68.2	65.4	56.1	42.9	34.4	24.7
31	26.9	...	38.5	...	57.5	...	68.1	66.0	...	42.3	...	25.8
Averages	26.2	27.0	35.8	46.1	53.8	63.0	68.2	67.3	59.4	48.0	36.3	28.1

TABLE XIV—MONTHLY MEAN TEMPERATURE
At the Colorado Experiment Station, Fort Collins, Colorado.

Date.	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.	May	June	July	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Yr.
1887	25.7	23.7	39.8	45.2	57.7	68.1	68.4	65.6	60.4	46.0	38.2	29.7	47.1
1888	22.2	37.1	37.4	55.3	54.4	68.1	72.8	66.6	61.4	49.2	33.0	31.3	49.0
1889	22.2	25.6	41.6	50.6	54.1	63.5	68.1	66.6	53.9	44.1	27.0	32.1	45.8
1890	24.7	40.0	38.0	46.5	58.0	64.0	71.1	66.1	58.3	47.4	38.1	37.8	49.1
1891	22.2	19.8	30.5	46.6	54.8	60.9	66.9	66.3	61.1	48.7	35.1	28.7	45.1
1892	21.1	27.8	33.7	44.0	50.0	61.7	68.2	67.3	62.4	47.7	37.4	23.0	45.4
1893	32.6	26.9	35.2	42.7	52.3	65.3	70.7	66.8	60.0	48.7	33.6	33.6	47.3
1894	23.9	18.7	37.4	48.3	57.2	63.2	69.1	68.3	48.9	51.3	40.5	25.6	46.9
1895	23.9	21.1	34.2	49.2	53.6	59.2	65.3	67.6	61.0	46.9	33.7	28.6	45.4
1896	32.6	33.4	34.0	46.6	57.0	65.3	70.2	69.0	58.8	48.0	30.8	34.0	48.3
1897	24.8	27.6	32.3	45.8	58.1	63.1	66.8	66.8	63.7	48.5	35.6	25.4	46.6
1898	25.6	34.1	32.7	47.7	51.6	64.0	69.0	69.9	58.6	46.3	30.3	23.6	46.1
1899	24.7	9.9	29.7	44.7	53.8	63.6	67.0	67.6	61.4	46.1	40.8	27.7	44.7
1900	30.9	24.2	39.1	42.9	57.8	67.1	67.9	68.0	58.6	50.2	37.4	31.6	48.0
1901	28.2	23.9	34.7	44.0	57.0	63.3	72.5	69.0	59.0	49.7	40.0	27.7	47.4
1902	24.2	32.0	35.3	45.7	56.1	63.6	66.0	68.7	56.8	48.8	36.1	27.1	46.7
1903	30.3	14.0	30.6	45.3	52.2	59.3	68.5	68.1	56.8	49.6	36.1	32.3	45.3
1904	26.1	35.3	39.6	46.2	53.7	59.9	65.6	67.0	59.2	48.9	39.7	31.9	47.8
1905	25.2	21.4	42.2	43.4	52.1	64.8	65.7	68.2	60.5	43.6	37.8	27.0	46.0
1906	30.9	30.5	25.0	47.1	55.0	61.8	64.9	67.2	58.7	46.3	33.6	34.8	46.3
1907	25.9	35.4	43.3	42.5	48.9	60.9	67.8	66 9	58.7	49.9	32.9	30.5	47.0
1908	28.2	31.1	40.3	47.8	51.9	61.4	67.6	65.5	61.8	46.4	32.1	24.8	46.6
1909	29.5	28.8	34.8	41.8	51.8	64.3	70.4	70.2	58.9	49.4	37.8	18.1	46.3
1910	25.3	26.5	47.1	50.2	53.7	64.6	70.8	67.2	61.5	51.5	40.2	31.2	49.1
1911	31.5	26.6	41.6	46.3	55.6	66.2	66.3	66.2	61.8	45.3	32.2	23.6	47.0
1912	25.5	25.8	22.5	43.9	53.1	59.0	65.7	65.8	51.2	44.6	36.9	26.6	43.4
1913	23.4	19.3	33.1	46.1	54.8	63.2	66.8	69.8	56.0	44.6	39.4	16.9	44.5
1914	28.5	24.4	37.3	44.8	54.6	63.6	68.3	67.0	60.6	50.2	39.9	21.2	46.7
1915	24.1	32.0	31.1	50.0	50.4	59.6	64.7	62.8	57.1	49.2	38.5	28.4	45.7
1916	18.0	31.6	43.0	44.7	51.9	61.8	69.4	65.6	57.5	45.5	29.7	21.2	45.0
1917	22.0	29.6	29.0	42.1	47.0	62.5	70.2	65.1	59.8	46.2	42.3	32.3	45.7
Average	25.9	26.7	35.7	46.1	53.9	63.1	68.1	67 2	59.2	47.7	36.0	28.0	46.5
Maximum	32.6	37.1	47.1	55.3	58.1	68.1	72.8	70.2	63.7	51.5	42.3	37.8	49.1
Minimum	18.0	9.9	22.5	42.1	47.0	59.0	64.7	62.8	51.2	43.6	27.0	16.9	43.4

TABLE XV—EXTREME MONTHLY MAXIMUM AND MINIMUM TEMPERATURES

At the Colorado Experiment Station, Fort Collins, Colorado.

YEAR.	January		February		March		April		May		June		July		August		Septemb'r		October		November		December	
	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min
1887	58.0	**-19.0**	70.0	-8.0	80.0	8.0	83.0	16.0	90.0	24.0	96.0	45.0	**97.0**	50.0	97.0	44.0	91.0	32.0	88.0	11.0	78.0	-13.0	61.0	0.0
1888	71.0	-28.0	68.0	14.0	79.0	3.0	91.0	30.0	84.0	30.0	97.0	42.0	**99.0**	51.0	88.0	44.0	89.0	32.0	75.0	20.0	64.0	16.0	68.0	4.0
1889	58.0	-3.5	62.0	-16.0	67.8	**-17.0**	79.0	24.0	81.0	31.0	90.5	35.0	**97.0**	37.5	97.0	41.3	93.0	23.0	85.2	24.9	61.0	1.0	66.5	3.0
1890	65.6	-13.0	68.3	**-20.0**	70.1	-9.0	78.0	13.8	85.0	29.1	92.2	32.7	93.4	46.9	**95.3**	39.5	85.3	28.0	77.0	15.7	75.7	6.5	62.9	5.8
1891	48.9	**-16.3**	46.5	-15.0	66.0	-4.1	81.9	12.9	84.6	21.3	86.9	37.9	89.4	41.2	**93.1**	36.7	88.8	34.3	79.8	19.5	75.9	-6.2	60.0	-10.0
1892	61.2	**-28.4**	55.1	-15.0	66.0	-4.1	81.9	12.9	84.6	31.2	86.5	35.4	92.7	45.3	**99.2**	33.9	89.3	27.5	87.0	18.7	67.2	10.6	65.6	-17.4
1893	67.3	-2.2	66.7	-10.0	78.3	-1.9	78.9	7.6	88.7	23.1	**95.0**	31.3	94.9	44.2	91.7	38.3	90.0	25.7	82.0	11.8	70.7	**-12.8**	60.4	2.5
1894	63.3	-22.0	54.6	-15.3	73.0	9.9	79.0	16.4	85.9	27.1	91.0	37.9	**94.4**	46.0	92.2	39.5	88.6	30.9	80.7	19.3	78.0	-1.1	64.7	**-24.0**
1895	57.2	-9.6	62.2	**-27.8**	80.2	-18.0	78.7	17.0	90.0	28.6	88.7	33.0	93.2	44.9	93.7	42.3	**95.0**	23.2	79.7	14.8	73.7	-2.9	66.7	-5.0
1896	67.8	-7.6	68.1	3.9	75.8	-6.8	80.0	7.0	88.3	31.0	91.2	39.3	**95.8**	48.8	93.8	40.2	90.0	31.8	84.2	21.0	74.7	**-11.3**	66.1	0.5
1897	64.0	**-26.0**	59.5	-5.3	65.3	-7.0	77.2	20.0	82.3	31.6	90.1	35.3	**94.8**	38.9	93.5	42.7	89.8	33.8	81.7	21.5	75.6	-3.0	63.0	-10.8
1898	61.5	-11.8	63.7	6.7	66.3	-6.2	86.2	14.5	81.8	29.6	**97.2**	36.0	97.0	44.3	95.6	43.1	90.2	29.7	85.7	16.2	71.3	-11.3	55.0	**-22.3**
1899	55.0	-16.8	50.8	**-38.4**	65.7	-24.5	78.0	8.0	82.5	23.4	**96.1**	36.4	94.0	44.6	95.2	39.7	94.6	29.0	86.7	23.7	69.5	15.0	63.7	-9.3
1900	63.0	-6.0	58.0	**-23.4**	76.9	9.7	73.9	5.1	84.7	29.8	**94.4**	40.7	92.9	40.2	94.0	41.2	88.2	29.7	83.0	12.5	74.0	8.7	62.9	-22.0
1901	61.8	-21.7	63.0	-14.7	71.9	-7.5	81.8	8.7	82.9	31.1	94.4	38.2	**96.7**	47.9	96.7	43.6	86.6	29.4	82.0	25.0	69.6	12.0	64.6	**-31.0**
1902	62.2	**-31.4**	63.0	-23.0	63.9	2.0	79.8	18.0	85.9	29.6	96.0	37.0	98.0	38.8	**99.6**	42.3	89.8	22.0	80.0	25.5	69.2	3.8	58.2	-17.6
1903	61.3	1.0	46.0	**-28.0**	66.2	-10.0	78.2	12.8	85.1	27.4	92.5	37.0	**95.0**	36.0	94.6	41.9	92.5	26.0	81.9	20.0	71.0	-10.0	61.0	5.0
1904	65.0	**-7.0**	69.0	3.0	70.0	10.0	79.8	14.1	82.0	28.2	87.2	38.4	90.7	40.3	**91.0**	33.0	90.0	29.6	80.1	17.8	75.4	0.5	65.7	1.0
1905	63.5	-22.3	66.2	**-26.8**	70.3	12.4	78.0	12.0	76.3	29.5	92.3	40.0	91.0	42.3	**93.2**	44.8	90.5	30.8	85.3	-8.0	74.0	3.4	62.2	-4.0
1906	67.8	-3.5	67.0	-5.0	69.9	**-24.6**	80.1	22.1	82.9	33.0	89.9	37.2	**92.6**	41.0	92.0	39.2	86.9	37.3	83.2	19.4	70.2	-9.3	64.5	7.0
1907	62.6	-4.7	68.8	-2.8	80.3	2.8	80.0	5.7	83.0	19.2	87.7	33.9	**94.4**	44.6	91.6	45.0	85.6	31.0	81.8	22.4	70.0	-1.2	61.7	**-5.4**
1908	57.1	-9.8	68.0	**-15.0**	75.7	8.0	80.2	9.8	86.6	22.2	91.8	37.6	**93.1**	43.6	92.8	42.5	91.9	23.4	81.0	13.5	72.2	-12.0	54.0	-13.4
1909	63.8	-3.2	66.3	-14.2	60.1	-11.6	73.2	9.2	81.0	23.6	**94.5**	41.3	94.3	48.0	92.6	46.9	84.2	30.2	81.5	16.3	76.2	-3.1	61.0	**-19.1**
1910	64.1	**-20.8**	66.2	-15.8	79.9	11.5	86.4	17.8	87.0	28.4	90.3	38.9	**99.9**	47.0	92.6	31.7	92.0	34.5	84.7	16.1	70.0	13.6	59.7	3.4
1911	65.8	**-18.0**	62.3	-8.8	69.1	-2.2	75.8	16.0	83.8	26.6	92.0	41.2	88.0	45.1	**95.4**	37.1	89.1	32.1	80.2	14.6	66.9	-11.0	62.9	-8.0
1912	63.6	-14.0	56.0	**-16.0**	55.4	-12.8	72.3	20.7	81.0	22.3	86.1	33.8	89.2	43.0	**89.8**	44.0	84.0	23.0	78.0	11.0	65.0	5.5	59.2	-11.2
1913	58.0	**-29.5**	62.0	-17.3	72.0	-2.0	78.8	18.0	83.0	28.1	90.4	41.2	**94.0**	42.0	92.0	47.0	85.3	27.4	77.1	13.2	70.5	11.0	40.6	-12.6
1914	56.6	-4.8	55.2	**-17.8**	68.4	2.1	73.5	16.3	81.2	32.3	89.7	40.1	89.2	47.1	**94.7**	43.1	87.4	26.1	76.5	23.2	69.8	10.9	52.9	-5.8
1915	60.2	**-14.1**	67.0	2.6	63.9	4.6	75.8	25.7	82.3	27.0	82.8	33.1	90.7	46.2	**92.0**	42.2	87.5	32.7	80.3	24.2	72.4	3.0	61.9	-9.9
1916	61.0	**-24.2**	66.2	-18.3	74.9	5.3	78.0	16.7	87.8	19.2	**92.7**	31.6	90.9	47.0	89.6	41.2	86.8	26.5	75.7	18.2	69.7	-21.1	58.4	-10.8
1917	55.7	**-18.4**	59.7	-5.8	71.6	-13.1	73.3	17.3	79.4	12.1	**94.2**	31.2	92.3	44.2	92.2	41.1	88.8	30.7	83.3	-7.4	71.2	18.2	67.0	-7.8
Extreme	71.0	-31.4	70.0	-38.4	80.3	-24.6	91.0	5.1	90.0	12.1	94.2	31.2	99.9	36.0	99.6	31.7	95.0	22.0	88.0	-8.0	78.0	-21.1	68.0	-31.0

NOTE—Extremes are printed in bold faced type.

TABLE XVI—MONTHLY MEAN DEW POINT ½ (7A+7P)
At the Colorado Experiment Station, Fort Collins, Colorado.

Date.	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.	May	June	July	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Yr.
1887	...	...	...	...	28.0	...	...	55.2	...	33.4	23.4	12.3	...
1888	28.2	24.5	21.8	42.0	40.2	48.4	54.6	51.3	45.7	32.9	25.7	15.7	36.0
1889	9.6	14.7	28.4	34.1	39.2	49.1	54.5	51.1	34.2	30.9	19.9	20.1	32.2
1890	11.2	13.0	17.7	30.3	39.0	44.2	55.4	52.2	37.5	26.2	20.2	15.6	30.2
1891	12.2	10.9	20.9	29.7	42.6	50.7	55.2	53.0	44.1	25 0	18.4	14.1	31.4
1892	10 1	19.2	21.3	25.4	37.6	49.8	55.2	49.2	38.6	30.0	18.5	12.3	30.6
1893	10.0	9.7	17.2	20.8	34.6	45.5	51.8	49.7	37.0	24.3	15.2	16.6	27.7
1894	7.4	4.8	16.5	25.9	37.6	44.7	52.6	51.6	39.6	26.6	19.1	12.2	28.2
1895	11.7	9.0	17.3	26.6	37.2	47.5	52.7	52.6	39.9	27.9	15.5	10.2	29.0
1896	10.4	12.0	19.8	26.5	32.5	50.5	56.6	51.5	46.2	30.4	12.5	15.7	30.4
1897	6.6	14.1	19.8	29.5	44.6	50.5	53.3	53.6	48.0	32.3	21.3	12.1	32.1
1898	11.0	16.2	15.2	27.3	40.4	49.1	52.2	50.6	37.0	24.0	16.5	8.4	29.0
1899	10.6	2.4	18.8	24.6	34.6	44.6	54.8	50.3	41.6	30.7	23.1	13.1	29.1
1900	15.5	11.6	24.2	34.8	43.4	51.3	51.3	49 0	42.4	30.3	17.4	10.9	31.8
1901	10.7	12.2	18.8	30.0	42.8	49.8	56.7	54.6	40.5	31.6	20.4	16.5	32.0
1902	9.9	17.0	18.3	29.0	40.8	48.2	52.6	50.7	38.9	34.3	20.9	14.0	31.2
1903	15.5	4.5	22.6	29.0	38.1	51.3	54.2	54.2	41.1	30.8	22.4	13.6	31.4
1904	10.2	15.6	21.9	27.1	41.1	50.4	54.6	53.5	45.0	31.4	15.1	17.8	32.0
1905	17.5	11.9	28.2	32.3	40.2	52.4	53.6	54.1	42.4	26.4	21.9	7.9	32.4
1906	10.3	10.2	16.6	31.7	39.2	47.7	53.9	52.9	47.8	30.8	22.6	20.4	32.0
1907	15.0	18.0	21.3	28.6	37.4	45.4	55.7	52.3	42.8	34.3	17.4	14.7	31.9
1908	9.5	12.0	17.0	23.7	35.6	45.7	54.7	55.0	44.3	30.1	18.4	14.7	30.1
1909	17.2	13.9	25.4	25.9	32.7	51.2	57.6	56.6	46.9	28.5	24.2	9.1	32.4
1910	9.9	8.6	18.3	23.2	39.2	47.5	52.7	51.2	45.3	31.5	25.4	16.7	30.8
1911	15.3	11.5	21.4	25.4	35.2	49.2	52.2	49.6	42.2	29.2	16.2	9.8	29.8
1912	12.6	15.4	17.8	30.0	36.9	49.0	56.9	54.9	41.9	34.8	24.8	13.8	32.4
1913	11.2	10.0	21.3	31.9	43.8	50.1	54.6	56.3	47.0	31.3	25.4	8.5	32.6
1914	16.5	16.4	22.2	32.3	44.3	54.2	59.7	55.6	46.3	38.3	20.3	11.4	34.8
1915	8.7	15.9	23.2	38.7	38.4	47 8	55.4	55.1	46.9	35.2	21.7	15.0	33.5
1916	8.9	18.7	25.8	35.4	48.0	54.2	55.3	54.4	45.5	34.9	17.0	10.0	34.0
1917	9.9	19.0	20.4	33.6	43.8	54.4	57.6	51.7	47.6	27.3	24.8	16.8	33.9
Average	11.6	12.7	20.6	29.1	39.3	49.2	54.6	52.7	42.7	30.3	18.6	13.5	31.2
Maximum	28.2	24.5	28.4	42.0	48.0	54.4	59.7	56.6	48.0	38.3	25.7	20.4	36.0
Minimum	6.6	2.4	15.2	20.8	32.5	44.2	51.3	49.0	34.2	24.0	12.5	7.9	27.7

XVII—MONTHLY MEAN RELATIVE HUMIDITY ½ (7A+7P) IN PER CENT OF SATURATION

At the Colorado Experiment Station, Fort Collins, Colorado.

Date.	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.	May	June	July	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Yr.
1887	56.6	65.8	44.4	51.4	70.0	79.9	69.0	57.7	59.3	70.0	62.7	55.4	61.8
1888	44.6	61.5	59.7	62.6	62.2	52.5	55.8	60.2	59.7	56.2	71.2	60.5	58.9
1889	65.6	66.6	63.6	58.9	62.8	63.2	64.3	60.8	53.1	64.5	78.9	64.4	63.9
1890	75.4	68.0	52.9	63.5	59.1	51.4	61.8	69.0	52.9	60.7	70.0	65.4	62.5
1891	89.3	78.3	82.5	58.8	68.9	69.9	69.2	68.1	66.6	53.6	64.2	69.7	69.9
1892	80.0	82.6	73.2	56.2	69.1	66.2	67.4	58.9	51.6	66.1	61.3	78.1	67.6
1893	56.1	64.7	60.7	51.0	57.5	51.9	56.3	62.0	51.4	51.7	62.6	67.1	57.7
1894	63.8	70.6	56.6	48.1	55.5	54.8	60.6	63.2	61.0	50.5	62.2	76.7	60.3
1895	75.7	76.4	64.3	47.3	59.0	67.7	71.0	68.3	57.6	64.2	68.0	65.3	65.4
1896	62.1	58.6	69.7	54.6	46.6	52.6	67.7	62.8	76.1	65.7	65.1	67.2	63.2
1897	68.4	74.7	72.6	61.0	63.0	69.0	68.0	73.0	69.2	71.1	75.0	75.1	70.0
1898	75.2	67.5	62.6	52.4	71.4	62.7	60.9	59.0	60.1	55.6	72.4	73.6	64.4
1899	70.2	87.2	73.7	53.2	53.2	54.5	70.8	63.1	60.8	72.7	69.2	74.1	66.9
1900	73.3	76.4	70.6	78.8	62.6	60.5	64.5	57.8	67.6	61.9	61.0	61.0	66.3
1901	66.0	78.9	62.9	65.4	62.6	64.0	62.6	67.7	64.1	66.7	64.9	76.4	66.9
1902	78.2	70.8	61.8	58.8	61.2	62.0	65.1	60.1	64.5	74.4	72.4	75.0	67.0
1903	73.0	86.0	83.6	60.2	61.5	74.5	65.9	69.3	70.8	66.0	78.7	61.5	70.9
1904	65.5	59.5	60.3	53.5	64.9	70.5	70.1	69.3	73.2	74.0	60.2	73.6	66.2
1905	85.5	86.8	71.1	74.0	70.0	69.0	68.6	69.7	67.7	73.0	72.0	66.3	72.7
1906	60.0	63.3	81.5	61.0	60.7	63.7	70.1	70.2	79.3	71.2	80.6	74.2	69.6
1907	79.2	66.8	54.9	61.8	68.8	58.4	71.0	67.4	67.5	75.1	76.0	68.3	67.9
1908	63.4	62.8	51.3	42.4	59.2	60.0	69.7	77.4	66.8	68.0	77.9	81.2	65.0
1909	75.8	70.6	78.3	60.1	51.9	68.0	71.7	71.2	78.2	58.1	73.7	79.2	69.7
1910	70.0	62.8	41.0	37.6	62.5	56.9	56.7	64.8	69.3	63.7	71.8	68.8	60.5
1911	66.2	71.5	55.5	52.4	52.8	55.7	63.8	60.4	58.7	64.9	65.7	75.6	61.9
1912	73.6	76.6	88.4	62.8	56.4	66.5	75.6	71.7	81.2	79.8	78.3	73.7	73.5
1913	74.2	80.7	77.2	65.2	67.5	62.6	68.6	66.8	80.6	68.0	73.3	89.1	72.4
1914	69.2	83.3	65.0	67.7	70.3	67.0	72.2	72.6	69.5	77.9	64.8	81.5	71.8
1915	65.1	65.8	78.5	72.1	66.7	68.1	74.1	80.2	78.4	78.8	61.8	68.6	71.5
1916	77.0	72.5	59.2	74.1	82.4	76.0	60.9	72 3	73.9	78.2	72.2	75.7	72.9
1917	71.4	74.6	77.5	78.6	89.7	75.3	68.0	70.6	76.3	63.6	71.4	71.3	74.0
Average	71.3	72.5	67.1	59.7	63.4	63.9	66.8	67.2	67.2	67.9	69.8	72.3	67.4
Maximum	89.3	87.2	88.4	78.8	89.7	79.9	75.6	80.2	81.2	79.8	80.6	89.1	74.0
Minimum	44.6	58.6	41.0	37.6	46.6	51.4	55.8	57.7	51.4	50.5	60.2	55.4	57.7

TABLE XVIII—MONTHLY MEAN TERRESTRIAL RADIATION

At the Colorado Experiment Station, Fort Collins, Colorado.

(Difference between Monthly Minimum and Terrestrial 6 Inches from Ground.)

Date.	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.	May	June	July	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Yr.
1889	9.9	9.1	8.6	5.5	7.6	7.1	6.3	7 2	7.3	5.9	6.8	6.2	7.3
1890	4.2	5.1	4.8	3.9	7.2	9.5	9.0	9.7	4.2	4.8	8.5	9.9	6.7
1891	6.5	3.6	5.3	6.8	7.4	5.3	4.4	4.2	5.4	6.0	5.5	5.0	5.4
1892	3.9	3.8	4.0	4.8	5.3	6.5	5.7	6.0	6.5	5.7	5.9	5.0	5.3
1893	5.5	5.0	3.9	4.5	5.1	7.6	5.3	4.6	6.0	5.5	4.9	4.8	5.2
1894	5.1	4.3	4.0	3.9	5.7	6.0	5.2	5.0	5.6	7.0	4.9	4.6	5.1
1895	4.5	4.1	3.9	4.9	5.6	4.2	4.3	4.1	4.3	5.1	5.4	5.9	4.7
1896	5.3	5.2	3.4	4.5	6.3	3.8	4.0	5.6	5.1	6.9	6.4	5.3	5.2
1897	4.4	4.1	3.8	4.0	5.4	4.7	5.2	4.7	4.2	4.1	4.0	4.8	4.5
1898	5.0	5.2	5.6	4.4	2.8	2.9	2.9	2.9	3.1	3.4	3.3	4.0	3.8
1899	4.2	3.3	2.4	3.3	3.7	3.8	3.6	4.9	4.7	3.6	4.6	4.5	3.9
1900	4.0	3.9	2.9	2.9	5.4	6.5	5.5	6.1	5.8	6.0	5.9	6.3	5.1
1901	5 8	5.2	4.2	4.6	7.6	7.1	7.0	5.4	6.2	6.0	7.1	3.8	5.8
1902	3.7	3.6	4.4	4.8	5.4	5.4	5.1	5.1	4.6	3.4	4.7	4.0	4.5
1903	3.8	4.5	2.4	4.7	5.2	4.3	7.5	...	5.7	5.0	4.2	...	...
1904	...	4.3	3.3	3.1	3.7	4.3	6.0	7.4	8.0	6.8	...	...	...
1905	5.0	5.3	5.2	4.2	6.3	9.3	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
1906	7.7	5.4	2.8	5.3	6.9	6.0	6.3	5.8	4.4	4.0	4.0	4.8	5.3
1907	2.8	3.9	4.7	3.9	5.8	8.4	7.8	6.5	6.0	5.4	5.4	5.7	5.5
1908	5.6	5.0	5.2	5.9	4.9	7.2	5.2	4.4	6.2	3.8	4.2	3.8	5.1
1909	2.7	3.9	2.7	2.6	6.8	7.4	5.0	4.0	3.8	4.9	3.9	3.6	4.3
1910	3.9	4.4	5.4	4.7	4.7	3.3	4.0	3.4	3.6	4.2	3.4	3.9	4.1
1911	3.6	3.2	3.1	3.2	3.6	4.1	3.4	4.5	4.3	3.3	2.9	4.1	3.6
1912	3.0	3.8	3.2	2.8	4.2	4.6	4.4	3.9	4.6	1.9	3.7	4.0	3.7
1913	3.2	2.5	2.3	2.7	3.7	4.6	4.7	4.8	4.1	3.7	3.8	2.4	3.5
1914	3.8	1.8	3.1	2.8	3.6	4.6	4.6	3.6	4.0	3.3	4.1	3.3	3.5
1915	3.3	3.1	2.4	2.8	3.2	3.5	3.8	4.8	4.1	4.2	4.7	2.6	3.5
1916	4.0	4.2	4.0	4.4	7.4	4.7	4.7	4.1	4.7	3.7	3.5	4.1	4.5
1917	4 1	3.7	3.4	3.4	2.9	5.7	5.4	4.5	4.9	3.8	4.9	3.4	4.2
Average	4.6	4.3	4.2	4.1	5.4	5.9	5.6	5.1	5.4	5.1	5.1	4.9	5.0
Maximum	9.9	9.1	8.6	6.8	7.6	9.5	9.0	9.7	8.0	7.0	8.5	9.9	7.3
Minimum	2.7	1.8	2.3	2.6	2.8	2.9	2.9	2.9	3.1	1.9	2.9	2.4	3.5

TABLE XIX—MONTHLY MEAN TERRESTRIAL RADIATION THERMOMETER

At the Colorado Experiment Station, Fort Collins, Colorado.

6 Inches from the Ground.

Date.	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.	May	June	July	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Yr.
1889	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
1890	4.4	9.9	18.4	29.2	33.8	37.3	46.2	41.5	35.2	26.3	12.8	8.4	25.3
1891	2.5	4.3	14.4	25.1	33.8	42.1	47.4	45.5	38.8	20.4	16.3	11.3	25.2
1892	3.4	13.5	17.9	24.7	33.6	40.0	47.3	42.4	35.6	25.9	17.3	4.3	25.5
1893	10.3	7.3	16.2	23.8	32.7	39.6	48.1	45.9	32.8	26.2	12.5	15.2	25.9
1894	3.3	−0.6	18.4	28.2	37.0	41.0	47.6	46.5	35.9	27.1	18.4	6.2	25.8
1895	6.4	2.8	16.0	27.2	33.2	40.7	47.1	47.2	37.6	24.7	13.6	8.1	25.4
1896	10.8	12.4	18.4	26.0	35.0	45.7	51.7	47.3	40.0	24.5	10.2	13.7	28.0
1897	4.9	10.2	16.1	28.0	37.3	43.5	44.7	46.7	43.1	28.3	16.2	7.6	27.2
1898	5.6	12.4	11.9	26.4	37.6	45.3	50.1	49.3	35.8	28.0	12.8	5.3	26.7
1899	6.2	−8.8	15.6	25.6	34.3	43.6	49.0	46.9	37.4	28.4	20.3	8.2	25.6
1900	11.2	6.8	21.4	28.4	37.8	44.2	46.8	43.4	37.5	26.8	15.7	9.7	27.5
1901	6.8	4.6	18.5	26.4	35.2	41.2	48.2	48.0	34.4	26.8	16.2	11.6	26.5
1902	5.4	9.8	17.9	25.7	36.3	42.8	44.2	47.2	35.4	29.7	17.9	10.3	26.9
1903	12.6	−4.6	15.9	26.5	31.3	42.7	44.6	...	33.6	26.6	14.7	...	...
1904	...	18.2	21.0	28.2	37.5	42.0	44.7	43.8	34.4	24.6	17.4	...	...
1905	7.6	1.5	24.0	27.3	34.2	40.7	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
1906	5.6	7.3	10.8	29.0	34.8	41.2	44.7	45.2	39.9	26.5	17.1	16.7	26.6
1907	9.6	16.0	22.6	25.2	31.2	36.8	44.6	44.4	36.2	26.7	10.8	9.9	26.2
1908	6.3	8.2	19.1	24.7	33.4	39.3	47.7	47.6	38.1	27.8	11.0	8.1	25.9
1909	14.1	10.1	21.2	26.4	31.1	41.8	50.0	50.8	40.2	27.3	21.0	2.0	28.0
1910	6.6	6.2	23.2	28.3	35.9	45.7	51.0	48.6	42.8	29.7	23.3	13.8	29.6
1911	14.5	10.7	23.0	29.0	37.6	47.0	49.4	46.2	41.9	28.1	14.5	5.3	28.9
1912	8.2	9.7	6.5	27.2	34.8	40.6	48.4	47.0	33.8	27.0	18.4	8.2	25.8
1913	6.4	3.4	17.2	28.5	37.7	43.1	47.5	49.2	38.2	27.0	20.6	−0.4	26.5
1914	11.7	12.5	20.7	30.8	38.4	43.9	49.9	47.8	39.9	32.0	17.9	4.8	29.2
1915	6.0	15.6	18.9	34.9	34.4	43.7	48.6	44.6	39.1	28.9	20.3	12.7	29.0
1916	1.0	12.5	23.6	26.8	32.7	39.0	49.7	48.0	36.8	27.7	12.3	4.9	26.2
1917	4.4	14.2	13.4	26.8	33.7	40.0	49.0	45.3	38.9	25.3	20.8	13.4	27.1
Average	7.2	8.1	17.9	27.3	34.9	41.9	47.7	46.4	37.5	27.0	16.3	8.8	26.8
Maximum	14.5	18.2	24.0	34.9	38.4	47.0	51.7	50.8	43.1	32.0	23.3	16.7	29.6
Minimum	1.0	−8.8	6.5	23.8	31.1	36.8	44.2	41.5	32.8	20.4	10.2	−0.4	25.2

TABLE XX—MONTHLY MEAN AND NORMAL BAROMETER

At the Colorado Experiment Station, Fort Collins, Colorado.

½ (7A+7P)

Date.	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.	May	June	July	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Yr.
1887	24.778	25.090	24.994	24.913	24.994	24.912	25.052	25.073	25.043	24.932	24.956	24.853	24.964
1888	14.818	24.793	24.805	24.944	24.835	24.827	25.075	25.102	25.126	24.988	25.031	24.985	24.944
1889	24.933	24.973	24.992	25.000	24.953	25.041	25.054	25.071	25.047	25.084	25.064	24.921	25.011
1890	24.906	24.889	24.918	24.998	24.942	24.965	25.065	25.188	25.074	25.014	25.130	25.034	25.010
1891	24.999	24.972	24.874	24.953	25.005	24.918	25.075	25.092	25.043	25.103	24.968	24.869	24.974
1892	24.979	24.936	24.909	24.886	24.953	24.965	25.085	25.069	25.086	25.042	24.959	24.939	24.981
1893	24.927	24.897	24.867	24.875	24.923	24.962	25.036	25.058	24.973	25.006	24.976	24.977	24.984
1894	24.875	24.939	24.886	24.921	24.978	24.956	25.133	25.130	25.012	24.975	25.084	25.025	24.956
1895	24.859	25.014	24.918	24.964	24.951	25.065	25.084	25.074	25.019	25.113	24.979	24.934	24.998
1896	24.964	24.956	24.917	24.858	24.887	25.054	25.104	25.110	25.060	25.037	24.954	25.052	24.996
1897	24.985	24.853	24.806	25.006	25.035	24.964	25.061	25.123	25.124	25.042	24.990	24.993	24.999
1898	24.917	24.995	24.878	25.002	24.940	25.006	25.064	25.057	25.027	25.039	24.927	25.039	24.991
1899	24.884	24.862	24.853	24.933	24.885	25.003	25.096	25.005	25.120	25.008	25.019	24.995	24.972
1900	25.019	24.892	24.987	24.910	24.989	25.006	25.009	24.995	25.035	25.015	25.048	25.037	24.995
1901	24.965	24.976	24.871	24.975	24.949	24.926	25.040	25.119	24.989	25.111	25.086	24.966	24.998
1902	25.026	24.888	24.836	24.923	24.920	24.952	25.036	25.058	25.040	25.054	24.936	24.954	24.970
1903	24.919	24.971	24.966	24.925	24.964	25.005	25.025	25.055	25.041	25.111	25.033	25.022	25.011
1904	24.920	24.867	24.821	24.990	24.962	25.040	25.070	25.130	25.123	25.089	25.113	24.974	25.008
1905	25.086	25.011	24.927	24.935	24.920	24.965	25.087	25.094	25.042	25.068	24.983	25.031	25.012
1906	24.973	25.003	24.982	24.983	24.919	24.962	25.129	25.066	25.083	25.068	25.020	25.007	25.016
1907	24.912	25.019	24.907	24.957	24.945	24.953	25.067	25.063	25.057	25.117	25.086	24.930	25.001
1908	25.003	24.951	24.946	24.949	24.851	24.955	25.139	25.086	25.096	25.021	25.064	24.992	25.004
1909	24.922	24.855	24.905	24.912	24.898	25.046	25.046	25.092	25.106	25.064	25.003	24.931	24.981
1910	24.977	24.960	25.030	25.003	25.037	24.990	25.064	25.080	25.085	25.044	24.978	24.977	25.019
1911	24.951	24.993	24.997	24.919	24.938	25.007	25.096	25.064	25.042	25.051	24.966	24.915	24.995
1912	24.932	24.965	24.959	24.918	24.979	25.108	25.115	25.064	25.082	25.035	25.089	24.988	25.020
1913	24.910	24.940	24.918	24.982	24.992	25.008	25.102	25.105	25.087	25.029	25.010	25.043	25.010
1914	24.908	24.962	25.016	24.972	25.030	24.985	25.097	25.056	25.039	25.034	25.060	24.968	25.011
1915	24.861	24.908	24.993	24.932	24.889	24.979	25.023	25.117	24.987	25.056	24.946	24.920	24.968
1916	24.857	25.025	24.917	24.962	24.877	24.950	25.045	25.061	25.033	25.021	25.047	24.803	24.966
1917	24.891	24.930	24.907	24.924	24.924	25.028	25.063	25.108	25.096	25.047	25.123	24.970	25.001
Normal	24.931	24.939	24.920	24.946	24.944	24.984	25.072	25.083	25.059	25.049	25.020	24.969	24.992
Maximum	25.086	25.090	25.030	25.006	25.037	25.108	25.139	25.188	25.126	25.117	25.130	25.052	25.020
Minimum	24.778	24.792	24.905	24.858	24.877	24.827	25.023	24.995	24.973	24.932	24.927	24.803	24.944

TABLE XXI—MONTHLY PRECIPITATION

At the Colorado Experiment Station, Fort Collins, Colorado.

Date.	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.	May	June	July	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Yr.
1872	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	0.02	0.20	...
1873	0.25	0.16	0.00	1.20	2.30	1.50	1.30	0.85	0.75	0.42	0.20	0.17	9.10
1874	0.06	0.43	1.29	0.77	2.95	0.65	3.15	0.25	0.00	1.00	0.02	0.00	10.57
1879	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1.75	0.15	0.60	...
1880	0.72	1.09	0.38	0.94	0.60	0.86	1.80	0.37	1.47	2.07	1.10	0.10	11.50
1881	1.10	0.55	1.45	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
1882	...	...	0.17	...	4.67	3.07	1.76	0.89	2.51	0.82	0.29	...	...
1883	1.00	1.50	0.68	...	2.51	3.18	...	1.78	1.00	1.29	T	1.33	...
1884	1.10	0.70	1.15	3.94	4.84	...	...	...	...	0.10	1.80	0.35	...
1885	1.77	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
1886	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
1887	0.86	0.23	0.45	1.10	1.23	1.96	3.05	2.12	0.54	0.43	0.15	0.00	12.12
1888	0.29	0.36	0.73	1.23	3.39	0.47	0.60	1.01	0.29	0.88	0.38	0.16	9.79
1889	0.21	0.34	0.65	2.07	3.39	2.06	0.79	0.95	0.42	3.16	0.42	0.02	14.48
1890	0.13	0.21	0.22	3.92	1.19	0.12	1.27	3.14	0.07	0.70	0.32	0.12	11.41
1891	2.32	0.15	1.21	2.14	4.07	1.30	0.17	2.06	1.02	0.20	0.60	0.46	15.70
1892	0.60	1.29	1.52	1.60	4.83	2.42	1.32	0.22	0.14	0.93	0.23	0.35	15.45
1893	0.02	0.54	0.14	1.66	1.92	0.26	0.64	0.92	0.18	0.16	0.55	0.12	7.11
1894	0.25	0.60	0.67	0.89	3.09	0.42	1.72	1.53	2.29	T	0.14	0.76	12.36
1895	0.24	1.52	0.54	1.36	3.62	3.65	3.75	1.45	0.47	1.06	0.40	0.01	18.07
1896	0.43	0.03	1.73	1.26	1.68	3.05	3.05	2.20	1.55	0.49	0.05	0.24	15.76
1897	0.18	0.54	2.15	1.39	2.06	1.69	2.65	1.74	0.75	0.75	0.67	0.67	15.24
1898	0.14	0.08	0.50	1.08	3.65	1.37	0.50	0.98	0.50	0.82	1.24	0.17	11.03
1899	0.66	1.04	1.50	1.10	1.01	1.03	4.95	0.99	0.21	3.22	T	0.47	16.19
1900	0.25	1.12	1.07	10.56	1.75	0.82	1.14	0.16	1.92	0.24	0.07	0.11	19.21
1901	0.19	0.38	1.88	3.62	7.47	2.35	0.71	0.72	2.10	0.36	0.02	1.37	21.17
1902	0.32	0.15	1.50	0.61	2.13	2.43	1.31	0.67	7.12	1.15	0.27	0.77	18.43
1903	0.16	1.60	1.03	1.50	0.63	2.23	1.06	0.86	0.87	1.70	0.18	0.07	11.89
1904	0.04	0.34	0.51	0.89	5.37	1.68	1.99	0.71	1.09	0.39	0.00	0.12	13.13
1905	0.29	0.35	1.75	6.32	4.13	0.64	2.18	1.25	0.28	2.60	0.07	T	19.86
1906	0.01	0.03	2.44	4.30	2.40	1.80	1.96	0.80	3.08	1.59	1.35	0.12	19.88
1907	0.23	0.36	0.69	2.80	2.44	0.44	2.28	1.27	0.58	0.08	0.44	0.03	11.64

TABLE XXI—MONTHLY PRECIPITATION—Continued
At the Colorado Experiment Station, Fort Collins, Colorado.

Date.	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.	May	June	July	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Yr.
1908	0.11	0.03	0.28	0.05	5.83	1.16	3.66	2.12	0.54	1.78	1.06	0.60	17.22
1909	0.02	0.90	3.35	1.34	1.06	2.59	1.98	1.45	2.10	0.08	0.79	0.58	16.24
1910	0.29	0.16	0.06	0.42	4.75	1.04	0.87	1.92	1.79	1.03	0.11	0.48	12.92
1911	0.34	1.52	0.05	1.89	0.72	1.78	1.47	0.59	0.80	0.93	0.43	0.37	10.89
1912	0.37	1.65	1.79	0.90	2.84	2.43	2.93	1.26	2.66	2.03	0.59	0.21	19.66
1913	0.30	0.94	0.20	1.49	2.09	0.15	2.63	0.41	2.39	1.00	0.17	4.08	15.85
1914	0.35	0.30	0.87	3.23	2.73	2.01	1.68	1.27	0.02	1.58	0.12	0.15	14.31
1915	0.12	1.41	1.73	4.01	3.78	1.90	2.12	1.56	2.97	1.97	0.10	0.82	22.49
1916	0.84	0.11	0.31	0.86	3.85	0.60	0.65	0.71	0.70	2.92	0.98	0.62	13.15
1917	0.40	1.04	0.99	1.22	5.86	0.03	1.19	1.21	0.45	0.62	0.40	0.31	13.72
Normal	0.45	0.64	0.98	2.10	3.05	1.53	1.84	1.18	1.27	1.10	0.43	0.45	15.02
Average 31 years	0.35	0.62	1.05	2.16	30.6	1.48	1.82	1.23	1.29	1.12	0.40	0.46	15.04
Maximum	2.32	1.65	3.35	10.56	7.47	3.65	4.95	3.14	3.08	3.23	1.80	4.08	22.49
Minimum	0.01	0.03	0.00	0.05	0.60	0.03	0.17	0.16	0.00	T	0.00	0.00	7.11

TABLE XXII—NUMBER OF STORMY DAYS (.01 OR MORE PRECIPITATION)
At the Colorado Experiment Station, Fort Collins, Colorado.

Date.	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.	May	June	July	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Yr.
1887	6	2	1	4	6	10	11	8	3	3	1	0	55
1888	3	2	6	2	10	2	6	4	5	4	5	3	52
1889	2	3	3	8	14	7	8	6	3	8	3	1	66
1890	2	1	3	9	8	3	10	13	2	2	2	1	57
1891	5	5	12	4	13	10	4	16	11	2	6	3	91
1892	6	7	7	6	15	8	14	5	1	4	2	6	81
1893	1	5	1	6	11	4	5	10	1	3	4	3	54
1894	5	8	6	4	10	6	6	7	6	0	2	5	65
1895	4	8	4	4	11	12	14	11	3	4	7	1	83
1896	2	2	10	5	5	9	12	9	11	5	2	2	74
1897	2	6	9	7	13	12	9	12	6	6	4	5	91
1898	3	2	8	8	22	7	8	7	4	4	4	2	80
1899	6	11	11	6	8	9	13	7	3	10	0	3	87
1900	3	8	5	11	7	7	9	4	8	2	1	1	66
1901	3	7	7	7	11	8	3	12	3	2	1	8	72
1902	4	2	8	5	12	8	8	3	4	6	1	4	65
1903	3	12	2	9	7	9	6	2	6	4	2	1	63
1904	3	3	7	5	13	10	5	3	5	3	0	3	60
1905	8	7	5	10	16	10	12	6	2	7	3	0	86
1906	1	2	14	7	8	6	11	9	13	4	6	1	82
1907	4	5	4	12	15	6	13	8	4	2	1	3	77
1908	2	2	3	3	12	11	7	13	3	5	7	4	72
1909	2	4	10	11	3	13	10	9	8	3	6	6	85
1910	4	4	2	2	12	7	4	12	9	2	2	4	64
1911	2	9	3	10	7	7	8	4	3	7	6	5	71
1912	5	8	12	3	6	11	9	10	9	8	2	3	86
1913	4	10	7	8	11	4	12	3	10	7	2	7	85
1914	2	3	7	11	13	8	6	11	1	5	1	3	71
1915	1	4	13	13	10	10	11	8	13	3	4	5	95
1916	8	2	3	7	7	3	4	12	4	4	6	9	69
1917	4	5	5	9	16	3	8	8	10	3	4	3	78
Average	3.5	5.1	6.4	7.0	10.7	7.7	8.6	8.1	5.6	4.3	3.1	3.4	73.6
Maximum	8	12	14	13	22	13	14	16	13	10	7	9	95
Minimum	1	1	1	2	3	2	3	2	1	0	0	0	52

TABLE XXIII—MONTHLY AVERAGE WIND IN MILES PER DAY

At the Colorado Experiment Station, Fort Collins, Colorado.

Date.	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.	May	June	July	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Yr.
1888	96	180	130	198	136	232	110	98	85	123	113	125	136
1889	128	162	160	184	154	108	101	92	119	115	132	148	134
1890	140	158	170	152	124	...	...	...	...	90	68	91	...
1891	96	140	150	216	171	154	145	126	137	132	188	181	145
1892	121	125	178	224	218	130	76	75	163	187	212	189	158
1893	243	251	287	297	263	186	168	153	174	196	225	246	224
1894	227	179	280	290	222	191	150	147	163	219	205	162	203
1895	202	188	255	265	203	179	146	136	160	146	175	234	191
1896	181	236	253	249	247	154	134	143	142	153	196	158	187
1897	163	201	227	220	160	143	138	114	116	152	167	178	165
1898	147	187	214	219	161	135	142	125	137	203	176	170	168
1899	213	165	198	236	182	153	113	127	123	169	147	169	166
1900	160	199	164	172	147	131	119	113	123	150	156	184	143
1901	181	153	248	178	165	127	115	110	127	124	160	183	156
1902	107	164	205	180	130	117	98	116	129	95	140	154	136
1903	192	120	114	185	167	113	109	101	102	124	156	183	139
1904	188	231	216	217	168	173	115	113	104	122	138	182	164
1905	134	129	171	169	156	161	120	98	108	114	142	129	136
1906	144	161	139	188	136	141	87	96	93	137	131	129	128
1907	119	150	172	175	146	151	91	93	106	90	96	166	130
1908	176	144	208	201	166	171	86	88	96	119	80	105	137
1909	149	177	143	192	215	108	92	98	96	147	95	117	136
1910	108	187	177	220	130	113	99	92	102	122	139	141	136
1911	170	121	174	182	153	115	144	144	156	151	220	135	155
1912	181	187	140	227	162	...	...	...	...	...	107	167	...
1913	192	107	165	145	132	136	117	106	116	133	110	105	130
1914	144	113	136	152	112	116	109	110	117	98	84	81	114
1915	144	133	130	143	135	142	123	99	90	79	142	174	128
1916	133	140	283	200	213	130	104	105	123	121	124	152	152
1917	170	176	190	178	137	128	74	107	116	171	107	168	144
Average	159	165	189	202	167	144	115	112	122	138	144	157	151
Maximum	243	251	287	297	263	232	168	153	174	219	225	246	224
Minimum	96	107	114	143	112	108	74	75	85	79	68	81	114

TABLE XXIV—EVAPORATION FROM WATER SURFACE

At the Colorado Experiment Station, Fort Collins, Colorado.

(From Tank 3 ft. x 3 ft. About 2 Inches Above Ground Surface.) Inches.

Date.	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.	May	June	July	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Yr.
1887	2.46	3.23	4.60	5.55	5.19	5.75	5.23	4.24	4.12	3.26	1.48	1.60	46.71
1888	...	...	...	...	4.45	7.70	7.00	4.06	3.94	2.17	1.35	0.99	....
1889	1.08	1.03	2.75	4.06	3.72	4.34	5.20	5.15	5.19	3.28	0.62	1.42	37.84
1890	0.86	2.36	3.58	3.50	4.32	5.71	5.44	5.76	3.69	2.71	1.32	1.10	40.25
1891	1.89	1.90	2.23	2.24	5.03	4.97	5.72	4.91	4.12	3.62	1.74	0.75	39.12
1892	2.51	2.15	2.78	3.58	3.49	4.20	4.69	5.64	5.11	3.33	1.93	1.13	40.54
1893	...	1.52	3.79	5.40	5.12	6.12	6.41	4.73	5.04	3.79	1.05	1.88	....
1894	1.14	1.15	1.95	4.61	4.66	5.01	4.74	4.88	3.77	3.75	1.64	1.22	39.52
1895	1.19	1.19	...	4.91	4.27	4.13	4.57	4.52	4.06	2.24	1.53	1.68	....
1896	2.64	2.25	2.39	4.71	5.91	5.09	5.23	5.80	3.34	2.94	1.62	1.25	43.17
1897	1.80	2.20	...	3.33	4.13	4.26	4.64	4.76	3.97	2.88	1.47	0.94	....
1898	1.12	1.31	2.53	4.65	3.90	5.67	7.33	6.57	5.57	4.64	1.36	0.67	45.32
1899	1.51	1.39	1.54	3.79	5.35	6.37	5.38	5.86	5.04	2.87	1.86	1.15	42.11
1900	0.96	1.55	2.32	3.12	4.53	5.51	6.26	5.43	4.55	3.74	2.10	1.54	41.61
1901	1.19	0.84	2.79	3.54	5.25	5.16	6.96	5.46	5.01	3.55	2.81	1.03	43.59
1902	0.91	1.25	1.58	4.08	5.06	5.73	5.49	6.20	4.41	2.89	1.81	0.85	40.26
1903	1.66	2.22	1.82	4.05	4.38	4.81	5.60	4.53	4.12	4.12	1.29	1.56	40.12
1904	0.91	2.74	3.32	5.64	4.04	5.72	5.13	4.08	3.27	2.77	1.57	1.24	40.43
1905	0.64	0.58	2.40	3.17	3.99	4.60	5.32	4.12	3.66	3.11	1.59	1.38	34.56
1906	1.55	1.09	4.14	3.64	4.37	5.49	4.26	4.62	3.33	3.74	1.36	0.72	38.31
1907	0.89	0.80	4.42	4.56	3.49	5.47	5.60	4.62	4.14	2.77	1.08	1.05	38.89
1908	1.04	1.60	3.96	6.17	4.70	5.01	4.52	3.79	5.03	3.18	0.89	0.26	40.15
1909	0.66	0.66	2.32	3.20	4.92	3.97	5.32	4.56	3.14	3.58	1.26	0.65	34.24
1910	0.73	2.02	...	5.29	4.54	6.46	6.59	5.15	4.49	4.38	2.05	1.54	....
1911	0.64	1.21	3.35	5.39	6.58	6.94	5.86	5.61	5.42	3.62	1.70	0.98	47.30
1912	0.92	0.68	0.73	4.43	6.63	5.09	5.15	5.71	4.36	3.00	1.52	1.66	39.88
1913	0.81	0.71	1.35	4.24	4.14	5.26	6.01	5.88	4.10	2.74	...	...	....
1914	0.68	0.62	2.37	3.26	4.23	5.86	5.81	5.49	4.96	3.22	1.93	1.36	39.79
1915	1.36	1.32	0.57	4.10	4.62	5.04	5.07	4.18	3.74	3.17	2.18	0.84	36.19
1916	0.84	0.87	4.29	4.24	6.06	6 37	6.60	5.63	4.60	2.79	1.20	1.10	44.59
1917	1.10	0.99	1.10	3.80	4.08	6.26	6.30	5.19	4.05	3.88	1.61	1.51	39.87
Average	1.23	1.45	2.63	4.21	4.68	5.42	5.59	5.07	4.30	3.28	1.56	1.17	40.59
Maximum	2.64	3.23	4.60	6.17	6.63	7.70	7.32	6.57	5.57	4.64	2.81	1.88	....
Minimum	0.68	0.58	0.57	2.24	3.49	3.97	4.26	3.79	3.14	2.17	0.62	0.26	....

TABLE XXV—MONTHLY MEAN, MAXIMUM AND MINIMUM TEMPERATURES

At Arkansas Valley Sub-Station, Near Rocky Ford, Colorado.

DATE.	January		February		March		April		May		June		July		August		September		October		November		December		Year	
	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.
1888	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	80.4	66.2	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....
1889	....	....	....	....	....	....	69.9	38.1	76.0	45.7	86.1	....	93.8	....	93.6	....	81.4	....	70.4	37.3	44.5	20.3	57.5	....	....	....
1890	47.7	....	54.5	...	62.6	....	68.1	....	78.0	....	89.2	53.2	94.6	61.2	91.1	55.1	83.1	44.6	72.1	29.7	60.0	21.5	54.4	16.9	....	....
1891	38.5	8.6	46.4	15.4	58.4	21.0	68.0	33.8	76.0	45.3	82.1	54.8	89.2	58.2	91.4	55.8	85.0	50.1	73.8	32.2	56.5	20.6	43.4	18.0	....	....
1892	40.0	12.6	50.1	20.7	50.9	23.2	68.9	32.4	72.7	42.3	84.2	52.1	91.7	58.4	91.2	56.9	89.8	47.8	70.1	35.4	56.4	23.8	40.0	12.1	....	....
1893	53.7	17.0	50.4	16.1	61.4	22.0	68.4	32.7	77.3	40.9	91.9	55.6	92.4	58.4	86.1	57.7	83.0	47.7	72.9	33.2	55.4	21.3	49.9	19.3	....	....
1894	48.1	14.5	39.0	10.0	59.8	26.8	70.7	36.2	81.1	46.9	86.8	52.2	92.4	57.6	90.5	55.6	82.4	46.3	74.9	33.5	60.9	21.2	46.7	15.5	....	....
1895	40.2	13.3	39.6	9.1	56.5	22.5	71.4	35.3	77.0	44.0	84.0	52.6	84.2	56.4	87.1	56.5	88.0	48.1	69.9	33.0	54.7	18.7	44.6	15.4	....	....
1896	52.6	18.2	52 9	18.4	57.6	21.3	73.3	35.2	81.4	45.0	91.1	55.2	90.9	59.6	91.9	58.4	80.6	51.7	66.5	34.7	52.5	20.1	55.4	16.9	....	....
1897	38.4	13.3	48.1	21.4	56.0	23.5	67.1	33.2	....	....	....	....	....	....	87.5	52.8	85.6	53.0	68.9	39.1	59.5	23.9	41.3	12.1	....	....
1898	42.6	12.7	55.9	21.1	57.5	22.6	69.4	37.6	70.6	43.6	83.7	55.3	88.9	59.4	91.3	57.4	79.3	42.9	65.7	32.9	54.0	20.8	38.8	9.4	66.5	34.6
1899	42.6	12.1	33.1	0.6	57.6	22.7	71.3	34.1	79.0	45.0	88.2	53.6	87.0	58.0	90.8	56.6	83.8	47.8	71.8	36.0	59.3	28.5	41.6	12.6	67.2	34.0
1900	48.8	20.2	47.4	14.2	63.9	26.4	61.8	35.7	76.5	46.9	88.8	55.1	90.8	58.0	92.6	54.9	81.6	48.7	73.9	37.4	59.3	22.0	51.6	13.4	69.8	36.1
1901	50.3	11.9	44.0	13.2	57.3	24.4	67.8	35.8	75.8	46.9	89.7	54.0	97.0	61.8	91.7	58.7	83.5	47.8	73.3	37.6	63.3	24.9	46.4	13.6	70.0	35.9
1902	46.5	13.1	55.4	20.3	58.1	26.0	70.0	37.7	80.0	47.8	87.0	55.0	91.4	56.7	92.3	58.7	80.1	43.9	72.5	35.6	58.0	25.4	45.6	15.1	69.7	36.3
1903	50.7	18.6	38.7	10.9	56.9	25.4	68.4	36.9	75.7	42.6	78.2	52.1	92.2	58.8	89.9	58.6	82.1	45.7	71.1	32.2	55.7	22.3	50.4	15.7	67.5	35.0
1904	45.2	12.0	58.2	18.8	63.1	27.4	67.1	35.3	73.8	44.9	81.8	51.0	89.3	56.4	87.0	56.4	82.7	49.2	70.0	38.6	62.9	20.7	50.4	14.7	69.3	35.5
1905	39.8	15.0	38.2	10.0	59.0	31.2	63.6	34.5	74.2	44.5	88.0	57.1	88.3	56.7	91.4	57.8	84.2	49.4	69.8	29.9	62.1	26.3	46.4	9.4	67.1	35.2
1906	52.9	16.7	56.0	15.7	48.5	21.0	68.1	34.9	77.3	44.6	86.8	53.0	86.6	57.1	89.3	56.7	80.5	48.9	69.1	33.0	55.8	22.7	54.2	18.9	68.8	35.3
1907	49.8	14.2	58.8	19.2	58.1	29.2	62.8	34.0	68.1	41.8	82.9	52.2	89.8	59.0	87.9	58.8	84.2	48 9	73.6	35.6	58.3	22.2	48.0	15.7	69.4	35.9
1908	50.5	13.6	49.6	19.7	66.4	28.2	70.4	33.6	76.1	40.9	87.7	56.4	89.6	58.6	88.6	58.7	85.7	46.4	68.0	34.0	52.5	21.6	43.1	18.1	69.0	35.8
1909	50.9	17.7	51.6	16.9	57.7	19.6	64.2	33.0	73.0	41.2	85.0	53.7	92.7	60.5	91.1	60.3	80.5	48 2	71.6	35.4	56.8	25.9	34.8	8.7	67.5	35.1
1910	48.0	15.2	49 4	13.5	72.6	30.9	72.2	35.9	74.7	44.1	88.0	54.5	90.6	59.6	88.6	56.6	86.6	49.8	77.5	33.8	62.6	26.1	51.2	15.3	71.8	36.3
1911	56.5	19.4	47.2	15.8	64.3	28.6	69.2	35.8	79.9	49.2	89.6	56.8	88.1	60.7	89.2	57.0	86.0	52.4	66.6	35.4	52.4	19.0	39.2	6.1	69.0	36.4
1912	34.9	5.0	43.1	20.6	43.7	21.2	66.3	35.4	76.1	45.4	81.9	51.1	89.2	59.0	88.1	56.9	76.6	46.4	70.2	34.7	61.0	21.8	47.6	13.3	65.5	34.2
1913	45.7	10.5	36.8	11.5	55.2	24.1	67.7	35.2	80.7	47.2	83.3	55.8	90.5	59.8	93.2	57.4	76.9	48.3	65.0	33.8	58.2	27.5	32.8	8.6	65.5	35.0
1914	46.9	21.6	47.5	15.2	59.1	24.5	66.8	36.2	75.7	47.6	86.9	57.3	87.1	60.5	89.4	57.1	84.3	50.4	71.3	38.1	62.3	24.1	36.3	11.5	67.8	37.0
1915	45.6	12.0	52.9	21.3	47.6	21.9	68.2	41.4	70.5	42.1	82.1	54.0	84.9	58.2	82.8	55.2	80.5	49.9	74.3	33.6	63.4	23.9	47.5	16.0	66.7	35.8
1916	40.0	13.3	57.7	18.9	66.2	30.1	65.4	35.4	77.7	44.3	87.6	54.4	94.1	61.6	86.8	59.6	80.0	46.8	70.5	36.3	54.7	22.0	44.9	12.6	68.8	36.3
1917	46.8	10.9	52.1	19.3	58.2	20.6	65.6	33.3	69.2	42.0	87.0	51.4	92.8	61.6	86.9	56.4	81.8	50.5	67.9	33.5	64.3	26.7	51.6	14.5	68.7	35.1
Average	46.2	14.2	48.4	15.8	58.7	24.7	68.0	35.3	75.9	44.5	86.1	54.1	90.4	59.0	89.6	57.1	82.7	48.9	70.8	34.7	57.8	23.0	46.1	13.9	68.4	35.4
Maximum	56.5	21.6	58.8	21.4	72.6	31.2	73.3	41.4	81.4	49.2	91.9	57.3	97.0	61.8	93.6	60.3	89.8	66.2	74.9	39.1	64.3	28.5	57.5	19.3	....	....
Minimum	34.9	5.0	33.1	0.6	43.7	19.6	61.8	32.4	68.1	40.9	78.2	51.0	84.2	56.4	86.1	52.8	76.6	42.9	65.0	29.7	44.5	18.7	32.8	6.1	....	....

TABLE XXVI—EXTREME MONTHLY TEMPERATURES

At Arkansas Valley Sub-Station, Rocky Ford, Colorado.

YEAR.	January		February		March		April		May		June		July		August		Septemb'r		October		November		December	
	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.
1888	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	83	31	74	18	62	13
1889	52	**-11**	54	-3	73	20	83	31	90	32	98	49	**104**	62	102	62	98	32	89	24	60	10	70	8
1890	74	**-10**	79	-8	80	3	86	19	91	42	102	39	**104**	55	103	47	96	31	83	22	80	13	70	6
1891	54	**-8**	72	-8	72	-6	90	15	89	31	95	43	98	50	**109**	45	95	34	82	24	76	4	69	-4
1892	68	-8	60	-5	75	-10	90	21	90	31	97	36	102	50	**104**	43	98	36	89	25	77	14	73	**-14**
1893	71	5	71	**-1**	88	4	85	17	94	19	**102**	41	101	45	92	47	94	39	86	22	77	5	66	7
1894	71	-6	59	-13	80	9	87	24	93	30	**101**	40	100	51	100	42	93	32	87	15	79	7	75	**-23**
1895	65	-11	71	**-23**	83	-3	85	19	96	31	97	42	98	46	97	48	**100**	28	82	16	76	-3	68	-10
1896	67	4	72	1	84	-2	87	15	94	33	**101**	41	98	54	100	49	97	38	85	14	81	**-5**	72	10
1897	54	**-15**	65	0	74	7	85	20	..	..	..	..	..	..	99	46	98	42	88	24	80	10	74	-8
1898	61	-10	74	12	74	2	86	23	90	30	99	41	99	53	**100**	52	96	32	90	20	80	2	64	**-17**
1899	61	-20	60	**-32**	82	2	87	18	94	32	**105**	43	102	53	99	45	99	35	92	22	74	19	66	-20
1900	67	2	67	-10	82	19	79	17	90	38	101	48	**103**	52	96	44	95	30	88	26	77	9	70	**-21**
1901	70	**-22**	69	-5	83	10	86	16	88	37	**105**	43	103	57	100	53	93	23	84	28	76	15	75	-16
1902	68	**-10**	72	-9	74	8	89	25	89	35	103	48	102	44	**104**	50	95	30	86	25	77	9	71	-7
1903	70	5	61	**-15**	77	-2	85	20	87	32	97	39	**101**	41	**101**	49	96	29	89	22	76	-12	68	3
1904	66	0	81	5	81	15	88	24	88	32	94	45	**99**	49	95	44	94	40	89	21	75	5	68	**-12**
1905	64	-13	67	**-24**	77	18	84	19	87	32	**100**	50	96	48	**100**	51	91	36	90	16	78	7	60	-4
1906	67	3	78	0	74	1	84	15	89	35	**99**	39	98	49	98	47	90	41	88	13	78	**-1**	75	5
1907	72	7	78	5	92	10	88	21	90	27	94	38	**97**	51	96	52	96	36	89	26	74	9	68	**-5**
1908	64	**-7**	72	-4	86	17	86	18	92	30	101	43	**102**	51	98	50	97	27	90	20	77	6	63	4
1909	69	**-18**	66	-9	74	-8	85	17	87	18	99	44	**102**	55	98	54	93	35	89	24	78	-1	64	-13
1910	74	-6	72	**-17**	85	15	91	22	92	31	100	41	**101**	54	98	39	95	37	90	13	81	16	67	4
1911	77	-15	72	-16	77	3	82	23	93	29	99	45	95	54	**100**	47	99	36	90	14	72	-16	64	**-26**
1912	58	**-19**	63	1	71	6	85	25	91	29	94	36	**98**	46	97	50	92	31	84	23	78	11	64	1
1913	65	**-21**	68	-12	77	0	84	21	93	33	95	43	**102**	51	101	49	93	32	85	13	77	15	46	-10
1914	66	9	70	-6	75	12	89	21	90	37	**98**	45	96	52	**98**	50	94	38	85	27	78	15	50	**-14**
1915	65	-2	74	-1	74	3	84	27	92	30	94	37	**97**	49	92	47	92	40	86	25	83	4	73	**-13**
1916	67	**-10**	72	-4	83	11	86	19	96	30	100	45	**101**	55	99	49	91	30	89	19	84	-6	69	-4
1917	68	**-9**	72	-8	82	-1	88	22	86	30	**101**	35	100	53	96	47	94	38	89	0	78	14	75	-1
Extreme	77	-22	81	-32	92	-10	91	15	96	18	105	35	104	41	104	39	100	27	92	0	84	-16	75	-26

NOTE—Extremes are printed in bold faced type.

TABLE XXVII—MONTHLY MEAN TEMPERATURE

At Arkansas Valley Sub-Station, Rocky Ford, Colorado.

Date.	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.	May	June	July	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Yr.
1888	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	73.3	56.4	38.8	35.0	...
1889	20.2	29.1	45.6	54.0	60.8	72.4	74.7	73.4	60.2	50.6	32.4	35.0	50.7
1890	21.4	30.0	38.7	48.9	56.7	71.2	77.8	73.1	63.8	50.6	40.7	35.6	50.7
1891	23.6	31.0	39.7	50.9	60.6	68.4	73.7	73.3	67.6	53.0	38.5	30.7	50.9
1892	26.3	35.4	37.0	50.7	57.5	68.1	75.1	74.1	68.8	52.7	40.1	26.0	51.0
1893	35.3	33.2	41.7	50.6	59.1	73.8	75.4	71.9	65.4	53.0	38.3	34.6	52.7
1894	31.3	24.5	43.3	53.4	64.0	69.5	75.0	73.1	64.4	54.2	41.1	31.1	52.1
1895	26.7	24.4	39.5	53.5	60.5	68.3	70.3	71.8	68.0	51.5	36.7	30.0	50.1
1896	35.4	35.7	39.4	54.2	63.2	73.2	75.2	75.2	66.3	50.6	36.3	36.2	...
1897	25.9	34.8	39.8	50.2	...	...	...	70.2	69.3	54.0	41.7	26.7	...
1898	27.6	38.5	40.1	53.5	57.6	69.5	74.2	74.4	61.1	49.3	37.4	24.1	50.6
1899	27.4	16.9	40.2	52.7	62.0	70.9	72.5	73.7	65.8	53.9	43.9	27.1	50.6
1900	34.5	30.8	45.2	48.7	61.7	72.0	74.4	73.7	65.2	55.6	40.7	32.5	52.9
1901	31.1	28.6	40.8	51.8	61.4	71.8	79.4	75.2	65.7	55.4	44.1	30.0	52.9
1902	29.8	37.8	42.1	53.6	63.9	71.3	74.1	75.6	62.0	53.7	41.7	30.5	53.0
1903	34.6	24.8	41.2	52.6	59.2	65.1	75.5	74.2	63.9	51.6	39.0	33.0	51.2
1904	28.6	38.5	45.3	51.2	59.4	66.4	72.9	71.7	66.0	54.3	41.8	32.5	52.4
1905	27.4	24.1	45.1	49.0	59.3	72.5	72.5	74.6	66.8	49.8	44.3	27.9	51.1
1906	34.8	36.0	34.8	51.5	61.0	69.9	71.9	73.0	64.7	51.0	39.2	36.5	52.0
1907	32.0	39.0	48.6	48.4	55.0	67.6	74.4	73.4	66.6	54.6	40.3	31.9	52.6
1908	32.1	34.6	47.5	52.0	58.5	72.0	74.1	73.7	66.0	51.0	37.0	30.6	52.4
1909	34.3	34.2	38.7	48.6	57.1	69.4	76.6	75.7	64.3	53.5	41.4	21.8	51.3
1910	31.3	31.4	51.7	54.1	59.4	71.2	75.1	72.6	68.2	55.7	44.4	33.3	54.0
1911	38.0	31.5	46.5	52.5	64.5	73.2	74.4	73.1	69.2	51.0	35.7	22.7	52.7
1912	19.9	31.8	32.5	50.9	60.7	66.5	74.1	72.5	61.5	52.4	41.4	30.7	49.6
1913	28.1	24.1	39.6	51.5	64.0	69.5	75.2	75.3	62.6	49.4	42.9	20.7	50.2
1914	34.3	31.4	41.8	51.5	61.6	73.1	73.8	73.3	67.4	54.7	43.2	23.9	52.4
1915	28.8	37.1	34.8	54.8	56.3	68.1	71.5	69.0	65.2	54.0	43.6	31.8	51.2
1916	26.7	38.3	48.2	50.4	61.0	71.0	77.9	73.2	63.4	53.4	38.3	28.8	52.6
1917	28.9	35.7	39.4	49.4	55.6	69.2	77.2	71.6	66.2	50.7	45.5	33.1	51.9
Average	29.5	31.8	41.7	51.6	60.1	70.1	74.6	73.3	65.6	52.7	40.3	30.1	51.8
Maximum	38.0	39.0	51.7	54.8	64.5	73.8	79.4	75.7	73.3	56.4	45.5	36.5	50.4
Minimum	20.2	16.9	32.5	48.4	55.0	65.1	70.3	69.0	60.2	49.3	32.4	20.7	50.1

TABLE XXVIII—MONTHLY PRECIPITATION

At Arkansas Valley Sub-Station, Rocky Ford, Colorado.

Date.	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.	May	June	July	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Yr.
1888	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	....
1889	0.36	0.12	0.67	2.12	1.75	0.75	4.50	1.28	0.26	1.68	0.77	0.04	14.30
1890	0.34	0.15	0.15	2.97	0.29	0.77	1.14	0.74	0.08	0.00	0.30	0.00	6.93
1891	1.50	0.00	1.80	0.43	3.52	2.31	0.74	0.73	1.75	0.21	0.20	1.77	14.96
1892	0.50	0.80	1.50	0.73	3.26	3.31	1.99	3.10	0.00	0.95	0.50	0.46	17.10
1893	0.02	0.08	0.80	0.25	0.70	0.40	10.26	3.20	0.30	0.25	T	0.50	16.76
1894	0.10	0.95	0.45	0.60	4.25	0.70	1.40	0.25	0.80	0.00	0.04	0.65	10.19
1895	0.27	0.65	0.07	0.35	1.90	0.52	4.37	1.86	T	0.85	0.20	0.57	12.11
1896	0.32	0.18	0.23	0.55	1.12	0.47	2.09	0.47	1.85	1.96	0.00	0.70	9.94
1897	0.75	0.37	0.20	0.44	...	...	...	0.73	0.79	2.64	0.19	1.06	....
1898	0.40	0.00	0.16	1.06	2.71	3.16	3.52	0.92	1.55	1.36	0.37	0.96	16.17
1899	0.98	0.55	0.32	0.28	0.99	0.78	7.00	2.22	1.43	0.63	2.40	0.98	18.56
1900	T	0.52	0.37	7.15	2.28	1.47	1.77	1.05	0.08	0.60	0.06	0.24	15.59
1901	0.20	0.10	1.00	2.36	1.34	0.23	1.48	0.74	0.48	0.25	0.00	0.50	8.68
1902	0.18	0.57	1.78	0.18	4.02	0.60	0 72	2.72	0.46	0.80	0.41	0.33	12.77
1903	T	1.05	0.18	0.56	0.28	3.94	0.42	0.87	T	1.62	0.26	0.22	9.40
1904	T	T	0.77	0.81	2.03	2 20	1.75	0.33	2.34	0.50	0.00	0.31	11.04
1905	0.05	0.11	2.11	4.67	2.13	1.56	1.30	0.45	1.48	0.10	0.41	0.02	14.39
1906	0.23	0.10	0.92	5.59	0.59	0.54	2.05	1.21	1.64	1.57	0.22	T	14.66
1907	T	T	0.00	1.84	1.85	0.69	4.96	0.78	0.33	0.88	2.00	0.26	13.59
1908	0.18	0.35	T	0.14	0.89	1.16	2.65	2.89	0.00	1.96	0.86	0.04	11.12
1909	0.15	0.15	0.65	0.95	0.75	1.21	0.65	2.53	1.72	0.90	1.07	0.14	10.87
1910	T	0.17	0.35	2.40	2.00	0 27	3.58	1.57	0.00	T	0.43	T	10.77
1911	T	0.65	0.05	0.60	0.65	0.67	1.51	0.69	0.12	1.25	0.20	1.16	7.55
1912	0.16	0.75	0.16	0.65	1.70	1.57	1.22	0.82	1.77	0.40	0.00	0.00	9.20
1913	0.17	0.62	T	1.65	0.42	2.87	2.82	0.00	0.54	0.77	0.67	2.32	12.85
1914	0.00	0.14	0.35	2.92	3.38	2.68	3.09	0.87	1.18	1.68	T	0.30	16.59
1915	0.10	0.91	0.51	3.64	4.55	1.10	3.36	3.22	0.69	0.22	0.15	0.30	18.75
1916	T	T	0.32	1.78	0.80	0.88	0.45	4.52	1.01	0.16	0.10	0.31	10.33
1917	0.17	0.22	0.35	0.99	1.62	0.25	1.60	1.18	2.45	0.12	0.00	T	8.95
Average	0.25	0.35	0.56	1.68	1.85	1.32	2.60	1.45	0.87	0.84	0.41	0.49	12.67
Maximum	1.50	0.95	2.11	7.15	4.55	3.94	10.26	4.52	2.45	2.64	2.40	2.32	18.75
Minimum	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.14	0.28	0.23	0.42	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	6.93

TABLE XXIX—MONTHLY MEAN TEMPERATURE

At Plains Sub-Station, Cheyenne Wells, Colorado.

Date.	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.	May	June	July	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Yr.
1894	...	...	...	...	...	70.7	74.4	72.5	64.5	54.8	42.9	30.0	...
1895	24.3	23.2	38.2	52.3	59.7	65.9	69.0	71.6	67.6	50.6	34.8	26.7	47.8
1896	33.2	36.0	36.2	52.7	62.1	70.8	74.3	74.3	62.2	49.7	33.2	37.8	51.9
1897	25.9	31.7	35.2	48.0	62.0	68.9	74.1	70.0	69.0	53.6	39.8	26.6	50.4
1898	28.9	35.0	35.7	49.1	55.3	67.8	72.8	73.7	62.2	47.0	33.4	26.1	48.9
1899	26.4	14.9	34.9	49.8	59.5	68.8	71.8	75.6	66.3	53.4	43.4	28.1	49.4
1900	34.5	28.6	41.2	48.4	60.1	70.7	74.2	75 2	64.2	54.9	43.9	31.4	52.3
1901	30.2	24.7	36.0	47.8	58.7	71.6	78.9	74.3	64.0	54.0	43.4	29.5	51.1
1902	28.9	33.6	39.6	49.9	62.7	66.6	72.0	73.6	59.4	54.4	40.0	27.6	50.7
1903	32.0	20.9	36.2	48.5	56.0	62.0	73.4	72.4	64.0	53.0	41.3	34.1	49.5
1904	26.9	34.7	42.4	48.2	57.6	65.9	72 3	70.5	64.8	54.0	43.6	32.8	51.1
1905	27.3	18.8	44.9	47.6	55.0	69.7	69.8	74 5	67.4	48.7	43.5	30.3	49.8
1906	33.8	34.9	28.8	51.2	57.7	65.9	68.7	71.8	63.5	51.5	39.6	38.0	50.4
1907	30.1	36.5	46.8	47.8	53.4	66.4	74.5	74.1	64.8	54.8	40.4	43.0	52.8
1908	30.9	32.6	41.5	50.6	57.2	68.5	71.8	70.4	67.5	50.6	40.5	25.6	50.6
1909	26.4	33.2	35.9	45.7	55.6	66.4	74.6	74.3	63.0	50.9	40.4	18.0	48.7
1910	27.2	...	51.2	50.8	56.4	70.1	75.7	72.0	67.0	56.4	43.3	34.4	...
1911	33.8	29.2	44.6	49.2	60.9	73.3	73.5	73.0	68.7	48.5	34.7	24.7	51.2
1912	21.4	29.7	26.7	47.6	59.3	65.0	72.8	70.5	58.6	51.0	40.9	29.7	47.8
1913	27.0	22.5	36.0	51.0	59.7	68.4	75.6	76.8	61.6	49.0	43.6	24.9	49.7
1914	33.2	28.4	40.0	50.0	59.0	71.8	73.3	73.9	67.7	54.4	46.5	22.8	51.8
1915	26.2	35.1	30.3	52.1	54.6	63.7	69.3	66.4	63.0	54.5	43.2	32.0	49.2
1916	22.6	34.3	45.8	45.3	59.1	68.6	78.4	73.4	63.4	49.6	38.2	24.2	50.2
1917	27.6	32.2	34.9	45.4	51.8	68.0	76.2	70.8	66.4	48.6	46.0	30.2	49.8
Average	28.6	29.6	38.4	49.1	58.0	68.1	73.4	72.7	64.6	52.0	40.9	29.5	50.4
Maximum	34.5	36.5	51.2	52.7	62.7	73.3	78.9	76.8	69.0	56.4	46.5	43.0	52.8
Minimum	21.4	14.9	26.7	45.3	51.8	62.0	68.7	66.4	58.6	47.0	33.2	18.0	47.8

November, 1900, 14 days; December, 21 days.
December, 1907, 15 days.

TABLE XXX—MONTHLY PRECIPITATION

At Plains Sub-Station, Cheyenne Wells, Colorado.

Date.	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.	May	June	July	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Yr.
1894	...	...	...	...	...	0.48	1.99	1.03	0.14	0.14	T	0.55	...
1895	0.67	0.27	0.16	1.67	1.49	3.00	6.38	1.22	T	0.21	0.30	0.42	15.79
1896	0.45	T	0.71	3.41	2.28	3.03	2.27	3.07	0.84	0.78	T	0.60	17.44
1897	0.26	0.10	1.58	1.20	1.44	2.22	4.19	3.24	0.92	2.73	0.10	0.20	18.18
1898	0.03	0.00	0.61	1.10	5.56	3.95	2.09	1.33	2.00	0.48	0.50	0.48	18.13
1899	0.47	0.36	0.39	0.03	2.88	1.89	3.67	0.55	0.78	T	2.49	0.55	14.06
1900	0.03	0.67	0.56	9.95	0.80	2.47	2.02	0.30	1.31	0.22	T	0.18	18.53
1901	0.15	0.38	0.71	4.02	1.18	0.90	2.63	2.59	1.12	0.49	0.02	0.25	14.44
1902	T	0.25	1.92	0.78	3.12	2.53	1.42	6.06	0.20	1.32	0.00	0.75	18.35
1903	0.34	0.79	0.23	0.94	3.71	2.63	1.87	1.89	T	T	0.75	0.13	13.28
1904	T	T	0.11	1.59	2.51	4.78	3.39	4.89	4.26	0.99	0.00	0.29	22.81
1905	0.14	0.35	2.00	5.16	2.13	2.58	2.02	1.12	2.41	0.40	0.00	T	18.31
1906	0.21	0.24	0.89	3.77	1.24	3.00	4.26	2.39	2.36	0.90	0.20	T	19.46
1907	T	T	0.13	0.72	1.10	2.86	1.98	0.95	1.28	0.25	0.25	0.20	9.72
1908	T	0 57	T	0.02	2.06	1.50	4.88	2.72	T	4.75	1.25	0.70	18.45
1909	0.42	0.16	1.85	0.45	1.96	8.62	3.63	0.78	2.93	1.15	1.43	0.27	24.82
1910	T	..	0.09	1.15	2.54	0.88	2.76	3.10	1.53	T	T	T	...
1911	T	1.34	T	1.10	0.99	1.23	2.87	2.36	0.44	1.14	0.25	2.10	13.82
1912	T	1.53	1.42	0.63	0.34	3.30	3.20	2.77	2.16	0.42	0.10	0.05	15.92
1913	0.60	1.73	1.00	1.93	1.14	2.93	0.99	0.59	1.23	0.54	0.21	2.72	15.71
1914	0.19	0.10	T	1.70	4.09	1.15	2.16	1.00	0.04	2.96	0.00	0.50	13.89
1915	0.88	1.17	1.03	2.77	4.85	2.19	5.09	5.60	0.82	T	0.41	0.55	25.36
1916	0.44	T	0.32	2.93	1.47	2.04	1.01	4.14	0.68	0.15	0.57	0.64	14.39
1917	0.21	0.50	0.77	1.53	2.59	1.33	1.28	1.74	2.74	0.35	0.25	0.30	13.59
Average	0.26	0.48	0.67	2.11	2.24	2.56	2.84	2.31	1.26	0.85	0.38	0.52	16.46
Maximum	0.88	1.73	2.00	9.95	5.56	8.62	6.38	6.06	4.26	4.75	2.49	2.72	25.36
Minimum	T	0.00	T	0.02	0.34	0.48	0.99	0.30	T	T	0.00	T	0.72

TABLE XXXI—MONTHLY MEAN, MAXIMUM AND MINIMUM TEMPERATURE

At Plains Sub-Station, Cheyenne Wells, Colorado.

DATE.	January		February		March		April		May		June		July		August		Septemb'r		October		November		December		Year	
	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.
94	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	87.9	53.5	90.2	58.7	87.2	57.7	80.8	48.3	73.4	36.2	62.0	23.9	44.6	15.3	....	....
95	36.2	12.4	37.0	9.4	54.3	22.0	69.4	36.4	75.2	44.2	80.2	51.6	81.2	56.7	86.1	57.2	85.1	50.2	66.3	34.9	49.0	20.7	39.2	14.2	63.3	34.2
96	47.1	19.2	50.5	21.4	50.3	22.0	69.8	35.5	76.1	48.2	87.4	54.2	88.4	60.2	88.9	59.7	76.0	48.4	64.4	35.1	47.3	19.1	53.6	22.0	66.6	37.1
97	38.2	13.7	45.8	17.6	48.5	22.0	61.9	34.1	76.8	47.2	84.7	53.2	89.8	58.4	83.2	56.7	84.2	53.8	67.4	39.8	56.0	23.6	38.9	14.3	64.6	36.2
98	43.3	14.5	52.2	17.8	52.9	18.5	64.2	34.0	67.3	43.4	80.9	54.6	86.7	59.0	89.2	58.2	78.4	45.9	62.6	31.4	49.2	17.6	40.4	11.8	63.9	33.9
99	42.0	10.7	28.5	1.3	50.1	19.9	67.4	32.2	75.8	43.3	85.0	52.6	85.1	58.6	91.5	59.8	83.0	49.6	69.1	37.2	57.9	28.9	38.3	17.9	64.5	34.3
00	47.9	21.4	42.3	14.8	56.4	26.1	59.2	37.6	74.1	46.1	85.0	56.4	88.9	59.4	91.8	58.6	78.3	50.1	71.1	38.7	61.4	24.0	47.0	18.1	67.0	37.6
01	44.6	15.7	37.0	12.4	50.0	21.9	62.5	33.2	72.9	44.4	89.2	54.2	95.6	62.2	89.3	59.4	79.1	48.8	69.7	38.2	59.5	27.2	43.6	15.4	66.1	36.1
02	44.1	13.7	49.0	18.1	53.1	26.0	65.6	34.2	78.1	47.2	78.7	51.5	87.9	55.6	88.7	58.6	74.6	44.3	69.3	39.4	54.0	26.0	40.3	14.8	65.3	35.8
03	44.8	19.2	31.0	10.7	48.9	23.5	64.2	32.8	69.8	42.2	73.6	50.3	88.0	58.8	86.8	58.1	80.7	47.3	70.8	35.2	56.7	25.9	50.7	17.5	63.8	35.1
04	43.3	10.5	53 3	16.0	60.1	24.8	65.0	31.5	70.8	44.4	80.2	51.6	86.5	58.1	86.5	56.4	79.9	49 7	68.3	39.7	60.3	26.9	46.6	19.0	66.7	35.7
05	39.4	15.3	32.7	4.8	57.8	32.0	61.7	33.4	68.4	41.6	84.0	55.5	84.6	54.9	91.0	57.9	84.2	50.7	66.9	30.5	58.2	28.9	46.2	14.3	64.6	35.0
06	48.4	19.3	51.6	18.2	39.4	18.2	68.1	34.3	73.5	41.9	82.6	49.3	82.4	55.0	88.3	55.3	78.1	49.0	68.9	34.1	56.8	22.5	53.3	22.8	66.0	35.0
07	46.1	14.2	52.3	20.7	65.2	28.4	65.5	30.1	67.9	38.9	84.0	48.7	90.5	58.4	89.5	58.8	82.3	47 2	71.8	37.9	55.6	25.2	58.8	27.2	69.1	36.3
08	45.8	15.9	47.7	17.6	58.1	24.9	70.1	31.1	74.0	40.4	85.6	51.4	86.0	57.5	84.9	55.8	84.8	50.2	66.4	34.9	55.1	25.9	37.8	13.5	66.4	34.9
09	36.3	16.5	47.5	18.9	48.5	23.3	60.7	30.6	72.2	38.9	81.7	51.1	89.0	60.1	89.8	58.8	78.0	47.9	68.8	33.0	53.1	27.6	28.7	7.4	62.9	34.5
10	38.5	15.9	....	....	70.6	31.8	68.1	33.3	70.0	42.9	86.4	53.8	91.8	59.6	86.5	57.5	81.4	52.6	72.8	40.0	59.2	27.4	49.3	19.5	....	....
11	52.2	18.0	42.9	15.4	60.9	28.3	65.3	33.0	78.0	43.9	90.5	56.2	87.5	59.4	88.4	57.5	84.8	52.6	61.9	35.2	50.1	19.3	37.8	11.6	66.7	35.9
12	33.5	9.4	40.5	18.9	35.7	17.8	62.2	32.9	74.9	43.6	80.1	49.8	86.8	58.8	84.5	56.6	72.0	45.2	66.7	35.3	56.6	25.3	43.9	15.5	61.4	34.1
13	40.7	13.4	35.1	9.9	51.2	20.7	67.3	34.7	75.5	43.8	82.2	54.6	91.3	59.8	94.1	59.4	75.9	47.2	63.4	34.7	57.6	29.5	32.6	17.1	63.9	35.4
14	42.2	24.3	43.0	13.9	55.9	24.2	64.9	35.0	72.1	45.9	87.2	56.3	86.8	59.8	89.3	58.5	83.7	51.6	69.6	39.1	61.3	31.6	33.3	12.2	65.8	37.7
15	39.7	12.8	48.1	22.2	40.4	20.3	64.5	39.8	67.8	41.4	75.8	51.7	81.9	56.7	78.5	54.2	76.6	49.4	71.8	37.2	59.5	26.8	46.8	17.2	62.6	35.8
16	36.2	9.0	50.1	18.5	64.2	27.3	59.7	31.0	75.4	42.8	84.2	52.8	95.1	61.7	88.5	58.3	80.3	46.5	65.3	33.9	52.8	22.0	38.7	9.8	65.3	34.5
17	43.7	11.5	48.6	15.9	51.5	18.3	59.7	31.1	65.2	38.4	85.8	50.3	92.4	60.1	85.9	55.8	80.4	52.3	65.2	32.0	60.7	31.3	46.8	13.6	65.5	34.2
Average	42.4	15.1	43.9	15.2	53.2	23.6	64.7	33.6	72.7	43.3	83.5	52.7	88.1	58.6	87.8	57.7	80.1	49.1	68.0	36.0	56.2	25.3	43.2	15.9	65.3	35.5
Maximum	52.2	24.3	53 3	24.1	70.6	32 0	70.1	39.8	78.1	48.2	90.5	56.4	95.6	62.2	94.1	59.8	85.1	53.8	73.4	40.0	62.0	31.6	58.8	27.2	69.1	37.7
Minimum	33.5	9.0	28.5	1.3	35.7	17.8	59.2	30.1	65.2	38.4	73.6	48.7	81.2	54.9	78.5	54.2	72.0	44.3	62.6	30.5	47.3	17.6	28.7	7.4	61.4	33.9

TABLE XXXII—EXTREME MONTHLY TEMPERATURES

At Plains Sub-Station, Cheyenne Wells, Colorado.

YEAR.	January		February		March		April		May		June		July		August		Septemb'r		October		November		December	
	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.
1894	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	100	45	101	48	96	50	91	36	85	22	76	9	73	−14
1895	56	−3	68	**−15**	79	−9	84	19	96	30	96	38	97	50	97	48	**104**	25	79	17	70	4	62	−2
1896	61	−6	69	7	75	6	85	10	90	34	98	42	95	55	**101**	41	95	35	85	23	79	**−11**	66	12
1897	61	**−12**	63	9	70	7	82	26	92	37	98	43	**103**	48	96	51	96	37	88	21	79	3	64	−10
1898	69	0	70	4	72	−12	84	19	89	31	97	39	97	52	**98**	52	95	32	89	19	76	−12	68	**−17**
1899	61	−17	59	**−26**	76	6	83	15	91	26	102	39	99	52	101	50	**102**	32	93	26	71	4	63	1
1900	63	−6	62	−7	83	14	79	20	87	38	98	49	**100**	51	**100**	45	93	34	86	23	76	12	66	**−16**
1901	64	−17	63	−14	79	3	83	9	84	30	103	38	103	58	**109**	54	90	30	83	26	76	16	72	**−21**
1902	68	**−14**	67	−11	70	1	87	21	92	35	103	39	101	41	**104**	45	91	29	90	32	77	9	65	0
1903	70	3	53	**−10**	72	−2	79	14	84	30	94	36	97	48	**100**	47	96	27	87	24	77	−6	70	1
1904	65	**−11**	77	−4	76	−1	79	19	88	31	94	43	**96**	51	94	41	92	32	81	18	72	12	69	−2
1905	69	−14	82	**−17**	72	18	85	18	83	28	97	44	97	40	**100**	54	91	39	89	13	73	10	59	5
1906	67	**0**	70	2	68	0	83	25	89	34	92	34	93	45	**96**	44	90	38	87	20	75	8	70	6
1907	65	0	74	0	91	10	86	14	92	20	99	38	**100**	51	**100**	49	98	32	89	30	76	**−3**	72	15
1908	61	0	71	**−12**	80	10	85	12	92	30	**100**	40	97	48	97	50	97	24	86	23	76	7	47	−2
1909	54	**−11**	72	−6	63	2	84	21	89	18	96	42	95	53	**97**	46	94	35	91	23	77	8	54	−11
1910	64	−5	..	..	89	14	91	21	88	29	99	40	**101**	43	95	39	94	40	89	16	80	11	65	9
1911	71	**−18**	70	−5	74	4	81	21	95	27	100	50	97	55	**101**	34	97	50	86	13	63	−7	65	−18
1912	61	**−21**	55	−2	60	−6	77	21	95	31	94	36	**99**	48	96	50	93	29	85	21	76	5	60	4
1913	62	**−12**	64	−10	77	−1	85	17	94	32	101	42	**104**	49	101	51	94	28	83	12	76	18	50	4
1914	60	9	69	**−12**	73	8	87	13	89	31	100	41	99	50	**101**	49	96	40	85	23	75	19	52	−4
1915	55	**−11**	72	10	64	−1	82	29	94	28	91	35	**96**	46	89	44	87	37	85	26	80	2	70	−5
1916	66	**−15**	69	−13	80	−4	81	8	96	30	100	44	**101**	56	100	42	97	32	87	18	80	−5	72	**−15**
1917	66	**−8**	73	**−8**	80	−2	80	14	87	23	**101**	35	**101**	54	99	46	96	38	88	1	77	18	70	−6
Extreme	71	−21	82	−26	91	−12	91	8	96	18	103	34	104	40	109	34	104	24	93	1	80	−12	73	−21

NOTE—Extremes are printed in bold faced type.

TABLE XXXIII—MONTHLY MEAN, MAXIMUM AND MINIMUM TEMPERATURES

Near Long's Peak, Estes Park, Colorado.

DATE.	January		February		March		April		May		June		July		August		Septemb'r		October		November		December		Year	
	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.
1892	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	48.6	28.6	65.1	37.9	70.1	42.9	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....
1893	....	....	27.4	9.0	36.3	14.3	40.8	19.9	53.7	27.8	69.5	37.3	74.3	39.9	68.1	40.6	64.8	34.4	49.2	26.5	38.7	18.5	33.7	18.7	....	....
1894	28.4	9.4	29.0	5.1	37.4	17.4	48.2	26.1	58.6	32.3	65.6	35.8	71.4	41.4	70.3	40.6	61.2	34.2	51.5	29.8	44.9	25.4	33.1	13.3	50.0	25.9
1895	27.7	11.0	30.0	7.1	35.6	14.3	50.6	23.5	54.9	29.9	62.6	35.2	67.6	40.4	69.8	41.0	64.3	35.5	50.6	24.2	37.4	16.4	28.5	13.5	48.3	24.3
1896	38.8	19.6	41.5	14.8	37.2	17.2	38.4	24.7	60.8	33.9	71.2	38.2	68.3	41.1	70.4	41.2	61.2	34.9	53.2	26.3	37.1	18.9	43.1	18.3	51.8	27.4
1897	35.4	12.3	29.7	8.6	33.0	12.3	43.1	21.9	57.9	32.2	62.5	36.7	67.7	41.6	63.5	43.6	66.2	34.8	53.2	26.1	44.7	23.7	33.1	12.0	49.2	25.5
1898	32.3	7.7	38.4	15.3	35.1	12.0	49.3	23.3	49.7	27.2	64.2	36.7	65.4	41.3	71.8	41.5	66.0	35.2	50.3	26.6	36.8	16.9	31.7	8.4	49.2	24.3
1899	30.9	12.6	23.9	7.0	33.6	14.0	46.6	24.3	54.6	29.2	64.3	36.0	68.7	40.6	69.9	42.0	67.6	35.4	49.1	25.5	47.2	23.0	37.2	13.8	49.5	25.3
1900	38.6	12.9	31.1	12.1	42.0	19.3	43.4	19.7	57.9	31.8	68.2	41.0	69.5	40.0	71.2	41.3	60.7	33.3	53.4	27.5	44.3	22.6	36.4	16.0	51.4	26.5
1901	34.4	12.4	31.8	10.2	33.6	14.2	43.3	20.8	55.3	32.5	64.3	37.9	74.3	42.7	69.3	42.3	61.9	32.9	54.6	28.2	46.8	22.7	33.6	13.5	50.3	25.9
1902	34.9	10.8	35.8	18.1	33.3	12.2	46.9	24.3	55.3	30.4	65.1	35.7	67.7	36.9	70.1	39.0	63.5	30.7	52.7	26.1	41.9	16.4	37.8	14.4	50.4	24.6
1903	35.3	13.7	22.4	−0.1	39.4	13.4	43.1	21.1	50.8	25.8	59.2	35.9	70.4	40.5	71.9	38.7	62.1	31.6	53.5	25.5	43.4	19.9	37.4	15.9	49.1	23.5
1904	30.0	8.6	36.7	16.9	40.9	22.1	47.0	21.7	51.4	29.4	60.4	34.8	67.6	35.6	69.2	39.9	66.9	33.7	53.1	25.3	49.1	19.9	35.6	13.6	50.7	25.1
1905	32.6	10.7	31.6	7.2	41.5	17.4	40.9	19.5	51.8	26.6	68.6	37.2	66.8	37.2	71.0	38.8	61.5	33.1	42.4	19.1	42.7	16.3	33.6	5.7	48.8	22.4
1906	36.2	11.6	38.0	8.9	34.3	8.1	44.9	21.2	54.6	29.2	63.8	32.6	65.5	36.2	69.0	35.7	60.6	33.4	51.4	22.6	39.7	14.4	40.3	16.7	49.9	22.6
1907	37.3	14.5	41.2	18.7	43.4	22.1	44.8	20.9	48.7	24.0	62.6	32.4	71.7	38.0	69.8	38.0	66.4	34.0	60.7	36.8	48.1	28.8	41.6	24.0	53.0	27.7
1908	44.1	20.2	39.7	15.7	41.0	19.7	49.1	23.6	52.7	27.5	61.7	33.6	66.5	38.0	65.9	40.8	64.0	34.1	49.0	23.5	41.5	14.6	37.0	12.1	51.0	25.3
1909	36.2	16.8	31.3	10.3	35.5	13.1	39.3	19.0	49.9	28.6	64.9	37.5	74.2	42.5	71.6	43.0	62.5	34.6	58.2	29.3	49.3	17.9	30.2	8.4	50.3	25.1
1910	36.8	14.4	36.3	9.6	52.3	23.1	48.7	22.7	56.5	28.1	68.2	34.4	73.2	35.9	71.5	36.2	64.5	34.8	59.9	24.4	50.5	12.9	44.1	7.3	55.2	23.7
1911	41.1	10.0	35.8	10.4	45.0	14.9	47.4	19.4	58.3	26.5	68.4	35.8	67.9	39.0	70.5	38.0	65.6	35.1	52.2	19.8	41.4	11.3	35.3	4.2	52.4	22.0
1912	33.4	8.5	28.5	3.0	36.2	5.2	42.5	15.2	53.4	24.7	62.9	47.6	68.5	38.7	69.3	39.2	55.3	28.0	50.9	23.5	47.9	17.0	39.3	11.0	49.0	21.8
1913	34.4	7.4	28.5	5.0	36.1	11.5	49.2	22.7	58.3	31.2	65.2	37.0	68.9	41.0	73.1	41.0	64.7	32.5	47.3	24.2	47.1	22.8	35.6	3.4	50.7	23.3
1914	37.6	16.9	32.9	10.0	42.1	14.9	46.7	24.1	57.3	32.6	70.1	38.6	71.1	41.2	74.5	40.0	68.1	34.1	55.6	27.1	48.8	20.6	31.8	−0.1	53.0	25.0
1915	29.9	8.4	36.2	13.4	35.2	11.4	49.5	27.1	51.6	26.5	61.1	34.2	68.6	39.1	66.9	36.1	61.4	33.0	56.8	27.4	40.7	21.1	36.6	13.5	49.5	24.3
1916	31.5	10.4	39.3	13.6	44.5	21.7	48.5	21.4	54.9	28.0	67.6	33.7	73.0	41.6	68.5	38.3	63.0	32.4	48.0	25.1	37.2	12.9	24.2	5.1	50.0	23.7
1917	28.6	6.0	32.3	10.5	31.1	7.1	41.4	17.5	45.8	23.9	66.4	33.9	70.7	39.0	69.5	37.5	66.5	31.9	55.5	22.7	48.9	21.0	37.6	19.5	49.5	22.5
Average	34.4	12.0	33.2	10.4	38.2	14.9	45.3	21.8	54.0	28.8	65.1	36.4	69.6	39.7	69.9	39.8	63.6	33.5	52.5	25.7	43.8	19.0	35.5	12.1	50.4	24.5
Maximum	44.1	20.2	41.5	18.7	52.3	23.1	50.6	27.1	60.8	33.9	71.2	47.6	74.3	42.9	74.5	43.6	68.1	35.5	60.7	36.8	50.5	28.8	44.1	24.0	55.2	27.7
Minimum	27.7	6.0	22.4	−0.1	31.1	5.2	38.4	15.2	45.8	23.9	59.2	32.4	65.4	35.6	63.5	35.7	55.3	28.0	42.4	19.1	36.8	11.3	24.2	−0.1	48.3	21.8

TABLE XXXIV—EXTREME MONTHLY TEMPERATURES

Near Long's Peak, Estes Park, Colorado.

YEAR.	January		February		March		April		May		June		July		August		Septemb'r		October		November		December	
	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.
1892	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	77	35	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
1893	42	**–10**	42	–9	58	–6	60	–2	70	9	**81**	22	80	31	78	30	75	19	63	14	51	–6	45	–8
1894	47	–14	45	**–21**	51	–10	64	10	72	19	75	29	**80**	35	75	32	70	21	62	15	57	–9	51	–19
1895	45	–12	49	**–23**	59	–6	62	4	69	12	76	22	**79**	32	77	35	76	17	64	12	56	–6	52	–16
1896	50	1	50	–7	56	–8	68	–8	78	19	**85**	29	78	36	78	28	74	15	67	15	62	**–9**	60	1
1897	54	**–14**	48	–10	53	–11	60	1	68	23	74	26	**78**	32	75	22	75	28	67	2	72	–4	48	–9
1898	56	–21	52	0	52	–14	67	0	64	8	79	23	73	34	**81**	33	78	21	65	13	57	–12	51	**–24**
1899	46	–7	43	**–31**	54	–22	60	–1	65	17	79	22	78	37	79	32	**82**	20	69	8	59	6	55	–9
1900	53	–12	41	–9	60	8	63	–9	70	19	**81**	32	78	27	79	33	72	23	64	11	55	13	50	**–27**
1901	48	**–20**	45	–13	48	–6	63	–8	67	24	79	29	**82**	35	80	37	70	19	67	21	59	6	51	–14
1902	51	**–15**	49	–5	45	0	63	5	67	15	77	26	81	27	**83**	33	74	13	65	10	60	–6	52	–2
1903	48	–7	40	**–22**	53	–8	57	–4	62	3	**76**	19	76	31	75	29	75	12	65	4	55	–14	49	–4
1904	45	–11	48	**–13**	52	8	61	1	65	20	70	26	**76**	28	75	24	73	22	67	9	56	–2	52	–6
1905	42	–13	52	**–28**	54	–4	61	4	**79**	13	76	29	76	27	77	32	70	25	55	–5	55	–4	58	–13
1906	53	–12	54	–6	52	**–23**	61	2	69	18	**78**	25	78	27	75	27	73	26	67	3	53	–17	59	–7
1907	51	**–12**	49	1	59	5	60	–9	68	3	71	23	**80**	31	78	29	73	17	73	*31	65	10	62	0
1908	55	6	55	–5	53	–6	63	0	70	11	72	26	**86**	26	76	32	76	7	65	1	60	–8	56	**–13**
1909	52	**–14**	50	–8	53	–12	54	–4	72	12	78	31	**81**	36	79	33	74	20	70	16	64	–4	48	†–11
1910	51	–9	60	**–20**	62	0	69	10	73	14	76	23	**82**	29	78	25	80	29	76	–10	56	1	58	0
1911	48	0	47	2	70	0	61	–2	70	14	**80**	29	74	28	79	25	78	22	64	–9	53	–7	61	**–14**
1912	55	–11	41	**–23**	51	–14	60	1	70	7	74	15	75	31	**78**	32	70	11	64	8	59	–1	48	0
1913	47	**–25**	45	–13	51	–16	62	0	72	13	74	29	**81**	29	79	34	78	11	65	–1	62	–2	55	–12
1914	55	–6	52	–6	52	–20	60	5	70	21	78	30	79	33	**82**	31	**82**	22	63	12	61	2	57	**–25**
1915	50	**–19**	52	–4	46	12	60	13	69	5	75	16	**90**	30	76	30	76	26	69	13	63	2	51	–17
1916	52	–8	59	**–22**	57	1	63	–1	70	1	**79**	22	78	32	76	30	72	17	65	2	58	**–22**	44	–15
1917	42	**–18**	44	–15	52	–16	57	–15	65	–3	79	21	78	30	**80**	29	77	24	71	–15	60	7	50	–1
Extreme	56	–25	60	–31	70	–23	69	–15	79	–3	85	15	90	26	83	22	82	7	76	–15	72	–22	62	–27

NOTE—Extremes are printed in bold faced type. *18 days. †14 days.

TABLE XXXV—MONTHLY MEAN TEMPERATURE

Near Long's Peak, Estes Park, Colorado.

Date.	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.	May	June	July	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Yr.
1892	...	...	...	...	38.5	51.5	66.6	...	...	...	...	...	...
1893	...	18.2	25.3	30.4	40.7	53.4	57.1	54.4	49.6	37.8	28.6	26.2	...
1894	18.9	17.0	27.4	37.2	45.4	50.7	56.4	55.4	47.7	40.6	35.2	23.2	37.9
1895	19.3	18.5	25.0	37.0	42.4	48.9	54.0	55.4	49.9	37.4	26.9	21.0	36.3
1896	29.2	28.2	27.2	31.6	47.3	54.7	54.7	55.8	48.0	39.7	28.0	30.7	39.6
1897	23.8	19.1	22.6	32.5	45.0	49.6	54.7	53.5	50.5	39.6	34.2	22.6	37.3
1898	20.0	26.8	23.6	36.3	38.4	50.5	53.4	56.6	50.4	38.5	27.2	20.0	36.8
1899	21.7	15.4	23.8	35.4	41.9	50.2	54.6	56.0	51.5	37.3	35.1	25.5	37.4
1900	25.8	21.6	30.6	31.6	44.9	54.6	54.8	56.2	47.0	40.5	33.4	26.2	38.9
1901	23.4	21.0	23.9	32.0	43.9	51.1	58.5	55.8	47.4	41.4	35.1	23.6	38.1
1902	22.8	26.9	22.8	35.6	42.8	50.4	52.3	54.5	47.1	39.4	29.2	26.1	37.5
1903	24.5	11.2	26.4	32.1	38.3	47.5	55.5	55.3	46.9	39.5	31.7	26.6	36.3
1904	19.3	26.8	31.5	34.4	40.4	47.6	51.6	54.6	50.3	39.2	34.5	24.6	37.9
1905	21.6	19.4	29.4	30.2	39.2	52.9	52.0	54.9	47.3	30.7	29.5	19.6	35.6
1906	23.9	23.5	21.2	33.0	41.9	48.2	50.8	52.4	47.0	37.0	27.1	28.5	36.2
1907	25.9	29.9	32.7	32.8	36.3	47.5	54.9	53.9	50.2	*48.8	38.4	32.8	40.3
1908	32.1	27.7	30.4	36.3	40.1	47.6	52.2	53.3	49.4	36.2	28.8	24.5	38.2
1909	26.5	20.8	24.3	29.2	39.3	51.2	58.3	57.3	48.6	43.7	33.6	†19.3	37.7
1910	25.6	22.9	37.7	35.7	42.3	51.9	54.5	53.9	49.6	42.4	31.7	25.7	39.5
1911	25.5	23.1	29.9	33.4	42.4	52.1	53.4	54.2	50.4	36.0	26.4	19.8	37.2
1912	20.9	15.7	20.7	28.9	39.1	47.6	53.5	54.2	41.6	37.2	32.5	25.2	34.8
1913	20.9	16.8	23.8	36.0	44.7	51.1	55.0	57.1	48.6	35.7	35.0	19.5	37.0
1914	27.3	21.4	28.5	35.4	45.0	54.3	56.2	57.2	51.1	41.3	34.7	15.8	39.0
1915	19.1	24.8	23.3	38.3	39.1	47.6	53.8	51.5	46.9	42.1	30.9	25.1	36.9
1916	21.0	26.4	33.1	35.0	41.5	50.7	57.3	53.4	47.7	36.6	25.0	14.6	36.9
1917	17.3	21.4	19.1	29.5	34.9	50.1	54.8	53.5	49.2	39.1	34.9	28.5	36.0
Average	23.2	21.8	26.6	33.6	41.4	50.5	54.6	54.8	48.2	39.1	31.5	23.8	37.4
Maximum	29.2	29.9	37.7	38.3	47.3	54.7	58.5	57.3	51.5	48.8	38.4	32.8	40.3
Minimum	17.3	11.2	19.1	28.9	34.9	47.5	50.8	51.5	41.6	35.7	25.0	14.6	34.8

*18 days. †14 days.

TABLE XXXVI—MONTHLY PRECIPITATION

Near Long's Peak, Estes Park, Colorado.

Date.	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.	May	June	July	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Yr.
1891	...	...	...	1.80	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	1.00	...
1892	0.55	1.35	1.20	2.02	3.40	1.90	3.65	0.67	0.08	0.55	0.85	0.42	16.64
1893	1.00	1.90	0.92	1.60	2.50	0.50	1.00	2.05	1.00	0.40	1.40	0.62	14.89
1894	0.40	0.65	1.40	1.65	8.90	0.45	4.10	2.90	2.47	0.35	0.82	0.97	25.06
1895	0.75	1.85	1.55	1.47	4.95	2.70	4.61	1.52	1.10	2.60	0.50	0.18	23.78
1896	0.62	0.55	2.40	1.35	1.16	0 65	3.60	2.95	1.95	1.05	0.38	0.15	16.81
1897	1.55	1.20	1.96	1.35	1.60	1.50	1.85	1.29	0.95	1.10	0.55	0.25	15.15
1898	0.40	0.45	0.59	1.73	1.82	2.06	2.94	1.53	0.81	0.60	1.60	0.60	15.13
1899	0.52	1.05	2.97	1.10	0.38	1.09	3.32	1.73	0.11	2.31	0.03	0.62	15.23
1900	0.18	0.82	0.35	6.34	0.55	0.80	0.48	0.17	1.83	1.04	0.32	0.62	13.50
1901	0.69	0.40	1.00	1.80	1.73	1.47	0.85	2.22	1.59	0.95	0.18	0.91	13.79
1902	0.35	1.00	1.36	1.32	2.90	1.40	2.40	2.79	4.42	1.60	1.00	0.75	21.29
1903	0.15	1.70	1.65	2.55	0.80	3.54	2.00	0.85	2.33	2.38	0.70	0.20	18.85
1904	0.26	0.91	1.45	0.87	5.30	2.75	1.96	6.49	1.45	2.40	T	0.94	24.78
1905	1.87	1.23	3.70	6.20	3.43	0.47	1.95	1.75	0.46	5.31	0.20	0.00	26.57
1906	0.40	0.20	4.80	4.86	1.45	0.41	3.28	1.75	2.18	2.20	1.50	0.20	23.23
1907	0.90	2.30	3.40	5.20	5.39	0.86	3.50	1.65	0.70	0.70	0.80	1.60	27.00
1908	0.71	0.30	1.30	0.70	1.95	1.75	3.69	4.00	0.90	1.41	1.70	1.40	20.29
1909	1.80	1.85	5.40	6.00	1.94	1.18	3.99	2.99	1.70	0.10	1.76	T	28.71
1910	1.00	0.30	0.80	1.66	5.10	2.61	4.59	1.75	0.15	1.45	0.30	0.70	20.41
1911	1.60	1.10	1.40	3.30	0.73	1.72	3.12	1.75	0.96	2.63	3.00	0.80	22.11
1912	1.60	3.60	4.80	4.10	4.95	1.81	4.39	1.66	2.64	3.62	1.15	0.45	34.17
1913	1.10	1.60	1.00	2.30	0.80	2.30	2.90	0.65	3.80	2.10	1.50	6.90	26.95
1914	2.70	1.80	1.45	5.20	0.90	2.20	6.20	2.57	1.49	0.30	0.30	1.40	26.51
1915	2.30	2.70	5.10	4.78	2.99	1.94	1.61	4.51	2.97	1.27	0.30	1.80	32.27
1916	2.25	0.80	2.70	3.50	2.84	0.12	4.10	2.01	0.80	3.78	1.50	1.00	25.40
1917	1.00	3.70	3.60	2.50	3.29	0.00	4.40	1.65	0.43	0.16	0.11	1.20	22.04
Average	1.02	1.36	2.24	2.86	2.76	1.47	3.10	2.15	1.51	1.61	0.86	0.99	21.93
Maximum	2.70	3.60	5.40	6.34	8.90	3.41	6.20	6.49	4.42	5.31	3.00	6.90	...
Minimum	0.15	0.20	0.35	0.70	0.38	0.00	0.48	0.17	0.08	0.10	T	0.00	...

TABLE XXXVII—MONTHLY MEAN TEMPERATURE ½ (12M+7A)

At Cowdrey, North Park, Colorado.

Date.	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.	May	June	July	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Yr.
1893	19.6	19.0	29.9	33.6	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
1894	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
1895	19.6	19.4	28.0	...	...	...	60.2	62.0	54.9	42.3	28.4	17.4	...
1896	25.4	23.1	28.2	38.6	48.0	58.6	63.8	61.5	52.3	43.7	27.4	28.3	41.6
1897	18.2	23.5	27.3	40.2	53.4	56.5	61.2	61.9	57.7	43.6	35.7	20.0	41.6
1898	16.8	27.5	26.2	42.5	47.5	60.4	65.8	64.0	53.4	38.2	26.4	13.2	38.7
1899	21.8	19.1	30.8	40.1	46.7	56.6	64.3	60.4	54.6	41.3	36.4	19.1	40.9
1900	22.9	22.8	35.4	43.4	52.4	62.9	63.5	60.7	54.6	43.3	34.0	22.2	43.2
1901	23.0	24.5	29.7	40.4	53.1	58.4	70.5	63.3	51.0	44.1	34.3	22.8	42.9
1902	20.5	28.9	28.7	39.8	51.2	59.4	59.9	61.4	51.2	42.0	31.2	22.9	41.4
1903	20.8	14.1	31.3	39.9	46.0	58.3	61.7	60.6	49.4	42.2	34.1	24.5	40.2
1904	19.5	28.3	32.4	42.2	49.5	54.5	60.4	61.2	52.0	41.1	33.3	23.8	41.5
1905	26.1	20.2	36.2	40.2	46.9	59.7	61.7	62.7	54.8	38.1	34.9	14.7	41.4
1906	21.0	26.6	30.6	41.7	48.6	53.6	56.9	54.5	48.2	35.4	26.1	24.1	38.9
1907	21.9	25.3	31.2	34.5	37.8	47.2	55.0	52.6	45.7	38.9	23.8	17.1	35.9
1908	13.0	14.9	25.9	33.9	38.3	45.5	54.3	52.3	45.9	31.3	20.2	16.1	32.6
1909	20.8	18.6	24.7	30.4	37.5	49.3	56.4	55.2	45.0	35.2	26.3	7.5	33.9
1910	12.1	12.4	32.0	34.6	40.7	50.3	55.8	53.3	47.9	35.4	30.3	13.4	34.8
1911	17.5	13.2	26.9	32.3	41.2	51.0	53.1	50.8	46.1	32.4	18.4	7.4	32.5
Average	20.0	21.2	29.7	38.1	46.2	55.1	60.3	58.7	50.9	39.3	29.5	18.5	39.0
Max.	26.1	28.9	36.2	43.4	53.4	62.9	70.5	64.0	57.7	44.1	36.4	28.3	43.2
Min.	12.1	12.4	24.7	30.4	37.5	45.5	53.1	50.8	45.0	31.3	18.4	7.4	32.5

TABLE XXXVIII—MONTHLY PRECIPITATION

At Cowdrey, North Park, Colorado.

Date.	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.	May	June	July	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Yr.
1890	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	0.43	0.23	0.27	...
1891	...	...	...	...	26.7	0.63	1.61	1.37	1.54	0.78	1.35	...	...
1892	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	0.55	1.82	...
1893	0.60	0.90	1.20	2.20	1.15	0.80	1.18	2.16	0.21	2.38	0.75	2.15	15.68
1894	1.30	1.20	3.10	3.80	0.37	0.43	1.33	0.88	1.24	0.63	0.60	0.50	15.38
1895	1.40	0.65	2.40	1.59	1.73	1.67	1.02	1.58	0.41	0.67	1.65	0.70	15.47
1896	0.37	0.55	1.05	1.95	1.52	0.70	1.81	2.28	2.02	0.52	0.60	0.30	13.67
1897	1.50	1.35	2.20	1.95	2.06	2.62	2.41	1.38	0.35	0.45	1.10	2.00	19.37
1898	0.45	0.52	1.30	0.33	2.10	0.66	0.50	0.82	0.15	1.51	2.10	1.50	11.94
1899	3.33	3.60	2.60	1.60	0.27	0.60	1.18	0.91	0.30	3.09	T	1.17	18.65
1900	1.00	3.00	1.20	4.65	0.79	0.85	0.09	0.43	0.71	0.69	0.84	0.80	14.65
1901	0.55	1.65	3.25	3.25	1.07	1.05	0.20	2.58	0.17	1.07	0.60	2.10	17.54
1902	1.00	1.20	2.40	0.85	0.63	0.16	1.29	0.81	1.11	0.62	0.10	1.75	11.92
1903	1.80	1.10	0.70	2.12	1.83	0.72	0.79	0.43	2.68	1.00	1.30	0.75	15.22
1904	1.50	0.95	1.70	1.40	0.75	1.74	1.18	2.64	0.80	0.60	0.00	1.20	14.46
1905	1.45	1.70	1.90	3.00	0.90	0.36	1.66	0.15	1.48	1.35	0.90	1.50	16.35
1906	2.20	0.40	1.90	3.20	0.91	0.85	1.90	0.72	1.52	0.90	0.50	0.00	15.00
1907	0.30	1.35	1.70	1.66	1.37	0.00	1.79	1.11	1.48	0.23	0.00	1.90	12.89
1908	0.70	0.00	1.50	0.39	1.68	0.45	0.70	1.30	1.16	0.81	0.45	1.90	11.04
1909	2.60	1.80	4.20	2.50	1.38	1.15	1.56	2.27	1.00	0.36	1.05	1.40	21.27
1910	0.75	0.20	0.20	0.90	0.90	0.40	1.27	1.01	2.20	0.43	0.55	1.20	10.01
1911	1.15	1.20	0.90	1.20	0.29	1.78	1.30	1.48	1.24	0.83	1.50	0.65	13.52
Average	1.26	1.23	1.86	2.03	1.14	0.89	1.22	1.31	1.06	0.95	0.77	1.24	14.96
Max.	3.33	3.60	4.20	4.65	2.67	2.62	2.41	2.64	2.68	3.09	2.10	2.15	21.27
Min.	0.30	0.00	0.20	0.33	0.27	0.00	0.09	0.15	0.15	0.23	0.00	0.00	10.01

TABLE XXXIX—MONTHLY MEAN, MAXIMUM AND MINIMUM TEMPERATURES

At Cowdrey, North Park, Colorado.

DATE.	January		February		March		April		May		June		June		July		August		Septemb'r		October		November		December	
	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.
1893	30.2	8.9	29.4	8.5	43.8	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....
1894	....	....	....	....	....	16.0	42.7	24.4	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	....
1895	29.1	10.1	30.4	8.3	41.1	....	....	....	....	....	....	....	74.0	46.3	78.2	45.9	71.2	38.6	59.1	25.5	39.5	17.3	27.4	7.3	....	....
1896	34.4	16.4	36.2	10.0	38.6	15.0	....	....	....	....	....	....	78.1	49.5	76.6	46.4	66.4	38.2	60.1	27.3	35.4	19.3	39.2	17.4	54.1	29.1
1897	29.7	6.8	34.5	12.5	39.3	17.7	50.3	26.9	59.8	36.3	73.8	43.4	75.9	46.6	79.2	44.6	73.2	42.2	57.0	30.3	44.8	26.6	27.5	12.6	54.4	28.9
1898	29.8	3.9	38.8	16.2	37.1	15.3	53.8	26.5	68.4	38.5	69.1	43.9	81.6	49.9	81.5	46.4	73.6	33.3	49.6	26.8	37.2	15.6	24.7	1.7	53.8	26.5
1899	30.0	13.6	29.7	8.6	41.6	15.3	56.2	28.8	58.6	36.3	76.8	44.0	79.7	48.8	77.2	43.5	74.2	34.9	53.2	29.4	48.5	24.3	28.7	9.4	54.0	27.9
1900	36.1	9.7	33.1	12.5	49.3	20.0	56.1	24.2	58.0	35.4	71.1	42.0	81.1	46.0	78.6	42.7	71.3	37.9	57.6	28.9	45.8	22.2	33.6	10.8	57.7	28.6
1901	33.8	11.9	36.7	12.3	42.2	21.5	59.0	27.8	67.0	37.7	80.0	45.8	90.7	49.4	78.3	48.3	67.7	34.3	59.2	29.0	45.9	22.8	31.3	14.3	56.8	28.9
1902	34.4	6.7	40.0	17.9	42.0	16.6	55.1	25.8	67.6	38.5	73.1	43.7	76.5	43.3	77.9	44.9	66.2	36.1	55.3	28.6	41.1	21.4	32.2	13.6	54.9	27.9
1903	32.2	9.3	27.6	0.5	45.4	15.4	52.4	27.3	66.2	36.3	75.1	43.7	76.8	46.6	78.2	43.0	63.8	35.0	58.0	26.4	46.0	21.7	34.7	14.3	53.8	26.7
1904	28.9	10.2	36.8	19.8	42.0	17.3	52.2	27.6	57.9	34.1	72.6	49.1	75.9	44.6	76.3	46.1	67.7	36.2	55.7	26.5	49.7	17.0	33.8	13.8	54.4	28.7
1905	35.7	16.6	36.2	5.1	48.1	22.8	54.4	30.0	62.6	36.4	68.4	40.5	77.6	45.8	79.7	45.7	72.0	37.5	51.8	24.3	49.0	20.7	29.3	0.0	55.3	27.3
1906	35.9	6.1	42.6	10.6	45.9	24.3	50.8	29.6	58.9	34.9	75.9	43.6	74.4	39.5	73.2	35.7	64.6	31.8	50.5	20.4	39.0	13.1	35.0	13.2	54.4	23.5
1907	31.8	12.0	37.9	12.8	41.7	15.2	57.1	26.3	63.9	33.3	70.6	36.6	72.9	37.1	70.3	34.9	63.8	27.6	57.1	20.7	40.0	7.5	29.8	4.4	50.6	21.3
1908	27.5	−1.5	31.0	−1.2	38.3	20.7	46.1	23.0	51.9	23.6	63.5	30.9	73.1	35.5	69.1	35.5	64.2	27.7	46.3	16.3	35.7	4.8	26.4	5.8	48.1	17.2
1909	31.5	10.0	34.2	2.9	43.6	13.5	49.9	17.9	52.7	23.8	63.0	28.0	77.1	35.7	73.6	36.8	62.1	27.9	56.8	13.6	41.9	10.7	21.4	−6.5	50.5	17.3
1910	25.2	−0.9	26 6	−1.8	49.8	5.8	45.9	14.8	52.1	22.8	66.0	32.7	76.8	34.8	74.2	32.4	66.3	29.5	54.1	16.8	42.9	17.7	27.7	−0.9	52.4	17.3
1911	28.8	6.2	29.6	−3.2	40.8	14.2	53.9	15.3	58.8	22.5	72.3	28.3	71.0	35.1	71.0	30.6	64.9	27.3	48.6	16.1	30.8	6.1	24.3	−9.6	49.0	16.1
						13.0	48.1	16.5	60.4	22.0	69.4	32.6														
Average	31.4	8.7	33.9	8.5	42.8	16.7	52.0	24.3	60.3	32.0	71.3	39.0	77.2	43.2	76.1	41.4	67.8	33.9	54.7	23.9	42.0	17.0	29.8	7.2	53.3	24.6
Maximum	36.1	16.6	42.6	19.8	49.8	24.3	59.0	30.0	68.4	38.5	80.0	45.8	90.7	49.9	81.5	48.3	74.2	42.2	60.1	30.3	49.7	26.6	39.2	17.4	57.7	29.1
Minimum	25.2	−1.5	26.6	−3.2	37.1	5.8	42.7	14.8	51.9	22.0	63.0	28.0	71.0	34.8	69.1	30.6	62.1	27.3	46.3	13.6	30.8	4.8	21.4	−9.6	48.1	16.1

*These temperatures are read at about the time of the maximum and minimum of the day.

TABLE XL—EXTREME MONTHLY TEMPERATURES

At Cowdrey, North Park, Colorado.

YEAR.	January		February		March		April		May		June		July		August		Septemb'r		October		November		December	
	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.	Max.	Min.
1893	45	−20	48	−20	60	−18	58	8	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
1894	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..	..
1895	48	−24	54	**−33**	70	−1[illegible]	..	..	..	..	..	..	84	38	88	36	86	16	72	2	68	−4	55	−20
1896	45	−6	48	−11	52	**−18**	66	−2	74	20	86	34	**88**	39	86	30	78	24	77	13	56	−6	48	5
1897	50	−17	52	−7	65	−9	81	2	82	29	83	33	86	37	**87**	36	84	28	78	5	68	10	59	**−24**
1898	48	−25	54	−4	55	−10	75	8	78	16	90	32	**94**	40	90	37	92	20	72	8	70	−12	54	**−27**
1899	46	−12	53	**−42**	62	−15	76	4	72	16	90	30	**91**	40	86	28	88	26	76	16	64	7	44	−28
1900	48	−19	51	−23	74	9	78	2	82	29	**94**	37	**94**	32	88	34	92	25	69	14	61	−2	50	**−30**
1901	50	−16	56	**−21**	64	−4	76	−7	84	22	98	32	**100**	36	98	39	82	22	74	22	60	10	46	−13
1902	50	**−17**	58	−4	62	−10	74	6	82	18	86	28	**92**	32	**92**	36	78	18	76	18	62	−2	52	−14
1903	44	−12	48	**−24**	71	−21	68	12	78	24	86	30	**94**	33	90	32	82	20	74	4	62	−3	48	−4
1904	46	−4	52	**−24**	55	−4	70	13	76	24	81	32	**89**	34	**89**	24	84	24	74	12	66	−4	50	−14
1905	50	−8	54	**−40**	63	−2	66	9	80	22	88	32	**90**	32	89	37	84	30	76	8	66	−4	49	−18
1906	54	**−20**	58	−8	70	−18	74	9	80	18	82	25	**86**	30	**86**	20	77	21	68	6	54	−19	48	−14
1907	44	−3	42	−10	60	−2	64	4	68	9	72	24	**80**	30	**80**	26	78	13	68	10	54	−14	46	**−30**
1908	42	**−28**	40	−23	54	−12	67	3	67	8	71	20	84	22	**85**	15	78	9	64	−9	50	−16	39	−27
1909	46	−28	46	−18	62	−25	59	−19	66	4	80	26	**90**	26	84	28	76	11	72	−6	62	−10	36	**−56**
1910	44	**−34**	38	−31	62	−4	70	5	78	8	86	18	**87**	24	80	14	76	11	76	−1	54	−4	46	−31
1911	45	−34	44	−35	50	−16	64	−1	72	10	80	20	79	19	**80**	20	78	12	64	−6	44	−30	37	**−42**
Extreme	54	−34	58	−42	74	−25	81	−19	84	4	98	18	100	19	98	14	92	9	78	−9	70	−30	55	−56

NOTE—Extremes are printed in bold faced type.

TABLE XLI—MONTHLY PRECIPITATION

At Denver, Colorado. U. S. Weather Bureau. Elevation 5,272 Feet.

Date.	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.	May	June	July	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Yr.
1870	1.80	1.70	0.70	2.80	0.34	0.52	0.51	0.12	2.85	0.68	0.54	0.73	13.29
1871	0.46	0.23	1.81	1.01	2.56	0.05	0.51	0.27	1.18	0.40	3.10	0.77	12.35
1872	0.55	0.22	1.71	2.09	3.74	2.07	2.69	1.75	1.57	0.68	0.69	0.29	18.05
1873	0.13	0.24	0.22	2.43	0.75	2.24	2.00	1.41	0.89	0.73	0.16	0.61	11.81
1874	0.84	0.53	0.49	1.70	2.43	1.21	3.35	0.68	1.34	0.64	0.08	0.17	13.46
1875	0.38	0.60	0.39	2.24	1.94	0.43	4.32	1.97	2.89	0.22	1.28	0.59	17.25
1876	0.21	0.11	1.80	1.22	8.57	1.10	1.16	2.03	0.60	0.12	1.50	1.70	20.12
1877	1.90	0.40	1.40	2.77	2.30	1.93	0.23	1.30	0.38	2.15	0.73	0.79	16.28
1878	0.10	0.48	1.82	0.05	2.90	2.78	1.38	2.25	1.23	0.80	0.67	1.05	15.51
1879	0.40	0.39	1.00	2.62	3.36	0.32	0.64	1.38	0.02	0.19	0.21	0.33	10.86
1880	0.38	0.32	0.21	0.31	1.11	1.22	1.38	1.46	0.89	1.37	0.83	0.10	9.58
1881	0.49	1.22	0.87	0.50	2.21	0.09	2.50	2.33	0.57	0.32	1.68	0.00	12.78
1882	0.57	0.20	0.20	1.47	2.98	4.96	0.66	1.20	0.06	0.75	0.71	0.73	14.49
1883	2.35	0.45	0.21	3.10	4.30	0.85	2.27	0.75	1.08	1.49	0.32	2.32	19.49
1884	0.22	0.86	0.93	3.33	4.61	1.47	0.65	1.71	0.13	0.21	0.19	0.76	15.07
1885	0.41	0.75	0.97	4.94	2.13	0.66	1.33	1.18	1.22	0.73	0.55	1.08	15.95
1886	0.62	0.72	2.36	2.79	0.09	2.26	0.50	1.62	0.98	0.33	1.93	0.87	15.07
1887	0.67	0.30	0.23	2.16	1.13	0.53	2.49	2.68	0.97	0.97	0.22	0.14	12.49
1888	0.11	0.37	1.15	1.71	2.66	0.29	0.41	1.51	0.11	0.77	0.33	0.09	9.51
1889	0.50	0.70	0.40	1.34	3.44	1.88	2.94	0.33	0.28	2.11	0.53	0.30	14.75
1890	0.18	0.46	0.35	2.50	2.01	T	0.79	1.89	0.17	0.64	0.30	0.04	9.33
1891	1.60	0.27	3.10	2.49	4.15	2.93	0.59	2.84	0.73	0.48	0.69	1.56	21.43
1892	0.40	0.75	1.20	1.75	2.14	1.33	1.19	0.58	T	3.92	0.44	1.32	15.02
1893	0.05	0.83	0.23	0.87	3.09	0.13	1.14	0.35	0.05	0.84	0.55	0.35	8.48
1894	0.18	0.90	0.70	3.30	3.00	0.39	2.11	1.86	1.55	0.19	0.22	0.69	15.09
1895	0.32	0.48	1.19	1.19	2.86	2.65	4.28	0.76	0.98	1.13	0.27	0.01	16.12
1896	0.25	0.24	1.43	0.93	1.27	0.89	2.80	0.97	1.81	0.84	0.10	0.31	11.84
1897	0.58	0.82	0.90	1.31	3.15	2.16	2.06	1.44	0.44	1.64	0.24	0.63	15.37
1898	0.20	0.68	0.28	1.20	4.88	0.94	0.67	0.96	0.28	1.05	0.85	0.99	12.98
1899	0.65	0.58	1.10	0.75	0.15	0.47	1.92	1.78	0.20	1.01	T	0.72	9.33
1900	0.13	0.55	0.63	8.24	0.53	1.87	1.30	0.95	0.87	0.33	0.37	0.42	15.29
1901	0.05	0.06	0.88	1.96	1.18	2.09	0.01	1.30	0.22	0.46	T	0.89	9.10
1902	0.17	0.38	0.63	0.60	1.98	1.89	1.24	0.76	3.70	0.80	0.61	0.59	13.35
1903	0.12	0.42	0.87	0.81	0.75	1.62	1.36	1.35	0.56	1.34	0.07	0.23	9.50

TABLE XLI—MONTHLY PRECIPITATION—Continued

At Denver, Colorado. U. S. Weather Bureau. Elevation 5,272 Feet.

Date.	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.	May	June	July	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Yr.
1904	0.04	0.17	0.94	0.74	3.27	3.54	2.13	0.60	1.77	0.40	0.04	0.41	14.05
1905	0.99	0.35	3.07	4.95	2.65	0.61	1.55	0.67	0.49	2.31	0.04	T	17.68
1906	0.17	0.06	1.88	3.67	1.45	1.51	1.21	0.88	2.72	1.98	1.30	0.01	16.84
1907	0.46	0.33	0.54	2.91	2.93	1.15	1.52	0.23	0.74	0.17	0.40	0.45	11.83
1908	0.53	0.04	0.11	0.39	2.82	1 68	2 09	3.19	0.80	1.90	1.74	0.63	15.92
1909	0.21	1.35	3.03	2.59	1.74	1.70	4.17	2.13	3 78	0.28	1.10	0.88	22.96
1910	0.16	0.35	0.96	1.38	2.50	0.20	3.47	1.79	1.00	0.21	0.16	0.71	12.89
1911	0.12	0.68	0.28	1.41	0.52	0.56	1.31	1.08	0.75	0.33	0.37	0.34	7.75
1912	0.12	1.34	0.87	0.89	4.18	2.27	2.90	1.07	2.01	1.69	1.14	0.45	18.93
1913	0.36	0.96	0.59	1.66	1.68	1.10	1 76	0.85	2.64	1.17	0.38	5.21	18.36
1914	0.03	0.39	2.02	3.75	3.55	1.67	1.49	2.43	0.21	3.05	0.30	0.72	19.61
1915	0.38	1.19	0.91	3.66	2.99	1.70	1.28	1.92	1.69	1.25	0.24	0.63	17.83
1916	0.53	0.03	0.52	1.93	1.49	0.08	1.44	1.74	0.80	1.92	0.66	1.09	12.23
1917	0.20	0.46	0.95	0.75	3.80	0.41	0.31	0.05	0.60	1.41	0.03	0.27	9.24
Normal	0.46	0.54	1.02	2.07	2.51	1.34	1.67	1.32	1.06	1.01	0.60	0.71	14.30
Average last 31 yrs.	0.34	0.53	1.03	2.06	2.39	1.30	1.70	1.29	1.06	1.18	0.44	0.68	14.04
Maximum	2.35	1.70	3.10	8.24	8.57	4.96	4.32	3.19	3.78	3.92	3.10	5.21	22.96
Minimum	0.03	0.03	0.11	0.05	0.09	T	0.01	0.05	T	0.12	T	0.00	7.75

TABLE XLII—MONTHLY PRECIPITATION

At Hamps, Elbert County, Colorado. Elevation 5,500 Feet.

Date.	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.	May	June	July	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Yr.
1893	0.02	0.08	0.02	0.24	1.60	0.70	3.07	1.23	0.27	0.16	0.04	0.19	7.62
1894	0.07	0.29	0.54	1.11	4.10	0.51	1.65	1.23	1.19	0.05	0.02	0.17	10.93
1895	0.15	0.42	0.28	0.85	2.05	3.79	4.07	2.08	0.12	0.15	0.10	0.11	14.70
1896	0.52	0.30	1.25	1.22	1.05	0.70	3.42	2.80	0.65	0.57	0.02	0.28	12.78
1897	0.14	...	...	0.49	0.70	1.68	1.35	6.21	0.42	0.96	T	0.22	....
1898	0.04	0.02	0.20	0.96	3.80	1.03	1.84	1.61	1.17	0.90	0.28	0.72	12.57
1899	0.90	0.19	2.26	1.30	0.30	1.13	2.50	2.19	0.19	0.49	0.51	0.71	12.67
1900	0.09	0.60	0.86	11.30	1.25	2.20	1.94	0.91	0.65	0.09	0.25	1.03	21.17
1901	0.34	0.07	1.50	4.24	0.83	0.98	0.38	2.58	0.52	0.81	T	0.69	12.89
1902	0.23	0.13	1.37	1.03	4.97	2.52	0.62	2.68	1.37	0.91	0.22	0.98	17.03
1903	0.20	0.76	0.21	0.53	0.75	3.73	1.90	1.40	0.44	0.53	0.09	0.14	10.77
1904	0.03	0.07	0.06	0.71	3.08	2.70	2.69	3.09	2.37	0.62	T	0.09	15.51
1905	0.08	0.58	3.48	4.86	3.98	2.04	4.72	1.27	2.23	0.23	0.13	T	23.60
1906	0.38	0.90	2.25	4.17	0.98	1.44	3.09	2.56	2.23	0.64	0.38	0.05	19.07
1907	0.15	T	0.27	2.38	1.85	0.65	2.59	1.06	0.74	0.02	0.20	0.65	10.56
1908	0.14	0.45	0.02	0.03	1.32	1.03	1.55	1.44	0.05	2.36	0.84	0.14	9.37
1909	0.41	0.56	1.24	1.52	1.77	6.20	3.94	0.82	2.34	0.85	1.15	0.78	21.58
1910	0.16	0.18	0.50	1.25	1.12	0.13	2.31	2.35	0.98	T	0.11	0.27	9.36
1911	0.12	0.82	T	1.06	2.17	0.58	4.35	4.22	0.38	1.55	0.21	0.65	16.11
1912	0.02	0.92	0.48	1.13	1.59	2.30	2.20	1.50	0.76	0.54	0.12	0.07	....
1913	0.29	0.79	0.35	1.46	0.87	1.23	2.27	0.57	0.41	0.11	0.18	2.15	10.68
1914	0.35	0.60	0.90	2.85	2.51	0.66	5.40	0.45	0.34	0.78	0.00	0.42	15.26
1915	0.94	0.88	1.61	3.61	1.39	3.15	4.93	4.90	1.82	0.23	0.20	0.49	24.15
1916	0.06	T	0.09	1.83	1.64	0.68	2.24	6.00	T	0.42	0.42	0.28	13.66
1917	0.18	0.78	0.72	0.72	3.57	1.53	0.73	1.89	3.37	0.53	T	0.15	14.17
Average	0.24	0.43	0.85	2.03	1.97	1.73	2.63	2.28	1.00	0.58	0.22	0.46	14.42
Max.	0.94	0.92	3.48	11.30	4.97	6.20	5.40	6.21	3.37	2.36	0.51	2.15	....
Min.	0.02	T	T	0.03	0.30	0.13	0.38	0.45	T	T	0.00	T	....

TABLE XLIII—MONTHLY PRECIPITATION

At Le Roy, Logan County, Colorado. Elevation 4,380 Feet.

Date.	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.	May	June	July	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Yr.
1889	....	....	....	4.40	2.09	3.38	0.36	2.56	0.83	0.37	0.60	0.10	....
1890	0.30	0.48	0.01	2.80	1.03	1.96	0.47	1.41	T	0.98	0.48	0.01	9.93
1891	1.70	1.00	1.99	1.35	5.02	4.84	4.69	2.89	0.67	0.14	0.37	0.94	25.60
1892	0.89	2.24	0.80	4.02	2.53	1.48	3.07	1.83	0.84	1.66	0.10	0.65	20.11
1893	0.05	1.20	0.87	0.46	2.73	1.25	1.75	0.61	0.41	0.41	0.48	0.94	11.16
1894	0.35	0.46	0.95	0.98	0.17	0.75	1.16	0.47	1.06	0.08	0.26	0.65	7.34
1895	0.73	0.88	0.40	2.43	2.05	2.94	2.56	0.79	0.42	0.11	0.47	0.12	13.90
1896	0.53	0.24	1.20	1.91	2.36	3.77	1.33	0.87	0.86	0.90	0.20	0.01	14.18
1897	0.60	0.72	1.66	1.77	3.08	2.24	1.39	2.79	0.41	2.61	0.40	0.81	18.48
1898	0.38	0.26	0.67	1.07	4.60	1.31	2.83	1.13	1.27	0.54	0.65	0.27	14.95
1899	0.50	0.33	1.21	1.57	2.93	0.28	2.17	2.38	0.88	0.30	0.23	0.44	13.22
1900	0.10	0.96	0.12	7.27	2.10	0.78	1.68	0.99	0.35	0.07	0.12	0.20	14.74
1901	0.06	0.49	1.60	2.92	0.72	2.52	0.97	4.03	0.27	0.47	T	0.89	14.94
1902	0.12	0.72	1.23	1.28	3.16	1.82	0.98	3.70	3.46	0.78	0.09	0.99	18.33
1903	0.18	1.50	0.26	1.12	0.80	1.07	1.71	3.44	0.62	0.29	0.06	0.03	11.08
1904	0.10	0.26	0.35	1.99	3.97	4.39	3.46	1.17	2.96	1.55	0.04	0.05	20.29
1905	0.17	0.30	3.28	4.70	3.88	2.48	2.56	1.96	0.78	1.93	0.12	0.02	22.18
1906	0.23	0.43	1.38	4.53	1.96	1.35	1.88	2.83	2.70	2.69	1.29	0.53	21.80
1907	0.12	0.05	0.25	0.97	2.85	2.67	2.24	4.19	1.88	T	0.66	0.69	16.57
1908	0.08	0.23	0.18	1.68	4.34	3.52	5.72	3.65	0.16	3.76	1.86	0.05	25.23
1909	0.01	1.30	1.80	1.01	1.67	4.15	1.05	2.14	2.81	0.56	0.91	1.08	18.49
1910	0.04	0.04	0.62	1.96	2.34	2.06	1.53	1.95	1.72	0.13	0.13	0.36	12.88
1911	0.32	0.24	0.10	3.13	1.74	2.21	2.50	1.68	...	...	...	0.92	....
1912	0.26	1.16	0.65	2.62	2.58	3.32	1.84	1.60	2.31	2.52	0.42	0.16	19.44
1913	0.21	0.96	0.77	2.01	2.54	0.52	2.96	1.62	1.08	1.17	T	3.54	17.38
1914	0.03	0.35	0.09	3.45	0.79	3.17	2.85	3.54	3.04	1.71	0.02	0.58	16.62
1915	0.85	0.63	2.09	4.66	4.98	4.45	1.07	5.13	1.63	0.62	0.24	0.76	27.11
1916	0.40	0.06	0.05	1.54	2.03	1.45	1.54	2.67	0.55	1.91	0.38	0.69	13.27
1917	0.36	0.20	1.30	1.21	5.95	0.94	1.83	2.35	0.86	0.49	0.33	0.72	16.54
Average	0.35	0.63	0.93	2.44	2.65	2.31	2.07	2.29	1.14	1.06	0.39	0.59	16.85
Max.	1.70	2.24	3.28	7.27	5.95	4.84	5.72	5.13	3.46	3.76	1.86	3.54	....
Min.	0.01	0.04	0.01	0.46	0.17	0.28	0.36	0.47	T	T	T	0.01	....

TABLE XLIV—MONTHLY PRECIPITATION

At Yuma, Yuma County, Colorado. Elevation 4,128 Feet.

Date.	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.	May	June	July	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Yr.
1891	2.35	0.50	*3.63	2.90	4.21	5.23	2.98	0.75	0.64	0.05	0.13	1.25	24.62
1892	0.80	1.55	0.80	3.20	3.46	1.20	4.44	1.05	0.35	1.00	T	0.62	18.92
1893	T	0.90	0.70	0.38	2.57	1.30	2.10	0.95	T	0.40	0.41	0.55	10.26
1894	0.50	0.90	1.10	0.68	0.04	1.85	0.80	0.70	2.85	0.00	0.22	0.70	10.34
1895	1.20	1.70	0.50	1.10	2.76	2.73	3.22	1.77	0.55	0.10	0.60	0.10	16.33
1896	0.60	0.20	1.25	1.82	2.06	3.98	2.59	1.04	1.02	0.78	0.30	0.20	15.84
1897	0.37	0.40	2.80	0.80	1.62	4.44	1.78	2.44	T	2.55	0.10	1.00	18.30
1898	0.30	0.20	0.31	1.55	5.80	2.70	1.86	3.62	1.00	1.50	1.45	1.10	20.39
1899	1.38	0.60	1.18	0.97	1.23	3.03	2.63	2.22	0.17	0.03	0.90	0.27	14.61
1900	0.14	1.55	0.61	8.67	1.39	0.72	1.81	2.22	0.16	0.03	0.17	0.51	17.98
1901	T	1.11	2.44	3.90	0.31	3.51	1.61	6.53	0.36	0.39	T	0.57	20.73
1902	0.07	0.56	0.95	0.67	3.76	1.91	2.70	3.33	1.68	0.78	0.20	0.73	17.34
1903	0.14	1.88	0.20	0.40	1.00	2.10	2.65	3.12	0.35	0.10	0.36	0.09	12.39
1904	T	0.70	0.25	3.37	4.26	4.98	1.65	1.28	2.92	1.07	T	0.27	20.75
1905	0.31	0.13	4.47	4.27	3.64	3.16	4.45	0.73	1.91	1.64	0.05	0.00	23.76
1906	0.38	0.51	2.36	4.45	2.01	1.98	2.44	1.23	1.19	2.92	1.17	0.12	20.76
1907	0.28	0.02	0.33	0.94	1.43	2.44	3.44	2.58	1.44	0.04	0.24	0.35	13.53
1908	0.02	0.08	0.02	1.16	2.21	3.96	5.64	3.51	0.15	5.00	2.02	T	23.77
1909	0.02	0.51	2.10	0.54	1.79	4.50	5.72	1.26	1.78	0.76	0.92	0.93	20.83
1910	T	0.04	0.45	1.16	2.38	...	...	...	...	0.23	0.02	...	....
1911	0.05	0.21	0.10	2.47	1.02	1.15	1.00	2.82	1.30	1.69	0.06	0.43	12.30
1912	0.05	0.86	1.10	0.86	1.84	3.83	4.86	4.51	1.37	1.44	0.03	0.05	20.80
1913	0.15	0.12	0.35	0.39	1.30	1.45	1.30	1.05	2.44	0.46	T	2.40	11.41
1914	0.00	0.02	0.07	2.38	2.67	3.52	3.51	1.37	T	1.78	T	0.42	15.74
1915	0.18	0.65	1.66	5.12	5.44	4.17	3.57	6.33	1.11	0.50	0.10	0.46	29.29
1916	0.25	T	T	0.87	1.70	3.54	1.19	4.08	0.18	0.76	0.71	0.12	14.01
1917	0.37	0.27	...	1.09	6.32	1.77	0.56	2.06	1.53	0.39	0.12	0.40	....
Average	0.37	0.60	1.14	2.08	2.53	2.89	2.71	2.41	1.02	0.98	0.38	0.52	17.63
Max.	2.35	1.88	4.47	8.67	6.32	5.23	5.72	6.53	2.92	5.00	2.02	2.40	....
Min.	0.00	T	T	0.38	0.04	0.72	0.56	0.70	T	0.00	T	0.00	....

TABLE XLV—MONTHLY PRECIPITATION

At Garnett, Costilla County, Colorado. Elevation 7,700 Feet.

Date.	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.	May	June	July	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Yr.
1892	...	0.32	0.34	0.44	1.01	0.35	0.76	0.11	0.00	0.91	0.00	0.13	...
1893	T	0.63	0.06	T	0.41	T	0.62	1.80	0.94	0.00	T	0.00	4.46
1894	T	0.80	0.02	0.02	1.07	0.34	1.22	2.07	0.79	0.00	0.00	T	6.33
1895	T	0.22	0.03	0.03	2.49	0.66	3.21	1.98	T	1.10	0.10	T	9.82
1896	0.12	T	0.45	0.10	0.02	T	1.32	0.90	0.39	T	0.00	0.20	3.50
1897	0.26	0.23	0.26	0.10	1.14	0.24	0.90	0.86	0.86	1.08	0.00	0.32	6.25
1898	0.01	0.05	0.35	0.09	0.51	0.65	1.48	0.32	T	0.15	0.50	0.49	4.60
1899	T	0.06	0.03	0.00	0.07	0.18	2.32	0.93	1.91	0.82	0.38	0.26	6.96
1900	0.00	0.06	0.01	1.24	1.17	0.13	0.33	...	...	...	...	...	...
1901	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
1902	0.15	0.00	T	0.07	1.18	0.85	0.63	3.20	0.37	0.16	0.54	1.03	8.18
1903	0.01	0.28	0.23	0.59	T	2.15	0.62	0.48	0.58	0.19	T	0.05	5.18
1904	0.05	0.15	0.40	0.15	0.16	1.68	0.96	2.99	1.95	0.51	0.00	0.51	9.51
1905	0.40	0.35	0.90	0.46	0.34	0.33	1.03	1.44	0.96	T	0.87	0.00	7.08
1906	0.07	0.05	0.49	1.06	0.38	0.21	1.78	0.34	1.45	2.37	0.31	0.54	9.05
1907	0.17	T	0.00	0.79	1.57	0.45	1.23	1.98	0.31	0.63	0.35	0.14	7.62
1908	0.19	0.35	0.20	0.24	0.79	0.53	0.23	0.94	0.10	0.30	0.87	0.10	4.89
1909	0.41	0.01	0.55	0.46	0.75	0.61	0.95	1.47	1.62	1.60	0.69	0.32	9.44
1910	0.07	0.33	0.27	1.05	0.46	0.06	0.12	1.07	0.69	0.64	0.35	0.00	5.11
1911	0.03	0.50	0.04	0.46	1.00	0.55	2.39	0.88	1.56	1.12	0.37	0.18	9.08
1912	0.13	0.13	0.29	0.05	0.02	1.63	0.65	1.25	0.04	0.39	T	0.18	4.76
1913	0.54	0.06	T	0.95	0.08	2.23	1.34	0.56	1.14	0.29	0.53	0.71	8.43
1914	0.16	0.03	0.10	0.81	0.95	1.59	1.98	1.78	1.30	T	0.00	0.20	8.90
1915	0.13	0.30	0.45	2.61	0.79	T	1.54	0.25	0.90	0.05	0.35	0.54	7.91
1916	0.12	T	0.15	1.12	0.30	0.00	0.95	0.92	0.41	1.78	T	0.05	5.80
1917	0.34	0.15	0.05	0.16	1.18	0.14	1.93	1.05	0.64	T	T	0.00	5.64
Average	0.13	0.20	0.23	0.52	0.71	0.62	1.22	1.23	0.79	0.59	0.26	0.25	6.75
Max.	0.54	0.80	0.90	2.61	2.49	2.23	3.21	3.20	1.95	2.37	0.87	1.03	...
Min.	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	T	0.00	0.12	0.11	0.00	0.00	0.00	0.00	...

TABLE XLVI—MONTHLY PRECIPITATION

At Durango, La Plata County, Colorado. Elevation 6,530 Feet

Date.	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.	May	June	July	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Yr.
1886	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	4.20	2.29	1.44	...	...
1887	0.46	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
1889	1.70	1.60	2.30	1.00	0.60	1.30	1.90	1.40	1.30	3.10	1.97	4.18	22.35
1890	1.90	0.46	1.80	2.30	0.00	0.40	0.30	...	...	...	...	...	...
1894	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	0.78	0.00	3.45	...
1895	2.10	1.38	T	T	0.99	0.37	1.78	2.81	0.92	...	2.22	1.20	...
1896	0.50	0.55	0.53	0.55	0.05	...	1.30	1.76	3.59	3.61	1.08	0.86	...
1897	2.61	3.70	2.72	0.45	3.22	0.40	1.38	0.93	3.55	3.89	0.09	1.99	24.93
1898	2.21	0.45	1.17	1.67	1.33	0.62	3.46	0.89	0.30	0.07	0.88	3.22	16.27
1899	1.63	0.97	0.91	0.00	0.01	1.58	1.91	2.85	0.60	2.22	0.93	0.88	14.49
1900	0.29	0.42	0.18	2.15	0.82	0.13	0.02	0.48	2.60	0.55	2.22	T	9.86
1901	0.44	0.80	0.04	0.55	2.05	0.35	0.95	2.05	0.33	1.24	T	0.10	8.90
1902	0.70	0.84	0.68	0.20	0.99	0.16	0.91	2.19	2.02	0.92	0.32	2.69	13.22
1903	0.35	1.24	3.90	2.60	1.25	2.02	2.82	1.87	2.15	0.13	0.00	0.04	18.37
1904	0.13	0.31	1.77	0.56	1.06	0.47	0.78	3.13	2.14	3.39	0.00	1.17	14.91
1905	2.96	4.38	3.31	3.93	1.28	1.21	1.41	1.23	2.76	0.12	3.26	0.45	26.03
1906	1.99	0.24	4.83	1.79	1.16	0.08	2.03	1.33	2.73	0.89	2.66	3.06	22.85
1907	2.15	1.22	1.73	2.42	1.94	1.08	1.40	3.62	0.99	0.99	1.08	2.04	20.66
1908	1.48	3.98	1.15	1.90	1.68	0.24	2.39	3.99	0.77	1.65	1.13	3.64	24.00
1909	2.59	2.97	1.27	0.79	0.62	0.27	2.20	3.54	3.63	0.44	1.81	3.81	23.94
1910	1.53	0.98	0.64	0.55	0.09	0.72	0.95	1.28	0.33	2.91	1.92	0.94	12.84
1911	3.48	7.02	3.14	1.50	0.59	1.09	5.21	2.89	2.82	5.07	0.94	0.54	34.29
1912	0.21	0.47	4.51	1.58	0.08	0.89	2.29	2.57	0.04	2.70	0.40	0.44	16.18
1913	0.78	2.75	2.45	0.77	0.74	1.69	2.47	1.07	2.40	1.59	3.36	2.67	22.74
1914	4.74	1.46	0.63	0.77	1.62	1.72	3.03	1.80	0.39	5.55	T	1.92	23.63
1915	1.80	3.91	0.26	3.84	1.64	0.62	3.03	1.02	2.32	T	1.47	1.84	21.75
1916	6.94	1.00	2.94	1.80	0.14	T	3.30	4.80	1.98	6.99	0.20	1.40	31.49
1917	2.12	1.20	0.63	2.58	1.96	0.14	2.62	1.19	0.70	0.12	0.06	T	13.32
Average	1.84	1.77	1.74	1.45	1.04	0.73	1.99	2.11	1.82	2.05	1.16	1.70	19.40
Maximum	6.94	7.02	4.83	3.93	3.22	2.02	5.21	4.80	4.20	6.99	3.36	4.18	...
Minimum	0.13	0.24	T	0.09	0.00	T	0.02	0.48	0.04	T	0.00	T	...

TABLE XLVII—MONTHLY PRECIPITATION

At Grand Junction, Colorado. Elevation 4,608 Feet.

Date.	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.	May	June	July	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Yr.
1885	...	...	...	1.74	...	...	1.25	1.62	0.13	...	...	...	...
1887	...	...	...	...	0.34	0.20	1.60	1.48	1.93	1.13	1.09	0.88	...
1888	0.98	0.39	0.87	0.58	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...
1891	...	...	...	...	...	...	0.95	...	...	...	T	...	...
1892	...	...	1.42	1.37	0.65	0.06	0.71	0.16	0.00	1.05	0.38	0.10	...
1893	0.22	1.77	0.63	0.30	0.79	0.09	0.11	1.20	0.87	0.80	0.92	0.51	8.21
1894	0.08	0.47	0.97	0.15	0.56	0.07	0.57	0.64	0.62	0.97	0.16	0.78	6.04
1895	1.24	0.80	0.62	0.14	0.35	0.37	1.43	2.24	0.25	0.92	2.39	0.10	10.85
1896	0.37	0.05	0.27	0.18	0.51	0.01	0.43	1.01	3.78	0.79	0.49	0.33	8.22
1897	1.00	0.80	1.05	1.12	0.62	0.40	0.98	1.05	1.53	1.82	0.33	0.40	11.10
1898	0.55	T	1.05	0.92	1.40	0.05	T	0.57	0.10	0.25	0.25	0.31	5.45
1899	0.42	0.45	0.59	1.11	0.14	1.74	0.18	2.42	0.31	2.67	0.08	0.76	10.87
1900	0.14	0.14	0.13	1.26	0.06	0.04	0.09	0.19	1.18	0.14	0.27	T	3.64
1901	0.45	0.25	0.98	1.65	1.29	0.50	0.13	2.36	T	0.35	0.02	0.21	8.19
1902	0.37	0.44	0.45	0.13	0.37	0.04	0.81	0.77	0.85	0.43	1.10	0.50	6.26
1903	0.15	1.05	0.73	0.78	1.21	1.22	0.67	0.02	0.69	0.07	0.01	0.02	6.62
1904	0.33	0.71	0.64	0.26	1.39	0.25	0.54	1.60	0.65	0.49	0.00	0.37	6.63
1905	1.01	1.37	1.18	1.24	1.98	0.04	0.16	0.33	1.71	0.27	0.75	0.23	10.27
1906	0.40	0.40	1.45	1.78	2.74	0.04	0.34	0.56	1.43	0.50	1.23	0.74	11.61
1907	0.44	1.06	1.14	0.34	1.21	0.60	0.62	1.62	0.45	1.48	0.10	0.35	9.41
1908	0.43	0.71	0.14	0.48	0.56	0.62	0.87	0.86	0.65	3.43	0.27	1.21	10.23
1909	0.66	0.34	0.02	1.14	0.45	0.10	0.50	0.86	1.13	0.04	1.05	0.67	6.96
1910	0.38	0.14	0.11	0.82	0.26	0.25	0.96	0.60	0.92	1.26	1.30	1.11	7.61
1911	0.48	1.29	0.54	0.62	0.03	0.64	0.84	0.35	1.30	1.53	0.60	0.20	8.42
1912	0.44	0.10	2.36	0.36	0.38	1.37	0.78	1.35	0.03	1.24	0.46	0.17	9.04
1913	0.62	1.22	0.37	0.23	0.12	0.37	0.31	0.22	1.70	0.22	1.15	0.75	7.28
1914	1.13	0.49	0.46	0.92	0.62	1.10	0.86	1.74	0.30	1.89	0.02	0.26	9.79
1915	0.77	0.53	0.10	1.41	1.23	0.92	0.16	0.51	0.95	0.01	0.71	1.15	8.45
1916	1.18	0.45	0.71	0.20	1.05	T	0.76	2.16	0.50	2.12	0.34	0.27	9.74
1917	0.73	0 10	0.32	1.59	1.45	0.01	0.28	0.38	1.00	T	0.02	0.12	6.00
Average	0.58	0.60	0.71	0.80	0.81	0.41	0.62	1.03	0.89	0.96	0.55	0.46	8.42
Maximum	1.24	1.77	2.36	1.78	2.74	1.74	1.60	2.42	3.78	3.43	2.39	1.21	...
Minimum	0.08	T	0.02	0.13	0.06	T	T	0.02	0.00	T	0.00	T	...

TABLE XLVIII—MONTHLY PRECIPITATION

At Meeker, Rio Blanca County, Colorado. Elevation 6,182 Feet.

Date.	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.	May	June	July	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Yr.
1891	0.55	1.21	1.73	1.22	1.90	0.20	2.27	1.66	2.04	0.11	1.23	2.10	16.22
1892	3.08	1.30	...	...	...	...	0.00	0.44	T	1.22	1.97	1.30	....
1893	0.30	1.30	4.25	0.45	0.30	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	....
1894	1.86	1.45	0 69	1.99	0.39	0.86	...	0.04	2.35	1.97	0.14	1.34	....
1895	1.66	1.07	1.22	0.98	1.79	1.50	2.13	1.88	0.72	1.48	1.56	0.75	16.74
1896	1.24	1.37	1.83	0.39	0.54	0.16	3.56	1.35	3.66	0.28	1.43	0.47	16.28
1897	1.38	2.33	3.11	2.19	1.64	1.17	3.71	2.04	2.33	1.19	1.02	2.19	24.30
1898	0.67	0.34	0.73	0.79	2.15	0.40	1.85	2.14	0.03	2.15	1.57	0.52	13.34
1899	0.90	1.94	2.50	1.45	0.24	3.26	1.10	2.13	0.35	4.60	0.12	1.46	20.05
1900	0.54	1.03	0.26	2.14	0.69	0.49	0.45	0.91	1.50	...	...	...	....
1901	0.81	0.75	2.09	1.86	2.52	1.44	0.56	2.05	0.28	0.53	0.28	1.92	15.09
1902	0.50	0.78	1.20	0.69	0.65	0.60	1.47	0.32	1.43	0.99	1.10	1.15	10.88
1903	0.77	1.77	0.80	2.46	1.66	0.68	1.40	1.11	4.42	0.92	0.47	0.41	16.87
1904	0.90	0.86	1.81	0.75	1.88	2.23	0.43	1.56	1.21	0.77	T	0.58	12.98
1905	0.93	1.55	2.58	2.04	1.78	0.08	0.77	1.01	2.47	0.46	0.73	0.56	14.96
1906	0.81	0.66	2.86	4.12	2.43	0.34	0.97	1.17	2.98	1.35	1.74	0.92	20.35
1907	1.21	0.60	0.98	0.99	2 55	1.04	2.41	2.57	3.12	0.60	0.22	1.64	17.93
1908	0.59	0.56	0.82	1.01	1.69	1.07	1.90	1.55	1.33	3.02	0.78	1.98	16.30
1909	0.66	1.03	0.79	2.62	0.97	0.90	0.59	2.91	1.95	0.61	2.53	1.04	16.60
1910	0.90	0.78	0.24	1.08	1.36	0.60	1.00	1.89	1.95	1.98	1.34	1.24	14.36
1911	1.45	1.36	0.91	0.97	0.25	1.38	0.97	1.67	1.74	2.14	1.38	0.89	15.11
1912	0.52	0.60	1.79	1.15	1.00	2.01	3.59	1.75	0.94	1.76	0.84	0.67	16.62
1913	0.78	0.67	0.11	0.79	0.46	0.85	1.10	0.66	1.71	1.73	1.80	0.78	11.44
1914	1.22	1.01	0.86	2.21	2.20	1.71	1.67	1.49	1.67	2.56	0.06	0.32	16.98
1915	0.65	0.84	0.40	1.82	0.62	1.18	0.12	0.61	2.63	0.25	2.28	1.27	12.67
1916	2.78	0.44	0.68	1.06	2.73	T	2.19	3.71	0.80	4.42	0.37	1.44	20.62
1917	1.78	0.63	0.75	2.41	3.03	0.12	1.02	1.21	1.27	0.28	0.45	0.10	13.05
Average	1.09	1.05	1.38	1.52	1.44	0.97	1.49	1.53	1.73	1.49	1.02	1.04	15.75
Max.	3.08	2.33	4.25	4.12	3.03	3.26	3.71	3.71	4.42	4.60	2.53	2.19	....
Min.	0.39	0.34	0.11	0.39	0.24	T	0.12	0.04	T	0.11	T	0.10	....

TABLE XLIX—MONTHLY PRECIPITATION

At Wray, Yuma County, Colorado. Elevation 3,512 Feet.

Date.	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.	May	June	July	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Yr.
1890	...	...	T	T	4.44	1.42	0.62	0.25	1.09	0.45	0.25	T	....
1891	1.80	0.50	1.90	4.68	2.02	4.55	2.52	0.45	1.24	0.00	0.20	0.83	20.69
1893	...	...	...	0.03	2.12	1.00	...	...	...	...	...	...	....
1895	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	T	0.12	0.32	....
1896	0.47	0.02	0.66	4.83	1.64	3.77	1.13	1.47	1.01	1.37	0.06	0.20	16.63
1897	0.28	0.26	1.79	1.64	3.34	4.79	1.79	2.27	0.73	2.92	0.07	0.31	20.19
1898	0.06	0.07	0.83	1.73	5.47	2.98	1.88	2.56	2.33	0.25	0.26	0.29	18.71
1899	0.63	0.07	0.50	0.62	1.96	1.83	2.18	1.38	0.08	T	1.16	0.33	10.74
1900	0.16	0.90	0.33	6.00	0.61	2.35	4.57	2.60	0.15	0.03	0.20	0.34	18.24
1901	T	1.37	2.51	4.02	0.28	3.40	2.05	5.36	2.11	0.43	T	0.91	22.44
1902	0.20	0.74	1.05	0.74	7.00	5.69	3.33	2 71	3.73	1.05	0.16	0.59	26.99
1903	0.25	1.98	0.16	0.54	1.95	1.55	5.16	1.48	0.69	0.34	0.25	T	14.35
1904	T	0.58	0.04	2.46	2.02	6.25	2.00	1.26	1.74	1.19	0.05	0.20	17.79
1905	0.04	0.05	3.10	5.12	2.59	3.19	2.98	0.93	2.19	1.64	0.60	T	22.43
1906	0.55	0.62	1.88	4.82	3.20	2.57	1.62	3.57	1.71	1.43	0.83	0.29	23.69
1907	0.12	0.02	0.24	0.94	2.17	1.53	3.39	3.80	1.27	0.03	0.14	0.58	14.23
1908	0.13	0.52	0.06	0.30	3.37	3.52	3.39	2.14	0.28	4.53	1.89	T	20.03
1909	0.07	0.60	2.34	0.53	1.06	6.40	1.75	0.30	0.95	1.11	1.92	0.63	17.66
1010	0.15	0.22	0.38	1.21	3.32	0.96	1.17	3.51	1.73	0.05	T	0.11	12.71
1911	0.29	0.77	0.03	4.65	2.50	1.16	0.63	0.87	0.91	2.10	0.23	1.04	15.18
1912	0.19	1.20	1.53	1.52	1.60	5.25	5.88	5.16	1.38	1.37	0.16	0.17	25.41
1913	0.41	0.54	0.88	1.88	1.38	2.40	1.35	0.90	1.08	0.73	0.09	3.73	15.37
1914	0.05	0.35	0.08	2.55	3.35	1.05	4.20	3.41	0.05	1.70	0.00	0.60	17.39
1915	0.32	0.90	...	...	6.83	3.30	1.97	5.86	1.42	0.60	0.28	0.53	....
1916	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	...	0.27	0.90	0.30	...	....
1917	...	...	...	2.35	4.77	1.70	2.57	3.75	1.45	0.48	0.00	0.45	....
Average	0.29	0.58	0.97	2.31	2.87	3.03	2.53	2.43	1.23	1.03	0.37	0.52	18.16
Max.	1.80	1.98	3.10	6.00	7.00	6.40	5.88	5.86	3.73	4.53	1.92	1.04	....
Min.	T	0.02	T	T	0.28	0.96	0.62	0.25	0.05	T	0.00	T	....

TABLE L—MONTHLY PRECIPITATION

At (Near) Hoehne, Las Animas County, Colorado.

Date.	Jan.	Feb.	Mar.	Apr.	May	June	July	Aug.	Sept.	Oct.	Nov.	Dec.	Yr.
1897	1.10	0.30	0.20	0.96	1.65	0.95	2.05	1.62	0.47	2.20	0.01	0.29	11.80
1898	0.52	1.01	0.34	1.25	2.41	1.66	1.36	1.59	1.02	0.82	0.74	1.35	14.07
1899	0.26	0.11	0.80	0.08	0.22	0.59	3.75	0.94	1.14	2.01	1.90	0.56	12.36
1900	0.01	0.48	0.22	3.78	1.89	1.99	1.10	1.04	0.59	1.71	0.02	0.47	13.30
1901	0.13	0.15	0.80	1.40	2.30	0.56	0.10	0.93	0.29	0.46	0.58	0.66	8.36
1902	0.15	0.41	0.50	0.28	4.43	0.35	0.72	2.64	0.63	0.56	0.23	0.52	11.48
1903	0.14	0.97	0.12	0.85	0.22	4.28	0.83	1.44	0.08	0.83	0.27	0.20	10.23
1904	.035	0.30	0.33	1.50	0.54	1.71	1.20	3.05	5.37	0.87	T	0.43	16.65
1905	0.55	0.19	2.21	5.00	1.42	0.45	3.89	3.78	0.84	0.47	0.58	0.10	19.48
1906	0.29	0.50	1.19	2.26	1.61	2.65	5.28	0.84	2.17	2.16	0.70	0.66	20.31
1907	0.20	0.40	T	1.86	2.72	1.18	2.22	1.83	0.06	0.55	0.48	0.60	12.10
1908	0.30	1.55	0.35	1.41	0.55	0.21	2.66	1.62	0.29	1.12	1.11	0.05	11.22
1909	0.40	0.24	0.93	2.53	1.56	1.49	2.10	1.31	3.12	0.25	2.10	0.73	16.76
1910	...	...	0.30	3.17	2.02	0.51	2.25	3.22	0.05	0.66	0.22	0.02	....
1911	0.22	1.63	0.10	0.54	0.81	0.14	3.20	1.11	1.32	1.41	0.55	0.20	11.23
1912	0.10	2.00	0.85	1.40	1.73	3.21	2.01	1.25	1.01	0.46	0.38	0.31	14.71
1913	0.41	2.56	0.29	1.13	0.43	2.58	1.48	0.79	1.66	0.94	0.47	4.10	16.84
1914	0.38	0.33	0.84	3.26	3.47	2.22	5.04	3.00	0.21	1.99	0.00	0.22	20.96
1915	0.55	0.55	0.76	5.75	2.97	1.68	4.05	2.27	1.18	0.45	0.10	1.12	21.43
1916	0.10	0.00	0.68	2.10	0.23	0.56	1.98	1.95	0.49	...	...	0.42	....
1917	0.02	0.25	0.09	1.72	2.16	0.51	0.95	...	0.80	0.31	0.20	T	....
Average	0.31	0.70	0.57	2.01	1.68	1.40	2.30	1.81	1.09	1.01	0.53	0.62	14.03
Max.	1.10	2.56	2.21	5.75	4.43	4.28	5.28	3.78	5.37	2.20	2.10	4.10	....
Min.	0.01	0.00	T	0.08	0.22	0.14	0.10	0.79	0.05	0.25	T	0.02	....

INDEX TO TABLES

Pages

Daily Minimum Temperatures for Thirty-one Years for the Months from November to April inclusive, Fort Collins, Colorado, Tables I-VI..16-21

Daily Maximum Temperatures for June, July and August, Fort Collins, Colorado, Tables VII-IX....22-24

Extreme Monthly Maximum and Minimum Temperatures, Fort Collins, Colorado, Table XV.... 30

Extreme Monthly Temperatures—
At Cowdrey, North Park, Colorado, Table XL.... 55
Near Long's Peak, Estes Park, Colorado, Table XXXIV.... 50
At the Plains Sub-station, Cheyenne Wells, Colorado, Table XXXII.... 48

Extreme Monthly Temperatures of Arkansas Valley Sub-station, Rocky Ford, Colorado, Table XXVI.... 42

Monthly Average Wind in Miles per Day, Fort Collins, Colorado, Table XXIII.... 39

Monthly Evaporation in Inches from Water Surface, Fort Collins, Colorado, Table XXIV.... 40

Monthly Mean Dew Point, Fort Collins, Colorado, Table XVI.... 31

Monthly Mean Dry Bulb Temperature at 7 a. m. and 7 p. m., Fort Collins, Colorado, Table X.... 25

Monthly Mean of the Highest and Lowest Temperatures at Cowdrey, North Park, Colorado, Table XXXIX.... 54

Monthly Mean Maximum and Minimum Temperatures—
At the Arkansas Valley Sub-station, Rocky Ford, Colorado, Table XXV 41
At Colorado Experiment Station, Fort Collins, Colorado, Table XII... 27
Near Long's Peak, Estes Park, Colorado, Table XXXIII.... 49
At the Plains Sub-station, Cheyenne Wells, Colorado, Table XXXI.... 47

Monthly Mean and Normal Barometer, 7 a. m. and 7 p. m., Fort Collins, Colorado, Table XX.... 35

Monthly Precipitation—
At the Arkansas Valley Sub-station, Rocky Ford, Colo., Table XXVIII 44
At the Colorado Experiment Station, Fort Collins, Colorado, Table XXI 36
At Denver, Colorado, Table XLI.... 56
At Cowdrey, North Park, Colorado, Table XXXVIII.... 53
At Durango, La Plata County, Colorado, Table XLVI.... 60
At Garnett, San Luis Valley, Colorado, Table XLV.... 59
At Grand Junction, Mesa County, Colorado, Table XLVII.... 61
At Hamps, Elbert County, Colorado, Table XLII.... 58
At Hoehne, Las Animas County, Colorado, Table L.... 63
At Le Roy, Logan County, Colorado, Table XLIII.... 58
Near Long's Peak, Estes Park, Colorado, Table XXXVI.... 52
At Meeker, Rio Blanco County, Colorado, Table XLVIII.... 62
At the Plains Sub-station, Cheyenne Wells, Colorado, Table XXX.... 46
At Wray, Yuma County, Colorado, Table XLIX.... 62
At Yuma, Yuma County, Colorado, Table XLIV.... 59

Monthly Mean Relative Humidity Expressed in Percentage of Saturation of the Atmosphere, Fort Collins, Colorado, Table XVII.... 32

Monthly Mean Temperatures—
At the Arkansas Valley Sub-station, Rocky Ford, Colo., Table XXVII 43
At Cowdrey, North Park, Colorado, Table XXXVII.... 53
At Fort Collins, Colorado, Table XIV.... 29
Near Long's Peak, Estes Park, Colorado, Table XXXV.... 51
At the Plains Sub-station, Cheyenne Wells, Colorado, Table XXIX.... 45

Monthly Mean Terrestrial Radiation—
Difference Between Monthly Minimum and Terrestrial Six Inches from the Ground, Fort Collins, Colorado, Table XVIII.... 33
Thermometer Six Inches from the Ground, Fort Collins, Colorado, Table XIX.... 34

Monthly Mean Wet Bulb Temperature at 7 a. m. and 7 p. m., Representing the Degree of Heat or Cold Felt by a Person, Fort Collins, Colorado, Table XI.... 26

Normal Daily Temperature for Thirty-one Years, Fort Collins, Colorado, Table XIII.... 28

Number of Stormy Days with .01 or More of Precipitation, Fort Collins, Colorado, Table XXII.... 38

AGRICULTURAL EXPERIMENT STATION.

July, 1918 No. 246

The Agricultural Experiment Station
OF THE
Colorado Agricultural College

A NEW POISONOUS PLANT

The Whorled Milkweed

(Asclepias verticillata)

BY
GEO. H. GLOVER, I. E. NEWSOM, and
W. W. ROBBINS

Fig. 1---750 sheep were killed by whorled milkweed in 24 hours near Cortez, Colorado, in the fall of 1916

PUBLISHED BY THE EXPERIMENT STATION
FORT COLLINS, COLORADO.
1918

Fig. 2.—A, plant of whorled milkweed just before coming into blossom. Note the narrow leaves that come off in groups at each joint of the stem. B, single pod breaking open.

A NEW POISONOUS PLANT

The Whorled Milkweed

(*Asclepias verticillata*)

By

GEO. H. GLOVER, I. E. NEWSOM, and W. W. ROBBINS

It has now been clearly established that the very serious losses of sheep annually experienced in Western and Southwestern Colorado are largely the result of poisoning by whorled milkweed. Although further investigations are necessary in order to establish the nature of the poisonous principle, to find remedies, and to obtain practicable methods of eradicating the plant, losses have been of such a serious nature that this preliminary bulletin is issued at this time that stockmen may become familiar with the whorled milkweed, its habits of growth, its habitat, its geographical distribution, and the conditions and symptoms of poisoning, so that they may put themselves on guard against it.

HISTORY OF WHORLED MILKWEED AS A POISONOUS PLANT

While early history mentions several species of *Asclepias* as being toxic, or having medicinal properties, the particular species in question has apparently never been suspected of being a poisonous plant of economic importance. American literature has either ignored the plant entirely or given it brief mention because of its close relationship to other plants of the same family that are known to possess toxic properties. The U. S. Dispensatory contains the following: "An indigenous species, *A. verticillata, L.*, is used in the Southern States as a remedy for snake bites and the bites of venomous insects. Twelve fluid ounces of a saturated decoction are said to cause an anodyne and sudorific effect, followed by a gentle sleep."

As early as December of 1909 the whorled milkweed was suspected of being poisonous. A sheepman near Colona, Colorado, lost 85 head of lambs which he had turned into his orchard after they were brought down from the ranges. The only weed growing in the orchard which was at all suspicious was the whorled milkweed.

In Colorado the attention of the Experiment Station was first called to this plant in 1915, when specimens were sent from Grand Junction by Dr. A. P. Drew, with the assurance that cattle had been poisoned by eating it in hay, and further, that there was

much evidence to support his contention that the plant was causing much loss in livestock.

In the fall of 1916 a loss of 750 sheep out of a band of 1,400 was reported from Cortez (Fig. 1.). Stomach contents were sent to the Experiment Station and the seeds and stems of the whorled milkweed were found in large quantities. The place where these sheep were poisoned (a half mile east of Cortez) was looked upon with suspicion since it was rumored that other losses had occurred in the same locality. In the fall of 1917 a visit to this locality revealed a very dense growth of milkweed on a tract of ground that had been broken previously but not cultivated for at least two years. A little later in the season a band of sheep was held over night adjacent to this milkweed patch, and the following day nearly half of them died. The stomach contents showed that they had eaten practically nothing but milkweed.

The following case of poisoning was brought to our attention on June 2, 1918. This case was between Hotchkiss and Paonia, Colorado. A herd of 1,700 sheep had been ranged in the cedars and sagebrush. On June 2 these were turned into an old, abandoned 10-acre orchard for ***one day*** for the purpose of shearing and dipping. The orchard was enclosed. They were left in the orchard about eight hours, and in the evening driven out of the orchard to their bedding grounds in the cedars about 100 yards away. Between that evening and the following noon 350 sheep died. Inspection of this old orchard was made on June 14. It was very thickly grown up to whorled milkweed, in fact, there was very little succulent vegetation of any kind in the enclosure except the milkweed. Inspection showed that practically every plant had been eaten down, and that the growth present, was that made between the dates June 2 and June 14. The orchard stood in the midst of a cedar and a sagebrush growth, and examination showed no milkweed in this native association. It is clear in this instance that the sheep were forced to eat milkweed, and they came there from their range hungry.

On June 8, 1918, five miles north of Cortez, Colorado, the following case came under our observation: Sheep had been kept in a dry pen for two weeks with nothing to eat but green, bright alfalfa hay. On June 8 at nine o'clock in the morning 26 of these sheep were taken from the dry pen and driven about 75 yards over a dry road to a corral of about two acres in extent. The sheep were not fed that day and in the evening fifteen were down and thirteen had died up to four o'clock June 9. Two sheep recovered. All that could be found in this corral were a few scattering cedars, sagebrush and, in one corner of the corral a

patch of whorled milkweed, the only green thing in the enclosure. The milkweed patch had been about half eaten off. The characteristic symptoms were observed.

DESCRIPTION OF WHORLED MILKWEED

The whorled milkweed is a perennial plant from a rootstock. (Figs. 2, 3 and 4). This rootstock creeps horizontally under-

Fig. 3.—The plant has a very effective way of spreading by means of rootstocks which creep horizontally underground. Plants photographed June 8, 1918.

Fig. 4.—The rootstocks of whorled milkweed extend to considerable depths in the soil.

ground, and also extends to considerable depths in the soil. Its perennial habit, its ability to live fron year to year by means of parts underground, makes it a pernicious weed, and one difficult to eradicate. Experiments are now in progress, however, which have for their object the finding of practicable methods of eradication. Needless to say, a plant which is the cause of such great loss of livestock, should be promptly extèrminated, if extermination is at all possible.

In addition to its spread by means of underground stems, the whorled milkweed produces numerous seeds each of which is provided with a tuft of silky hairs which aid its distribution by wind. (Fig. 6.)

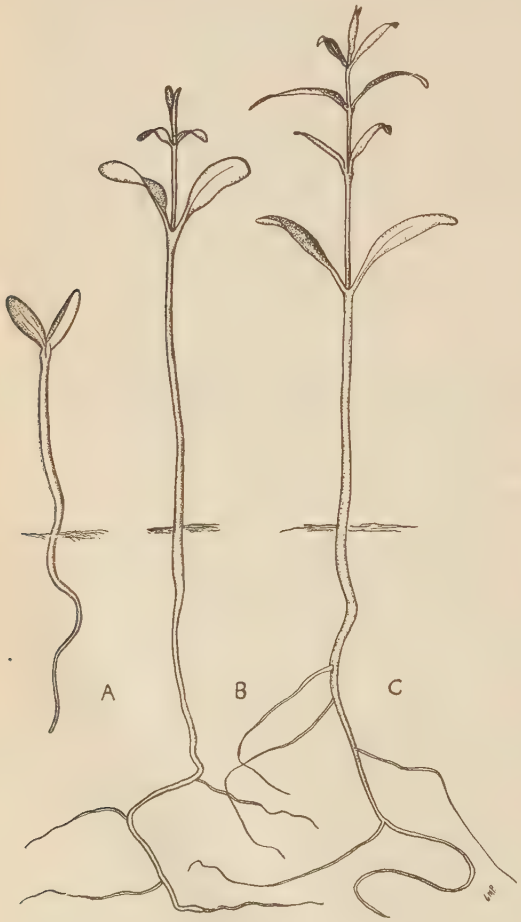


Fig. 5.—Seedlings of whorled milkweed.—A, seven days after planting; B, 21 days after planting; C, 28 days after planting. Note that the first foliage leaves rise in pairs.

The plant grows to a height of 1 to 3 ft. The stems are slender and smooth. At each joint of the stem there are from two to six narrow leaves with margins that roll. The occurrence of several leaves at a joint to form a whorl of leaves is so characteristic of this plant as to suggest the common name, "whorled milkweed." The flowers occur in small groups, and the grouping resembles that of onion flowers; they are greenish-white in color and peculiar in their form. The pod is of the milkweed type—dry when ripe, splitting open along one side and allowing the numerous flattened, reddish-brown seeds to fly out. The seed is aided in its distribu-

Fig. 6.—The seeds of whorled milkweed are provided with a tuft of silky hairs which aid their distribution by wind.

tion by the bunch of hairs which is attached to its smaller end. (Fig. 6.) The pods are 2½ to 3 inches long.

The seedlings are shown in Fig. 5.

The plant has a white, milky juice, which exudes freely when the plant is injured.

WHERE WHORLED MILKWEED GROWS

The plant is a native of Arizona, New Mexico, Colorado, Utah,

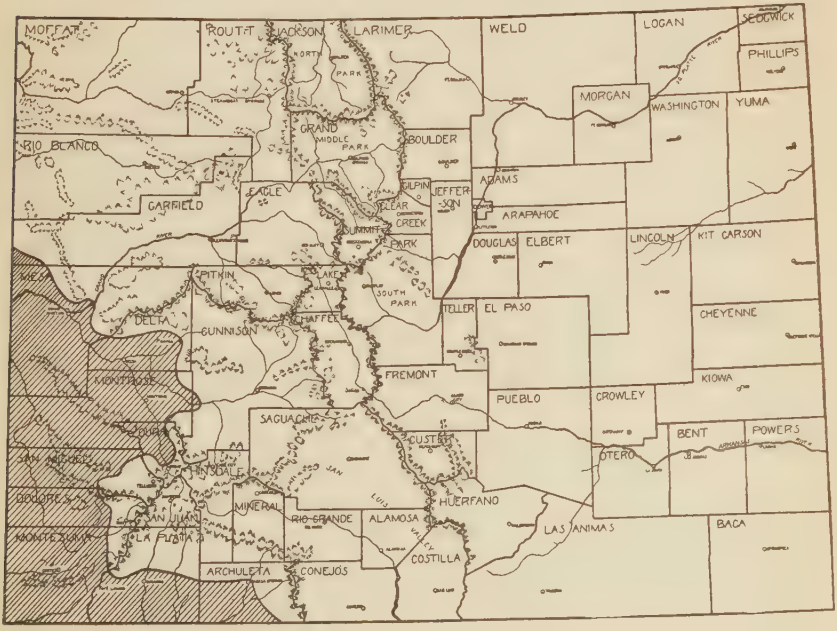


Fig. 7.—The shaded portion of the map shows the area where the whorled milkweed is most abundant and where losses of livestock have occurred.

Nebraska, and the states eastward. In Colorado it is found at low altitudes, seldom occuring above 6,000 feet, except in certain parts of the Southwest. Although found on the plains east of the mountains, it has spread most rapidly in recent years west of the mountains, and there caused the great losses to stock. The accompanying map shows the region of Colorado where the whorled milkweed is most abundant and where the losses of livestock have occurred. (Fig. 7.)

The plant grows naturally in dry soil, but is much at home and flourishes along ditches and in cultivated soils. On the Western Slope it is very commonly found in orchards, and in abandoned fields (Fig. 8), and even in alfalfa and grain fields, and in pastures. In fact, it is a troublesome weed to the farmer as well as a poisonous plant. Its frequency along ditches (Fig. 9) is not only due to the moisture present, but to the spread of seed by irrigation waters. It also prevails along roadsides in soil that has been disturbed in road or ditch building. Occasionally it may be found in corrals.

In recent years the whorled milkweed has spread rapidly, and losses from it are becoming greater every season. In general, however, it is found in large, more or less isolated patches, and it is undoubtedly altogether within the power of communities to practically eliminate it.

WHEN THE PLANT APPEARS AND PERIOD OF POISONING

The plant makes its appearance the latter part of May or the first of June, depending upon the season and locality. The foliage is fine and of a fresh green color and attractive in appearance. From July 1 to July 15 the plant is in blossom, and later the pods appear. The bare stems, with empty pods attached, may be seen standing along ditch banks and in fields late into the fall. (Fig. 9.)

Most cases of poisoning have occurred in the fall and winter on the dried plants. Several cases have been reported from feeding hay which contained the plant in relatively small quantities. Grazing on the young plants as early as June, and throughout the summer months, has proven disastrous in several instances. It appears from field observations and laboratory experiments that the whorled milkweed is poisonous at all stages of growth and does not lose its toxicity by drying.

PLANTS RESEMBLING WHORLED MILKWEED

All plants with a milky juice are not milkweeds, that is, of the group known botanically as *"Asclepias"*. For example, prickly lettuce, sow thistle, and prickly poppy all have a milky juice, yet are not true milkweeds. The three above-mentioned have leaves arranged alternately on the stem, with just one leaf at a joint,

Fig. 8.—Abandoned plowed land near Cortez, Colorado, covered with a dense stand of small whorled milkweed plants. Idle cultivated soil is an ideal habitat for this plant.

Fig. 9.—Whorled milkweed along ditch bank. The plants are shown in their fall and winter condition. Many cases of milkweed poisoning have occurred in the fall and winter from the dried plants.

whereas the true milkweeds nearly always have opposite, or whorled leaves. Prickly lettuce, sow thistle, and prickly poppy are non-poisonous.

A well-known milkweed in our section is the broad-leaved showy milkweed (Fig. 10), which is so conspicuous along ditches and roadsides in early June. It is a perennial, 2 to 5 feet high, with large, purplish flowers in spherical, terminal clusters. It often grows alongside the whorled milkweed. There are a number of other tall and low (Fig. 10) milkweeds throughout the State, and all of them are regarded with suspicion by stockmen, but the losses from milkweed within our borders can be ascribed to the whorled species only.

Fig. 10.—80, the showy milkweed (**Asclepias speciosum**), and 81, the low milkweed (**Asclepias pumila**), are both quite common in the State, but the losses from milkweed here cannot be ascribed to them.

EXPERIMENTS TO DETERMINE TOXICITY

Much of our earlier work to determine accurately the presence of a toxic principle in the plant was entirely negative. In several instances it was attempted to feed the dry plants to animals but with no success because it appears that animals would almost starve before eating it. Extracts of various kinds were made and used with very little or only partial success in showing the presence of a poisonous principle. More recently, however, we have been able to show that by feeding the whole plant to sheep and

rabbits, poisoning would follow. Some of these experiments, which were followed by a positive result, are detailed as follows:

Experiment No. 2.—A yearling lamb had all food withheld from February 24 to February 28, 1918. On the 28th, a gallon measure of the plant, which had been cut fine, was given. This plant had been gathered some two or three months previously. By the morning of March 1, practically all of the weed had been eaten. The sheep was in a decumbent position. There was muscular inco-ordination, delirium, irregular respiration, injected conjunctiva, head turned back, some dribbling of urine. Temperature 103.6°. By 12 o'clock the temperature had increased to 104°. There was trembling movement of the muscles, the breathing was very irregular and the pulse was accelerated. By 1:15 the temperature was 105.2°. Spasms came on at irregular intervals and the animal appeared much weaker. There was froth in the mouth and on the lips; slight dilation of the pupils with rapid pulse. By 2:15 the temperature was 105.4°. There was violent gnashing of teeth, particularly during the spasms. There was much trembling. The pupils were greatly dilated, the pulse rapid and irregular. At 3:15, temperature, 107°; pupils excessively dilated; pulse rapid, weak and irregular; breathing irregular and accelerated; gnashing of teeth. At 4:15, temperature, 110°. Other symptoms about the same as before. At 4:30 the animal died.

The autopsy, made immediately, revealed no gross lesions.

Experiment No. 3.—On March 2, a small quantity of milkweed stems was placed before a lamb and other food removed. There were no symptoms until the morning of March 6, when the lamb was found lying on its side and violently kicking with all four feet. There was inability to rise and any excitement increased the violent struggles. Pupils were dilated. Temperature 99.5°. The lamb died sometime during the noon hour. No lesions were found on post-mortem examination.

Experiment No. 4.—On the 20th of June all food was withheld from four sheep. On the 22nd, No. 1 was given 300 grams of whole milkweed, which had been gathered in the vicinity of Cortez, Colorado, some two weeks previously. Nos. 2, 3 and 4 were each given 200 grams of the green plant that had been gathered in the same vicinity a few days before this date. The animals did not apparently eat the plant during the day. By the next morning at 11:30, Nos. 2 and 3 were dead, and No. 1 was lying on his side with head thrown back and occasionally undergoing violent spasms, with grinding of the teeth and twitching of the eyelids. No. 4 was found showing occasional spasms but not as violent as those of No. 1. By 11:45 No. 1 was dead. Temperature just before death was 103.4°. By 2:00 No. 4 was dead. Post-mortem examination of these animals showed nothing outside of a few hemorrhages in various parts of the body. There was weighed back from these animals uneaten plants as follows:

No. 1— 85 grams
No. 2—137 grams
No. 3— 90 grams
No. 4—109 grams

Since some of the plants had been scattered over the ground, it was

difficult to be sure that we had collected all of it. However, we are safe in saying that these animals did not get more than the following amounts of milkweed:

No. 1—215 grams
No. 2— 63 grams
No. 3—110 grams
No. 4— 91 grams

Experiment No. 5.—On June 22, 1918, feed was withheld from four half-grown rabbits. On the 24th, 50 grams of the ground plant which had been received from the vicinity of Cortez a few days previously were put into the pen. They began nibbling at once. By the next morning, two of the rabbits were dead. Not all of the plant had been eaten, but 50 grams more were added. During the afternoon of the next day, the 26th, one of the remaining rabbits died. By the morning of the 27th, the other rabbit was dead. Thirty-four grams of the plant were weighed back, indicating that not more than 66 grams had been eaten by these four rabbits.

Conclusion.—These experiments seem to show that the milkweed is quite toxic for both sheep and rabbits, and that our previous difficulties rested largely in our inability to get animals to eat the dry plant when hungry. They seem to eat the green plant quite readily and apparently only a very small amount is required for destruction.

EXAMINATION OF STOMACH CONTENTS

The stomach contents of poisoned animals are so frequently submitted for examination, that a study of the anatomy of the milkweed, and certain other poisonous plants, has been made with a view of being able to identify fragments of the plants in these contents. In a number of instances an abundance of milkweed has been found in the stomach contents of poisoned animals. In spring poisoning, main reliance is placed on portions of the stems, while in late summer and fall poisoning, the seeds are usually found in abundance in the stomach.

A diagrammatic cross-section of the stem of the whorled milkweed is shown in Fig. 12, A. The isolated bundles of pericyclic fibers and the continuous xylem ring are striking anatomical features. In the medulla or pith are numerous latex or milk tubes, which are most abundant adjacent to the inner boundary of the xylem. The stem is roughly quadrangular. Fig. 12, B shows a section of the stem in detail.

The hairs or surface fibers (Fig. 11, C) of the seeds are white, straight, and 30 to 40 mm. long. They vary somewhat in diameter, the average being 21 microns. Each fiber is a single cell, which is slightly enlarged at the base. They have a silky lustre and and feel soft. They have characteristic, small thickened ridges

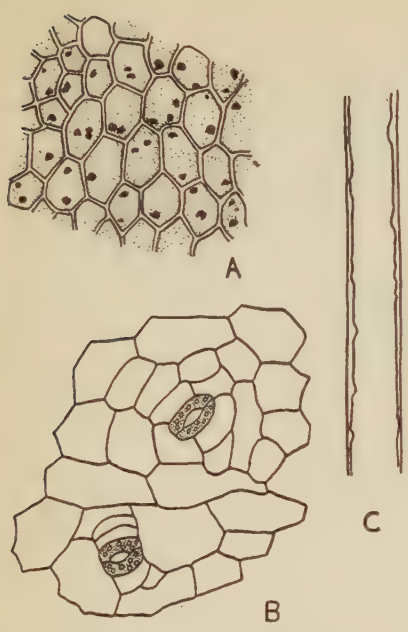


Fig. 11.—A, epidermal layer of seed coat; B, leaf epidermis (upper); C, showing thickened ridges in the walls of seed hairs; these are characteristic of milkweed fibers.

in the walls. These rigdes are more prominent in the small hairs than in large ones.

The seeds are flattened and reddish-brown in color. The epidermis in surface view is shown in Fig. 12, A.

CONDITIONS UNDER WHICH POISONING OCCURS

The relative mortality is larger in most instances. In poisoning by water hemlock, death camas, loco weeds and most other plants the proportion of animals affected is relatively small, but with whorled milkweed poisoning the losses of sheep have frequently been reported as high as 25 to 60 percent. This can be accounted for by the feeding habits of sheep and the fact that the whorled milkweed grows in patches. It is a matter of common observation that sheep, especially, follow each other in the eating of certain plants. In feeding hay containing the milkweed the losses are relatively small and poisoning may easily be prevented.

Sheep evade the milkweed when there are more palatable plants present. It is only when they are hungry and can find little else than the milkweed, that they eat it. Orchards have been observed in which there is considerable whorled milkweed and in which sheep have been run without any ill results. Examination of such areas has shown the presence of considerable grass, alfalfa and clover, and the milkweeds left untouched, for the most part.

Sheep frequently die when being driven along roads. In a number of instances their death can be ascribed to the milkweed, which they have snatched in passing. It seems that the flocks of sheep first driven down these roads seldom eat enough of the milkweed to injure them, because there is a good deal of other forage, but that later in the season, sheep driven over the same roads suffer, for the reason that the milkweed is practically the only plant which they can get as they are herded along.

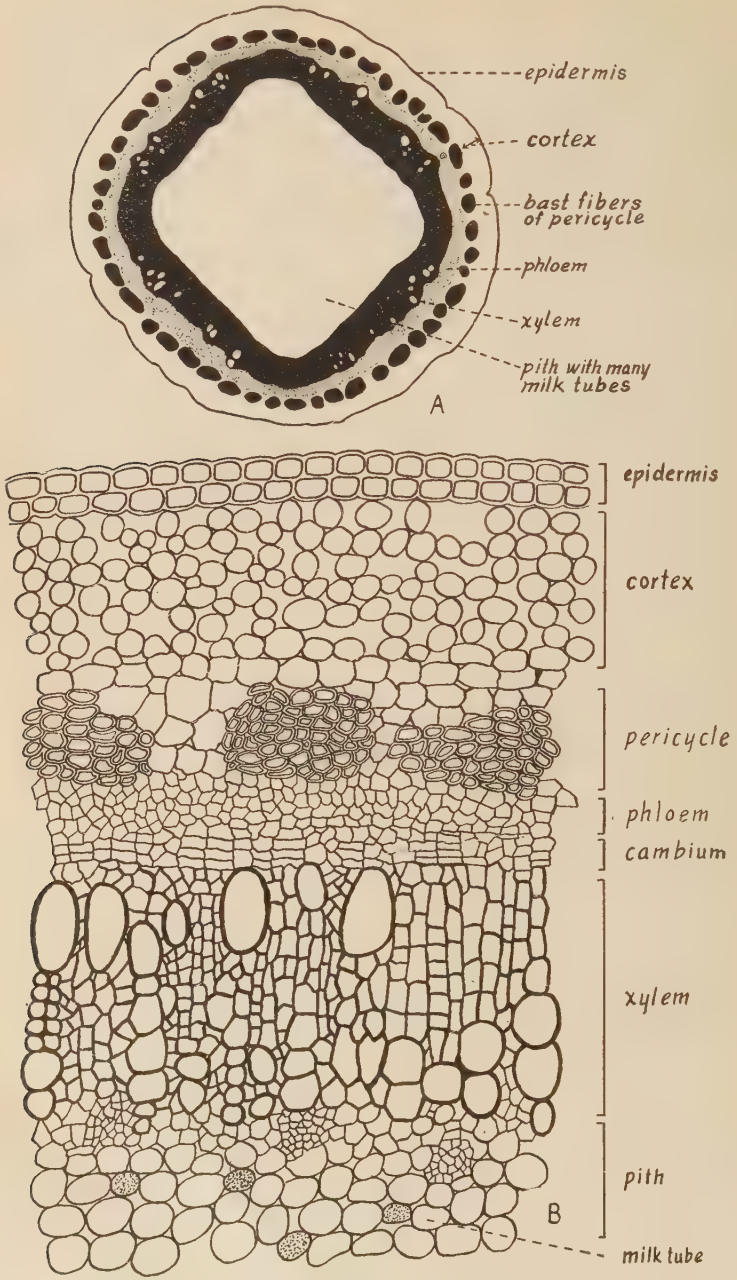


Fig. 12.—A, diagrammatic cross-section of the young stem of whorled milkweed. B, section of portion of stem showing the tissues in detail.

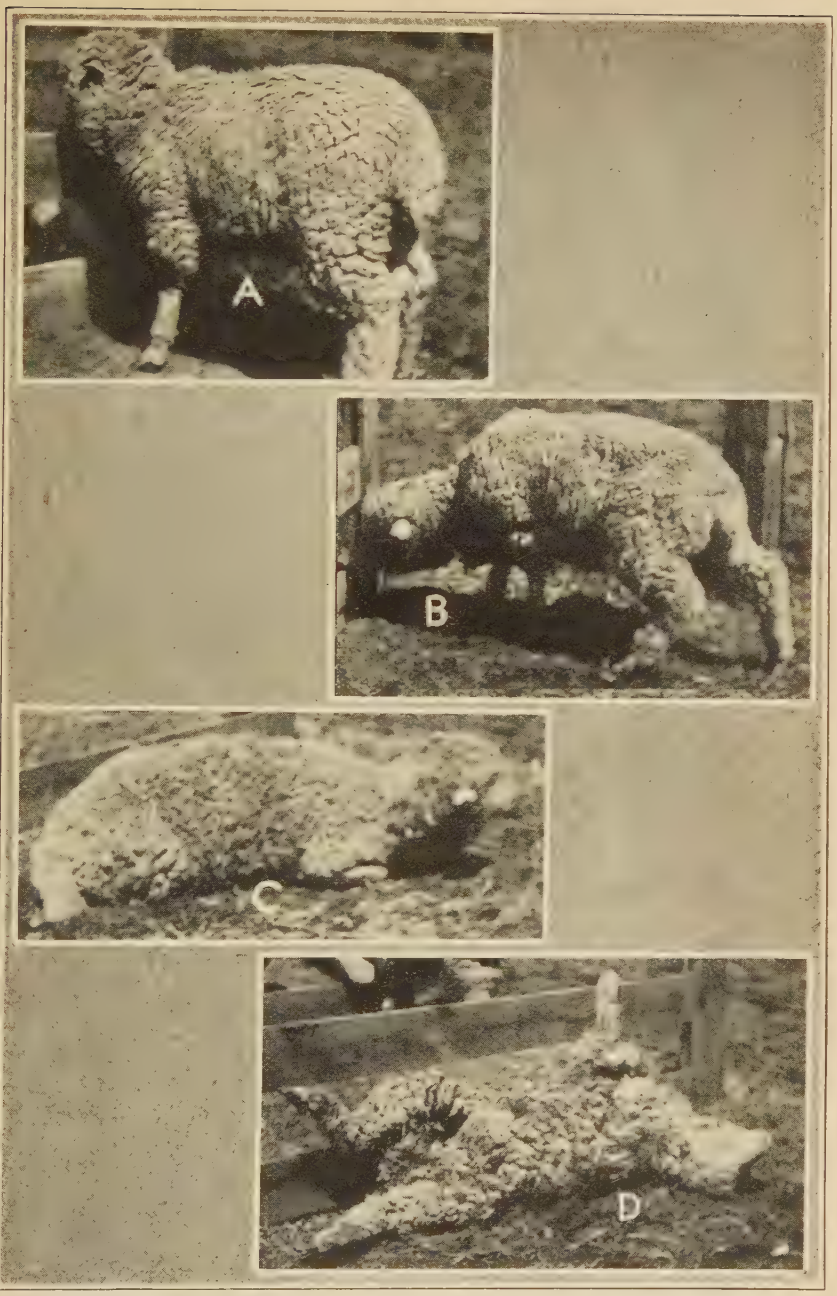


Fig. 13.—A, the first symptoms of poisoning are dullness and drowsiness. B, following a period of dullness, the animal shows weakness, some muscular inco-ordination, delirium, irregular respiration, and injected conjunctiva. C, the animal gets down, the convulsions become more irregular and violent, and at shorter intervals. The breathing is irregular and accelerated. D, in the last stages, the animal gets down on its side or back, is unable to rise, kicks most violently, and has spasms, with grinding of the teeth and twitching of the eyelids.

ANIMALS POISONED

Veterinarians at Grand Junction and Montrose report that a large proportion of their practice is on milkweed cases in sheep, cattle, and horses. The largest losses have been with sheep, with those from cattle ranking second.

SYMPTOMS OF POISONING

In the few cases observed in the field and in those animals poisoned experimentally, the following symptoms in sheep have predominated: First, there is dullness (Fig. 13), the animal rapidly becoming comatose; this is followed by convulsions at irregular but at shorter intervals until death. The heart beat is at first very rapid, becoming gradually weaker. There may or may not be a rise in temperature. The pupils of the eyes are widely dilated. Autopsy reveals no characteristic lesions. The lymph glands are injected in many cases, likewise the trachea. There is no evidence of irritation in the digestive tract.

PREVENTIONS OF LOSSES

Before turning sheep into any sort of an enclosure where there is limited forage, a very careful examination should be made of the area, to see that no milkweed is present. A small patch of it may result in a loss of sheep valued at several thousand dollars. Either evade the enclosure, if infested, or clean out the milkweed before the sheep are turned in. If the plants are hoed out, care should be taken to rake them and burn or remove them. Be cautious of corrals, orchards, and abandoned cultivated fields. In some instances it may be practicable to have several men to precede the flock several days before it is driven over a given stretch of road, to hoe out and remove the milkweed along the roadside, or to guard heavily infested areas and herd the sheep away from them.

As soon as practicable eradication measures are ascertained, communities should organize their efforts and plan to exterminate the whorled milkweed. It is very possible that several successive years of concerted action will see its reduction to a point which offers very little danger. As has been indicated, the Experiment Station is now investigating methods of eradication.

No specific remedy for milkweed poisoning has been found. This problem, too, is now engaging the attention of the Experiment Station.

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

The authors wish to especially acknowledge appreciation of the services rendered in this connection by Dr. E. W. Alkire and Dr. Geo. A. Wright. Messrs. E. D. Smith and Will May have furnished photographs and important data, as have also a number of veterinarians on the Western Slope.

AGRICULTURAL EXPERIMENT STATION.

July, 1918 No. 247

The Agricultural Experiment Station
OF THE
Colorado Agricultural College

A STUDY OF COLORADO WHEAT

A Resume of Bulletins Nos. 205, 208, 217, 219, 237 and 244

By W. P. HEADDEN

PUBLISHED BY THE EXPERIMENT STATION
FORT COLLINS, COLORADO.
1918

The Colorado Agricultural College

FORT COLLINS, COLORADO

THE STATE BOARD OF AGRICULTURE

		Term Expires
HON. CHAS. PEARSON	Durango,	1919
HON. R. W. CORWIN	Pueblo,	1919
HON. A. A. EDWARDS, President	Fort Collins,	1921
HON. J. S. CALKINS	Westminster,	1921
HON. H. D. PARKER	Greeley,	1923
MRS. AGNES L. RIDDLE	Denver,	1923
HON. J. C. BELL	Montrose,	1925
HON. E. M. AMMONS	Denver,	1925

PRESIDENT CHAS. A. LORY,
GOVERNOR JULIUS C. GUNTER, } Ex-officio

L. M. TAYLOR, Secretary — CHAS. H. SHELDON, Treasurer

EXECUTIVE COMMITTEE

A. A. EDWARDS, Chairman

E. M. AMMONS — H. D. PARKER

OFFICERS OF THE EXPERIMENT STATION

CHAS A. LORY, M.S., L.L.D., D.Sc. ..... President
C. P. GILLETTE, M.S., D.Sc. ..... Director
LD CRAIN, B.M.E., M.M.E. ..... Vice Director
L. M. TAYLOR ..... Secretary
MABEL LEWIS ..... Executive Clerk

STATION STAFF

Agricultural Division

C. P. GILLETTE, M.S., D. Sc., Director ..... Entomologist
W. P. HEADDEN, A.M., Ph.D. ..... Chemist
G. H. GLOVER, M.S., D.V.M. ..... Veterinarian
W. G. SACKETT, B.S. ..... Bacteriologist
ALVIN KEZER, A.M. ..... Agronomist
G. E. MORTON, B.S.A., M.S. ..... Animal Husbandman
E. P. SANDSTEN, M.S., Ph.D. ..... Horticulturist
B. O. LONGYEAR, B.S. ..... Assistant in Forestry
I. E. NEWSOM, B.S., D.V.S. ..... Veterinary Pathologist
W. W. ROBBINS, M.A., Ph.D. ..... Botanist
INGA M. K. ALLISON, E.B. ..... Home Economics
DAVID D. GRAY, B.S.A., U. S. Expert-in-Charge ..... Horse Breeding
RALPH L. CROSMAN ..... Editor
R. E. TRIMBLE, B.S. ..... Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
EARL DOUGLASS, M.S. ..... Assistant in Chemistry
S. ARTHUR JOHNSON, M.S. ..... Assistant in Entomology
P. K. BLINN, B.S., Rocky Ford ..... Alfalfa Investigations
L. C. BRAGG ..... Assistant in Entomology
MIRIAM A. PALMER, M.A. ..... Delineator
J. W. ADAMS, B.S., Cheyenne Wells ..... Assistant in Agronomy, Dry Farming
RALPH L. PARSHALL, B.S., U. S. Irrigation Engineer ..... Irrigation Investigations
R. A. McGINTY, B.S. ..... Assistant in Horticulture
BREEZE BOYACK, B.A., M.S. ..... Assistant in Agronomy
CHAS. R. JONES, B.S. ..... Assistant in Entomology
GEO. M. LIST, B.S. ..... Assistant in Entomology
R. G. HEMPHILL, B.S. ..... Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
CHAS. I. BRAY, B.S.A., M.S. ..... Assistant in Animal Husbandry
H. E. VASEY, A.M. ..... Assistant in Botany
J. T. COPELAND, B.S.A. ..... Assistant in Agronomy
I. C. HOFFMAN, M.S.A. ..... Assistant in Horticulture
T. E. LEIPER, B.S. ..... Assistant in Animal Husbandry
EVELYN G. HALLIDAY, B.S. ..... Assistant in Home Economics
THOMAS L. DOYLE ..... Assistant in Irrigation Investigations

Engineering Division

LD CRAIN, B.M.E., M.M.E., Chairman ..... Mechanical Engineering
E. B. HOUSE, B.S. (E.E.), M.S. ..... Civil and Irrigation Engineering
L. S. FOLTZ, B.S (E.E.)., M. S. ..... Electrical Engineering

*On leave of absence.

A STUDY OF COLORADO WHEAT

A Resume of Bulletins Nos. 205, 208, 217, 219, 237, and 244

By W.P. HEADDEN

A study of Colorado wheats was suggested by two popular notions. First, that Colorado wheat is soft and produces a poor flour for bread-making; second, that hard wheat deteriorates into soft wheat when grown under our conditions. There was another reason for the work, namely, the close relation that we had found to exist between the soil conditions and the deterioration in the quality of sugar beets grown in certain sections of the State.

It was asserted that Colorado conditions produce soft wheat. The term "Colorado conditions" is understood to mean climatic conditions. This was not always definitely stated but it was generally accepted. The prevalence of this general idea was a quite natural result of the teachings regarding this subject. This was the explanation offered by persons in whose knowledge and judgment the people had confidence, and it became very prevalent.

The millers claimed that the flour produced from this wheat contained too little gluten for bread-making. The bakers said that it made too little bread and the housewives had come to the same conclusion, but all knew that it made fine biscuit. If I am correctly informed, Colorado flour was put upon the market as a biscuit and pastry flour.

The purpose of this study was to ascertain whether these ideas, which I believe are still current, were justified by the facts, and to ascertain, if possible, the causes which converted the hard wheats imported as seed into soft wheats.

The study was begun in 1912 and extended over a period of six years, terminating in 1918.

The results, of which this bulletin is a recapitulation, were published in six separate bulletins. They are Colorado Experiment Station bulletins Nos. 205, 208, 217, 219, 237, and 244, respectively.

DOUBTED CLIMATIC CONDITIONS WERE CAUSE OF SOFT WHEAT

It seemed to me doubtful that our climatic conditions, which have been praised as being almost ideal, should be in fact the cause of the change in the quality of our wheat. Further, as I had succeeded in producing deterioration in beets by modifying the soil conditions, it appeared probable that soil conditions, not only may,

but probably actually play a big part in this question. In the beet problem we always found many lots of beets of most excellent quality grown in the same section and during the same season in which beets of very poor quality were produced. I had scarcely more than begun the study of the wheat problem before my attention was called to the same fact in regard to wheat, namely, that two crops grown from the same lot of seed, in the same district and under the same general system of cultivation were of very different character and quality. This difference could not be attributed to climatic conditions, as these crops were produced within one-half or three-quarters of a mile of one another.

Such differences in crops are not confined to Colorado. I secured samples of wheat from a number of our experiment stations, from Canada, and from some European countries. These samples were of different varieties, but showed by their physical properties that they were, almost without exception, more or less mealy, that is, they were softer than the same varieties ought to be to correspond to our ideals of good samples of the varieties. Only a few of all the samples that I succeeded in obtaining were plump and flinty. These samples of what we may designate the best grains, came from Canada, Montana, Minnesota and Colorado. Soft or mealy samples of all varieties are of universal occurrence. The Irish, Swedish, Dutch, and French wheats that I obtained were very plump and mealy wheats. The Russian wheat obtained was mixed.

All of the writers on this subject with whose works I am acquainted have attributed this condition to the effects of climatic conditions. Lawes and Gilbert do not specifically mention this condition, but insist upon the influence of the climate upon the quality of the grain. Schindler and also Kosutany are very emphatic in attributing the mealiness or softness of wheats to climate. Schindler discusses Hungarian wheats and shows that they become softer as one goes from the plains to the mountain regions. He points out that France, England, Denmark and countries in general that have coastal climates produce soft wheats.

Colorado has a semi-arid climate and produces a soft wheat. This statement, as will be seen later, needs modification, but this is still a prevailing opinion. These facts are not easily reconciled with the general teachings on this subject.

In order to meet this discrepancy between our climatic conditions and the character of the wheat produced, we often interpose our practice of irrigation, which may more than counter-balance the aridity of our climate. One often hears this question raised

and it is possible to find the assertion that irrigation produces soft wheat.

CLIMATIC CONDITIONS, IRRIGATION, AND SOIL CONDITIONS CONSIDERED

The purpose of this study was to ascertain which factor in our conditions produces the softening of Colorado wheat. The factors had in mind were: First, that group designated as climatic conditions; second, irrigation; third, the soil conditions.

It was a question from the very beginning whether irrigation should be separated from the soil on the one hand and from climatic conditions, especially rainfall, on the other. It is evident that plants must have water and a sufficiency of it, in order to grow and mature normally, but it was not evident whether a difference should be made between rainfall and irrigating water.

Many things may be included under soil conditions. I had the supply of nitric nitrogen, potassium and phosphorus specifically in view and believed that in these factors of the soil we would find the solution to our problem. I considered it probable that we would find in the nitrogen supply the key to this solution. The great part played by nitric nitrogen in determining the quality of the beet crop led me to believe this. I already knew that our soils very generally possess a high efficiency in fixing atmospheric nitrogen and in nitrifying it. It became a matter of interest to ascertain what part, if any, these biological factors might play.

The land chosen on which to raise our wheat was land on which we had made some of our beet experiments and we knew at the outset that it was only moderately well supplied with nitrogen but that the bacterial activity of the soil was very pronounced and that both fixation and nitrification proceeded rapidly, at least at times. We had found nitric nitrogen in samples of the surface soil corresponding to nearly 500 parts of sodic nitrate to the million parts of soil. Direct experiment, i. e., incubation of this soil without the addition of anything except ammonia-free distilled water, had given various results for the amount of nitrogen fixed. The minimum degree of fixation observed was in a sample kept in a large bottle. The time of observation was 27 days. The amount of nitrogen fixed corresponded to 192.8 pounds of nitrogen to the acre-foot of soil, which, calculated as sodic nitrate, corresponded to 1,157 pounds to the acre-foot.

In regard to potassium, analyses had shown that there was an ample supply present in an easily soluble form.

The soil is not excessively rich in phosphorus but it contains an ample supply for the time being.

The physical condition of the land is good and our supply of irrigating water is adequate.

The claim that our conditions cause the softening of wheat has never been applied to any particular variety. The earlier claims probably pertained to varieties of spring wheat rather than to winter wheat, but it is just as applicable to the latter.

These are, in the main, the conditions under which we began this study.

DEFIANCE, RED FIFE AND KUBANKA, VARIETIES USED

We chose three varieties of spring wheat with which to experiment, Defiance, Red Fife*, and Kubanka. We chose spring wheats because their growing period is continuous without any resting period and is comparatively short. The characteristics of these varieties are very different, both in the growth of the plants and in the characteristics and properties of the grains. The Defiance is a light-colored, soft wheat with a longer growing period by 8 or 10 days than the others. The Red Fife is a dark-colored hard wheat, ripening the earliest of the three. The Kubanka seed was supposed to be the best strain of this variety, probably the most desirable of the durum wheats.

The Defiance is a variety which was originated at this station and which has been grown very generally throughout the State. There was no question of softening this variety; it is thoroughly at home under our conditions. Different samples of it, however, show as great extremes in flintiness and mealiness as any other variety, but it is always a light-colored and soft wheat. These are two of its variety characteristics which are not variable. The other varieties also have their characteristics but the hardness and softness or flintiness and mealiness vary greatly. Our object in this study was to ascertain what factor or factors in our conditions may cause these differences.

FACTORS THAT COULD BE CONTROLLED

The only factors in our conditions that we could effectively modify or control was the supply of nitrogen, phosphorus, potassium, and water. It is evident that we could modify the supply of the first three by increasing it, and of the last one, as the rainfall is seldom sufficient to mature the spring wheat, we can either add too little, enough, or an excess.

We endeavored to ascertain the specific effects of the elements

*This Red Fife was purchased from the South Dakota Experiment Station. They subsequently learned that they were mistaken in regard to the variety and so notified me. I had, however, already published three bulletins as the result of our study and deemed it wiser to retain this name than to introduce the correct variety name which is Preston.

in question by applying them alone and in such quantities as would produce exaggerated effects that might be easily recognized. We applied the same principle in the case of water. We hoped to find the effects of an insufficient supply of water in the study of dry-land wheat.

The experiments with each of the elements involved have been repeated 45 times, not counting any subsidiary experiments. The results were the same in every case and were very clear and decisive from the first to the last experiments.

APPLICATION OF PHOSPHORUS AND POTASSIUM PRODUCE NO DISCERNIBLE EFFECTS

The applications of phosphorus and potassium in any amounts that we used produced no discernible effects upon the development of the plants or the yields obtained. The application of 60 pounds of available phosphorus to the acre at the time of planting failed to produce any of the effects upon the growth of the plants that is usually ascribed to it; for instance, it had no effect upon the date of ripening. Potassium, applied at the rate of 200 pounds per acre, had some effect upon the rate of the development of the plant. This effect was discernible for a few days but disappeared in every case, after which no difference could be detected between the stage of development of the plots that had been dressed with potassium and the others. The physical properties of the grains, however, showed that the potassium had exercised a specific influence, for the grain had a lighter color, and starchy or mealy kernels were more abundant than in the wheat grown on the check plots, or in that grown with the application of phosphorus.

These two last-mentioned wheats were so nearly alike in all cases that we concluded that phosphorus applied to our soil produces no effect upon the character of the wheat produced, but that potassium increases the number of yellow, starchy, or mealy kernels. This was clearly a partial answer to the problem we had set out to solve, i. e., that potassium causes the mealiness or softness of our wheats. There were mealy kernels in the wheat grown on the check plots, as well as in that grown with the application of phosphorus, but there were more mealy berries and the whole sample was lighter in color and showed the characteristics of soft wheat in a higher degree where we had increased the amount of potassium. We had another and a still more decided answer to our inquiry in the effect of sodic nitrate upon the wheat produced. This wheat contained practically no mealy or starchy kernels. It was all darker in color, translucent, and flinty or hard.

These two elements, potassium and nitrogen, have produced these antagonistic results in every set of experiments made; potassium has made the wheat soft and the nitrogen in the form of nitrates has made it hard.

NITRATE WHEATS FLINTY, POTASSIUM WHEATS MEALY

During the five years that our field experiments continued, there were favorable and unfavorable years. The year of 1915 was particularly unfavorable in that we had much cloudy weather and frequent, light rains, which, with the heavy dews that were caused by these conditions, kept the plants dripping wet for much the greater part of the time. The plants were large and leafy and nearly all of the plots lodged badly so that in only a few cases did we have good ventilation. These conditions induced an abundant development of rust. Our grain was badly shrunken and the yield from some of the plots was very light. This was especially true of the Defiance wheat. This was a very bad season for the crop but a most fortunate one for our study. All of these bad conditions combined did not obscure the characteristic effects of the fertilizers in the least; the nitrate wheats were flinty and the potassium wheats were mealy.

What the effects, due alone to the unusual wetness of the season, might have been upon the composition and character of the grain produced was wholly obscured by the development of rust.

EFFECT OF WEATHER CONDITIONS

The composition of the plants had been followed throughout the season of 1913 and again in 1915 so we have the data obtained in the two seasons which show the differences in the plants due to the differences in the weather conditions. The plants were almost constantly wet in 1915. The water applied to the plants as light rains and heavy dews appeared to remove by actual leaching both nitrogen and the ash constituents, but did not, up to the appearance of the rust, obscure the effects of the respective fertilizers. What part the cloudiness of the season and the poor ventilation of the wheat played was not determined.

The changes which took place in the plants in 1913 as they approached maturity were very marked, but in 1915 these changes practically stopped upon the appearance of the rust. The transference of the substance of the plant to the kernels was so limited that the kernels filled out very poorly; they were for the most part badly shrunken. We laid particular stress upon the nitrogen content of the plant throughout its development as the datum of special interest to us. In 1913 we found it to be very largely trans-

ferred from the plant to the head within a few days at the time of ripening, so that the stems and leaves of the ripe plants contained about one-fourth the percentage of total nitrogen that the heads contained, and from one-tenth to one-fifth as much proteid nitrogen. In 1915 we found that the stems and leaves of the ripe plants contained from one-third to nearly one-half the percentage of total nitrogen that the heads contained and from one-fourth to one-third as much proteid nitrogen. In other words, the nitrogen had not been transferred from the plant to the head. The material in the plant intended to be used in filling out the grain remained in the plant or was used up by the rust. The weight of these wheats per 1,000 kernels showed the differences between the two crops. In 1913 the weight of 1,000 kernels of Defiance wheat varied from 35.5 to 38.2 grams; in 1915 it varied from 19.0 to 23.6 grams. The variations in the weight of 1,000 kernels of Red Fife in 1913 was from 30.8 to 33.8; in 1915 it was from 20.9 to 26.9 grams. The weight of 1,000 kernels of Kubanka in 1913 varied from 42.1 to 43.2 grams and in 1915 from 35.6 to 39.1 grams.

There is no reason for assuming that there is any other cause for this difference in the weight per 1,000 kernels than the degree to which they were filled out. The skeleton of the kernel had already been formed by the plant on just as generous a scale probably as in 1913 but it was never filled out. As the crude fibre occurs largely in bran of the wheat, this constituent may be used as a measure of the probability that this is the case. We found that the ratio of the crude fibre in the crop of 1913 to that in the crop of 1915 was approximately as 5 to 7. The material which should have filled out these kernels was in some way stopped by the rust. The difference in the amount of protein contained in these respective crops was fully as striking. In 1913 the general average of protein for all of the plots and varieties was 12.53 percent, while the general average in 1915 was 8.95 percent.

There might have been a difference in the amount of protein in these two crops due to the wet and cloudy season even if the rust had not developed, but it certainly would have been much less than the difference shown by these percentages. The assumption is tacitly made in presenting this subject that the same relative difference would have been found in the nitrogen content of the grain that we found in the various parts of the plants. If this assumption be justified by the facts, then the grain would have been inferior to that of 1913, but I do not know that this assumption is justified. It is possible that the supply of nitrogen would have proved sufficient to produce good wheat had the plants remained

free from rust and been able to utilize in a normal manner the nitrogen actually at its disposal.

It was clearly not the amount of water that fell on the land that made the differences noted, for the total amount applied to the land during the respective seasons was the same, 19 inches. In 1915 the rainfall did not reach the land till it had run down the plants and produced a certain amount of washing. This, together with the lack of sunshine and of ventilation, is the factor to which we must attribute these differences.

EFFECT OF RAINFALL AND IRRIGATING WATER IS DIFFERENT

A very much larger amount of water applied to the soil as irrigating water does not produce these results. We have the results of eleven experiments as the basis of this conclusion. In eight of these experiments we considered the plants as well as the grain and in three of them we considered the grain only. As the rainfall was a factor common to each set of experiments there is no need to mention it each time. In two series we applied 1 foot of water at one application to all of the plots, and later another foot to four of the plots. This series was repeated the following year. We could not find that the application of the second foot of water affected the composition of the plants or the grain. In another series of three experiments, 1, 2, and 3 feet of water in three, five and seven applications were applied within a period of about 112 days. One foot of water was sufficient moisture for the production of as large a crop as the land would ordinarily yield, and the additional amounts produced only a small additional amount of grain and straw. The significant fact in the case was that there was no difference in the composition of the wheats produced. The inferior quality of our 1915 crop was not due to the quantity of water that it received but to the manner of its application.

NITROGEN MUST BE IN FORM OF NITRATES TO PRODUCE HARD WHEAT

Emphasis has been placed upon the importance of nitrogen in the form of nitrates in the production of hard or flinty wheat. The amount of total nitrogen in the soil does not determine the character of the wheat. This assertion, too, is based upon the result of direct experiment. We found that the application of nitrogen as sodic nitrate at the time of planting, equal to ten parts per million, was sufficient—I am satisfied that it was more than sufficient—to produce hard wheat. The addition of twelve times as much nitrogen in the form of farmyard manure did not affect the character or composition of the wheat produced but it affected the

yield of straw and grain to some extent, results which may have been due as much to other effects of the manure as to the nitrogen that it contained. If the soil had possessed the power to convert this organic nitrogen into the form of nitrates or had it been given time enough to accomplish this with the nitrifying efficiency that it possessed, it would undoubtedly have produced flinty or hard wheat, whereas, the wheat that was actually produced was practically all spotted, half mealy, or mealy wheat.

WHY DRY-LAND WHEATS ARE FREQUENTLY HARD

It is a current notion that our dry-land wheats are hard, and this condition is attributed to the fact that it is grown without irrigation. The preceding paragraphs bear upon this matter, as they point out that irrigation has practically no influence upon the hardness or softness of the wheat grown, but that the hardness is produced by another factor in our conditions. Besides, the fundamental assumption in this case, that dry-land wheat is necessarily hard wheat, is erroneous. Some samples of dry-land wheat have as high a degree of mealiness as we find in irrigated wheat. Dry-land culture aims at the conservation of moisture by fallowing, which effects not only the conservation of moisture but facilitates the production and conservation of the nitrates for the coming year. When dry land is cropped to wheat after wheat for a few years it produces mealy wheat. The flinty character so often met with in dry-land wheats is due to the available nitrates and not to the scanty supply of moisture. The fact that kernels of dry-land wheat are sometimes smaller than those of the same variety grown under irrigation may be due to early ripening, a result due to a scanty moisture supply, but it is not a fact that the kernels of dry-land wheat are always smaller than those of irrigated wheat. A liberal supply of nitrates with an abundant supply of water will produce small-grained, dark-colored, flinty wheat. Dry-land wheat may be small-grained but is not necessarily dark-colored and flinty. The small size of the kernels may be due in the two cases to different causes. Why a disproportionately large supply of nitrates produces a smaller kernel than usual I do not know, but I can understand why an insufficient supply of moisture near the period of ripening, as often occurs in the case of dry-land wheat, should cut the filling process short and cause the kernels to remain only partially filled. The flour made from such wheat may be of good quality but it is not necessarily better than that of irrigated wheat, in fact, the same wheat would produce more flour of equally good quality if it could have had a supply of moisture sufficient to have brought it to a fuller maturity. These statements are based upon our observations, analyses, milling, and baking tests. The milling

results obtained with dry-land wheat resemble those obtained with somewhat shrunken, irrigated wheat. The characteristic milling result is a high yield of bran and the baking qualities of the flour are no better than those of flour from the same variety of wheat grown with irrigation. In this case, as in the cases which we shall subsequently present, the baking qualities are doubtlessly correlated with the composition of the grain.

We have analyzed both spring and winter dry-land wheats and find their composition to vary from that of irrigated wheat no more than samples of irrigated wheat of the same variety vary from one another. In fact, we have found greater variation in the nitrogen content of the latter class of wheat than we have found between the dry-land and irrigated wheats.

EFFECT OF RUST

The effects of excessive amounts of fertilizers used singly, of varying quantities of irrigating water applied to the soil, and of rainfall, upon the physical properties of the wheat have been given. In this connection we were unable to determine the part to be attributed to rust in producing the effects observed as the results of the continued wet weather. The very marked stoppage in the transference of the nitrogen from the leaves and stems to the head on the appearance of the rust indicated that a very large part of the total effect should be attributed to this cause.

The effects of these causes upon the composition of the grain are, for our study, of far more importance than the effects on the physical properties. It happens that there is a very close relation between the physical properties and the composition of wheat, the milling qualities of the wheat, and the baking qualities of the flour. This relation is evident in regard to the milling qualities of the wheat but less so than in the two other respects. In this connection again we can omit all mention of the samples grown with the application of phosphorus and those grown on the check plots, and consider only those grown with the application of nitrogen as sodic nitrate and of potassium. All that might be said of the samples grown with the application of phosphorus will be applicable in almost the same degree to check-plot samples.

WHEAT GROWN WITH NITRATES RICHER IN NITROGEN

We have found without exception that the samples grown with the application of the nitrate are richer in nitrogen than those grown with potassium. The fact that some of our samples were badly shrunken did not affect this characteristic in the least; it was just as pronounced in plump grains as in shrunken ones. The

samples grown with the nitrate produce more flour as a rule and this invariably of better quality; it required as much, often more, water to produce a dough of good consistency as the other flour; and uniformly produced a larger loaf.

The differences in the amount of nitrogen contained in the wheat proved to be an entirely safe criterion by which to judge of its qualities both in regard to milling and baking. These differences found expression in the flintiness of the kernels, the amount of wet and dry gluten, its color and character. The only point of inferiority shown by the wheats grown with the application of nitrate was in the color of the gluten, which was decidedly darker than that from the other samples. This fact was also observable in the bread baked from it. This gluten of the nitrate wheat is softer than that of the potassium wheat but this did not prove to be a disadvantageous property in any respect. The dough from this flour was as easily manipulated as other doughs and the loaf was at least as good in texture and better in size.

These results were both persistent and uniform throughout the experiments and proved to be independent of the water applied, the rainfall, and even the action of the rust which affected some of our crops, particularly that of 1915.

RATIO BETWEEN NITRATES AND POTASSIUM DETERMINES QUALITY

The main conclusion drawn from these experiments is that the important factor in our conditions that determines the quality of our wheat as hard or soft is the ratio existing between the hydrogen present in the soil as nitrates, and, therefore, available to the wheat plant, and the available potassium present.

The nitrogen supply in our soils is very materially increased, especially while lying fallow, by fixation, and the nitrates are formed in sufficient amounts to materially modify the wheat produced. As this supply of nitrogen as nitrates is the factor that determines the character, composition, and quality of our wheat, those agents which determine the total supply of nitrogen and convert it into an available form are the factors, in all those cases in which nitrogenous fertilizers are not applied, which determine the character of our wheat. In the case of the application of fertilizers containing organic nitrogen, the character of the wheat will be determined by the power of the soil to convert this nitrogen into the form of nitrates. In both instances the biological conditions of the soil constitute the factor which under our conditions determines the quality of the wheat. We conceive our conditions to be such that the ratio between the available nitrogen and potassium is sufficient to produce, under favorable conditions, an

excellent, if not a maximum, crop. In many instances the potassium is in slight excess of that which is the optimum ratio for the production of the very best quality of wheat and the result in such cases is the production of wheat spotted and mealy in various degrees. If this occurs in a high degree the quality will be far below normal for the variety of wheat. This difference may be very great, as illustrated by two samples of Defiance wheat grown during the same season, one of which was a very flinty or hard sample, the other a very mealy or soft one. The flinty sample contained 14.44 percent of protein, the mealy one, 8.05 percent. These samples were not grown in the same district but I have seen just as flinty Defiance wheat grown in the district that produced the poor sample as I have seen produced anywhere. This difference of a little more than 6.0 percent in the protein content was due to the supply of nitrogen in the form of nitrates.

The supply of potassium in our soils is so abundant that we consider it the fixed factor in the problem. Besides, it is a fact that the amount of nitrates in our soils is a constantly varying quantity and has been shown to have increased in five months by a greater quantity than that which determined the character and composition of the crop when applied at the time of planting.

The balance in this ratio of the nitrogen to the potassium was so near to adjustment in the soil on which our experiments were made that the addition of 10 parts of nitrogen in the form of sodic nitrate per million parts of soil was sufficient to change the composition of the wheat produced. On the other hand, the addition of 37.5 parts of potassium per million parts of soil sufficed to show very pronouncedly the specific effects of this element. In this connection it is interesting to note the results obtained in an experiment to ascertain the amount of fixation and nitrification that takes place in this soil under field conditions. We found a fixation of over 36 parts per million in 40 days and an increase of 15.79 parts per million in the nitric nitrogen. This is one and a half time as much as we found sufficient to determine the character of our crop. This is the explanation that we offer for the character of wheat grown on fallowed land. As an illustration of this effect I cite two samples of Red Fife grown the same season and on adjacent plots; that grown on the land fallowed the preceding season contained 17.15 percent of protein, while that grown on land that had been cropped to oats the preceding season contained 12.94 percent.

We have shown how the properties of our crops were modified by the application of nitrogen in the form of sodic nitrate and of farmyard manure, of phosphorus, of potassium, and of

water, *and conclude that the determining factor is the ratio of nitric nitrogen to the available potassium in the soil.*

FLOUR FROM COLORADO WHEAT EQUAL TO THE BEST FOR BREAD-MAKING

We have extended our study to ascertain whether the current estimate of our wheat—i. e., that it is soft and yields a poor flour for bread-making—is a just one. We conclude that it is not, but that while our wheat often shows a large percentage of mealiness it is in the main fairly hard, often very hard, and when skilfully milled yields a flour of excellent quality, comparable to the very best for bread-making.

The general statements that have been common in the past regarding the quality of our wheat were in the beginning probably based on the characteristics of the variety grown, a soft, spring wheat, which at the time was popular with the ranchmen. We cannot change a characteristically soft variety into a hard one, but we can grow hard and soft crops of this variety and the hard crops will be much better in quality than the soft ones. The same is true of the hard varieties.

Bulletin 248 November, 1918

The Agricultural Experiment Station
OF THE
Colorado Agricultural College

ALFALFA DODDER IN COLORADO

BY
W. W ROBBINS and G. E. EGGINTON

Fig. 1—Dodder on alfalfa

PUBLISHED BY THE EXPERIMENT STATION
FORT COLLINS, COLORADO
1 9 1 8

The Colorado Agricultural College

FORT COLLINS, COLORADO

THE STATE BOARD OF AGRICULTURE

		Term Expires
HON. CHAS. PEARSON	Durango,	1919
HON. R. W. CORWIN	Pueblo.	1919
HON. A. A. EDWARDS, President of the Board	Fort Collins,	1921
Hon. J. S. CALKINS	Westminster,	1921
HON. H. D. PARKER	Greeley,	1923
MRS. AGNES L. RIDDLE	Denver,	1923
HON. J. C. BELL	Montrose,	1925
HON. E. M. AMMONS	Denver,	1925

PRESIDENT CHAS. A. LORY, GOVERNOR JULIUS C. GUNTER } Ex-officio

L. M. TAYLOR, Secretary — CHAS. H. SHELDON, Treasurer

EXECUTIVE COMMITTEE

A. A. EDWARDS, Chairman

E. M. AMMONS — H. D. PARKER

OFFICERS OF THE EXPERIMENT STATION

CHAS. A. LORY, M.S., LL.D., D.Sc. ..... President
C. P. GILLETTE, M.S., D.Sc. ..... Director
LD CRAIN, B.M.E., M.M.E. ..... Vice Director
L. M. TAYLOR ..... Secretary
MABEL LEWIS ..... Executive Clerk

STATION STAFF

Agricultural Division

C. P. GILLETTE, M.S., D.Sc., Director ..... Entomologist
W. P. HEADDEN, A.M., Ph.D. ..... Chemist
G. H. GLOVER, M.S., D.V.M. ..... Veterinarian
W. G. SACKETT, Ph. D. ..... Bacteriologist
ALVIN KEZER, A.M. ..... Agronomist
G. E. MORTON, B.S.A., M.S. ..... Animal Husbandman
E. P. SANDSTEN, M.S., Ph.D. ..... Horticulturist
B. O. LONGYEAR, B.S. ..... Assistant in Forestry
I. E. NEWSOM, B.S., D.V.S. ..... Veterinary Pathologist
W. W. ROBBINS, M.A., Ph.D. ..... Botanist
INGA M. K. ALLISON, E.B. ..... Home Economics
DAVID D. GRAY, B.S.A., U. S. Expert-in-Charge ..... Horse Breeding
RALPH L. CROSMAN ..... Editor
R. E. TRIMBLE, B.S. ..... Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
EARL DOUGLAS, M.S. ..... Assistant in Chemistry
S. ARTHUR JOHNSON, M.S. ..... Assistant in Entomology
P. K. BLINN, B.S., Rocky Ford ..... Alfalfa Investigations
L. C. BRAGG ..... Assistant in Entomology
MIRIAM A. PALMER, M.A. ..... Delineator
J. W. ADAMS, B.S., Cheyenne Wells ..... Assistant in Agronomy, Dry Farming
RALPH L. PARSHALL, B.S., U. S. Irrigation Engineer ..... Irrigation Investigations
*R. A. McGINTY, B.S. ..... Assistant in Horticulture
BREEZE BOYACK, B.A., M.S. ..... Assistant in Agronomy
CHAS. R. JONES, B.S. ..... Assistant in Entomology
GEO. M. LIST, B.S. ..... Assistant in Entomology
†CARL ROHWER, B.S., C.E. ..... Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
R. G. HEMPHILL, B.S. ..... Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
†THOS. H. McCARTHY, B.S., C.E. ..... Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
CHAS. I. BRAY, B.S.A., M.S ..... Assistant in Animal Husbandry
†H. E. VASEY, A.M. ..... Assistant in Botany
EVELYN G. HALLIDAY, B.S. ..... Assistant in Home Economics
THOMAS L. DOYLE ..... Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
G. E. EGGINTON, B.S. ..... Seed Analyst
WM. MAY ..... Assistant in Botany
LETO M. MERKER, G.N. ..... Assistant in Bacteriology
DON W. STUVER, B.S., C.E. ..... Assistant in Irrigation Investigations

Engineering Division

LD CRAIN, B.M.E., M.M.E., Chairman ..... Mechanical Engineering
E. B. HOUSE, B.S. (E.E.), M.S. ..... Civil and Irrigation Engineering
L. S. FOLTZ, B.S., (E.E.), M.S. ..... Electrical Engineering

*On leave of absence.
†In their country's service; on leave of absence for duration of the war.

ALFALFA DODDER IN COLORADO

By W. W. ROBBINS and G. E. EGGINTON

Alfalfa is one of Colorado's leading crops. In acreage it is the third largest crop in the State, being exceeded only by wheat and corn. Fig. 2 shows the distribution of the alfalfa acreage in Colorado in 1917, according to the 1918 Year Book of the State of Colorado. Alfalfa is grown mainly as a hay crop in all sections, but there are a few localities where seed is raised, and in increasing amounts each year. Northeastern Colorado depends largely upon other states for its alfalfa seed supply, and much of this supply comes from Utah, Nebraska, Kansas, New Mexico, and Montana. Large amounts of alfalfa seed are raised in the Arkansas Valley;

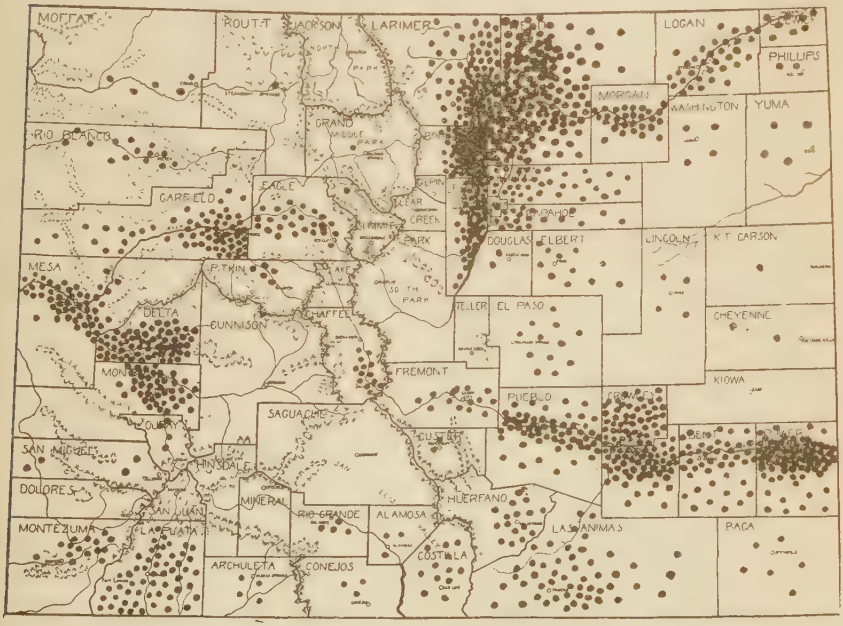


Fig. 2.—Acreage of alfalfa in Colorado in 1917. Each dot equals 500 acres. Total acreage 639,310; total yield 1,804,178 tons. Data from Colorado Year Book, 1918.

in fact, this district is an exporter. Western Colorado also exports seed in excess of that which is retained for local seeding purposes.

One of the worst enemies of alfalfa, both as a hay crop and as a seed crop, is dodder, or "love-vine." Its presence results in a serious reduction of quality and yield. The dodder stems form a dense, yellowish mass on the alfalfa plants, resulting in a dwarfed and weak stand, and stock avoid it when anything else is to be had. Seed from dodder-infested plants requires a longer time to mature, is lighter in weight, and usually shows the result of the great drain on the food supply of the plant.

Alfalfa seed, when mixed with dodder, does not always find a ready market. It is purchased by seedsmen at a much reduced price, and should not be used for seed.

If Colorado communities are to establish a reputation as alfalfa seed producers, it is imperative at the very first that the seed they raise be free from dodder. There is nothing that will keep buyers of alfalfa seed away from a community as much as a knowledge that the alfalfa of that particular district is infested with dodder.

The seriousness of dodder as a pest is widely recognized in Europe, and stringent measures have been instituted to prevent its spread.

In several of the states having seed laws, restrictions are placed upon the sale of agricultural seeds containing dodder, but these measures lack the effectiveness of the European federal control regulations, in that there are always markets for inferior seed in states having no seed legislation. For example, in North Dakota it is unlawful to sell any seed containing dodder, while in Idaho the presence of more than one seed of dodder in 10,000 of agricultural seed offered for sale condemns the lot as unfit for seeding within the state. This condemned seed naturally finds its way to a state without seed legislation or to one whose seed laws do not prevent its sale.

A more widespread knowledge of the seriousness of the dodder pest is necessary in combating its growth in the United States. When the farmer and seedsman realize the dangers and losses which threaten them, greater emphasis will be placed on pure seed and the benefits to be derived from very thoro cleaning before seed is marketed.

The necessity for clean alfalfa seed is evident when it is realized that increased yields both in hay and seed, and additional profit to the grower will result. The initial cost of inferior seed is proportionately greater than pure seed not only because of the impurities present, but because of the damaging effect upon clean

TABLE I
SHOWING PURITY TESTS OF ALFALFA SAMPLES CONTAINING DODDER
Samples from Colorado Submitted to Colorado Seed Laboratory

Pure Seed	Kind of Dodder	No. of Dodder Seeds per lb.	Removable by Milling	No. of Sample
97.9	C. arvensis	180	yes	629
99.1	C. planiflora	180	"	724
99.6	C. arvensis	90	"	614
95.1	C. "	270	"	810
99.1	C. planiflora	180	"	1555
98.1	C. indecora	2475	no	1889
98.4	"	180	"	2213
98.6	"	450	"	2461
92.1	C. planiflora	2070	yes	496
94.2	C. indecora	60	no	432
96.0	C. planiflora	270	yes	2237
96.9	C. indecora	810	no	2858
97.8	C. planiflora	90	yes	517
99.3	C. indecora	90	no	645
99.4	"	180	"	592
98.8	C. arvensis C. indecora	90 810	yes no	591
92.9	C. indecora	1080	no	590
98.9	C. "	450	"	1121
99.7	"	90	"	663
99.5	"	90	"	527
99.4	"	180	"	690
99.2	C. arvensis	270	yes	190
99.3	"	450	"	1566
99.6	"	180	"	114
99.5	"	180	"	60
98.5	C. planiflora	630	"	1247
97.6	"	990	"	338
97.8	"	90	"	339
58.1	"	2700	"	286

farms. Take, for example, a lot of seed which is 98 percent pure, the remaining 2 percent being weed seeds. Assume that this lot will germinate 100 per cent. Even tho the vitality is perfect, the buyer is paying for 2 pounds of weed seeds in each 100 pounds. At the present market value of alfalfa seed the cost will range from 20 cents to 22 cents per pound for weed seeds.

ALFALFA DODDER IN COLORADO

Dodder has been observed in almost all the alfalfa-growing sections of the State In some it is just making its appearance and may be found in small, isolated patches on farms here and there; in others it is rapidly becoming a serious pest. Some of the alfalfa seed-producing sections are growing seed free from dodder, and are attempting to maintain their reputation for clean seed. On the other hand, there are several localities producing alfalfa seed which is heavily infested with dodder. From August 1, 1917, to July 30, 1918, 29 samples of alfalfa seed carrying dodder were submitted to the Colorado Seed Laboratory for test and analysis. Table I summarizes the purity tests of these samples. The laboratory traced the origin of these dodder-infested samples and found that in Colorado three widely-separated localities were putting on the market seed containing dodder. These communities should organize to eradicate dodder or their reputation as producers

TABLE II
SHOWING THE MILLING POSSIBILITIES OF DODDER-INFESTED SEED
Samples from Colorado Submitted to Colorado Seed Laboratory

Total Number of Alfalfa Samples	No. Containing Dodder	Percent Containing Dodder	No. Capable of Being Milled	Percent of Samples Containing Dodder Capable of Being Milled
403	29	7.5	16	55.1

of alfalfa seed will be injured. Moreover, they exist as centers of infection. In such communities there are, here and there, fields of alfalfa that are entirely clean, but they are in continual danger of being infected from neighboring fields, even tho precautions are taken to use dodder-free seed. Irrigation water is one of the chief agencies in the spread of dodder in a section. Hay, either loose or baled, carrying dodder, may also be a source of contamination.

Fig. 3—(Right) Very young dodder plant; (Left) the young dodder plant has attached itself to two alfalfa seedlings, and has lost its connection with the ground

General Appearance of Dodder in the Field.—Dodder plants have slender, thread-like stems of a yellowish or orange color which twine and coil about the alfalfa plants (Figs. 1 and 3). It is extremely difficult to detect the presence of dodder in a stand of young alfalfa plants, as the threads are small and inconspicuous. The dodder seeds germinate about the same time as alfalfa seeds. As the alfalfa plants grow, dodder keeps pace, spreading and branching extensively. Soon the dodder in a field may be detected by the dense growth of yellow, tangled stems, or by the occurrence of patches of stunted alfalfa plants, and in severe cases, by a mat of dodder and alfalfa.

Life History of Dodder Plant.—Dodder is a flowering plant and produces seed. The seeds resemble those of alfalfa to a considerable degree, in fact, it requires more than casual observation to detect the seeds of dodder among seeds of alfalfa. The seeds are produced in tremendous numbers, and fall to the ground or are harvested with the crop. They retain their vitality

for at least five years under ordinary field conditions. Some of the dodder seeds may germinate the same season they mature, while others rest over. The conditions favoring their germination are similar to those which are required for the germination of alfalfa seed.

The dodder seeds germinate in the ground, and the young plant is at first dependent upon food stored within the seed. A slender, yellowish, leafless stem (Fig. 3) is sent out, which swings slowly

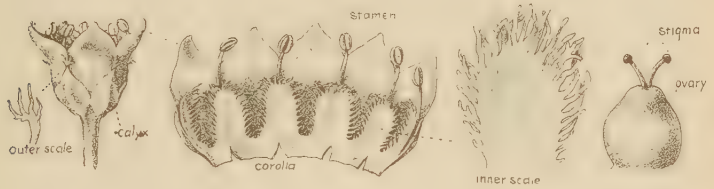


Fig. 4—Flower of large-seeded dodder showing structure (After Longyear)

about in its growth, and if its comes in contact with a suitable support, it coils about it. Very soon small, wart-like suckers (haustoria) appear along the slender dodder stem, and these penetrate the tissues of the plant upon which dodder is preying. Through these suckers the dodder draws nourishment from the alfalfa plant. Having established itself upon its host and derived food from it, dodder loses all connection with the soil by the shriveling up of the lower part of the stem. If the young seedling does not encounter a suitable host, it withers and dies. Thus, dodder is a parasitic, seed-producing plant. This is indeed rather unusual, for we know that practically all seed-producing plants draw nourishment from the soil, and possess green leaves which enable them to make their own food.

As dodder grows older, it branches and re-branches, spreading from plant to plant. The older branches may die if the stems upon which they are fastened are used up, but new branches are continually formed. Any growing section of a dodder plant is independent of another, for it gains its nourishment locally, and is not dependent upon an older part of the stem to conduct its food supply from a remote distance. This habit makes it very difficult to eliminate from a field. After a period of growth, small, white or cream-colored flowers (Figs. 4, 5 and 6) are produced in clusters. Each bell-shaped blossom has the usual parts of a flower, and produces a seed pod which contains two or three seeds. Altho a ma-

jority of the flowers appear simultaneously, there is a succession of these, so that flowers and seeds may be produced thruout a greater part of the growing season. Consequently, a quantity of

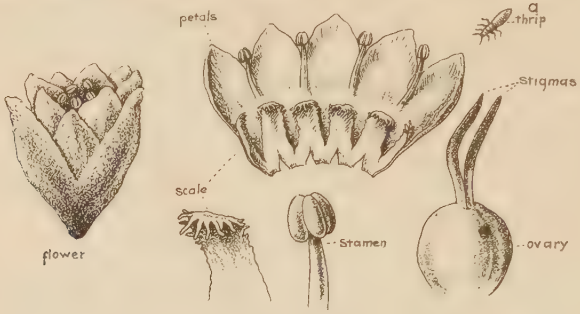


Fig. 5—Flower of small-seeded alfalfa dodder showing structure (After Longyear)

seed-bearing pods is bound to be harvested with the alfalfa seed crop. It is entirely possible to harvest a hay crop before dodder seeds mature.

In some sections of the United States clover dodder has been observed as perennial in habit, the threads hibernating over the winter on the crowns of the host plants. Whether or not alfalfa dodders of Colorado live over from season to season in any other form than seed has not been determined.

How Dodder Is Spread.—In Colorado there are four chief ways of infection by dodder: (1) Impure seed, (2) irrigation water, (3) hay, (4) manure. Undoubtedly, the first is of the greatest importance, but the others must not be disregarded. The rather prevalent practice of planting alfalfa seed without first having a purity analysis, as well as a germination test, made of it, is strongly to be condemned.

There is both dodder-free and dodder-infested seed on the market in our State. Seedsmen now, under the provisions of the Pure Seed Law, are required to label all seed. This law designates dodder as noxious and requires that the label give the name and approximate number per pound of each kind of noxious weed seeds which are present in excess of 90 seeds per pound of such field seeds. This means that a purchaser of alfalfa seed may know, by reading the label attached to the seed he buys, whether or not there are more than 90 dodder seeds to the pound of alfalfa seed. But unfortunately if there are any less than 90 dodder seeds to the pound of alfalfa seed, the label probably will not, at least it need not, show this. Consequently, it is strongly recommended that all alfalfa seed be thoroly tested as to purity before planting, in order to detect the presence of even very slight amounts of dodder

If dodder is present the seed should be thoroly cleaned in a manner hereinafter described, before planting, to remove every last dodder seed.

Altho the sowing of dodder-infested alfalfa seed is the most common means of introducing dodder into fields, the pest is carried from farm to farm under the same ditch and from one part of the field to another by means of irrigation water. This fact points out the need of eradicating the plant just as soon as it is detected, and before seed has been produced. Alfalfa fields will bear frequent and thoro inspection, that the young growth of dodder may be detected.

Baled hay is one of the chief carriers of dodder seed. As the hay is raked in the field and moved to the stack, and out of the field, dodder seed may be scattered.

The seeds of dodder pass uninjured thru the digestive tracts of animals, and consequently, may be spread in manure.

KINDS OF DODDER INFESTING ALFALFA IN COLORADO

There are numerous species of dodder in Colorado, all of which, however, do not attack alfalfa. A number attack native plants. *Cuscuta umbellata,* for example, occurs on plants of the pigweed, purslane, caltrop, four-o-clock, and sunflower families, but is not parasitic on alfalfa or other legumes; *Cuscuta megalocarpa* is parasitic only on willows: whereas, some dodder species, such as *Cuscuta arvensis, Cuscuta planiflora,* and *Cuscuta indecora,* find a congenial home on various herbs. Thus it is seen that some dodder species are limited in their hosts, while others are indifferent.

The species of dodder attacking alfalfa in Colorado, as far as observations to date are concerned, are:

Fig. 6 — Flower cluster of large-seeded dodder, enlarged (After Longyear)

1. Small-seeded Alfalfa Dodder (Cuscuta planiflora).—This is the most common and destructive dodder in the alfalfa-growing sections of Colorado. It is parasitic on other plants besides alfalfa.

2. Field Dodder (Cuscuta arvensis).—This infests alfalfa, clover, and many wild herbaceous plants.

3. Large-seeded Dodder (Cuscuta indecora).—This is found thruout the West and infests many different kinds of herbs, but chiefly those belonging to the legume and composite families.

ERADICATION OF DODDER IN THE FIELD WHEN THE AREAS OF INFECTION ARE SMALL

Alfalfa fields should be given frequent and thoro inspection. A new stand should be given particular attention in order that early infestation may be found and promptly looked after. As a rule, in an acreage of alfalfa, dodder appears here and there in patches. Where such patches of limited extent are found, one should cut the infested plants *close to the ground*, beginning at the *outside* of the infested area and working toward the center *so as not to scatter the seeds or pieces of vine* to dodder-free places. *Burn* the plants as soon as they are dry. If the spots are not cut until the seeds are ripened it will be necessary to hoe the cut area to a depth of two or three inches every few days for several weeks, in order to induce germination of dodder seeds and to eradicate seedlings. It is also necessary to carefully watch the alfalfa plants at the edges of the cut area, and destroy any upon which dodder makes its appearance. It is well to remember that when dodder is once established over large areas, its eradication becomes almost an impossibility.

ERADICATION OF DODDER WHEN THE AREAS OF INFECTION ARE LARGE

As has just been indicated, this is a most difficult problem. A badly infested stand of alfalfa may be mowed and used for hay. However, if this is done, the crop should be cut *before* the dodder plants seed. The alfalfa is then plowed under and the area planted to some crop which requires frequent cultivation. If a heavily infested crop of alfalfa is cut *after* dodder has seeded, the use of the hay may lead to greater spreading of the parasite. Moreover, as the hay infested with dodder is raked from one part of the field to another and hauled from the field, the seeds are scattered in a most efficient manner. And, too, dodder seeds may be carried long distances in baled hay. These facts emphasize the seriousness of dodder in alfalfa, and indicate the urgency of using clean seed, or if the plant makes its appearance in the field, of eradicating it while still in isolated patches, or plowing under the infested crop before the parasite seeds.

If seeds have been allowed to mature over an extensive and heavily infested area, it is strongly advisable to mow closely the entire crop, allow it to dry, and burn on the field. Many of the seeds which have dropped to the ground will be killed by the surface heat. The land is then plowed and kept in cultivated crops for a number of years before alfalfa is again planted. It has been

shown that dodder seeds may remain alive for a number of years buried in the soil, the number depending upon the depth of burial and soil conditions.

CLEANING ALFALFA SEED

It is essential that the farmer possess some knowledge of the several dodders in order that he may recognize them when buying alfalfa seed (Fig. 7). The fact that he is familiar with dodder seed will serve to make him more careful in selecting and will help greatly in the elimination of undesirable lots. The importance of clean seed, even tho the initial cost is greater, should not be underestimated. Obtain seed high in purity and free from dodder or other noxious weeds. Seeds of field dodder and small-seeded alfalfa dodder vary greatly in shape and size but are usually much smaller than the average alfalfa seed.

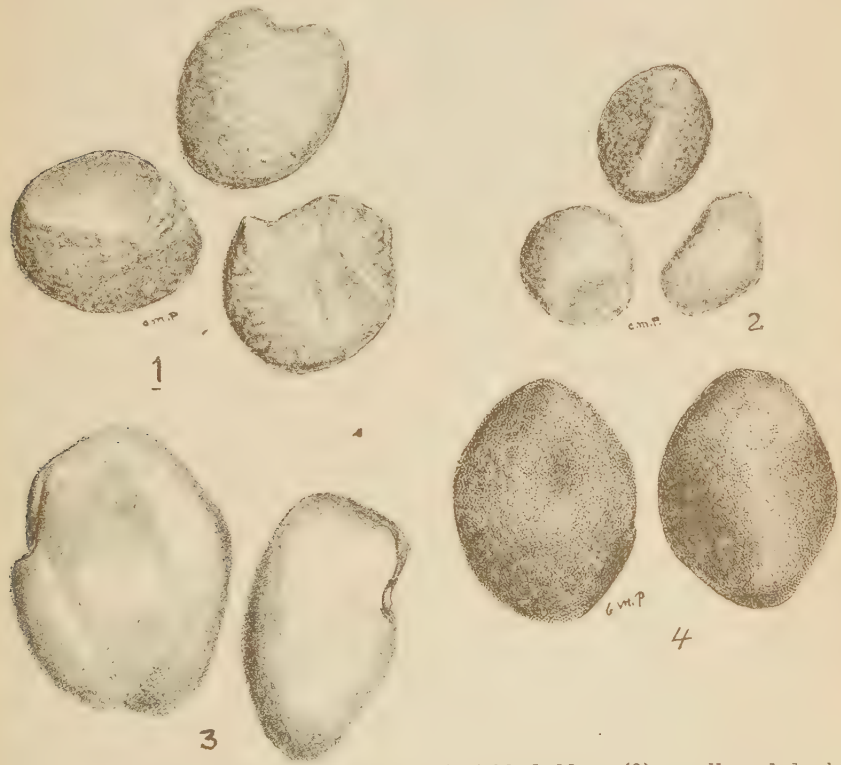


Fig. 7—Seeds of alfalfa and dodder. (1) field dodder; (2) small-seeded alfalfa dodder; (3) alfalfa; (4) large-seeded dodder

Seeds of field dodder are rounded on one side, flattened in one or more planes on the other, dull gray or dull yellow in color and about the size of alsike clover seed. Seeds of small-seeded

alfalfa dodder are oblong in shape, with one side rounded and on the other side usually two flattened planes which form a distinct ridge. The ends of the seeds are flattened at right angles to the end of the ridge. Large-seeded dodder is more difficult to detect than the two dodders above mentioned. This dodder is practically the same size as alfalfa seed, and of the same color, tho dull and rough and often very dark. The seed is disk-shaped, with a slightly rounded face, the other side being concave or variously grooved. In examining alfalfa seed, only an expert can detect dodder seed without the aid of a magnifying glass. The seeds of dodder are always rough and dull, whereas alfalfa seeds are smooth and often shiny (Turkestan alfalfa excepted). In buying alfalfa seed, avoid cheap lots, and when examining a lot before purchase do not be satisfied after carefully going over a handful but examine a large amount, preferably one pound or more.

The recleaning of alfalfa seed by seed companies before offering for sale, or cleaning at home by means of a small hand mill, offer the most promising solutions for the prevention of dodder seed dissemination. Both small-seeded alfalfa dodder and field dodder can be removed from alfalfa by means of power driven mills, hand mills, and hand sieves. No process for the removal of large-seeded alfalfa dodder has been perfected as yet. The largest seed companies in the United States believe that any attempt to remove large-seeded dodder would be unsuccessful. At the present time the separation cannot be accomplished.

Power driven mills are not essential for cleaning seed on the farm or in the small rural community. A good hand mill will serve the purpose for a large acreage, while a hand sieve can be used to advantage if only a few acres are to be sown. Hand mills can be purchased at a reasonable cost from the local seed dealer, hardware merchant or wholesale seed companies.

The capacity of the hand mill varies according to the condition of the seed and the separations necessary. If the alfalfa seed is fairly clean, between two and three bags an hour can be run thru the mill. The revolutions of the crank should not exceed forty per minute, and if good work is to be done, the crank should be turned with a steady motion. Run the alfalfa in a thin stream upon the screen and do not flood the surface, or dodder will be carried over with the clean seed.

The best screens to use depend upon the plumpness of alfalfa seed. Usually a 1-12 or 1-14 perforated zinc top screen, a 1-20 or 1-22 middle screen and a 6x24 or 6x38 bottom screen form a combination which will give the best results. These screens, when prop-

erly used, will remove both field dodder and small-seeded alfalfa dodder. The use of rectangular mesh sieves advocated for bottom screens should be discouraged for top screens, as there is a tendency for the mesh to spread and become irregular with constant use and the forcing of seed thru it.

Hand sieves can be made at home or ordered from the local tinsmith. To remove dodder (field and small-seeded) use a 20x22 brass [1]mesh screen either 32 or 34 gauge, stretched over a sawed-off cheese box or square box (Fig. 8). The screen can be held in position by using hoop lath when the screen is constructed with a round container or straight lath if a box is used.

Fig. 8—Hand sieve, 20x22 brass mesh screen, either 32 or 34 gauge, for removing field and small-seeded dodder from alfalfa

In using a hand screen, it is advisable not to have the seed more than half an inch deep while sifting. To properly sift any kind of seed, use a rotary motion, reversing the direction every ten seconds, then strike the bottom of the sieve against a stationary body in order to shake loose any particles that have become wedged in the screen.

[1] Brass mesh can be purchased thru the local tinsmith or hardware store at about 50 cents per square foot.

SUMMARY

Alfalfa is one of Colorado's leading crops. The acreage in 1917 was 639,310 acres, with a yield of 1,804,178 tons.

Alfalfa in Colorado is raised mainly as a hay crop, but large quantities of seed are also annually produced.

Dodder, or "love-vine," is one of the worst enemies of alfalfa in the State, reducing the yield of hay and contaminating the seed crop.

In many European countries, one seed of dodder in a sample is sufficient to condemn the entire lot. This regulation is not too stringent.

Dodder has been observed in all the alfalfa-growing sections of Colorado, in a greater or lesser degree.

The origin of dodder-infested alfalfa seed from Colorado has been traced to three widely separated localities. These communities should organize to eradicate dodder.

Dodder plants have slender, thread-like stems of a yellowish or orange color which twine and coil about the alfalfa plants.

Dodder is a parasitic flowering plant and produces seed.

The seeds of dodder resemble those of alfalfa.

Dodder seeds germinate in the ground, but as soon as the parasite has become attached to alfalfa and is getting nourishment from its tissues, it loses connection with the ground.

Dodder is spread in (1) impure seed, (2) irrigation water, (3) hay, and (4) manure.

A purity analysis should be made of all alfalfa seed before planting.

The species of dodder attacking alfalfa in Colorado are: (1) Small-seeded alfalfa dodder (*Cuscuta planiflora*), (2) field dodder (*Cuscuta arvensis*), and (3) large-seeded dodder (*Cuscuta indecora*).

When areas of infection by dodder are small, the infested plants should be cut close to the ground, beginning at the outside of the area and working toward the center. Burn the plants when dry. Hoe the cut area to a depth of two or three inches every few days for several weeks.

When areas of infection by dodder are extensive, it may be mowed and used for hay if cut before the dodder plants seed. Then plow the area and plant to cultivated crop. If seeds have been allowed to mature over an extensive and heavily infested area, mow entire crop closely, allow to dry and burn. Then plow the

land and keep in cultivated crops for several seasons.

Field dodder and small-seeded alfalfa dodder can be removed from alfalfa seed by means of power driven mills, hand mills, and hand sieves.

Use only cleaned and dodder-free alfalfa seed of high germinating capacity.

COLORADO AGRICULTURAL COLLEGE
EXPERIMENT STATION
RESEARCH
SERVICE
1879

Bulletin 249 October, 1918

The Agricultural Experiment Station

OF THE

Colorado Agricultural College

MENDELIAN INHERITANCE IN WHEAT AND BARLEY CROSSES

With Probable Error Studies On Class Frequencies

BY

ALVIN KEZER and BREEZE BOYACK

PUBLISHED BY THE EXPERIMENT STATION

FORT COLLINS, COLORADO

1 9 1 8

The Colorado Agricultural College

FORT COLLINS, COLORADO

THE STATE BOARD OF AGRICULTURE

		Term Expires
HON. CHAS. PEARSON	Durango,	1919
HON. R. W. CORWIN	Pueblo,	1919
HON. A. A. EDWARDS, President of the Board	Fort Collins,	1921
Hon. J. S. CALKINS	Westminster,	1921
HON. H. D. PARKER	Greeley,	1923
MRS. AGNES L. RIDDLE	Denver,	1923
HON. J. C. BELL	Montrose,	1925
HON. E. M. AMMONS	Denver,	1925

PRESIDENT CHAS. A. LORY,
GOVERNOR JULIUS C. GUNTER } Ex-officio

L. M. TAYLOR, Secretary — CHAS. H. SHELDON, Treasurer

EXECUTIVE COMMITTEE

A. A. EDWARDS, Chairman

E. M. AMMONS — H. D. PARKER

OFFICERS OF THE EXPERIMENT STATION

CHAS. A. LORY, M.S., LL.D., D.Sc. ..... President
C. P. GILLETTE, M.S., D.Sc. ..... Director
LD CRAIN, B.M.E., M.M.E. ..... Vice Director
L. M. TAYLOR ..... Secretary
MABEL LEWIS ..... Executive Clerk

STATION STAFF

Agricultural Division

C. P. GILLETTE, M.S., D.Sc., Director ..... Entomologist
W. P. HEADDEN, A.M., Ph.D. ..... Chemist
G. H. GLOVER, M.S., D.V.M. ..... Veterinarian
W. G. SACKETT, Ph. D. ..... Bacteriologist
ALVIN KEZER, A.M. ..... Agronomist
G. E. MORTON, B.S.A., M.S. ..... Animal Husbandman
E. P. SANDSTEN, M.S., Ph.D. ..... Horticulturist
B. O. LONGYEAR, B.S. ..... Assistant in Forestry
I. E. NEWSOM, B.S., D.V.S. ..... Veterinary Pathologist
W. W. ROBBINS, M.A., Ph.D. ..... Botanist
INGA M. K. ALLISON, E.B. ..... Home Economics
DAVID D. GRAY, B.S.A., U. S. Expert-in-Charge ..... Horse Breeding
RALPH L. CROSMAN ..... Editor
R. E. TRIMBLE, B.S. ..... Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
EARL DOUGLAS, M.S. ..... Assistant in Chemistry
S. ARTHUR JOHNSON, M.S. ..... Assistant in Entomology
P. K. BLINN, B.S., Rocky Ford ..... Alfalfa Investigations
L. C. BRAGG ..... Assistant in Entomology
MIRIAM A. PALMER, M.A. ..... Delineator
J. W. ADAMS, B.S., Cheyenne Wells ..... Assistant in Agronomy, Dry Farming
RALPH L. PARSHALL, B.S., U. S. Irrigation Engineer. Irrigation Investigations
*R. A. McGINTY, B.S. ..... Assistant in Horticulture
BREEZE BOYACK, B.A., M.S. ..... Assistant in Agronomy
CHAS. R. JONES, B.S. ..... Assistant in Entomology
GEO. M. LIST, B.S. ..... Assistant in Entomology
†CARL ROHWER, B.S., C.E. ..... Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
R. G. HEMPHILL, B.S. ..... Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
†THOS. H. McCARTHY, B.S., C.E. ..... Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
CHAS. I. BRAY, B.S.A., M.S ..... Assistant in Animal Husbandry
†H. E. VASEY, A.M. ..... Assistant in Botany
EVELYN G. HALLIDAY, B.S. ..... Assistant in Home Economics
THOMAS L. DOYLE ..... Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
G. E. EGGINTON, B.S. ..... Seed Analyst
WM. MAY ..... Assistant in Botany
LETO M. MERKER, G.N. ..... Assistant in Bacteriology
DON W. STUVER, B.S., C.E. ..... Assistant in Irrigation Investigations

Engineering Division

LD CRAIN, B.M.E., M.M.E., Chairman ..... Mechanical Engineering
E. B. HOUSE, B.S., (E.E.), M.S. ..... Civil and Irrigation Engineering
L. S. FOLTZ, B.S., (E.E.), M.S. ..... Electrical Engineering

*On leave of absence.
†In their country's service; on leave of absence for duration of the war.

Table of Contents

Page

Introduction 5
Wheat Hybrids 5
- Harvest King × Fultz Mediterranean Crosses 7
- Turkey Red × Fultz Mediterranean Crosses 8
- Harvest King × Turkey Red Crosses 11
- Fultz Mediterranean × Black Winter Emmer Crosses 15

Barley Crosses 16
- California × Hooded Crosses 17
- California × Black Hulled Cross 17
- Black Hulled × Hooded Crosses 18
- California × Hanna Cross 19

Behavior in F_3 Generation 20
Material Handled 25
The Mendelian Law of Inheritance 28
On the Probable Error of Mendelian Class Frequencies 31
Description of Tables 37
Discussion of Results and Summary 39
Tables of Probable Error Studies on F_2 Populations 40
Tables of Probable Error Studies on F_3 Populations of Wheat Crosses
- Cross 13 Harvest King × Turkey Red 54
- Cross 16 Harvest King × Fultz Mediterranean 59
- Cross 19 Turkey Red × Harvest King 62
- Cross 24 Turkey Red × Fultz Mediterranean 68

Page

Tables of Probable Error Studies on F_3 Population of Barley Crosses
- Cross 30 California × Beardless 73
- Cross 31 California × Beardless 75
- Cross 32 California × Black Hulled 78
- Cross 36 Black Hulled × Beardless 82

Summaries of Probable Error Studies 105
Expected Class Fequencies of the F_2 3:1 Mendelian Ratio 110
Expected Class Frequencies of the F_2 9:3:3:1 Mendelian Ratio 115
Expected Class Frequencies of the F_2 27:9:9:9:3:3:3:1 Ratio 120
Probable Error Tables
- For the 3 and 1 Classes of the F_2 3:1 Ratio 125
- For the 9 and 3 Classes of the F_2 9:3:3:1 Ratio 126
- For the 27, 9, and 3 Classes of the F_2 27:9:9:9:3:3:3:1 Ratio 128

Colored Plates ..... Between pp. 132 and 133
Halftones ..... 133 to 140

MENDELIAN INHERITANCE IN WHEAT AND BARLEY CROSSES

With Probable Error Studies on Class Frequencies

By ALVIN KEZER and BREEZE BOYACK

The crosses and their Mendelian behaviour discussed herein were made to furnish material for certain studies in correlation. The Agronomy Section has been and is studying correlation of characters in small grains. The question, Do specific characters follow the same laws or biometric relationships in hybrid progenies that obtain in mixed pure line and straight pure line progenies? arose. Accordingly, in 1911, crosses were made between various wheat varieties, wheat and emmer, and between several barley varieties[1]. In addition to furnishing the Mendelian data, some of the progenies have given rise to new varieties which give promise of being superior to existing adapted sorts. It is quite possible that these secondary lines of study are going to prove of greater value than the original, primary object.

In presenting these data the following order of treatment has been decided upon:

(1) The crosses, where F_1 behaviour and F_2 segregations are described, followed by a description of the F_3 behaviour of certain progenies which were continued into the F_3 generation.

(2) The material has been subjected to a theoretical analysis showing the error limits of Mendelian class frequencies and the conformity of the material thereto.

WHEAT HYBRIDS

The crosses or hybrids described were made in the field the summer of 1911. The methods of handling the heads in making the crosses were the standard methods usually employed by agronomists and plant breeders. The heads to be crossed were first trimmed down to a small number of spikelets by cutting out the undesired spikelets with fine pointed dissection scissors. The middle florets of the spikelets were then pulled out by means of fine pointed forceps, leaving only six or eight spikelets on a head and only the outer or two lateral florets of each spikelet. Before the pollen was fully matured, the florets in the spikelets were emasculated by remov-

[1] The first pollinations were made in 1911 by Professor D. W. Frear, who also made the F_1 notes. The F_2 and subsequent generations were under the observation of Mr. Breeze Boyack.

ing anthers with fine pointed forceps. After the anthers were removed, ripe anthers were placed in the flowers and squeezed so as to liberate the pollen. After each flower had been treated in this way, the entire head was covered with tissue paper to prevent the ingress of undesired pollen. Each head was tagged with a properly numbered tag. The tags and tissue paper were allowed to remain upon the heads until harvest. At that time the heads, tags and all, were collected and placed in envelopes for laboratory study. In this first lot forty-six distinct heads were handled. All of these did not mature seeds so as to give rise to progeny. Only a part of those crosses which gave rise to progeny are discussed at this time.

Six Turkey Red-Harvest King crosses were made, two of which were reciprocal. One cross, Harvest King-Fultz Mediterranean (smooth chaff), and another, Harvest King-Fultz Mediterranean (velvet chaff), were made. Three crosses were made with Turkey Red and Fultz Mediterranean and two crosses with Fultz Mediterranean and Black Winter Emmer. Since this work was not originally designed to make an exhaustive Mendelian study, only a few characters were at first observed. More extensive studies have later been made. Extensive descriptions used will be largely limited to a description of the specific characters under observation. Turkey Red is a well-known variety of Russian origin. It has white chaff, strong beards, a rather short, spindle shaped head with spikelets set rather closely. The seed is rather long, hard, corneous, and red or amber in color. Harvest King is a winter wheat, maturing in a somewhat longer season than Turkey. The head is much larger, not quite so compactly put together, beardless, red chaffed, and the grain is proportionately shorter in its longer axis than Turkey Red, somewhat softer, and with a pronounced coloration.

The origin of Harvest King is not known. But in the opinion of the authors it is probably identical with the original Fultz of Mifflin County, Pennsylvania. The Fultz Mediterranean wheat used in these experiments is evidently of hybrid origin, probably tracing back to the well-known Fultz and Mediterranean as parents. That it is hybrid in origin is indicated by the behaviour of some of the progenies in the F_3 generation. In one of these progenies of a Fultz Mediterranean cross, where both parents are beardless, a bearded form appeared in the F_3 generation which split up according to Mendelian ratios. This bearded form combined in character combinations according to Mendelian ratios, which gives further indication of hybrid origin. Another indi-

cation is that a portion of the plants in our present Fultz Mediterranean stock are smooth chaffed. Some are velvet chaffed. Differences in head shape occur which can be accounted for by the hypothesis that the Fultz Mediterranean is of hybrid origin. Two types of Fultz Mediterranean were used in these crosses, both the smooth chaffed and the velvet chaffed.

THE CROSS

Harvest King♀ × Fultz Mediterranean♂
(red chaff) (white chaff)

F_1 Generation

All beardless; red chaff

In this cross red is dominant over white. In the F_2 generation splitting takes place, as shown in Table 1.

TABLE 1

F_2 Distribution of cross 15
Harvest King♀ × Fultz Mediterranean♂
(red chaff) (white chaff)

	Red Chaff	White Chaff
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 15-1	21	5
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 15-2	27	10
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 15-3	22	6
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 15-4	2	2
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 15-5	5	0
Shattered F_1 Grains	9	0
Actual F_2 Distribution Cross 15	86	23
Expectation on 3:1 Basis	83	26

It will be seen that the actual distribution follows the theoretical expectation quite closely. The theoretical agreement is discussed later in this paper. It will be given further attention at that point.

It has already been mentioned that the Fultz Mediterranean was undoubtedly of hybrid origin, and that both smooth chaffed and velvet chaffed individuals occur in the progenies. Cross Number 16 was made between Harvest King and a velvet chaffed Fultz Mediterranean parent. The F_1 behaviour of this cross was as follows:

Harvest King♀ × Fultz Mediterranean♂
(red and smooth chaff) (white and velvet chaff)

F_1 Generation

The entire progeny red and velvet chaffed

Redness and the velvet character are both dominant. Whiteness and smoothness are recessive. In this cross we have a dihybrid which breaks up in the F_2 generation according to Table 2.

TABLE 2

F_2 Distribution of Cross 16

Harvest King♀ × Fultz Mediterranean♂

(red and smooth chaff) (white and velvet chaff)

	Red and Velvet Chaff	Red and Smooth Chaff	White and Velvet Chaff	White and Smooth Chaff
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 16-1...	16	3	4	1
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 16-2...	28	8	7	1
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 16-3...	29	8	4	2
Actual F_2 Distribution Cross 16	73	19	15	4
Expectation on 9:3:3:1 Basis	62	21	21	7

When we take up crosses with Turkey Red, a new characteristic appears which is worth some consideration at this point. Turkey Red is a bearded wheat. In crosses of bearded wheat with beardless the F_1 generation always gives a great reduction in beard length, but some beards remain. This appearance has been called intermediate. The progeny in this cross does not exhibit true dominance, but a heterozygous form occurs which may usually be told by its appearance. In the F_1 generation this form always appears. True dominance does not exist. In the F_2 generation the progenies break up into one pure beardless, two heterozygous beardless, and one true bearded. The heterozygous beardless individuals may usually be determined by inspection because of the short tipbeards. Occasionally, however, a worker will misjudge the heterozygous and the true beardless. For convenience in this discussion beardlessness has been considered dominant, recognizing the fact that there is one true beardless individual and two heterozygous beardless individuals, which may usually be told upon inspection. The tables have been prepared on the basis of beardless, a dominant character, whereas in fact, it is not truly dominant. However, the progenies lend themselves to this treatment very well.

THE CROSS

Turkey Red♀ × Fultz Mediterranean♂

(bearded) (beardless)

behaves as follows:

F_1 Generation

All individuals intermediate or heterozygous with respect to beardless character

The F_2 generation breaks up according to Table 3. It must

be remembered in studying Table 3 that approximately one-third of the individuals called beardless are true beardless, and approximately two-thirds are intermediates or heterozygous and may be determined upon inspection in most cases.

TABLE 3

F_2 Distribution of Cross 22
Turkey Red♀ × Fultz Mediterranean♂
(bearded) (beardless)

	Beardless	Bearded
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 22-1	82	33
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 22-2	24	9
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 22-3	49	18
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 22-4	19	11
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 22-5	30	6
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 22-6	44	18
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 22-7	23	2
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 22-8	16	3
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 22-9	13	6
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 22-11	9	3
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 22-12	45	12
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 22-13	44	16
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 22-14	7	2
Shattered F_1 Grains	23	12
Actual F_2 Distribution Cross 22	428	151
Expectation on 3:1 Basis	435	145

Table 4 and Table 5 represent progenies of similar crosses.

TABLE 4

F_2 Distribution of Cross 23
Turkey Red♀ × Fultz Mediterranean♂
(bearded) (beardless)

	Beardless	Bearded
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 23-1	29	11
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 23-2	19	4
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 23-3	8	3
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 23-4	29	9
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 23-5	42	15
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 23-6	40	22
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 23-7	50	24
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 23-8	38	9
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 23-9	53	20
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 23-10	61	29
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 23-11	62	25
Shattered F_1 Grains	121	41
Actual F_2 Distribution Cross 23	552	212
Expectation on 3:1 Basis	575	191

TABLE 5

F_2 Distribution of Cross 24
Turkey Red♀ × Fultz Mediterranean♂
(bearded) (beardless)

	Beardless	Bearded
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 24-1	170	41
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 24-2	49	19
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 24-3	48	21
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 24-4	110	46
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 24-5	62	24
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 24-6	55	23
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 24-7	85	23
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 24-8	103	34
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 24-9	40	14
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 24-10	27	10
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 24-11	23	7
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 24-12	60	23
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 24-13	31	16
Shattered F_1 Grains	11	4
Actual F_2 Distribution Cross 24	874	305
Expectation on 3:1 Basis	884	295

These distributions have been summarized in Table 6.

TABLE 6

Summary of Crosses 22, 23, and 24
Turkey Red♀ × Fultz Mediterranean♂
(bearded) (beardless)

	Beardless	Bearded
Actual F_2 Distribution Cross 22	428	151
Actual F_2 Distribution Cross 23	552	212
Actual F_2 Distribution Cross 24	874	305
Actual F_2 Distribution Summary	1,854	668
Expectation on a 3:1 Basis	1,892	631

When we introduce another pair of characters, a dihybrid is secured. This is accomplished by making the cross between Harvest King, a red chaffed, beardless, wheat, and Turkey Red, a white chaffed, bearded wheat. Here the red color is partially dominant over white, so that the F_1 generation individuals are always red chaffed. But the red secured in the hybrid differs from the red of the Harvest King parent, that is, it is heterozygous red which may usually be determined upon inspection. But if we consider all red chaffed individuals, we can throw them into a dominant class, one-third of which will be true reds and two-thirds heterozygous reds. The white, however, behaves as a true recessive. The heterozygous red breaks up in the F_2 generation, giving rise to pure reds, heterozygous reds, and pure white according to Mendelian ratios. If we consider these two characters,

each of which behaves as a partial dominant and not as a true dominant, we get a dihybrid cross.

THE DIHYBRID CROSS

Harvest King♀ × Turkey Red♂
(red chaffed : beardless) (white chaffed : bearded)

F_1 Generation

All beardless and red chaffed

Both the red chaffed color and the beardless are heterozygous or intermediates. In the F_2 generation the hybrid breaks up into red chaffed beardless, white chaffed beardless, red chaffed bearded, white chaffed bearded in the proportion of 9:3:3:1, as shown by the data in Tables 7 and 8. When the bearded, white form occurs, it breeds true thereafter. Regular proportions of the 9 and 3 classes continue to split and recombine.

TABLE 7

F_2 Distribution of Cross 11
Harvest King♀ × Turkey Red♂
(red chaffed; beardless) (white chaffed; bearded)

	Beardless Red Chaff	Beardless White Chaff	Bearded Red Chaff	Bearded White Chaff
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 11-1...	27	7	12	3
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 11-2...	52	25	21	8
Actual F_2 Distribution Cross 11	79	32	33	11
Expectation on 9:3:3:1 Basis	86	29	29	10

TABLE 8

F_2 Distribution of Cross 13
Harvest King♀ × Turkey Red♂
(red chaffed; beardless) (white chaffed; bearded)

	Beardless Red Chaff	Beardless White Chaff	Bearded Red Chaff	Bearded White Chaff
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 13-1...	24	12	8	5
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 13-2...	51	27	30	6
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 13-3...	53	21	20	6
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 13-4...	20	4	5	1
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 13-5...	12	1	5	1
Shattered F_1 Grains.....	9	4	4	0
Actual F_2 Distribution Cross 13	169	69	72	19
Expectation on 9:3:3:1 Basis.....	185	62	62	20

The data in Tables 9, 10, 11, and 12 represent the same parentage as Tables 7 and 8, but in the reciprocal cross. The distribution of the progenies and their Mendelian behaviour occurs in the same manner in the cross and its reciprocal, as is evidenced in the summaries of the cross and its reciprocal in Table 13. In Table 14 the cross and the reciprocals are summarized, which gives an additional amount of data, the sum of the two distributions.

TABLE 9

F_2 Distribution of Cross 18
Turkey Red♀ × Harvest King♂
(white chaffed; bearded) (red chaffed; beardless)

	Beardless Red Chaff	Beardless White Chaff	Bearded Red Chaff	Bearded White Chaff
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 18-1...	4	4	2	0
Actual F_2 Distribution Cross 18	4	4	2	0
Expectation on 9:3:3:1 Basis	6	2	2	1

TABLE 10

F_2 Distribution of Cross 19
Turkey Red♀ × Harvest King♂
(white chaffed; bearded). (red chaffed; beardless)

	Beardless Red Chaff	Beardless White Chaff	Bearded Red Chaff	Bearded White Chaff
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 19-1...	30	10	17	6
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 19-2...	91	15	22	7
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 19-3...	56	10	24	4
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 19-4. .	13	5	9	2
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 19-5...	43	15	17	3
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 19-6...	6	6	4	3
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 19-7...	43	11	16	2
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 19-8...	33	8	16	2
Shattered F_1 Grains.....	34	12	9	5
Actual F_2 Distribution Cross 19	349	92	134	34
Expectation on 9:3:3:1 Basis	342	114	114	38

TABLE 11

F_2 Distribution of Cross 20
Turkey Red♀ × Harvest King♂
(white chaffed; bearded) (red chaffed; beardless)

	Beardless Red Chaff	Beardless White Chaff	Bearded Red Chaff	Bearded White Chaff
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 20-1...	17	3	8	4
Actual F_2 Distribution Cross 20	17	3	8	4
Expectation on 9:3:3:1 Basis	19	6	6	2

TABLE 12

F_2 Distribution of Cross 21
Turkey Red♀ × Harvest King♂
(white chaffed; bearded) (red chaffed; beardless)

	Beardless Red Chaff	Beardless White Chaff	Bearded Red Chaff	Bearded White Chaff
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 21-1...	61	20	22	7
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 21-2...	45	21	16	6
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 21-3...	65	18	22	6
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 21-4...	32	8	7	2
F_2 Distribution From F_1 Plant 21-5...	22	7	13	6
Shattered F_1 Grains.....	9	8	4	3
Actual F_2 Distribution Cross 21	234	82	84	30
Expectation on 9:3:3:1 Basis	242	81	81	27

TABLE 13

Summary of Crosses 11 and 13
Harvest King♀ × Turkey Red♂
(red chaffed; beardless) (white chaffed; bearded)

	Beardless Red Chaff	Beardless White Chaff	Bearded Red Chaff	Bearded White Chaff
Actual F_2 Distribution Cross 11	77	32	33	11
Actual F_2 Distribution Cross 13	169	69	72	19
Actual F_2 Distribution Summary	246	101	105	30
Expectation on 9:3:3:1 Basis	271	90	90	30

TABLE 13 (Continued))

Summary of Crosses 18, 19, 20, and 21
Turkey Red♀ × Harvest King♂
(white chaffed; bearded) (red chaffed; beardless)

	Beardless Red Chaff	Beardless White Chaff	Bearded Red Chaff	Bearded White Chaff
Actual F_2 Distribution Cross 18	4	4	2	0
Actual F_2 Distribution Cross 19	349	92	134	34
Actual F_2 Distribution Cross 20	17	3	8	4
Actual F_2 Distribution Cross 21	234	82	84	30
Actual F_2 Distribution Summary	604	181	228	68
Expectation on 9:3:3:1 Basis	608	203	203	68

TABLE 14
Summary of Reciprocal Crosses
(11-13)—(18-19-20-21)

	Beardless Red Chaff	Beardless White Chaff	Bearded Red Chaff	Bearded White Chaff
Actual F_2 Distribution Harvest King × Turkey Red	246	101	105	30
Actual F_2 Distribution Turkey Red × Harvest King	604	181	228	68
Actual F_2 Distribution Summary	850	282	333	98
Expectation on 9:3:3:1 Basis	879	293	293	98

The crosses which have just been enumerated represent botanically closely related varieties. When one parent botanically more distant in relationship is introduced, as is done in making the Fultz Mediterranean-Black Winter Emmer cross, a number of striking new things arise. Fultz Mediterranean, which was used as a parent in this case, happened to be a type which evidenced some club attributes in that the tip of the spike was somewhat compressed, closely resembling club form. The chaff was white, the spikelets regular and beardless, not keeled, and chaff comparatively soft, adhering very loosely to the grain. Black Winter Emmer, on the other hand, has a flat, two-row, compressed head. The color is black. The chaff is keeled, hard, and tenacious, sticking very tightly to the kernel. The beards are long and prominently barbed. The chaff in Black Winter Emmer is al-

ways covered with short, stiff hairs. The hairs are too stiff to be properly called velvet. In addition the exterior of the glumes in the typical emmer is covered with a substance which gives an appearance which may best be described by calling it bloom. Thus it is seen that the two parents are radically different. Further differences than are brought out here may be presented in a later publication.

THE CROSS

Fultz Mediterranean♀ (semi-club, white chaff, regular spikelets, bearded, chaff shatters, not keeled, chaff not covered with bloom, smooth chaff) × Black Winter Emmer♂ (two-row, black, keeled, bearded, adherent chaff, chaff covered with bloom, stiff hairy chaff)

behaves as follows:

F_1 Generation

All individuals heterozygous black, chaff stiff hairy, heterozygous beardless, two-row, flat, keeled, chaff not bloomed, hard adherent chaff

The black in this case was not a pure black but is what might be called a mulatto black. The black of the emmer parent is a deep black, perhaps best described as a purple black. All of the F_1 progeny have short beards, but the beards are neither as coarse, as long, or as heavily barbed as the emmer parent. For that reason they have been termed intermediate or heterozygous beards. When the F_1 seeds are planted, giving rise to the F_2 generation, from sixty-three to sixty-five distinct forms, no two of them alike, occur in the progenies of the two crosses studied (crosses 9 and 10). Whether other forms would arise or not cannot be determined in our experiments owing to an insufficient number of plants in the F_2 generation.

At the first glance this material appears to be without any particular order or reason. A study, however, of the black character shows that this character follows the Mendelian laws in its transmission, as do the bearded and beardless characters, the hard and soft chaff, the flat and regular head. Yet many new shapes appear among the heads of the progenies which are apparently in no way related to the head shapes of either parent insofar as our present analysis goes. The hairy character is always associated with the black in all the progenies. Evidently these two are correlated or linked, as all blacks, no matter of what shape, no matter what the character of the glume, are hairy, while the whites and browns, which occur as chaff colors, never have this hairy appearance. If hairiness and blackness are two separate char-

acters, they have always been transmitted together. Whether this constitutes a true case of linkage or whether it constitutes a case of correlation is not known. The fact remains that the characters are associated and transmitted together in the same way as a simple unit character. Further study is being made on new material. Some of the forms which appear in head shape give rise to long, loose-jointed rachises. Some are close and compact, some clubbed, some intermediate. Some have branching spikelets, giving rise to the appearance commonly called many-headed. Some have sterile florets. Some resemble spelt, some wheat, some emmer. In spite of the fact that red is not visible in the chaff color of either parent, brown and red chaff individuals arise. The deep purple black of the Black Winter Emmer is absent in practically all of the blacks, altho it occasionally appears. Certain of these head forms are always self sterile. These have been designated as mules. Of course, when a so-called mule type appears, it is self limited, as it does not propagate. Since this material is being subjected to a somewhat different line of study, further discussion in this paper is limited to the discussions in connection with illustrations.

BARLEY CROSSES

Barley as well as wheat is self fertile, so that in both wheat and barley the F_1 generation and subsequent generations are selfed without the necessity of any effort on the part of the plant breeder. Barley is even more certainly self fertile than wheat, as the anthers become ripe and burst, producing fertilization in most cases before the head is out of the sheath. In making barley crosses this habit has to be recognized in order to catch the stigmas and anthers at the proper state of maturity. Usually it is necessary to cut open the sheath to get at the head for hand pollination. Otherwise the head treatment for hand pollination is essentially the same for barleys as has already been described for wheats. Barleys offer a large number of easily detected unit characters for study. Altho we have studies under way including five or more character pairs, studies on three character pairs only will be presented at this time, which will illustrate the behaviour in the monohybrid, dihybrid, and trihybrid distributions. The object in making the barley crosses was in part the same as that which governed the making of wheat crosses. In addition it was hoped that there might be obtained forms adapted to many of Colorado's special high altitude conditions where good yield, good feeding quality, and early maturity are all characteristics of importance.

California, called by the Bureau of Plant Industry "Coast", a six-row, white chaffed, bearded barley, a barley somewhat

coarse in habits of growth and in matured grain, but one maturing in a medium early season and having the ability to produce very heavily, was used as one of the parents. A barley which was known as Beardless and so appears in our accession books was used as another. This so-called Beardless barley is a hulled, hooded, six-row type.

F_1 Behaviour of the Cross
California♀ × Hooded♂
Progenies hooded
Hooded is dominant, beards recessive

TABLE 15

F_2 Distribution of Crosses 30 and 31
California♀ × Hooded♂
(bearded) (hooded)

	Hooded	Bearded
Actual F_2 Distribution Cross 30	1,402	432
Expectation on a 3:1 Basis	1,376	458
Actual F_2 Distribution Cross 31	1,271	453
Expectation on a 3:1 Basis	1,293	431
Summary of Crosses 30 and 31		
Actual F_2 Distribution	2,673	885
Expectation on a 3:1 Basis	2,669	889

A cross was also made between California and a variety called Black Hulled. Black Hulled is black hulled and two-rowed. The Black Hulled barley also had the quality of maturing in a very short season. This short season character, however, will not be discussed in this connection.

THE CROSS
California♀ × Black Hulled♂
F_1 Generation
All individuals two-rowed, black hulled

The F_2 generation breaks up as a dihybrid as shown in Table 16.

TABLE 16

F_2 Distribution of the Dihybrid Cross 32
California♀ × Black Hulled♂
(white hulled) (black hulled)
(six-row; bearded) (two-row; bearded)

	Black Hulled 2-row	Black Hulled 6-row	White Hulled 2-row	White Hulled 6-row
Actual F_2 Distribution Cross 32	1,167	417	378	127
Expectation on 9:3:3:1 Basis	1,175	392	392	131

When we combine Black Hulled with the hooded variety Beardless, a third character pair is introduced, namely, hooded and beards. The black hulled, two-row, hooded characters are dominant, and white hulled, six-row, bearded are recessive. Consequently

THE CROSS

Black Hulled♀ × Hooded♂
(black hulled, two-rowed, bearded) (white hulled, six-rowed, hooded)

gives rise to an F_1 generation as follows: All individuals black, two-rowed, and hooded. The F_2 generation breaks up according to Table 17.

TABLE 17

F_2 Distribution of the Trihybrid Crosses 36, 37, and 38
Black Hulled♀ × Hooded♂
(black hulled) (white hulled)
(two-rowed; bearded) (six-rowed; hooded)

	Hooded Black 2-row	Hooded Black 6-row	Hooded White 2-row	Hooded White 6-row	Bearded Black 2-row	Bearded Black 6-row	Bearded White 2-row	Bearded White 6-row
Actual F_2 Distribution Cross 36	133	48	42	14	47	19	13	4
Expectation on 27:9:9:3:3:3:1 Basis.....	135	45	45	15	45	15	15	5
Actual F_2 Distribution Cross 37....	133	42	35	15	39	11	9	6
Expectation on 27:9:9:3:3:3:1 Basis.....	122	41	41	14	41	14	14	5
Actual F_2 Distribution Cross 38....	327	96	114	28	99	39	36	14
Expectation on 27:9:9:3:3:3:1 Basis.....	318	106	106	35	106	35	35	12
Actual F_2 Distribution Summary ..	593	186	191	57	185	69	58	24
Expectation on 27:9:9:3:3:3:1 Basis.....	575	192	192	64	192	64	64	21

From this trihybrid cross a two-rowed, hooded barley has been evolved which is now being grown in the field. The creation of hooded or beardless types of barley for Colorado conditions has an exceedingly strong practical as well as theoretical interest because of the value of such forms for feeding purposes, for the production of barley pastures, or pastures of barley in combination with peas, and for the production of barley hays. As a consequence the production of desirable hooded types is being given considerable study with the idea of their possible practical use. Sufficient progress has already been made to warrant the belief that varieties may be created having the desired characteristics for all these practical purposes and for many others not enumerated here. Barley in much of our agriculture takes the place in our feeding operations which corn takes in the corn belt, because barley may be produced profitably at altitudes far higher than any in which corn can possibly be raised. In addition, barley furnishes a good feed in these altitudes in quantities much in excess of many other crops, and in some localities where corn may be grown. barley will produce more pounds of digestible food per acre than will corn. Thus it becomes increasingly important to produce varieties adapted to the various situations.

The cross between California or Coast, a six-rowed, bearded barley already described, and Hanna, a two-rowed, bearded barley, has brought out some points worthy of mention at this time. In this case a true dominant with respect to beards does not exist. A heterozygous form appears in the F_1 generation which might be called intermediate, but which perhaps is better described as simply heterozygous. The F_1 generation has six rows of kernels much the same as the Coast parent but only two rows of beards. The central row of kernels is bearded, the lateral rows not bearded or have very short beards. These lateral grains appear in various degrees of development. In some cases only a few lateral grains are developed on the head. The variation in development ranges from these few lateral grains to a complete supply of lateral grains or the fully developed stage. Wherever these heterozygous or intermediate forms occur, even tho only one row of the lateral kernels is developed, the F_2 progeny splits up into pure six-rowed, pure two-rowed, and heterozygous six-rowed. Wherever the two-row occurs, it breeds true. Wherever the six-row occurs, it breeds true. This development seems to be peculiar to certain barley crosses and is not common to all. The same characteristic does not appear in the cases of crosses between Coast and the two-rowed Black Hulled. Some workers have called this intermediate form *Hordeum intermedium,* implying that Hordeum

intermedium has been fixed from some of the progenies of a similar cross to that of Coast by Hanna. Harry V. Harlan, in Bulletin No. 622, Bureau of Plant Industry, page 13, says:

"In the six-rowed barleys all awnless forms are thrown into intermedium. The awnless character is most probably of hybrid origin, and in all six-rowed awnless varieties now known there is a tendency in some strains to produce short awns on the central spikelets when grown under especially favorable conditions, indicating a direct relationship with intermedium. It may be found necessary to include awnless sorts under Hordeum vulgare as well, but at present it seems better to list these forms with the intermedium.

"Of the varieties and subvarieties which follow, a large number are of hybrid origin. The species intermedium probably consists entirely of hybrid varieties. In the beginning it was attempted to separate the known hybrid varieties from those occurring naturally. However, there seems no good reason for such a distinction, for many of the varieties which are not known to be hybrid probably have arisen from accidental crossing."

This does not appear to be the case in the instance of the cross just described. The intermediate form is heterozygous. The intermediate form does not occur in certain of them. Wherever it does occur in our work, the intermediate form has been heterozygous without a single exception.

It is quite possible, as Harlan indicates, that *Hordeum intermedium* is of hybrid origin. It so happens, however, that in the material with which we have worked it has been impossible to fix this intermediate form altho it occurs in certain crosses, always occurring in the Coast by Hanna cross or its reciprocal. But in its occurrence it is always heterozygous. Consequently we have never been able to fix this form. The material which we have handled has not been sufficient to warrant any general statements with respect to fixing the intermediate form In view of the generally prevailing opinion that this form is of hybrid origin, it is interesting to note that in our set of materials the *intermedium* occurs but is always heterozygous and consequently cannot be fixed.

BEHAVIOUR IN F_3 GENERATION

A great many of the crosses reported herein were carried from the F_2 to the F_3 and subsequent generations. It was impossible to carry all progenies because of the number involved. In any work of this kind the numbers in the F_2 and subsequent generations soon get so large that it becomes physically impossible to handle all of the populations. Accordingly random samples were taken from each class of the F_2 generation to carry into the F_3 generation for behaviour tests. One idea behind this work was

to test possible desirable strains. A second idea was to test the possibility of increasing homozygousness. It is recognized that the ability to increase homozygousness increases the possibility of fixing and continuing desirable strains. According to the accepted theory a monohybrid breaks up in the F_2 generation into two possible classes, one of which is represented by three individuals which we may call the Three Class, and the other is represented by one individual which we may call the One Class. Theoretically, when these are taken to the F_3 generation, one individual of the Three Class is homozygous and breeds true. The other two individuals are heterozygous and split according to Mendelian ratios in the F_4 generation. In a like manner a dihybrid represents four possibilities, the first of which is represented by nine individuals in one class called the Nine Class, three individuals in two other classes called the Three Classes, and one individual in the last class called the One Class. At least in a dihybrid the smallest number which will fully represent the classes requires sixteen individuals, apportioned as just enumerated. Theoretically, eight of the Nine Class are heterozygous and one homozygous for all characters. Each of the Three Classes is again represented by one homozygous and two heterozygous forms, the One Class breeding true, as it is pure homozygous or recessive. Where the trihybrid is represented, the least number of classes which will satisfy the possibilities is eight, and the least number of individuals which will satisfy the conditions is sixty-four, divided in classes as follows, 27:9:9:9:3:3:3:1. Theoretically, the Twenty-seven Class would break up as follows: Twenty-six individuals heterozygous with respect to some of the characters and one homozygous with respect to all. The Nine Classes would break up as in the dihybrid, giving one homozygous and eight heterozygous forms with respect to some characters. The Three Classes, as in the dihybrid, break up into one homozygous and two heterozygous individuals, the One Class breeding true, as it is pure homozygous or recessive. In other words, in a population having individuals enough to represent completely every class if a trihybrid, the chances of getting a complete homozygous individual would be 1 to 26 in the Twenty-seven Class; 1 to 8 in the Nine Classes; 1 to 2 in the Three Classes; 1 to 1, or absolute, or certainty, in the One Class. We recognize that the tests of F_2 progenies which were carried to the F_3 generation were not complete enough to be absolutely conclusive. But the behaviour is significant. The probable error is discussed in the latter part of this publication, which will indicate the probability of correctness of the work. Accordingly the

following summaries of selections from the F_2 generation for F_3 generation plants are presented:

The wheat crosses, 13, 16, 19, and 24, were subjected to field study and laboratory analysis.

Cross 13

Harvest King♀ × Turkey Red♂
(red chaffed : beardless) (white chaffed : bearded)

This cross is presented as a representative of dihybrid behaviour. Accordingly there are four F_2 groups or class combinations as follows:

(1) Beardless and Red Chaff.
53 selections were made,
of which 8 came true. Expectancy 1 in 9
Obtained 1 in 6.6

(2) Beardless and White Chaff.
21 selections were made,
of which 8 came true. Expectancy 1 in 3
Obtained 1 in 2.6

(3) Bearded and Red Chaff.
20 selections were made,
of which 7 came true. Expectancy 1 in 3.
Obtained 1 in 2.9.

(4) This class was supposedly pure and was represented by beards and white chaff, both recessive characters. 6 selections were made, of which 6 came true.

Cross 16

Harvest King♀ × Fultz Mediterranean♂
(red and smooth chaff) (white and velvet chaff)

This dihybrid cross gave rise to four F_2 classes or groups as follows:

(1) Red and Velvet Chaff.
25 selections were made at random,
of which 2 came true. Expectancy 1 in 9
Obtained 1 in 12.5

(2) Red and Smooth Chaff.
8 selections were made,
of which 1 came true. Expectancy 1 in 3
Obtained 1 in 8

(3) White and Velvet Chaff.
7 random selections were made,
of which 2 came true. Expectancy 1 in 3
Obtained 1 in 3.5

(4) White and Smooth Chaff.
This class was supposed to be homozygous. Only 1 selection was made, which, of course, was not enough to test the conditions. But it came true, being a perfect, true homozygous progeny.

Cross 19

Turkey Red♀ × Harvest King♂

(bearded : white chaff) (beardless : red chaff)

This dihybrid was represented by four F_2 classes or groups as follows: (1) Beardless and Red Chaff.
86 selections were made at random,
of which 13 came true. Expectancy 1 in 9
Obtained 1 in 6.6

(2) Beardless and White Chaff.
20 selections were made,
of which 10 came true. Expectancy 1 in 3
Obtained 1 in 2

(3) Bearded and Red Chaff.
19 selections were made,
of which 9 came true. Expectancy 1 in 3
Obtained 1 in 2.1

(4) Bearded and White Chaff.
10 selections were made,
of which 10 came true. Expectancy 1 in 1
Obtained 1 in 1

Cross 24

Turkey Red♀ × Fultz Mediterranean♂

(bearded) (beardless)

This monohybrid is represented by two groups or classes:

(1) Beardless.
165 random selections were made,
of which 61 came true. Expectancy 1 in 3
Obtained 1 in 2.7

(2) Bearded.
41 random selections were made,
of which 41 came true. Expectancy 1 in 1
Obtained 1 in 1

The barley crosses, 30, 31, 32, and 36, were chosen to represent monohybrid, dihybrid, and trihybrid distributions.

Cross 30

California♀ × Beardless♂

(bearded) (hooded)

This monohybrid is represented by two classes:

(1) Hooded.
76 random selections were made,
of which 24 came true. Expectancy 1 in 3
Obtained 1 in 3.2

(2) Bearded.
5 selections were made,
of which 5 came true. Expectancy 1 in 1
Obtained 1 in 1

Cross 31

California♀ × Beardless♂

(bearded) (hooded)

Two F_2 classes or groups are represented:

(1) Hooded.
78 random selections were made,
of which 27 came true. Expectancy 1 in 3
Obtained 1 in 2.9

(2) Bearded.
5 random selections were made,
of which 5 came true. Expectancy 1 in 1
Obtained 1 in 1

Cross 32

California♀ × Black Hulled♂
(white: six-rowed) (black: two-rowed)

This dihybrid is represented by four classes as follows:

(1) Black Hulled and Two-rowed.
52 random selections were made,
of which 5 came true. Expectancy 1 in 9
Obtained 1 in 10.4

(2) Black Hulled and Six-rowed.
21 selections were made,
of which 8 came true. Expectancy 1 in 3
Obtained 1 in 2.4

(3) White Hulled and Two-rowed.
21 selections were made,
of which 6 came true. Expectancy 1 in 3
Obtained 1 in 3.5

(4) White Hulled and Six-rowed.
6 random selections were made,
of which 6 came true. Expectancy 1 in 1
Obtained 1 in 1

Cross 36

Black Hulled♀ × Beardless♂
(black hulled) (white hulled)
(two-rowed: bearded) (six-rowed: hooded)

This trihybrid cross is represented by eight classes or groups as follows:

(1) Hooded, Black Hulled, and Two-rowed.
128 random selections were made,
of which 6 came true. Expectancy 1 in 27
Obtained 1 in 21.3

(2) Hooded, Black Hulled, and Six-rowed.
52 random selections were made,
of which 9 came true. Expectancy 1 in 9
Obtained 1 in 5.8

(3) Hooded, White Hulled, and Two-rowed.
40 selections were made at random,
of which 7 came true. Expectancy 1 in 9
Obtained 1 in 5.7

(4) Bearded, Black Hulled, and Two-rowed.
46 random selections were made,
of which 6 came true. Expectancy 1 in 9
Obtained 1 in 7.7

(5) Hooded, White Hulled, Six-rowed.
15 selections were made,
of which 6 came true. Expectancy 1 in 3
Obtained 1 in 2.5

(6) Bearded, Black Hulled, Six-rowed.
20 random selections were made,
of which 6 came true. Expectancy 1 in 3
Obtained 1 in 3.3

(7) Bearded, White Hulled, Two-rowed.
13 random selections were made,
of which 5 came true. Expectancy 1 in 3
Obtained 1 in 2.6

(8) Bearded, White Hulled, Six-rowed.
4 random selections were made,
of which 4 came true. Expectancy 1 in 1
Obtained 1 in 1

It will be seen from these brief studies that it is easily possible to fix the homozygous quality in the F_3 generation, provided numbers enough are carried for the purpose. Insofar as any monohybrid, dihybrid, or trihybrid is concerned, it is never necessary (if sufficient numbers are carried) to go beyond the F_3 generation to fix homozygousness in any of the possible classes. Theoretically, the same would be true of tetrahybrids, pentahybrids, and so on. But practically the number of classes and the number of individuals becomes so large where four or more character pairs are represented that it will usually require the use of more generations in order to obtain a sufficient number of individuals to satisfy all of the possibilities, and all of the possibilities must be satisfied if homozygousness is to be of a certainty fixed or established. When homozygousness is established for all characters with which the breeder is operating, a pure type which will breed true thereafter is obtained. The appearance of anomalous and unexplainable forms in hybrids is due to the fact that homozygousness has not been established for some characters.

It is recognized in this work that many characters exist which are not visible. For instance, in the cross previously mentioned, Black Winter Emmer and Fultz Mediterranean, red chaffed individuals occur in the F_2 progeny. Yet red is not visible in either parent. Of course, in a cross of this kind, the highly pigmented winter emmer may have one or more colors hidden by the density of the pigmentation, which produces some particular color. In other words, it is impossible to tell what is under the black of the Black Winter Emmer. Similar possibilities exist for numerous other characters. Sometimes an apparent linkage occurs as in the case of chaff hairs, and black color (if black may be called a color) which are evidently linked.

MATERIAL HANDLED.

All material and data reported in this paper refer to self-fertile groups of plants. Thus all of the progenies of crosses are selfed thru the natural process of fertilization. With the wheats the Turkey Red parent is the well known Turkey Red or Crim-

ean. The Harvest King is a red chaffed, beardless, red berried winter wheat. The grain is only semi-hard to soft. The origin of our material is not definitely known as to variety. The original seed was obtained in 1907 from W. M. Jardine. Our Fultz Mediterranean was obtained at the same time from the same source. From a comparison of samples and descriptions we are of the opinion that the Harvest King is identical with or very similar to the Old Fultz. Our Fultz Mediterranean material was evidently of hybrid origin. This opinion is strengthened by the fact that different forms are constantly appearing in the progenies and that when Harvest King and Fultz are crossed, bearded forms appear in the F_2 generation altho both parents are beardless. This would indicate a bearded parent in the ancestry. Consequently it is thought that this material was hybrid. With the Fultz Mediterranean material there frequently occurred velvet chaffed individuals, and there occasionally occurred individuals having heads tending towards the club appearance but which were still not true clubs. The specific type of variation used is indicated in each instance in the work reported herein. The Black Winter Emmer descended directly from a shipment received from M. A. Carlton of the Bureau of Plant Industry.

For the purposes of this paper four crosses representing monohybrids were taken: Harvest King ♀ (red chaffed) by Fultz Mediterranean♂ (white chaffed) with 100 individuals in the F_2 generation; three crosses of Turkey Red♀(bearded) by Fultz Mediterranean♂ (beardless) represented by the crosses 22, 23, and 24, having 2,522 individuals in the F_2 generation or a total of 2,631 individuals representing two type crosses and four actual crosses. To represent the dihybrid, seven crosses are used: Cross, 16, Harvest King♀ (red chaffed: smooth) by Fultz Mediterranean♂ (white chaffed: velvet); crosses 11 and 13, Harvest King♀ (red chaffed: beardless) by Turkey Red♂ (white chaffed: bearded); crosses 18, 19, 20, and 21, Turkey Red♀ (white chaffed: bearded) by Harvest King♂ (red chaffed: beardless). Cross 16 was represented by 115 individuals in the F_2 generation. Crosses 11 and 13 are reciprocal crosses of 18, 19, 20, and 21. These six crosses are represented by 1,563 individuals or a total of 1,678 in the F_2 population.

As the result of the Turkey Red-Fultz Mediterranean cross a number of exceedingly promising sorts have been originated. These have been carried enough generations to know that the types are fixed, but they have not yet been sufficiently tested to warrant their distribution. They give very great promise, however, of not only being high yielders but also of possessing extremely high quality. The Turkey Red-Harvest King cross has given rise to a

number of very high yielding strains, but the quality of the progenies which have been returned was not as high as the Turkey Red♀ by Fultz Mediterranean♂ progenies. It is interesting to note that the progenies which have given very great promise of high farm value all have the Turkey Red shape of berry, altho some of these progenies are quite different from Turkey Red in many respects. Some of them are beardless. The straw characters are different. The head characters are different. Still the type of berry which persists bears a very close resemblance to the Turkey Red shape. Grain factors are being subjected to a different line of study.

Nine crosses are represented in the barley hybrids: two (crosses 30 and 31) California♀ (bearded) by Beardless♂ (hooded) exemplifying the monohybrid condition. These two crosses were represented by 3,558 individuals in the F_2 generation. The dihybrid cross is represented by cross 32, California♀ (white hulled: six-rowed) by Black Hulled♂ (black hulled: two-rowed). This cross was represented by 2,099 individuals in the F_2 generation. Three crosses (36, 37, and 38), Black Hulled♀ (black hulled: two-rowed: bearded) by Beardless♂ (white hulled: six-rowed: hooded) gave rise to 1,363 individuals in the F_2 generation.

The California parent is identical with the so-called California Feed, more properly called Coast. Our stock was originally obtained in 1906 from the Greeley district from a Mr. Neff, a reliable farmer of that section. Our Beardless material came to us under that name, being obtained from a Mr. G. Green. This Beardless is thought to be identical with Success, as it is a hulled, hooded variety of considerable merit. In the tabulations this variety has been referred to as Hooded. This designation was deliberately used to call attention to the hooded appearance. The Black Hulled is of unknown origin. The seed was obtained in 1906. No record persists as to the source of the seed.

It is interesting to note that from the Black Hulled by Beardless cross a two-rowed, hooded form has been established. This form has bred true for several seasons. It gives very great promise of being of value. The California♀-Hanna♂ cross reported herein was represented by three crosses, 34, 35, and 40. It has been described in this paper because of the appearance of the *intermedium* form and the behaviour of this particular characteristic. No record exists as to the source of the Hanna seed. The original strain is still maintained in our nurseries directly descended from the original stock which was obtained by the Experiment Station in 1905. However, this is typical Hanna, commonly grown at many points in the West, being a nodding, two-rowed,

bearded type, probably identical with the Hanna described by Carlton.[1]

THE MENDELIAN LAW OF INHERITANCE

Mendel's law has been explained so often and illustrated by such a large number of devices that only a brief summary of the elementary theory is necessary at this place. The explanation assumes the factorial hypothesis, probably the best and simplest yet proposed.

Certain morphological and physiological features of organic individuals have been observed to be transmitted from parent to offspring in certain definite ways that correspond to the occurrence of certain events in some simple games of chance. These individual morphological and physiological features are commonly called characters. Accordingly, it has come to be accepted that if there are such things as hereditary bases or units of characters controlling the development of parts or organs, they probably perform in certain definite ways in the hereditary process. To satisfactorily account for the facts of inheritance, it is customary to consider that the factorial basis for each character is double in nature, one-half or one part of the basis being contributed by the male parent or element and the other half or part by the female parent or element. The unit or part contributed by each parent is called a factor. The two members of each factor pair are associated thruout the development of the organism. But apparently they do not combine in any such way as to lose their identity. The dual factorial basis of characters is illustrated in Fig. 1, it being supposed for purposes of illustration that R stands for the factor that produces the character red chaff in wheat.

The cells of each parent plant carry the double factor RR. Somewhere during the formation of the pollen grains and ovules the two factors divide or separate in such a way as to leave only one factor in each germ cell. Then, by the union of the gametes in the fertilizing process, the double condition of the factors is restored. Long before Mendel's law was rediscovered, Weismann reasoned that somewhere in the hereditary process, there must be a halving of the hereditary material in order to prevent an undue accumulation of it. The somewhat unusual way in which the factorial hypothesis satisfied the Weismann speculation has served to attract an extraordinary amount of attention to the circumstance.

When parents with dissimilar corresponding characters mate, the case is not so simple, and various interesting phenomena occur.

[1] The Small Grains, p. 175.

It was by restricting his attention to differing homologous characters that Mendel discovered the law that bears his name. If a red chaff wheat is crossed with one having white chaff, the scheme of representation will appear as in Fig. 2. The hybrid wheat in such a cross will have red chaff, but according to the factorial hypothesis the double factorial basis of the character red chaff will not consist of two R factors but of a red factor, R, and a white factor, W. In such a case the R factor is said to be the dominant factor or character. The influence of the factors of any pair is not equal. The factor for red causes the production of red chaff in spite of or regardless of the factor for white. As a result, the hybrid resembles only one of the parents; the characters of the other parent are covered over or suppressed. However, they are not obliterated. Neither are they changed in any way as we shall see later. Again in other factor pairs the influence or power of the two factors is more nearly equal and as a result there appears in the hybrid a character that is unlike that of either parent. Very often this hybrid character is intermediate in nature between the two differing characters of the parents.

The pairs of factors are called allelomorphs. For example, the factors for red chaff and white chaff are allelomorphs and constitute an allelomorphic pair in a cross between red and white chaff wheats. A single character, when spoken of in some connection with the other character of a pair, is often called an allelomorph, as, red chaff is the allelomorph of white chaff. The two characters produced by an allelomorphic pair of factors are sometimes called the allelomorphs.

It is supposed that when the gametes develop in the hybrid R W wheats, the splitting apart of the factors of a pair takes place as usual and two sorts of pollen grains and two sorts of ovules are the result. The process is represented diagrammatically in Fig. 2. One-half of the pollen grains carry an R factor and the other half a W factor. Similarly one-half of the ovules carry an R factor and the other half a W factor. Then if hybrid individuals are mated, or if self fertilization occurs, as it does in wheat, there are four equally possible combinations of factors that may take place: An R factor carried by a pollen grain may combine with an R factor carried by an ovule; an R factor carried by a pollen grain may combine with a W factor carried by an ovule; a W factor of a pollen grain may combine with an R factor of an ovule; and finally, a W factor of a pollen grain may unite with a W factor of an ovule. As any one of the four possible combinations is equally likely to occur, the probability of each occurrence is expressed as ¼ or 0.25, therefore the prob-

ability of either an RR or WW combination is 0.25. But the probability of an RW combination is 0.50 because it occurs in two of the four equally possible combinations. The zygotes with the RR combination will give rise to plants that are pure homozygous with respect to red chaff. Such plants, if mated with their kind or self fertilized, will produce nothing but red chaff progeny. Plants developing from WW zygotes likewise produce nothing but white chaff progeny when mated with their kind or self fertilized. Under like conditions of mating or fertilization, the R W plants do not produce similar progeny but give rise to three sorts of plants in exactly the same way as did the F_1 hybrid plants. Such plants as the RW sort are called heterozygous. They result from the union of gametes that brings together in the zygote the two factors of an allelomorphic pair.

As explained above the RW plants are red chaffed and cannot be clearly distinguished from the RR plants. The total probability of occurrence, therefore, of a red plant is 0.75. Since the probability of occurrence of a WW plant is 0.25, the ratios of the probabilities of occurrence of the red to the white plants is as 0.75 is to 0.25 or as 3 is to 1. The ratio is usually expressed in the latter way. Where only one allelomorphic pair of factors is under consideration in a cross, it is customary to designate the cross as monohybrid. If two pairs of factors are involved, the cross is a dihybrid, and when three pairs of factors are concerned, the cross is a trihybrid. In the above hypothetical cross where the probability of occurrence of the two sorts of plants in the F_2 generation is as 3 is to 1, the F_2 ratio can be spoken of as the monohybrid 3:1 ratio. If it were possible to distinguish the RW plants from the RR plants, there would be three sorts of plants in the F_2 generation, RR, RW, and WW, with probabilities of occurrence of 0.25, 0.50, and 0.25, respectively. This gives rise to the monohybrid 1:2:1 ratio.

If two pairs of factors are observed and they segregate and recombine independently of each other, the recombinations with their various manifestations in the F_2 generation can be easily calculated by working out all the equally possible combinations as was done for one pair of factors. If a beardless red wheat were crossed with a bearded white, the factors being Bl for beardless, Bd for bearded, R for red and W for white, then the gametic composition of the hybrid would be Bl Bd RW. The hybrid plants would produce four sorts of pollen grains and four sorts of ovules, i. e., BlR, BlW, BdR, and BdW, and the probability of occur-

rence of each would be the same. Then in self fertilization or in the mating of hybrids, there would be sixteen different but equally possible combinations of gametes. If beardless is considered as dominant over beards and red over white, there will be four visibly different classes of plants in the F_2 generation. Nine of the sixteen equally possible combinations will produce beardless red plants, three of the combinations will produce beardless white plants, three will produce bearded red, and only one will produce bearded white. Thus there is obtained the dihybrid F_2 9:3:3:1 ratio. If three character pairs are considered, the F_1 or hybrid plants will give rise to eight sorts of pollen grains and eight sorts of ovules, the probability of occurrence of each sort being equal. Then, with the mating of hybrids or with self fertilization, there will occur 64 equally possible but different combinations of gametes according to the factors they contain. There will be eight visibly different classes and the probabilities of occurrences in each class give rise to the trihybrid F_2 ratio, 27:9:9:9:3:3:3:1.

Many other different sorts of ratios are possible and do occur in breeding practice. But as no other ratios than the above are considered in this study, the reader is left to other sources of information regarding them. Also, if the reader is unable to follow the derivation of the ratios by the method of probabilities that is used, there are numerous simpler diagrammatic methods easily accessible. But if one is somewhat familiar with the theory of probabilities, he will appreciate much more the studies on the frequency distributions attempted in the following pages.

ON THE PROBABLE ERROR OF MENDELIAN CLASS FREQUENCIES

It is very apparent that complete agreement of the observed class frequencies with the theoretical class frequencies occurs rather infrequently. Small deviations from the theoretical frequencies occur often. Large deviations occur rarely. With the large amount of data in this experiment, the relative frequency of occurrence of small and large deviations stands out rather clearly. Everyone recognizes, of course, that where pure chance is supposed to control the recombinations of factors by the union of the gametes in fertilization, it is to be expected that the actual observed frequencies will often be different from the theoretical. However, if the segregated factors in the gametes do recombine strictly according to chance, the observed frequencies in any one class will deviate from the theoretical frequencies by a well known law and will, if a large number of samples are taken, form a fre-

quency distribution known as the binomial distribution. This distribution is the one found by the expansion of the binomial $N(p + q)^n$ where p is the relative probability of the class under consideration and q is $1 - p$, the sum of $p + q = 1$. The letter n stands for the number of individuals in the sample or the size of the population and N is the number of samples. If we took 1000 F_2 populations of crosses between bearded and beardless wheats and each population had just twelve individuals, the formula for the frequency distribution of the dominant or 3 class would be $1000(0.75 + 0.25)^{12}$. If each population were divided into beardless and bearded plants according to the probabilities of occurrence in each class, there would be nine beardless and three bearded plants in each sample of twelve. But frequently there will be samples with eight or ten beardless plants. Less frequently there will be samples with seven or six beardless plants or even eleven or twelve. By expanding the formula $1000(0.75 + 0.25)^{12}$, we can calculate the probable frequency of occurrence of samples with six, seven, eight, nine, ten, or eleven beardless plants in a thousand populations of twelve plants each. In an actual case of a thousand such samples the agreement of the actual distribution with the probable distribution will not be complete, but it will be very close if the segregation and recombination of the Mendelian factors takes place according to the laws of chance as it is supposed to do. To make this clearer the expansion of the above formula is given in Table 18. This shows the probability of occurrence of the different frequencies in a thousand samples of twelve each. Also, there are given the results of a game so constructed as to correspond exactly with the supposed composition and combinations of the gametes produced by the F_1 plants from a cross of a bearded with a beardless wheat.

By referring to the table it is seen that the probability of occurrence of nine beardless plants out of the twelve is 258 times in a thousand, or only about one in four. That is, it would be unreasonable in such a cross and with the small F_2 samples of twelve plants to expect a complete agreement of the observed with the theoretical occurrence more frequently than in one-fourth of the samples. F_2 populations of as small a number as twelve occur rarely in wheat crosses. The common size is much larger. It is interesting in this connection to note the decrease in probability of agreement between the observed and theoretical when the size of the sample is increased. With samples of 24 instead of twelve the 3:1 distribution of 18 beardless to 6 bearded will occur only about 185 times in a thousand or in less than one-fifth of the samples. For populations of 100 the probable occurrence of samples

with 75 beardless and 25 bearded is only 92 out of a thousand samples or in less than one-tenth of the cases. Therefore, it is unreasonable to attempt any argument against the Mendelian theory on the grounds of the infrequent occurrence of samples divided exactly according to the probability ratios. A little acquaintance with the binomial distribution, the probability of occurrence of the theoretical ratios and the distribution of the frequencies differing from the theoretical will often clear up matters of doubt on statistical grounds regarding the validity of the Mendelian theory.

TABLE 18

Frequency Distribution of Occurrences in the F_2 3 and 1 Mendelian Classes for Populations or Samples of 12 Individuals. Total Number of Samples is 1,000. Probabilities are Given to the Nearest Unit.

Beardless (3 Class)	Bearded (1 Class)	Probability of Occurrence in 1,000 Samples	Observed Distribution in the Corn Problem
12	0	32	27
11	1	127	108
10	2	232	225
9	3	258	273
8	4	194	213
7	5	103	91
6	6	41	47
5	7	11	13
4	8	2	2
3	9	..	1
2	10	..	..
1	11	..	..
0	12	..	..
		1,000	1,000

The results of the game given in Table 18 were obtained in the following way: 500 yellow kernels of corn were mixed with 500 white kernels. If the yellow kernels represented the factor for beardless wheat and the white kernels the factor for beards, the combinations of two drawn from the mixture would parallel the supposed combination of the factors in self fertilization of F_1 wheat plants from a cross between beardless and bearded wheats. When drawing two at a time from the mixture, it is easily seen that a yellow kernel may be drawn with a yellow kernel. This would correspond to the union of factors producing a homozygous beardless F_2 plant. Also, a yellow kernel may be drawn with a white or a white may be drawn with a yellow, corresponding to the production of heterozygous beardless plants. Finally, a white kernel may be drawn with a white and thus correspond to the production of a homozygous bearded F_2 plant. The probability of a yellow pair is 0.25, the probability of a yellow

white pair is 0.50, and the probability of a white pair is 0.25. Thus, there occurs a complete agreement with the probability of combinations of factors in the F_2 population of a monohybrid cross. The total probability of a yellow pair or a yellow white pair is 0.75 and the probability of a white pair is 0.25. The ratio of the probabilities is as 3 is to 1. By drawing a thousand sets of twelve pairs each from such a mixture and recording the yellow and yellow white pairs together to represent the beardless plants in the 3:1 ratio, we should get a distribution of the frequencies of occurrence in samples of twelve that corresponds very closely to that obtained by expanding the binomial $1000(0.75 + 0.25)^{12}$. The results of the game and expanded binomial recorded in the table are easily seen to agree very closely. Each set of twelve pairs drawn was returned to the mixture before drawing another set.

However, it is not intended to encourage the use of loose or elastic methods to test the agreement of Mendelian theories with the ratios obtained in practice. There has been a tendency to alter theories or to propose new schemes of inheritance without employing samples sufficient either in number or size. The limitations of numbers in animal breeding in general is a serious difficulty and may often lead to erroneous conclusions unless the pitfalls of few numbers are well guarded against. In the above samples where is given the chances of obtaining the various deviations from the 9:3 frequency in samples of twelve, there is a 0.34 probability of occurrence of the reverse ratio or 3 beardless to 9 bearded plants. This means that such a distribution will occur three or four times in ten thousand samples, a possibility not entirely remote. In fact, it was obtained once in the above corn game. A theory built upon such a rare occurrence as this would be entirely wrong and yet such an event is entirely within the bounds of possibility. Acquaintance with the binomial law should make one more cautious in testing the agreement of fact with theory.

As it is difficult to work out binomial distributions because of the large amount of mathematical calculation involved, it is next to impossible to employ this method in a study of a large number of F_2 and F_3 populations. But fortunately it is easy to compute the mean and the standard deviation of the binomial series or distribution. The mean of the binomial $(p + q)^n$ is np and the standard deviation is $\sqrt{npq}$, therefore, 0.6745 times the standard deviation, gives the probable error of the binomial distribution. The probable error, of course, gives the limits or values within which or without which one-half of the frequencies

will occur. To be reasonably applicable n should be of fair size. The agreement in the case of the corn problem above shows that its application to as few a number as twelve is not altogether unreasonable. Furthermore p must not be very close to one or to zero in value. The test which it has been chosen to apply to the preceding Mendelian frequencies is the probable error of the binomial distribution. There are enough F_2 and F_3 populations to make a fair test of the Mendelian theory by the occurrence of the class frequencies within or without the probable error limits. If the segregation and recombinations of the factors actually take place according to pure chance, then in a large number of F_2 distributions one-half of the actual frequencies obtained should occur within the limits set by the probable error values and one-half should occur without the limits. Accordingly the probable error has been calculated for the various classes of the F_2 3:1, the F_2 9:3:3:1, and the F_2 27:9:9:9:3:3:3:1 ratios (excepting for the 1 class in the last two) for populations varying in size from the sum of the theoretical ratios up to 500. In the case of the 1 class of the last two ratios the value of p is so small as to make the applicability of the binomial distribution doubtful, and therefore this class has been omitted.

The formula for the probable error of the binomial curve is $0.6745\sqrt{npq}$. For the F_2 ratio of 3:1, $p = 0.75$ and $q = 0.25$. For a population of four, say, the probable error (P. E.) $= 0.6745\sqrt{4 \times 0.75 \times 0.25}$. For a population of 50, P. E. $= 0.6745\sqrt{50 \times 0.75 \times 0.25}$, and for a population of 500, P. E. $= 0.6745\sqrt{500 \times 0.75 \times 0.25}$. Where there are only two classes in a ratio, the P. E. of both is alike, for an excess in one class is accompanied by an equal deficiency in the other. Hence the P. E. formula for either class of the 3:1 ratio is identical. These values of the probable errors for the 3 and the 1 classes of the 3:1 ratio have been calculated for populations from 4 to 500 and are tabulated in Table 90. The form of the table follows that of an ordinary logarithmic table. The table is entered from the left-hand column and the top row. The last digit of any number is in the top row. For example, if it is desired to find the P. E. of the frequency distribution for the 3 class of the 3:1 ratio in populations of 127 individuals, find 12 in the lefthand column and 7 at the top. The value of the P. E. desired will then be found at the intersection of the 12 row and the 7 column and is 3.29.

Having before us the following 3:1 F_2 frequencies, we will suppose that we wish to find out how many of the 3 classes are within the P. E. limits and how many are without.

	Observed F_2 3:1 Frequencies (1)	Theoretical Frequencies For Same Sized Sample (2)	Total Population (3)	Difference Between Theoretical and Observed (4)	Probable Error (5)	In or Out (6)
(1)	21-5	19.5- 6.5	26	1.5	1.49	out
(2)	27-10	27.8- 9.3	37	0.8	1.78	in
(3)	22-6	21.0- 7.0	28	1.0	1.55	in
(4)	44-16	45.0-15.0	60	1.0	2.26	in
(5)	77-23	75.0-25.0	100	2.0	2.92	in
(6)	170-41	158.3-52.8	211	11.7	4.24	out

The observed frequencies are given in column 1. The theoretical frequencies corresponding are given in column 2, and the sum of the classes or size of the sample or population in column 3. The difference between the theoretical and observed frequencies for the 3 class is given in column 4. This difference is the same in absolute value for the 1 class but opposite in sign. The P. E. of the frequency distribution of the 3 class for the corresponding sized sample or population is given in column 5. Again the value of the P. E. is the same for the 1 class. In column 6 is indicated by "in" or "out" whether the observed class frequency lies within or without the probable error limits calculated from the binomial distribution. In this case if the 3 class is "in", the 1 class is also within. If the 3 class is "out", the 1 class is "out". This does not apply to ratios where there are more than two classes as in the 9:3:3:1 ratio.

The first observed distribution is 21 beardless to 5 bearded plants, the 3 class being 21. The sum of the two classes or total population is 26. Turning to Table 87 where the theoretical 3:1 frequencies for F_2 populations from 4 to 500 are tabulated, we find after 26 on the left of the table the theoretical frequency of 19.5 to 6.5. The difference between the theoretical and observed frequencies is 1.5. The questions that now arise are: How does this deviation of the observed frequencies from the theoretical frequencies compare with the probable error of the class frequency distribution curve? Is the deviation less or greater than the probable error?

By turning to Table 90 where the probable errors of the frequency distributions for the F_2 3 and 1 classes are tabulated and looking up the probable error corresponding to 26 under 2 at the left of the table and 6 at the top, we find the value to be 1.49. For simplicity the probable errors are listed under the values of the entire F_2 population under observation and not under the theoretical frequency of any one class. The actual observed deviation of 1.5 is only slightly greater than the P. E. 1.49. But as it is somewhat larger, the observed class is listed as just without

the P. E. limit and the "out" in column 6 indicates this. Since, as explained before, the 3 and 1 classes are always both within or without the P. E. limits, the 1 class, with an observed value of 5 and a theoretical value of 6.5 has also a difference of 1.5, which is larger than its P. E. value of 1.49. For this reason Table 90 is described as the probable errors of the class frequency distributions for both the 3 and 1 classes of the monohybrid F_2 3:1 ratio.

The theoretical class frequencies for the F_2 9:3:3:1 ratio for populations from 16 to 500 is given in Table 88. As the two 3 classes are alike, the class is listed only once. The P. E.s of the frequency distribution curves of occurrences in the 9 and 3 classes are given in Tables 91 and 92. For reasons already given it was thought unwise to include the 1 class at this time. By following exactly the same method as described for the 3 class of the 3:1 ratio it is easy to compare any difference between an observed and theoretical frequency for the 9 or either of the 3 classes with the P. E. of the frequency distribution curve of occurrences in any of those classes. The tables give the P. E.s of the classes for F_2 populations varying in size from 16 to 500. It must be remembered that the performance in any one class gives no indication of what can be expected in the other classes. An occurrence of a 9 class frequency within the values set by the P. E. limits does not indicate the position of either of the 3 classes as it did in the 3:1 ratio. It is only when the ratio consists of two classes that the behaviour of one class is accompanied by a like behaviour in the other class differing only in sign but not in degree.

The theoretical F_2 27:9:9:9:3:3:3:1 ratios for populations from 64 to 500 are given in Table 89. The classes of like size are not repeated but are given only once. The P. E.'s of the frequency distribution curves of occurrence for the 27, the 9, and the 3 classes are given in Tables, 93, 94, and 95 respectively. The use of the tables is exactly similar to that already described for the simpler ratios. The 1 class is omitted because of its small probability.

DESCRIPTION OF TABLES

On the following pages there is presented in tabular form the results of probable error studies carried out according to the methods under the section, On the Probable Error of Mendelian Class Frequencies. The material for the studies came from two sources. First, there are the F_2 populations from the original crosses already described and tabulated. Second, a large number of the F_3 populations were secured in the progeny of numerous plant selections made from the F_2 generation of certain crosses. A

considerable number of selections were made from each of the visibly different Mendelian classes that occurred in each cross. In the dihybrid and trihybrid crosses, these selections gave rise to different sorts of F_3 progenies depending upon the gametic composition of the selections. A discussion of the different sorts of progenies has already been given under the section, Behavior in the F_3 Generation. At the head of each table, a complete description has been given telling for just what characters any selection was homozygous. The studies on the F_2 populations occupy the tables from No. 19 to No. 35 inclusive.

Summaries have been introduced frequently to make the results more clear. The F_3 generation studies occupy all the tables from No. 36 to No. 77 inclusive. By introducing rather long general and table headings, it is believed that those interested can easily follow the detailed data. For those who do not care to observe the results in all the numerous progenies, a summary of the results has been made and occupies the tables from No. 78 to No. 86 inclusive.

Largely for our own convenience, the cross history number of each progeny has been given. The system followed is a simple one often used. Each cross when made is given a number. The F_1 plants from a cross are numbered from 1 consecutively, as, 15-1, 15-2, etc., in cross No. 15. If selections are made from any of the F_2 progenies they are also numbered from 1 consecutively, and these numbers are then combined with the F_1 parent plant number. For example, F_2 selections from the progeny of the F_1 plant 15-2 are numbered 15-2-1, 15-2-2, etc. The F_1 barley plants were not kept separate in these crosses hence the 0 in the cross history numbers.

A probable error study on any one progeny occupies a single block in the tables. At the head of the block is given the cross history number and the number of plants in the progeny. The results in any class are placed in columns and the class is indicated by the ratio number placed in parentheses at the head of the column. In the row entitled, Observed, and printed in bold face type are given the frequencies actually observed in any progeny. The expected or theoretical frequencies are given in the next row and are printed in light face type. The arithmetic difference between the theoretical and observed results then follows in bold face type. The probable error of similarly sized binomial frequency distributions is given in light face type in the last row of figures. And, finally, is indicated by in or out, whether the difference in the third row is

arithmetically less or greater than the probable error given in the fourth row.

The theoretical ratios and probable errors were all found from the tables given in the latter part of the bulletin excepting for summarized populations of over 500, which the tables do not cover. These tables have been carefully checked and it is believed that no errors occur in them. It is thought that they will be found very useful to students of genetics desiring to undertake similar studies.

DISCUSSION OF RESULTS AND SUMMARY

This bulletin has been prepared mainly for the purpose of presenting the results of certain studies, carried on at this station, that have a bearing on certain live problems of Mendelian inheritance of characters. Altho a considerable number of data have been presented, yet they are not considered enough to justify us in forming any definite conclusions regarding the problem of the differences that occur between the observed and theoretical frequencies in Mendelian classes.

The first part of the bulletin is devoted to a description of the various crosses made and the several parent varieties used. The F_1 appearance and the F_2 behavior is given in detail for the purpose of contributing to the rather large, yet none too large, body of literature on wheat and barley crosses. The main problem about which the studies center is then presented and the method of attack described. The differences that occur between observed and expected frequencies in Mendelian classes have been a source of considerable controversy and have often been cited as sufficient cause to invalidate the whole theory, altho the attacks have been directed more especially towards the factorial hypothesis and certain other hypotheses. Believing that Mendelists should welcome and use all valid tests of their theories, this bulletin is the outcome of an attempt to apply such a test to a part of the Mendelian work that has been done at this station. In brief the test has been this: If the characters of organisms are the developmental results of certain factors that are inherited according to the Mendelian Law, then the occurrences of these characters in numerous samples should be such as to conform to the binomial frequency distribution. Because of the difficulty of applying this test to a large number of variously sized populations, a simpler application has been employed, that of the probable error of the binomial distribution. This is easily calculated and tables of its value for certain classes for populations up to as large as 500 have been prepared. It is recognized that if pure chance controls the recombinations of

factors in the combining gametes, then, in a large number of cases, the differences between observed and theoretical results should be divided about equally between values less than and greater than the probable error of the binomial frequency distribution of those differences.

Altogether such a test has been applied to the occurrences in 1,865 different cases. Of these 896 were within the probable error limits and 969 were without. The results in the different crops and the different Mendelian ratios are given in table No. 86. They do not differ materially from the grand total of all the results. In many cases the test has been applied to populations that were possibly too small in number. Yet the results were quite satisfactory and altho they are not conclusive regarding the main problem, they do show that for practical purposes, the Mendelian Law of Inheritance is an exceedingly useful tool in practical plant breeding. It is hoped that this effort will lead to better and more conclusive tests by other workers. It is recognized that the final settlement of the main problem awaits the discovery by bio-chemists of the real mechanism of inheritance and development.

TABLE 19

Probable Error Studies on the F_2 Population of Cross 15 Harvest King♀ × Fultz Mediterranean♂ F_2 Monohybrid Ratio. Allelomorphic Pair, Red Chaff and White Chaff

	Red Chaff	White Chaff	Red Chaff	White Chaff	Red Chaff	White Chaff
	15-1—26 plants		15-2—37 plants		15-3—28 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**21**	**5**	**27**	**10**	**22**	**6**
Theoretical	19.5	6.5	27.8	9.3	21.0	7.0
Difference	**1.5**	**1.5**	**0.8**	**0.7**	**1.0**	**1.0**
Prob. Error	1.49 out	1.49 out	1.78 in	1.78 in	1.55 in	1.55 in
	15-4— 4 plants		15-5 5 plants		Total population 100 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**2**	**2**	**5**	**0**	**77**	**23**
Theoretical	3.0	1.0	3.8	1.3	75.0	25.0
Difference	**1.0**	**1.0**	**1.2**	**1.3**	**2.0**	**2.0**
Prob. Error	0.58 out	0.58 out	0.65 out	0.65 out	2.92 in	2.92 in

TABLE 20

Probable Error Studies on the F_2 Population of Cross 16
Harvest King♀ × Fultz Mediterranean♂ (Velvet)
F_2 Dihybrid Ratio. Allelomorphic Pairs, Red and White Chaff,
Velvet and Smooth Chaff

	Red and Velvet	Red and Smooth	White and Velvet	White and Smooth	Red and Velvet	Red and Smooth	White and Velvet	White and Smooth
	16-1—24 plants				16-2— 44 plants			
Observed	(9) **16**	(3) **3**	(3) **4**	(1) **1**	(9) **28**	(3) **8**	(3) **7**	(1) **1**
Theoretical	13.5	4.5	4.5	1.5	24.8	8.3	8.3	2.8
Difference	**2.5**	**1.5**	**0.5**	**0.5**	**3.2**	**0.3**	**1.3**	**1.8**
Probable Error	1.64 out	1.29 out	1.29 in		2.22 out	1.75 in	1.75 in	
	16-3—43 plants				Total population—111 plants			
Observed	(9) **29**	(3) **8**	(3) **4**	(1) **2**	(9) **73**	(3) **19**	(3) **15**	(1) **4**
Theoretical	24.2	8.1	8.1	2.7	62.4	20.8	20.8	6.9
Difference	**4.8**	**0.1**	**4.1**	**0.7**	**10.6**	**1.8**	**5.8**	**2.9**
Probable Error	2.19 out	1.73 in	1.73 out		3.53 out	2.77 in	2.77 out	

TABLE 21

Probable Error Studies on the F_2 Population of Cross 22
Turkey Red♀ × Fultz Mediterranean♂
F_2 Monohybrid Ratio. Allelomorphic Pair, Beardless and Bearded Heads

	Beardless	Bearded	Beardless	Bearded	Beardless	Bearded	Beardless	Bearded	Beardless	Bearded
	22-1—115 plants		22-2—33 plants		22-3—67 plants		22-4—30 plants		22-5—36 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**82**	**33**	**24**	**9**	**49**	**18**	**19**	**11**	**30**	**6**
Theoretical	86.3	28.8	24.8	8.3	50.3	16.8	22.5	7.5	27.0	9.0
Difference	**4.3**	**4.2**	**0.8**	**0.7**	**1.3**	**1.2**	**3.5**	**3.5**	**3.0**	**3.0**
Prob. Error	3.13	3.13	1.68	1.68	2.39	2.39	1.60	1.60	1.75	1.75
	out	out	in	in	in	in	out	out	out	out
	22-6—62 plants		22-7—25 plants		22-8—19 plants		22-9—19 plants		22-11—12 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**44**	**18**	**23**	**2**	**16**	**3**	**13**	**6**	**9**	**3**
Theoretical	46.5	15.5	18.8	6.3	14.3	4.8	14.3	4.8	9.0	3.0
Difference	**2.5**	**2.5**	**4.2**	**4.3**	**1.7**	**1.8**	**1.3**	**1.2**	**0.0**	**0.0**
Prob. Error	2.30	2.30	1.46	1.46	1.27	1.27	1.27	1.27	1.01	1.01
	out	out	out	out	out	out	out	in	in	in
	22-12—57 plants		22-13—60 plants		22-14—9 plants		Total population 544 plants			
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)		
Observed	**45**	**12**	**44**	**16**	**7**	**2**	**405**	**139**		
Theoretical	42.8	14.3	45.0	15.0	6.8	2.3	408.0	136.0		
Difference	**2.2**	**2.3**	**1.0**	**1.0**	**0.2**	**0.3**	**3.0**	**3.0**		
Prob. Error	2.21	2.21	2.26	2.26	0.88	0.88	6.81	6.81		
	in	out	in	in	in	in	in	in		

TABLE 22

Probable Error Studies on the F_2 Population of Cross 23

Turkey Red♀ × Fultz Mediterranean♂

F_2 Monohybrid Ratio. Allelomorphic Pair, Beardless and Bearded Heads

	Beardless	Bearded	Beardless	Bearded	Beardless	Bearded	Beardless	Bearded
	23-1—40 plants		23-2—23 plants		23-3—11 plants		23-4—38 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**29**	**11**	**19**	**4**	**8**	**3**	**29**	**9**
Theoretical	30.0	10.0	17.3	5.8	8.3	2.8	28.5	9.5
Difference	**1.0**	**1.0**	**1.7**	**1.8**	**0.3**	**0.2**	**0.5**	**0.5**
Prob. Error	1.85	1.85	1.40	1.40	0.97	0.97	1.80	1.80
	in	in	out	out	in	in	in	in
	23-5—57 plants		23-6—62 plants		23-7—74 plants		23-8—47 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**42**	**15**	**40**	**22**	**50**	**24**	**38**	**9**
Theoretical	42.8	14.3	46.5	15.5	55.5	18.5	35.3	11.8
Difference	**0.8**	**0.7**	**6.5**	**6.5**	**5.5**	**5.5**	**2.7**	**2.8**
Prob. Error	2.21	2.21	2.30	2.30	2.51	2.51	2.00	2.00
	in	in	out	out	out	out	out	out
	23-9—73 plants		23-10—90 plants		23-11—87 plants		Total population 602 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**53**	**20**	**61**	**29**	**62**	**25**	**431**	**171**
Theoretical	54.8	18.3	67.5	22.5	65.3	21.8	451.5	150.5
Difference	**1.8**	**1.7**	**6.5**	**6.5**	**3.3**	**3.2**	**20.5**	**20.5**
Prob. Error	2.50	2.50	2.77	2.77	2.72	2.72	7.17	7.17
	in	in	out	out	out	out	out	out

TABLE 23

Probable Error Studies on the F_2 Population of Cross 24

Turkey Red♀ × Fultz Mediterranean♂

F_2 Monohybrid Ratio. Allelomorphic Pair, Beardless and Bearded Heads

	Beardless	Bearded	Beardless	Bearded	Beardless	Bearded	Beardless	Bearded	Beardless	Bearded
	24-1—211 plants		24-2—68 plants		24-3—69 plants		24-4—156 plants		24-5—86 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**170**	**41**	**49**	**19**	**48**	**21**	**110**	**46**	**62**	**24**
Theoretical	158.3	52.8	51.0	17.0	51.8	17.3	117.0	39.0	64.5	21.5
Difference	**11.7**	**11.8**	**2.0**	**2.0**	**3.8**	**3.7**	**7.0**	**7.0**	**2.5**	**2.5**
Prob. Error	4.24	4.24	2.41	2.41	2.43	2.43	3.65	3.65	2.71	2.71
	out	out	in	in	out	out	out	out	in	in
	24-6—78 plants		24-7—108 plants		24-8—137 plants		24-9—54 plants		24-10—37 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**55**	**23**	**85**	**23**	**103**	**34**	**40**	**14**	**27**	**10**
Theoretical	58.5	19.5	81.0	27.0	102.8	34.3	40.5	13.5	27.8	9.3
Difference	**3.5**	**3.5**	**4.0**	**4.0**	**0.2**	**0.3**	**0.5**	**0.5**	**0.8**	**0.7**
Prob. Error	2.58	2.58	3.04	3.04	3.42	3.42	2.15	2.15	1.78	1.78
	out	out	out	out	in	in	in	in	in	in
	24-11—30 plants		24-12—83 plants		24-13— 17 plants		Total population 1164 plants			
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)		
Observed	**23**	**7**	**60**	**23**	**31**	**16**	**863**	**301**		
Theoretical	22.5	7.5	62.3	20.8	35.3	11.8	873.0	291.0		
Difference	**0.5**	**0.5**	**2.3**	**2.2**	**4.3**	**4.2**	**10.0**	**10.0**		
Prob. Error	1.60	1.60	2.66	2.66	2.00	2.00	9.96	9.96		
	in	in	in	in	out	out	out	out		

TABLE 24

Summary of Probable Error Studies on Crosses 22, 23, and 24
Turkey Red♀ × Fultz Mediterranean♂
F_2 Monohybrid Ratio. Allelomorphic Pair, Beardless and Bearded Heads

	Beardless	Bearded	Beardless	Bearded	Beardless	Bearded	Beardless	Bearded
	Cross 22—544 plants		Cross 23—602 plants		Cross 24—1164 plants		Total population 2310 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**405**	**139**	**431**	**171**	**863**	**301**	**1699**	**611**
Theoretical	408.0	136.0	451.5	150.5	873.0	291.0	1732.5	577.5
Difference	**3.0**	**3.0**	**20.5**	**20.5**	**10.0**	**10.0**	**33.5**	**33.5**
Prob. Error	6.81	6.81	7.17	7.17	9.96	9.96	14.04	14.04
	in	in	out	out	out	out	out	out

TABLE 25

Probable Error Studies on the F_2 Population of Cross 11
Harvest King♀ × Turkey Red♂
F_2 Dihybrid Ratio. Allelomorphic Pairs, Beardless and Bearded Heads, Red and White Chaff

	Beardless Red	Beardless White	Bearded Red	Bearded White	Beardless Red	Beardless White	Bearded Red	Bearded White
	11-1—49 plants				11-2—106 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**27**	**7**	**12**	**3**	**52**	**25**	**21**	**8**
Theoretical	27.6	9.2	9.2	3.1	59.6	19.9	19.9	6.6
Difference	**0.6**	**2.2**	**2.8**	**0.1**	**7.6**	**5.1**	**1.1**	**1.4**
Prob. Error	2.34	1.84	**1.84**		3.45	2.71	2.71	
	in	out	**out**		out	out	in	
	Total population—155 plants							
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)				
Observed	**79**	**32**	**33**	**11**				
Theoretical	87.2	29.1	29.1	9.7				
Difference	**8.2**	**2.9**	**3.9**	**1.3**				
Prob. Error	4.17	3.28	3.28					
	out	in	out					

TABLE 26

Probable Error Studies on the F_2 Population of Cross 13
Harvest King♀ × Turkey Red♂
F_2 Dihybrid Ratio. Allelomorphic Pairs, Beardless and Bearded Heads, Red and White Chaff

	Beardless Red	Beardless White	Bearded Red	Bearded White	Beardless Red	Beardless White	Bearded Red	Bearded White
		13-1—49 plants				13-2—114 plants		
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**24**	**12**	**8**	**5**	**51**	**27**	**30**	**6**
Theoretical	27.6	9.2	9.2	3.1	64.1	21.4	21.4	7.1
Difference	**3.6**	**2.8**	**1.2**	**1.9**	**13.1**	**5.6**	**8.6**	**1.1**
Prob. Error	2.34	1.84	1.84		3.57	2.81	2.81	
	out	out	in		out	out	out	
		13-3—100 plants				13-4—30 plants		
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**53**	**21**	**20**	**6**	**20**	**4**	**5**	**1**
Theoretical	56.3	18.8	18.8	6.3	16.9	5.6	5.6	1.9
Difference	**3.3**	**2.2**	**1.2**	**0.3**	**3.1**	**1.6**	**0.6**	**0.9**
Prob. Error	3.35	2.63	2.63		1.83	1.44	1.44	
	in	in	in		out	out	in	
		13-5—19 plants				Total population—312 plants		
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**12**	**1**	**5**	**1**	**160**	**65**	**68**	**19**
Theoretical	10.7	3.6	3.6	1.2	175.5	58.5	58.5	19.5
Difference	**1.3**	**2.6**	**1.4**	**0.2**	**15.5**	**6.5**	**9.5**	**0.5**
Prob. Error	1.46	1.15	1.15		5.91	4.65	4.65	
	in	out	out		out	out	out	

TABLE 27

Summary of Probable Error Studies on Crosses 11 and 13
Harvest King♀ × Turkey Red♂
F_2 Dihybrid Ratio. Allelomorphic Pairs, Beardless and Bearded Heads, Red and White Chaff

	Beardless Red	Beardless White	Bearded Red	Bearded White	Beardless Red	Beardless White	Bearded Red	Bearded White
	Cross 11—155 plants				Cross 13—312 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**79**	**32**	**33**	**11**	**160**	**65**	**68**	**19**
Theoretical	87.2	29.1	29.1	9.7	175.5	58.5	58.5	19.5
Difference	**8.2**	**2.9**	**3.9**	**1.3**	**15.5**	**6.5**	**9.5**	**0.5**
Prob. Error	4.17	3.28	3.28		5.91	4.65	4.65	
	out	in	out		out	out	out	
	Total population—467 plants							
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)				
Observed	**239**	**97**	**101**	**30**				
Theoretical	262.7	87.6	87.6	29.2				
Difference	**23.7**	**9.4**	**13.4**	**0.8**				
Prob. Error	7.23	5.69	5.69					
	out	out	out					

TABLE 28

Probable Error Studies on the F_2 Population of Cross 19
Turkey Red♀ × Harvest King♂
F_2 Dihybrid Ratio. Allelomorphic Pairs, Beardless and Bearded Heads, Red and White Chaff

	Beardless Red	Beardless White	Bearded Red	Bearded White	Beardless Red	Beardless White	Bearded Red	Bearded White
	19-1—63 plants				19-2-135 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**30**	**10**	**17**	**6**	**91**	**15**	**22**	**7**
Theoretical	35.4	11.8	11.8	3.9	75.9	25.3	25.3	8.4
Difference	**5.4**	**1.8**	**5.2**	**2.1**	**15.1**	**10.3**	**3.3**	**1.4**
Prob. Error	2.66	2.09	2.09		3.89	3.06	3.06	
	out	in	out		out	out	out	

TABLE 28 (Continued)

	Beardless Red	Beardless White	Bearded Red	Bearded White
		19-3—94 plants		
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**56**	**10**	**24**	**4**
Theoretical	52.9	17.6	17.6	5.9
Difference	**3.1**	**7.6**	**6.4**	**1.9**
Prob. Error	3.24	2.55	2.55	
	in	out	out	
		19-5—78 plants		
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**43**	**15**	**17**	**3**
Theoretical	43.9	14.6	14.6	4.9
Difference	**0.9**	**0.4**	**2.4**	**1.9**
Prob. Error	2.96	2.33	2.33	
	in	in	out	
		19-7—72 plants		
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**43**	**11**	**16**	**2**
Theoretical	40.5	13.5	13.5	4.5
Difference	**3.5**	**2.5**	**2.5**	**2.5**
Prob. Error	2.84	2.23	2.23	
	out	out	out	
		Total population—549 plants		
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**315**	**80**	**125**	**29**
Theoretical	308.8	102.9	102.9	34.3
Difference	**6.2**	**22.9**	**22.1**	**5.3**
Prob. Error	7.84	6.17	6.17	
	in	out	out	

	Beardless Red	Beardless White	Bearded Red	Bearded White
		19-4—29 plants		
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**13**	**5**	**9**	**2**
Theoretical	16.3	5.4	5.4	1.8
Difference	**3.3**	**0.4**	**3.6**	**0.2**
Prob. Error	1.80	1.42	1.42	
	out	in	out	
		19-6—19 plants		
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**6**	**6**	**4**	**3**
Theoretical	10.7	3.6	3.6	1.2
Difference	**4.7**	**2.4**	**0.4**	**1.8**
Prob. Error	1.46	1.15	1.15	
	out	out	in	
		19-8—59 plants		
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**33**	**8**	**16**	**2**
Theoretical	33.2	11.1	11.1	3.7
Difference	**0.2**	**3.1**	**4.9**	**1.7**
Prob. Error	2.57	2.02	2.02	
	in	out	out	

TABLE 29

Probable Error Studies on the F_2 Population of Cross 20
Turkey Red♀ × Harvest King♂
F_2 Dihybrid Ratio. Allelomorphic Pairs, Beardless and Bearded Heads, Red and White Chaff

	Beardless Red	Beardless White	Bearded Red	Bearded White	Beardless Red	Beardless White	Bearded Red	Bearded White
	Total population—32 plants							
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)				
Observed	**17**	**3**	**8**	**4**				
Theoretical	18.0	6.0	6.0	2.0				
Difference	**1.0**	**3.0**	**2.0**	**2.0**				
Prob. Error	1.89	1.49	1.49					
	in	out	out					

TABLE 30

Probable Error Studies on the F_2 Population of Cross 21
Turkey Red♀ × Harvest King♂
F_2 Dihybrid Ratio. Allelomorphic Pairs, Beardless and Bearded Heads, Red and White Chaff

	Beardless Red	Beardless White	Bearded Red	Bearded White	Beardless Red	Beardless White	Bearded Red	Bearded White
	21-1—110 plants				21-2—88 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**61**	**20**	**22**	**7**	**45**	**21**	**16**	**6**
Theoretical	61.9	20.6	20.6	6.9	49.5	16.5	16.5	5.5
Difference	**0.9**	**0.6**	**1.4**	**0.1**	**4.5**	**4.5**	**0.5**	**0.5**
Prob. Error	3.51	2.76	2.76		3.14	2.47	2.47	
	in	in	in		out	out	in	
	21-3—111 plants				21-4—49 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**65**	**18**	**22**	**6**	**32**	**8**	**7**	**2**
Theoretical	62.4	20.8	20.8	6.9	27.6	9.2	9.2	3.1
Difference	**2.6**	**2.8**	**1.2**	**0.9**	**4.4**	**1.2**	**2.2**	**1.1**
Prob. Error	3.53	2.77	2.77		2.34	1.84	1.84	
	in	out	in		out	in	out	

TABLE 30 (Continued)

	Beardless Red	Beardless White	Bearded Red	Bearded White	Beardless Red	Beardless White	Bearded Red	Bearded White
	21-5—48 plants				Total population—406 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**22**	**7**	**13**	**6**	**225**	**74**	**80**	**27**
Theoretical	27.0	9.0	9.0	3.0	228.4	76.1	76.1	25.4
Difference	**5.0**	**2.0**	**4.0**	**3.0**	**3.4**	**2.1**	**3.9**	**1.6**
Prob. Error	2.32	1.82	1.82		6.74	5.31	5.31	
	out	out	out		in	in	in	

TABLE 31

Summary of Probable Error Studies on Crosses 19, 20 and 21
Turkey Red♀ × Harvest King♂
F_2 Dihybrid Ratio. Allelomorphic Pairs, Beardless and Bearded Heads, Red and White Chaff

	Beardless Red	Beardless White	Bearded Red	Bearded White	Beardless Red	Beardless White	Bearded Red	Bearded White
	Cross 19—549 plants				Cross 20—32 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**315**	**80**	**125**	**29**	**17**	**3**	**8**	**4**
Theoretical	308.8	102.9	102.9	34.3	18.0	6.0	6.0	2.0
Difference	**6.2**	**22.9**	**22.1**	**5.3**	**1.0**	**3.0**	**2.0**	**2.0**
Prob. Error	7.84	6.17	6.17		1.89	1.49	1.49	
	in	out	out		in	out	out	
	Cross 21—406 plants				Total population—987 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**225**	**74**	**80**	**27**	**557**	**157**	**213**	**60**
Theoretical	228.4	76.1	76.1	25.4	555.2	185.1	185.1	61.7
Difference	**3.4**	**2.1**	**3.9**	**1.6**	**1.8**	**28.1**	**27.9**	**1.7**
Prob. Error	6.74	5.31	5.31		10.51	8.27	8.27	
	in	in	in		in	out	out	

TABLE 32

Summary of Probable Error Studies on Crosses 11 and 13
Harvest King♀ × Turkey Red♂
and Crosses 19, 20 and 21
Turkey Red × Harvest King
F_2 Dihybrid Ratio. Allelomorphic Pairs, Beardless and Bearded Heads, Red and White Chaff

	Beardless Red	Beardless White	Bearded Red	Bearded White	Beardless Red	Beardless White	Bearded Red	Bearded White
	Crosses 11 and 13—467 plants				Crosses 19, 20 and 21—987 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**239**	**97**	**101**	**30**	**557**	**157**	**213**	**60**
Theoretical	262.7	87.6	87.6	29.2	555.2	185.1	185.1	61.7
Difference	**23.7**	**9.4**	**13.4**	**0.8**	**1.8**	**28.1**	**27.9**	**1.7**
Prob. Error	7.23	5.69	5.69		10.51	8.27	8.27	
	out	out	out		in	out	out	
	Total population—1454 plants							
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)				
Observed	**796**	**254**	**314**	**90**				
Theoretical	817.9	272.6	272.6	90.9				
Difference	**21.9**	**18.6**	**41.4**	**0.9**				
Prob. Error	12.76	10.04	10.04					
	out	out	out					

TABLE 33

Probable Error Studies on the F_2 Population of Crosses 30 and 31
California ♀ × Beardless♂
F_2 Monohybrid Ratio. Allelomorphic Pair, Hoods and Beards

	Hooded	Bearded	Hooded	Bearded	Hooded	Bearded
	Cross 30—1834 plants		Cross 31—1724 plants		Total population—3558 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**1402**	**432**	**1271**	**453**	**2673**	**885**
Theoretical	1375.5	458.5	1293.0	431.0	2668.5	889.5
Difference	**26.5**	**26.5**	**22.0**	**22.0**	**4.5**	**4.5**
Prob. Error	12.51	12.51	12.13	12.13	17.42	17.42
	out	out	out	out	in	in

TABLE 34

Probable Error Studies on the F_2 Population of Cross 32
California♀ × Black Hulled♂
F_2 Dihybrid Ratio. Allelomorphic Pairs, Black and White Hulled
Two-rowed and Six-rowed

	Black 2-row	Black 6-row	White 2-row	White 6-row
		Cross 32—2089 plants		
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**1167**	**417**	**378**	**127**
Theoretical	1175.1	391.7	391.7	130.6
Difference	**8.1**	**25.3**	**13.7**	**3.6**
Prob. Error	15.29	12.05	12.03	
	in	out	out	

TABLE 35

Probable Error Studies on the F_2 Population of Crosses 36, 37 and 38
Black Hulled♀ × Hooded♂
F_2 Trihybrid Ratio. Allelomorphic Pairs, Hoods and Beards,
Black and White Hulled, Two-rowed and six-rowed

	Hooded Black 2-row	Hooded Black 6-row	Hooded White 2-row	Hooded White 6-row	Bearded Black 2-row	Bearded Black 6-row	Bearded White 2-row	Bearded White 6-row
					Cross 36—320 plants			
	(27)	(9)	(9)	(3)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**133**	**48**	**42**	**14**	**47**	**19**	**13**	**4**
Theoretical	135.0	45.0	45.0	15.0	45.0	15.0	15.0	5.0
Difference	**2.0**	**3.0**	**3.0**	**1.0**	**2.0**	**4.0**	**2.0**	**1.0**
Prob. Error	5.96	4.20	4.20	2.55	4.20	2.55	2.55	
	in	in	in	in	in	out	in	

TABLE 35 (Continued)

	Hooded Black 2-row	Hooded Black 6-row	Hooded White 2-row	Hooded White 6-row	Bearded Black 2-row	Bearded Black 6-row	Bearded White 2-row	Beardeed White 6-row
				Cross 37—290 plants				
	(27)	(9)	(9)	(3)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**133**	**42**	**35**	**15**	**39**	**11**	**9**	**6**
Theoretical	122.3	40.8	40.8	13.6	40.8	13.6	13.6	4.5
Difference	**10.7**	**1.2**	**5.8**	**1.4**	**1.8**	**2.6**	**4.6**	**1.5**
Prob. Error	5.67	3.99	3.99	2.43	3.99	2.43	2.43	
	out	in	out	in	in	out	out	
				Cross 38—753 Plants				
	(27)	(9)	(9)	(3)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**327**	**96**	**114**	**28**	**99**	**39**	**36**	**14**
Theoretical	317.7	105.9	105.9	35.3	105.9	35.3	35.3	11.8
Difference	**9.3**	**9.9**	**8.1**	**7.3**	**6.9**	**3.7**	**0.7**	**2.2**
Prob. Error	9.14	6.43	6.43	3.91	6.43	3.91	3.91	
	out	out	out	out	out	in	in	
				Total population—1363 plants				
	(27)	(9)	(9)	(3)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**593**	**186**	**191**	**57**	**185**	**69**	**58**	**24**
Theoretical	575.0	191.7	191.7	63.9	191.7	63.9	63.9	21.3
Difference	**18.0**	**5.7**	**0.7**	**6.9**	**6.7**	**5.1**	**5.9**	**2.7**
Prob. Error	12.30	8.66	8.66	5.26	8.66	5.26	5.26	
	out	in	in	out	in	in	out	

PROBABLE ERROR STUDIES ON THE F_3 GENERATION OF CROSS 13

HARVEST KING♀ × TURKEY RED♂

TABLE 36

Dihybrid F_3 Frequency Distributions Obtained in the Progeny of F_2 Beardless, Red Chaff Parents That Were Heterzygous With Respect to Both Characters

	Beardless Red	Beardless White	Bearded Red	Bearded White	Beardless Red	Beardless White	Bearded Red	Bearded White
	13-3-3—190 plants				13-3-7—205 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**104**	**37**	**34**	**15**	**112**	**41**	**36**	**16**
Theoretical	106.9	35.6	35.6	11.9	115.3	38.4	38.4	12.8
Difference	**2.9**	**1.4**	**1.6**	**3.1**	**3.3**	**2.6**	**2.4**	**3.2**
Prob. Error	4.61 out	3.63 in	3.63 in		4.79 in	3.77 in	3.77 in	
	13-3-20—118 plants				13-3-23—185 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**74**	**22**	**14**	**8**	**99**	**48**	**28**	**10**
Theoretical	66.4	22.1	22.1	7.4	104.1	34.7	34.7	11.6
Difference	**7.6**	**0.1**	**8.1**	**0.6**	**5.1**	**13.3**	**6.7**	**1.6**
Prob. Error	3.64 out	2.86 in	2.86 out		4.55 out	3.58 out	3.58 out	
	13-3-26—183 plants				13-3-29—397 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**108**	**31**	**29**	**15**	**257**	**86**	**38**	**16**
Theoretical	102.9	34.3	34.3	11.4	223.3	74.4	74.4	24.8
Difference	**5.1**	**3.3**	**5.3**	**3.6**	**33.7**	**11.6**	**36.4**	**8.8**
Prob. Error	4.53 out	3.56 in	3.56 out		6.67 out	5.25 out	5.25 out	
	13-3-30—158 plants				13-3-32—196 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**88**	**36**	**18**	**16**	**99**	**39**	**41**	**17**
Theoretical	88.9	29.6	29.6	9.9	110.3	36.8	36.8	12.3
Difference	**0.9**	**6.4**	**11.6**	**6.1**	**11.3**	**2.2**	**4.2**	**4.7**
Prob. Error	4.21 in	3.31 out	3.31 out		4.68 out	3.69 in	3.69 out	
	13-3-34—223 plants				13-3-37—128 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**112**	**43**	**47**	**21**	**74**	**28**	**16**	**10**
Theoretical	125.4	41.8	41.8	13.9	72.0	24.0	24.0	8.0
Difference	**13.4**	**1.2**	**5.2**	**7.1**	**2.0**	**4.0**	**8.0**	**2.0**
Prob. Error	5.00 out	3.93 in	3.93 out		3.79 in	2.98 out	2.98 out	
	13-3-38—420 plants				13-3-40—178 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**217**	**79**	**89**	**35**	**97**	**32**	**37**	**12**
Theoretical	236.3	78.8	78.8	26.3	100.1	33.4	33.4	11.1
Difference	**19.3**	**0.2**	**10.2**	**8.7**	**3.1**	**1.4**	**3.6**	**0.9**
Prob. Error	6.86 out	5.40 in	5.40 out		4.46 in	3.51 in	3.51 out	

TABLE 36 (Continued)

	Beardless Red	Beardless White	Bearded Red	Bearded White	Beardless Red	Beardless White	Bearded Red	Bearded White
	13-3-45—371 plants				13-3-47—168 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**201**	**75**	**74**	**21**	**95**	**37**	**24**	**12**
Theoretical	208.7	69.6	69.6	23.2	94.5	31.5	31.5	10.5
Difference	**7.7**	**5.4**	**4.4**	**2.2**	**0.5**	**5.5**	**7.5**	**1.5**
Prob. Error	6.45 out	5.07 out	5.07 in		4.34 in	3.41 out	3.41 out	
	13-3-50—86 plants				13-3-52—582 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**47**	**18**	**20**	**1**	**323**	**107**	**111**	**41**
Theoretical	48.4	16.1	16.1	5.4	327.4	109.1	109.1	36.4
Difference	**1.4**	**1.9**	**3.9**	**4.4**	**4.4**	**2.1**	**1.9**	**4.6**
Prob. Error	3.10 in	2.44 in	2.44 out		8.07 in	6.35 in	6.35 in	
	Total of all progenies 3788 plants							
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)				
Observed	**2107**	**759**	**656**	**266**				
Theoretical	2130.8	710.3	710.3	236.8				
Difference	**23.8**	**48.7**	**54.3**	**29.2**				
Prob. Error	20.59 out	16.20 out	16.20 out					

TABLE 37

Monohybrid Frequency Distributions Obtained in the F_3 Progenies from F_2 Beardless, Red Chaff Parents That Were Homozygous Beardless and Heterozygous Red Chaff

	Beardless Red	Beardless White	Beardless Red	Beardless White	Beardless Red	Beardless White
	13-3-5—414 plants		13-3-6—269 plants		13-3-14—174 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**308**	**106**	**195**	**74**	**142**	**32**
Theoretical	310.5	103.5	201.8	67.3	130.5	43.5
Difference	**2.5**	**2.5**	**6.8**	**6.7**	**11.5.**	**11.5**
Prob. Error	5.94 in	5.94 in	4.79 out	4.79 out	3.85 out	3.85 out
	13-3-15—45 plants		13-3-22—97 plants		13-3-33—47 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**32**	**13**	**74**	**23**	**35**	**12**
Theoretical	33.8	11.3	72.8	24.3	35.3	11.8
Difference	**1.8**	**1.7**	**1.2**	**1.3**	**0.3**	**0.2**
Prob. Error	1.96 in	1.96 in	2.88 in	2.88 in	2.00 in	2.00 in

TABLE 37 (Continued)

	Beardless Red	Beardless White	Beardless Red	Beardless White	Beardless Red	Beardless White
	13-3-35— 353 plants		13-3-46— 166 plants		13-3-48— 23 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**251**	**102**	**123**	**43**	**21**	**2**
Theoretical	264.8	88.3	124.5	41.5	17.3	5.8
Difference	**13.8**	**13.7**	**1.5**	**1.5**	**3.7**	**3.8**
Prob. Error	5.49 out	5.49 out	3.76 in	3.76 in	1.40 out	1.40 out
	13-3-53— 317 plants		Total of all progenies—1905 plants			
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)		
Observed	**233**	**84**	**1414**	**491**		
Theoretical	237.8	79.3	1428.8	476.3		
Difference	**4.8**	**4.7**	**14.8**	**14.7**		
Prob. Error	5.20 in	5.20 in	12.75 out	12.75 out		

TABLE 38

Monohybrid Frequency Distributions Obtained in the F_3 Progenies from F_2 Beardless, Red Chaff Parents That Were Heterozygous Beardless and Homozygous Red Chaff

	Beardless Red	Bearded Red	Beardless Red	Bearded Red	Beardless Red	Bearded Red
	13-3-2— 87 plants		13-3-4— 328 plants		13-3-8— 137 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**65**	**22**	**251**	**77**	**78**	**59**
Theoretical	65.3	21.8	246.0	82.0	102.8	34.3
Difference	**0.3**	**0.2**	**5.0**	**5.0**	**24.8**	**24.7**
Prob. Error	2.72 in	2.72 in	5.29 in	5.29 in	3.42 out	3.42 out
	13-3-9— 238 plants		13-3-10— 245 plants		13-3-13— 50 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**173**	**65**	**176**	**69**	**37**	**13**
Theoretical	178.5	59.5	183.8	61.3	37.5	12.5
Difference	**5.5**	**5.5**	**7.8**	**7.7**	**0.5**	**0.5**
Prob. Error	4.51 out	4.51 out	4.57 out	4.57 out	2.07 in	2.07 in
	13-3-16— 118 plants		13-3-17— 47 plants		13-3-19— 41 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**87**	**31**	**36**	**11**	**29**	**12**
Theoretical	88.5	29.5	35.3	11.8	30.8	10.3
Difference	**1.5**	**1.5**	**0.7**	**0.8**	**1.8**	**1.7**
Prob. Error	3.17 in	3.17 in	2.00 in	2.00 in	1.87 in	1.87 in

TABLE 38 (Continued)

	Beardless Red	Bearded Red	Beardless Red	Bearded Red	Beardless Red	Bearded Red
	13-3-25— 104 plants		13-3-28— 180 plants		13-3-31— 128 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**77**	**27**	**130**	**50**	**95**	**33**
Theoretical	78.0	26.0	135.0	45.0	96.0	32.0
Difference	**1.0**	**1.0**	**5.0**	**5.0**	**1.0**	**1.0**
Prob. Error	2.98 in	2.98 in	3.92 out	3.92 out	3.30 in	3.30 in
	13-3-36— 57 plants		13-3-41— 296 plants		13-3-42— 416 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**44**	**13**	**217**	**79**	**318**	**98**
Theoretical	42.8	14.3	222.0	74.0	312.0	104.0
Difference	**1.2**	**1.3**	**5.0**	**5.0**	**6.0**	**6.0**
Prob. Error	2.21 in	2.21 in	5.03 in	5.03 in	5.96 out	5.96 out
	13-3-43— 76 plants		13-3-51— 263 plants		Total of all progenies—2811 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**62**	**14**	**190**	**73**	**2065**	**746**
Theoretical	57.0	19.0	197.3	65.8	2108.3	702.8
Difference	**5.0**	**5.0**	**7.3**	**7.2**	**43.3**	**43.2**
Prob. Error	2.55 out	2.55 out	4.74 out	4.74 out	15.49 out	15.49 out

TABLE 39

Monohybrid Frequency Distributions Obtained in the F_3 Progenies from F_2 Beardless, White Chaff Parents That Were Heterozygous Beardless

	Beardless White	Bearded White	Beardless White	Bearded White	Beardless White	Bearded White
	13-3-57— 145 plants		13-3-58— 131 plants		13-3-59— 174 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**119**	**26**	**95**	**36**	**131**	**43**
Theoretical	108.8	36.3	98.3	32.8	130.5	43.5
Difference	**10.2**	**10.3**	**3.3**	**3.2**	**0.5**	**0.5**
Prob. Error	3.52 out	3.52 out	3.34 in	3.34 in	3.85 in	3.85 in
	13-3-61— 41 plants		13-3-62— 147 plants		13-3-63— 35 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**32**	**9**	**110**	**37**	**28**	**7**
Theoretical	30.8	10.3	110.3	36.8	26.3	8.8
Difference	**1.2**	**1.3**	**0.3**	**0.2**	**1.7**	**1.8**
Prob. Error	1.87 in	1.87 in	3.54 in	3.54 in	1.73 out	1.73 out

TABLE 39 (Continued)

	Bearded-less White	Bearded White	Bearded-less White	Bearded White	Bearded-less White	Bearded White
	13-3-64— 51 plants		13-3-65— 26 plants		13-3-67— 70 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**36**	**15**	**19**	**7**	**57**	**13**
Theoretical	38.3	12.8	19.5	6.5	52.5	17.5
Difference	**2.3**	**2.2**	**0.5**	**0.5**	**4.5**	**4.5**
Prob. Error	2.09 out	2.09 out	1.49 in	1.49 in	2.44 out	2.44 out
	13-3-68— 36 plants		13-3-70— 265 plants		13-3-72— 114 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**26**	**10**	**215**	**50**	**80**	**34**
Theoretical	27.0	9.0	198.8	66.3	85.5	28.5
Difference	**1.0**	**1.0**	**16.2**	**16.3**	**5.5**	**5.5**
Prob. Error	1.75 in	1.75 in	4.75 out	4.75 out	3.12 out	3.12 out
	13-3-73— 154 plants		Total of all progenies—1389 plants			
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)		
Observed	**109**	**45**	**1057**	**332**		
Theoretical	115.5	38.5	1041.8	347.3		
Difference	**6.5**	**6.5**	**15.2**	**15.3**		
Prob. Error	3.63 out	3.63 out	10.89 out	10.89 out		

TABLE 40

Monohybrid Frequency Distributions Obtained in the F_3 Progenies from F_2 Bearded, Red Chaff Parents That Were Heterozygous Red Chaff

	Bearded Red	Bearded White	Bearded Red	Bearded White	Bearded Red	Bearded White
	13-3-76— 351 plants		13-3-79— 271 plants		13-3-81— 221 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**265**	**86**	**206**	**65**	**155**	**66**
Theoretical	263.3	87.8	203.3	67.8	165.8	55.3
Difference	**1.7**	**1.8**	**2.7**	**2.8**	**10.8**	**10.7**
Prob. Error	5.47 in	5.47 in	4.81 in	4.81 in	4.34 out	4.34 out
	13-3-82— 92 plants		13-3-83— 252 plants		13-3-85— 134 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**64**	**28**	**185**	**67**	**96**	**38**
Theoretical	69.0	23.0	189.0	63.0	100.5	33.5
Difference	**5.0**	**5.0**	**4.0**	**4.0**	**4.5**	**4.5**
Prob. Error	2.80 out	2.80 out	4.64 in	4.64 in	3.38 out	3.38 out

TABLE 40 (Continued)

	Bearded Red	Bearded White	Bearded Red	Bearded White	Bearded Red	Bearded White
	13-3-86—81 plants		13-3-88—69 plants		13-3-89—171 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**65**	**16**	**52**	**17**	**127**	**44**
Theoretical	60.8	20.3	51.8	17.3	128.3	42.8
Difference	**4.2**	**4.3**	**0.2**	**0.3**	**1.3**	**1.2**
Prob. Error	2.63 out	2.63 out	2.43 in	2.43 in	3.82 in	3.82 in
	13-3-90—41 plants		13-3-91—172 plants		13-3-92—64 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**30**	**11**	**127**	**45**	**49**	**15**
Theoretical	30.8	10.3	129.0	43.0	48.0	16.0
Difference	**0.8**	**0.7**	**2.0**	**2.0**	**1.0**	**1.0**
Prob. Error	1.87 in	1.87 in	3.83 in	3.83 in	2.34 in	2.34 in
	13-3-94—84 plants		Total of all progenies—2003 plants			
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)		
Observed	**59**	**25**	**1480**	**523**		
Theoretical	63.0	21.0	1502.3	500.8		
Difference	**4.0**	**4.0**	**22.3**	**22.2**		
Prob. Error	2.68 out	2.68 out	13.07 out	13.07 out		

PROBABLE ERROR STUDIES ON THE F_3 GENERATION OF CROSS 16 HARVEST KING♀ × FULTZ MEDITERRANEAN♂

TABLE 41

Dihybrid Frequency Distributions Obtained in the F_3 Progenies From F_2 Red and Velvet Chaff Parents That Were Heterozygous With Respect to Both Characters

	Red Velvet Chaff	Red Smooth Chaff	White Velvet Chaff	White Smooth Chaff	Red Velvet Chaff	Red Smooth Chaff	White Velvet Chaff	White Smooth Chaff
	16-2-3—59 plants				16-2-4—29 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**35**	**12**	**7**	**5**	**22**	**2**	**3**	**2**
Theoretical	33.2	11.1	11.1	3.7	16.3	5.4	5.4	1.8
Difference	**1.8**	**0.9**	**4.1**	**1.3**	**5.7**	**3.4**	**2.4**	**0.2**
Prob. Error	2.57 in	2.02 in	2.02 out		1.80 out	1.42 out	1.42 out	
	16-2-5—58 plants				16-2-10—59 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**35**	**11**	**8**	**4**	**32**	**15**	**10**	**2**
Theoretical	32.6	10.9	10.9	3.6	33.2	11.1	11.1	3.7
Difference	**2.4**	**0.1**	**2.9**	**0.4**	**1.2**	**3.9**	**1.1**	**1.7**
Prob. Error	2.55 in	2.01 in	2.01 out		2.57 in	2.02 out	2.02 in	

TABLE 41 (Continued)

	Red Velvet Chaff	Red Smooth Chaff	White Velvet Chaff	White Smooth Chaff	Red Velvet Chaff	Red Smooth Chaff	White Velvet Chaff	White Smooth Chaff
	16-2-11—169 plants				16-2-12—135 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**103**	**27**	**27**	**12**	**75**	**34**	**19**	**7**
Theoretical ...	95.1	31.7	31.7	10.6	75.9	25.3	25.3	8.4
Difference	**7.9**	**4.7**	**4.7**	**1.4**	**0.9**	**8.7**	**6.3**	**1.4**
Prob. Error....	4.35 out	3.42 out	3.42 out		3.89 in	3.06 out	3.06 out	
	16-2-14—79 plants				16-2-15—79 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**50**	**14**	**11**	**4**	**37**	**20**	**17**	**5**
Theoretical ...	44.4	14.8	14.8	4.9	44.4	14.8	14.8	4.9
Difference	**5.6**	**0.8**	**3.8**	**0.9**	**7.4**	**5.2**	**2.2**	**0.1**
Prob. Error....	2.97 out	2.34 in	2.34 out		2.97 out	2.34 out	2.34 in	
	16-2-19—40 plants				16-2-24—43 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**18**	**10**	**9**	**3**	**29**	**6**	**8**	**0**
Theoretical ...	22.5	7.5	7.5	2.5	24.2	8.1	8.1	2.7
Difference	**4.5**	**2.5**	**1.5**	**0.5**	**4.8**	**2.1**	**0.1**	**2.7**
Prob. Error....	2.12 out	1.67 out	1.67 in		2.19 out	1.73 out	1.73 in	
	16-2-26—81 plants				Total of all progenies—831 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**47**	**15**	**17**	**2**	**483**	**166**	**136**	**46**
Theoretical ...	45.6	15.2	15.2	5.1	467.4	155.8	155.8	51.9
Difference	**1.4**	**0.2**	**1.8**	**3.1**	**15.6**	**10.2**	**19.8**	**5.9**
Prob. Error....	3.01 in	2.37 in	2.37 in		9.65 out	7.59 out	7.59 out	

TABLE 42

Monohybrid Frequency Distributions Obtained in the F_3 Progenies From F_2 Red and Velvet Chaff Parents That Were Heterozygous Velvet Chaff and Homozygous Red Chaff

	Red Velvet	Red Smooth	Red Velvet	Red Smooth	Red Velvet	Red Smooth	Red Velvet	Red Smooth
	16-2-8—45 plants		16-2-9—12 plants		16-2-16—110 plants		16-2-17—62 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**36**	**9**	**11**	**1**	**77**	**33**	**47**	**15**
Theoretical ...	33.8	11.3	9.0	3.0	82.5	27.5	46.5	15.5
Difference	**2.2**	**2.3**	**2.0**	**2.0**	**5.5**	**5.5**	**0.5**	**0.5**
Prob. Error....	1.96 out	1.96 out	1.01 out	1.01 out	3.06 out	3.06 out	2.30 in	2.30 in

TABLE 42 (Continued)

	Red Velvet	Red Smooth	Red Velvet	Red Smooth	Red Velvet	Red Smooth	Red Velvet	Red Smooth
	16-2-20— 152 plants		16-2-23— 111 plants		Total of all progenies— 492 plants			
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)		
Observed	**100**	**52**	**88**	**23**	**359**	**133**		
Theoretical ...	114.0	38.0	83.3	27.8	369.0	123.0		
Difference	**14.0**	**14.0**	**4.7**	**4.8**	**10.0**	**10.0**		
Prob. Error....	3.60 out	3.60 out	3.08 out	3.08 out	6.48 out	6.48 out		

TABLE 43

Monohybrid Frequency Distributions Obtained in the F_3 Progenies From F_2 Red and Velvet Chaff Parents That Were Heterozygous Red Chaff and Homozygous Velvet Chaff

	Red Velvet	White Velvet	Red Velvet	White Velvet	Red Velvet	White Velvet	Red Velvet	White Velvet
	16-2-2— 111 plants		16-2-7— 104 plants		16-2-13— 72 plants		16-2-18— 9 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**83**	**28**	**75**	**29**	**53**	**19**	**8**	**1**
Theoretical ...	83.3	27.8	78.0	26.0	54.0	18.0	6.8	2.3
Difference	**0.3**	**0.2**	**3.0**	**3.0**	**1.0**	**1.0**	**1.2**	**1.3**
Prob. Error....	3.08 in	3.08 in	2.98 out	2.98 out	2.48 in	2.48 in	0.88 out	0.88 out
	16-2-21— 67 plants		16-2-22— 67 plants		Total of all progenies— 430 plants			
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)		
Observed	**51**	**16**	**51**	**16**	**321**	**109**		
Theoretical ...	50.3	16.8	50.3	16.8	322.5	107.5		
Difference	**0.7**	**0.8**	**0.7**	**0.8**	**1.5**	**1.5**		
Prob. Error....	2.39 in	2.39 in	2.39 in	2.39 in	6.06 in	6.06 in		

TABLE 44

Monohybrid Frequency Distributions Obtained in the F_3 Progenies From F_2 Red and Smooth Chaff Parents That Were Heterozygous Red Chaff

	Red Smooth	White Smooth	Red Smooth	White Smooth	Red Smooth	White Smooth	Red Smooth	White Smooth
	16-2-27— 72 plants		16-2-28— 60 plants		16-2-29— 78 plants		16-2-30— 49 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**57**	**15**	**38**	**22**	**56**	**22**	**36**	**13**
Theoretical	54.0	18.0	45.0	15.0	58.5	19.5	36.8	12.3
Difference	**3.0**	**3.0**	**7.0**	**7.0**	**2.5**	**2.5**	**0.8**	**0.7**
Prob. Error....	2.48 out	2.48 out	2.26 out	2.26 out	2.58 in	2.58 in	2.04 in	2.04 in

TABLE 44 (Continued)

	Red Smooth	White Smooth	Red Smooth	White Smooth	Red Smooth	White Smooth	Red Smooth	White Smooth
	16-2-31— 116 plants		16-2-33— 243 plants		16-2-34— 162 plants		Total of all progenies— 780 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**91**	**25**	**184**	**59**	**119**	**43**	**581**	**199**
Theoretical	87.0	29.0	182.3	60.8	121.5	40.5	585.0	195.0
Difference	**4.0**	**4.0**	**1.7**	**1.8**	**2.5**	**2.5**	**4.0**	**4.0**
Prob. Error....	3.15 out	3.15 out	4.55 in	4.55 in	3.72 in	3.72 in	8.16 in	8.16 in

TABLE 45

Monohybrid Frequency Distributions Obtained in the F_3 Progenies From F_2 White and Velvet Chaff Parents That Were Heterozygous Velvet Chaff

	Velvet White	Smooth White	Velvet White	Smooth White	Velvet White	Smooth White	Velvet White	Smooth White
	16-2-35— 44 plants		16-2-36— 130 plants		16-2-37— 16 plants		16-2-39— 100 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**37**	**7**	**104**	**26**	**9**	**7**	**71**	**29**
Theoretical	33 0	11.0	97.5	32.5	12.0	4.0	75.0	25.0
Difference	**4.0**	**4.0**	**6.5**	**6.5**	**3.0**	**3.0**	**4.0**	**4.0**
Prob. Error....	1.94 out	1.94 out	3.33 out	3.33 out	1.17 out	1.17 out	2.92 out	2.92 out

	16-2-41— 172 plants		Total of all progenies—462 plts	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**138**	**34**	**359**	**103**
Theoretical	129.0	43.0	346.5	115.5
Difference	**9.0**	**9.0**	**12.5**	**12.5**
Prob. Error....	3.83 out	3.83 out	6.28 out	6.28 out

PROBABLE ERROR STUDIES ON THE F_3 GENERATION OF CROSS 19 TURKEY RED♀ × HARVEST KING♂

TABLE 46

Dihybrid Frequency Distributions Obtained in the F_3 Progenies from F_2 Beardless, Red Chaff Parents That Were Heterozygous With Respect to Both Characters

	Beardless Red	Beardless White	Bearded Red	Bearded White	Beardless Red	Beardless White	Bearded Red	Bearded White
	19-2-1—93 plants				19-2-4—248 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**56**	**15**	**17**	**5**	**135**	**50**	**54**	**9**
Theoretical ...	52.3	17.4	17.4	5.8	139.5	46.5	46.5	15.5
Difference	**3.7**	**2.4**	**0.4**	**0.8**	**4.5**	**3.5**	**7.5**	**6.5**
Prob. Error....	3.25 out	2.54 in	2.54 in		5.27 in	4.15 in	4.15 out	

TABLE 46 (Continued)

	Bearded-less Red	Bearded-less White	Bearded-ed Red	Bearded-ed White	Bearded-less Red	Bearded-less White	Bearded-ed Red	Bearded-ed White
	19-2-5—41 plants				19-2-8—95 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**20**	**11**	**8**	**2**	**47**	**22**	**19**	**7**
Theoretical ...	23.1	7.7	7.7	2.6	53.4	17.8	17.8	5.9
Difference	**3.1**	**3.3**	**0.3**	**0.6**	**6.4**	**4.2**	**1.2**	**1.1**
Prob. Error....	2.14	1.69	1.69		3.26	2.57	2.57	
	out	out	in		out	out	in	
	19-2-17—117 plants				19-2-24—75 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**70**	**20**	**23**	**4**	**38**	**19**	**13**	**5**
Theoretical ...	65.8	21.9	21.9	7.3	42.2	14.1	14.1	4.7
Difference	**4.2**	**1.9**	**1.1**	**3.3**	**4.2**	**4.9**	**1.1**	**0.3**
Prob. Error....	3.62	2.85	2.85		2.90	2.28	2.28	
	out	in	in		out	out	in	
	19-2-25—44 plants				19-2-36—81 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**24**	**8**	**8**	**4**	**44**	**14**	**18**	**5**
Theoretical ...	24.8	8.3	8.3	2.8	45.6	15.2	15.2	5.1
Difference	**0.8**	**0.3**	**0.3**	**1.2**	**1.6**	**1.2**	**2.8**	**0.1**
Prob. Error....	2.22	1.75	1.75		3.01	2.37	2.37	
	in	in	in		in	in	out	
	19-2-37—124 plants				19-2-40—66 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**73**	**16**	**27**	**8**	**36**	**11**	**14**	**5**
Theoretical ...	69.8	23.3	23.3	7.8	37.1	12.4	12.4	4.1
Difference	**3.2**	**7.3**	**3.7**	**0.2**	**1.1**	**1.4**	**1.6**	**0.9**
Prob. Error....	3.73	2.93	2.93		2.72	2.14	2.14	
	in	out	out		in	in	in	
	19-2-41—21 plants				19-2-47—63 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**11**	**3**	**4**	**1**	**31**	**16**	**11**	**5**
Theoretical ...	11.8	3.9	3.9	1.3	35.4	11.8	11.8	3.9
Difference	**0.8**	**0.9**	**2.1**	**0.3**	**4.4**	**4.2**	**0.8**	**1.1**
Prob. Error....	1.53	1.21	1.21		2.66	2.09	2.09	
	in	in	out		out	out	in	
	19-2-51—47 plants				19-2-54—73 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**27**	**10**	**6**	**4**	**38**	**13**	**18**	**4**
Theoretical ...	26.4	8.8	8.8	2.9	41.1	13.7	13.7	4.6
Difference	**0.6**	**1.2**	**2.8**	**1.1**	**3.1**	**0.7**	**4.3**	**0.6**
Prob. Error....	2.29	1.81	1.81		2.86	2.25	2.25	
	in	in	out		out	in	out	
	19-2-57—120 plants				19-2-58—145 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**82**	**17**	**16**	**5**	**86**	**26**	**26**	**7**
Theoretical ...	67.5	22.5	22.5	7.5	81.6	27.2	27.2	9.1
Difference	**14.5**	**5.5**	**6.5**	**2.5**	**4.4**	**1.2**	**1.2**	**2.1**
Prob. Error....	3.67	2.88	2.88		4.03	3.17	3.17	
	out	out	out		out	in	in	

TABLE 46 (Continued)

	Bearded-less Red	Bearded-less White	Bearded-ed Red	Bearded-ed White	Bearded-less Red	Bearded-less White	Bearded-ed Red	Bearded-ed White
	19-2-60—174 plants				19-2-62—33 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**107**	**21**	**42**	**4**	**19**	**6**	**5**	**3**
Theoretical ...	97.9	32.6	32.6	10.9	18.6	6.2	6.2	2.1
Difference	**9.1**	**11.6**	**9.4**	**6.9**	**0.4**	**0.2**	**1.2**	**0.9**
Prob. Error....	4.41 out	3.47 out	3.47 out		1.92 in	1.51 in	1.51 in	
	19-2-63—22 plants				19-2-64—44 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**12**	**4**	**4**	**2**	**20**	**15**	**7**	**2**
Theoretical ...	12.4	4.1	4.1	1.4	24.8	8.3	8.3	2.8
Difference	**0.4**	**0.1**	**0.1**	**0.6**	**4.8**	**6.7**	**1.3**	**0.8**
Prob. Error....	1.57 in	1.24 in	1.24 in		2.22 out	1.75 out	1.75 in	
	19-2-65—98 plants				19-2-67—21 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**55**	**14**	**21**	**8**	**16**	**3**	**1**	**1**
Theoretical ...	55.1	18.4	18.4	6.1	11.8	3.9	3.9	1.3
Difference	**0.1**	**4.4**	**2.6**	**1.9**	**4.2**	**0.9**	**2.9**	**0.3**
Prob. Error....	3.31 in	2.61 out	2.61 in		1.53 out	1.21 in	1.21 out	
	19-2-68—60 plants				19-2-71—95 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**42**	**3**	**15**	**0**	**57**	**21**	**13**	**4**
Theoretical ...	33.8	11.3	11.3	3.8	53.4	17.8	17.8	5.9
Difference	**8.2**	**8.3**	**3.7**	**3.8**	**3.6**	**3.2**	**4.8**	**1.9**
Prob. Error....	2.59 out	2.04 out	2.04 out		3.26 out	2.57 out	2.57 out	
	19-2-72—44 plants				19-2-76—94 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**26**	**7**	**8**	**3**	**47**	**17**	**19**	**11**
Theoretical ...	24.8	8.3	8.3	2.8	52.9	17.6	17.6	5.9
Difference	**1.2**	**1.3**	**0.3**	**0.2**	**5.9**	**0.6**	**1.4**	**5.1**
Prob. Error....	2.22 in	1.75 in	1.75 in		3.24 out	2.55 in	2.55 in	
	19-2-78—28 plants				19-2-86—97 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**14**	**7**	**5**	**2**	**56**	**23**	**14**	**4**
Theoretical ...	15.8	5.3	5.3	1.8	54.6	18.2	18.2	6.1
Difference	**1.8**	**1.7**	**0.3**	**0.2**	**1.4**	**4.8**	**4.2**	**2.1**
Prob. Error....	1.77 out	1.39 out	1.39 in		3.30 in	2.59 out	2.59 out	

Total of all progenies including 4 with less than 16 population—2300 plants

	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**1314**	**418**	**444**	**124**
Theoretical ...	1293.8	431.3	431.3	143.8
Difference	**20.2**	**13.3**	**12.7**	**19.8**
Prob. Error....	16.05 out	12.63 out	12.63 out	

TABLE 47

Monohybrid Frequency Distributions Obtained in the F_3 Progenies From F_2 Beardless, Red Chaff Parents That Were Heterozygous Red Chaff and Homozygous Beardless

	Beardless Red	Beardless White	Beardless Red	Beardless White	Beardless Red	Beardless White
	19-2-2— 90 plants		19-2-3— 68 plants		19-2-7— 53 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**58**	**32**	**51**	**17**	**33**	**20**
Theoretical	67.5	22.5	51.0	17.0	39.8	13.3
Difference	**9.5**	**9.5**	**0.0**	**0.0**	**6.8**	**6.7**
Prob. Error	2.77	2.77	2.41	2.41	2.13	2.13
	out	out	in	in	out	out
	19-2-9— 101 plants		19-2-10— 82 plants		19-2-11— 60 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**82**	**19**	**65**	**17**	**43**	**17**
Theoretical	75.8	25.3	61.5	20.5	45.0	15.0
Difference	**6.2**	**6.3**	**3.5**	**3.5**	**2.0**	**2.0**
Prob. Error	2.94	2.94	2.65	2.65	2.26	2.26
	out	out	out	out	in	in
	19-2-12— 66 plants		19-2-13— 10 plants		19-2-18— 229 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**54**	**12**	**7**	**3**	**177**	**52**
Theoretical	49.5	16.5	7.5	2.5	171.8	57.3
Difference	**4.5**	**4.5**	**0.5**	**0.5**	**5.2**	**5.3**
Prob. Error	2.37	2.37	0.92	0.92	4.42	4.42
	out	out	in	in	out	out
	19-2-28— 72 plants		19-2-34— 20 plants		19-2-35— 70 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**51**	**21**	**17**	**3**	**49**	**21**
Theoretical	54.0	18.0	15.0	5.0	52.5	17.5
Difference	**3.0**	**3.0**	**2.0**	**2.0**	**3.5**	**3.5**
Prob. Error	2.48	2.48	1.31	1.31	2.44	2.44
	out	out	out	out	out	out
	19-2-44— 55 plants		19-2-46— 137 plants		19-2-56— 185 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**37**	**18**	**102**	**35**	**141**	**44**
Theoretical	41.3	13.8	102.8	34.3	138.8	46.3
Difference	**4.3**	**4.2**	**0.8**	**0.7**	**2.2**	**2.3**
Prob. Error	2.17	2.17	3.42	3.42	3.97	3.97
	out	out	in	in	in	in
	19-2-77— 104 plants		19-2-80— 75 plants		19-2-82— 31 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**78**	**26**	**59**	**16**	**20**	**11**
Theoretical	78.0	26.0	56.3	18.8	23.3	7.8
Difference	**0.0**	**0.0**	**2.7**	**2.8**	**3.3**	**3.2**
Prob. Error	2.98	2.98	2.53	2.53	1.63	1.63
	in	in	out	out	out	out

TABLE 47 (Continued)

	Beardless Red	Beardless White	Beardless Red	Beardless White	Beardless Red	Beardless White
	19-2-83— 16 plants		19-2-84— 132 plants		Total of all progenies—1656 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**12**	**4**	**100**	**32**	**1236**	**420**
Theoretical	12.0	4.0	99.0	33.0	1242.0	414.0
Difference	**0.0**	**0.0**	**1.0**	**1.0**	**6.0**	**6.0**
Prob. Error	1.17 in	1.17 in	3.36 in	3.36 in	11.89 in	11.89 in

TABLE 48

Monohybrid Frequency Distributions Obtained in the F_3 Progenies From F_2 Beardless, Red Chaff Parents That Were Heterozygous Beardless and Homozygous Red.

	Beardless Red	Bearded Red	Beardless Red	Bearded Red	Beardless Red	Bearded Red	Beardless Red	Bearded Red
	19-2-14— 166 plants		19-2-16— 56 plants		19-2-19— 71 plants		19-2-26— 37 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**128**	**38**	**38**	**18**	**63**	**8**	**28**	**9**
Theoretical	124.5	41.5	42.0	14.0	53.3	17.8	27.8	9.3
Difference	**3.5**	**3.5**	**4.0**	**4.0**	**9.7**	**9.8**	**0.2**	**0.3**
Prob. Error	3.76 in	3.76 in	2.19 out	2.19 out	2.46 out	2.46 out	1.78 in	1.78 in
	19-2-29— 31 plants		19-2-31— 72 plants		19-2-32— 208 plants		19-2-33— 202 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**23**	**8**	**60**	**12**	**144**	**64**	**135**	**67**
Theoretical	23.3	7.8	54.0	18.0	156.0	52.0	151.5	50.5
Difference	**0.3**	**0.2**	**6.0**	**6.0**	**12.0**	**12.0**	**16.5**	**16.5**
Prob. Error	1.63 in	1.63 in	2.48 out	2.48 out	4.21 out	4.21 out	4.15 out	4.15 out
	19-2-38— 74 plants		19-2-39— 45 plants		19-2-43— 29 plants		19-2-45— 81 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**56**	**18**	**33**	**12**	**25**	**4**	**55**	**26**
Theoretical	55.5	18.5	33.8	11.3	21.8	7.3	60.8	20.3
Difference	**0.5**	**0.5**	**0.8**	**0.7**	**3.2**	**3.3**	**5.8**	**5.7**
Prob. Error	2.51 in	2.51 in	1.96 in	1.96 in	1.57 out	1.57 out	2.63 out	2.63 out
	19-2-48— 17 plants		19-2-49— 25 plants		19-2-59— 153 plants		19-2-61— 28 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**13**	**4**	**20**	**5**	**120**	**33**	**20**	**8**
Theoretical	12.8	4.3	18.8	6.3	114.8	38.3	21.0	7.0
Difference	**0.2**	**0.3**	**1.2**	**1.3**	**5.2**	**5.3**	**1.0**	**1.0**
Prob. Error	1.20 in	1.20 in	1.46 in	1.46 in	3.61 out	3.61 out	1.55 in	1.55 in

TABLE 48 (Continued)

	Beardless Red	Bearded Red	Beardless Red	Bearded Red	Beardless Red	Bearded Red	Beardless Red	Bearded Red
	19-2-66— 57 plants		19-2-69— 82 plants		19-2-73— 64 plants		19-2-74— 94 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**40**	**17**	**60**	**22**	**42**	**22**	**77**	**17**
Theoretical	42.8	14.3	61.5	20.5	48.0	16.0	70.5	23.5
Difference	**2.8**	**2.7**	**1.5**	**1.5**	**6.0**	**6.0**	**6.5**	**6.5**
Prob. Error....	2.21 out	2.21 out	2.65 in	2.65 in	2.34 out	2.34 out	2.83 out	2.83 out

	19-2-85— 113 plants		Total of all progenies— 1705 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**90**	**23**	**1270**	**435**
Theoretical	84.8	28.3	1278.8	426.3
Difference	**5.2**	**5.3**	**8.8**	**8.7**
Prob. Error....	3.11 out	3.11 out	12.06 in	12.06 in

TABLE 49

Monohybrid Frequency Distributions Obtained in the F_3 Progenies From F_2 Beardless, White Chaff Parents That Were Heterozygous Beardless

	Beardless White	Bearded White	Beardless White	Bearded White	Beardless White	Bearded White	Beardless White	Bearded White
	19-2-88— 32 plants		19-2-89— 144 plants		19-2-90— 162 plants		19-2-92— 129 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**26**	**6**	**117**	**27**	**120**	**42**	**93**	**36**
Theoretical	24.0	8.0	108.0	36.0	121.5	40.5	96.8	32.3
Difference	**2.0**	**2.0**	**9.0**	**9.0**	**1.5**	**1.5**	**3.8**	**3.7**
Prob. Error....	1.65 out	1.65 out	3.51 out	3.51 out	3.72 in	3.72 in	3.32 out	3.32 out

	19-2-94— 103 plants		19-2-95— 11 plants		19-2-99— 118 plants		19-2-100— 36 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**71**	**32**	**7**	**4**	**95**	**23**	**22**	**14**
Theoretical	77.3	25.8	8.3	2.8	88.5	29.5	27.0	9.0
Difference	**6.3**	**6.2**	**1.3**	**1.2**	**6.5**	**6.5**	**5.0**	**5.0**
Prob. Error....	2.96 out	2.96 out	0.97 out	0.97 out	3.17 out	3.17 out	1.75 out	1.75 out

	19-2-101— 163 plants		19-2-103— 50 plants		Total of all progenies— 948 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**107**	**56**	**38**	**12**	**696**	**252**
Theoretical	122.3	40.8	37.5	12.5	711.0	237.0
Difference	**15.3**	**15.2**	**0.5**	**0.5**	**15.0**	**15.0**
Prob. Error....	3.73 out	3.73 out	2.07 in	2.07 in	8.99 out	8.99 out

TABLE 50

Monohybrid Frequency Distributions Obtained in the F_3 Progenies From F_2 Bearded, Red Chaff Parents That Were Heterozygous Red Chaff

	Bearded Red	Bearded White	Bearded Red	Bearded White	Bearded Red	Bearded White	Bearded Red	Bearded White
	19-2-108— 24 plants		19-2-109— 18 plants		19-2-110— 103 plants		19-2-112— 11 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**19**	**5**	**15**	**3**	**74**	**29**	**6**	**5**
Theoretical	18.0	6.0	13.5	4.5	77.3	25.8	8.3	2.8
Difference	**1.0**	**1.0**	**1.5**	**1.5**	**3.3**	**3.2**	**2.3**	**2.2**
Prob. Error....	1.43 in	1.43 in	1.24 out	1.24 out	2.96 out	2.96 out	0.97 out	0.97 out
	19-2-115— 97 plants		19-2-116— 96 plants		19-2-117— 205 plants		19-2-121— 15 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**68**	**29**	**58**	**38**	**167**	**38**	**11**	**4**
Theoretical	72.8	24.3	72.0	24.0	153 8	51.3	11.3	3.8
Difference	**4.8**	**4.7**	**14.0**	**14.0**	**13.2**	**13.3**	**0.3**	**0.2**
Prob. Error....	2.88 out	2.88 out	2.86 out	2.86 out	4.18 out	4.18 out	1.13 in	1.13 in
	19-2-123— 240 plants		19-2-124— 139 plants		Total of all progenies— 948 plants			
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)		
Observed	**184**	**56**	**103**	**36**	**705**	**243**		
Theoretical	180.0	60.0	104.3	34.8	711 0	237.0		
Difference	**4.0**	**4.0**	**1.3**	**1.2**	**6.0**	**6.0**		
Prob. Error....	4.52 in	4.52 in	3.44 in	3.44 in	8.99 in	8.99 in		

PROBABLE ERROR STUDIES ON THE F_3 GENERATION OF CROSS 24 TURKEY RED♀ × FULTZ MEDITERRANEAN♂

TABLE 51

Monohybrid Frequency Distributions Obtained in the F_3 Progenies From F_2 Beardless Parents That Were Heterozygous Beardless

	Beardless	Bearded	Beardless	Bearded	Beardless	Bearded	Beardless	Bearded
	24-1-1— 47 plants		24-1-3— 82 plants		24-1-7— 74 plants		24-1-8— 13 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**37**	**10**	**68**	**14**	**55**	**19**	**9**	**4**
Theoretical	35.3	11.8	61.5	20.5	55.5	18.5	9.8	3.3
Difference	**1.7**	**1.8**	**6.5**	**6.5**	**0.5**	**0.5**	**0.8**	**0.7**
Prob. Error....	2.00 in	2.00 in	2.65 out	2.65 out	2.51 in	2.51 in	1.05 in	1.05 in

TABLE 51 (Continued)

	Beard-less	Beard-ed	Beard-less	Beard-ed	Beard-less	Beard-ed	Beard-less	Beard-ed
	24-1-9— 22 plants		24-1-12— 43 plants		24-1-13— 27 plants		24-1-14— 147 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**17**	**5**	**33**	**10**	**22**	**5**	**114**	**33**
Theoretical	16.5	5.5	32.3	10.8	20.3	6.8	110.3	36.8
Difference	**0.5**	**0.5**	**0.7**	**0.8**	**1.7**	**1.8**	**3.7**	**3.8**
Prob. Error....	1.37 in	1.37 in	1.92 in	1.92 in	1.52 out	1.52 out	3.54 out	3.54 out
	24-1-15— 46 plants		24-1-17— 17 plants		24-1-18— 20 plants		24-1-19— 36 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**41**	**5**	**12**	**5**	**12**	**8**	**27**	**9**
Theoretical	34.5	11.5	12.8	4.3	15.0	5.0	27.0	9.0
Difference	**6.5**	**6.5**	**0.8**	**0.7**	**3.0**	**3.0**	**0.0**	**0.0**
Prob. Error....	1.98 out	1.98 out	1.20 in	1.20 in	1.31 out	1.31 out	1.75 in	1.75 in
	24-1-21— 34 plants		24-1-22— 132 plants		24-1-23— 98 plants		24-1-25— 244 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**25**	**9**	**110**	**22**	**81**	**17**	**190**	**54**
Theoretical	25.5	8.5	99.0	33.0	73.5	24.5	183.0	61.0
Difference	**0.5**	**0.5**	**11.0**	**11.0**	**7.5**	**7.5**	**7.0**	**7.0**
Prob. Error....	1.70 in	1.70 in	3.36 out	3.36 out	2.89 out	2.89 out	4.56 out	4.56 out
	24-1-27— 40 plants		24-1-31— 13 plants		24-1-32— 12 plants		24-1-33— 90 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**31**	**9**	**11**	**2**	**8**	**4**	**72**	**18**
Theoretical	30.0	10.0	9.8	3.3	9.0	3.0	67.5	22.5
Difference	**1.0**	**1.0**	**1.2**	**1.3**	**1.0**	**1.0**	**4.5**	**4.5**
Prob. Error....	1.85 in	1.85 in	1.05 out	1.05 out	1.01 in	1.01 in	2.77 out	2.77 out
	24-1-35— 276 plants		24-1-36— 41 plants		24-1-37— 81 plants		24-1-38— 133 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**213**	**63**	**27**	**14**	**66**	**15**	**95**	**38**
Theoretical ...	207.0	69.0	30.8	10.3	60.8	20.3	99.8	33.3
Difference	**6.0**	**6.0**	**3.8**	**3.7**	**5.2**	**5.3**	**4.8**	**4.7**
Prob. Error....	4.85 out	4.85 out	1.87 out	1.87 out	2.63 out	2.63 out	3.37 out	3.37 out
	24-1-39— 33 plants		24-1-40— 72 plants		24-1-41— 15 plants		24-1-43— 170 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**25**	**8**	**52**	**20**	**12**	**3**	**121**	**49**
Theoretical	24.8	8.3	54.0	18.0	11.3	3.8	127.5	42.5
Difference	**0.2**	**0.3**	**2.0**	**2.0**	**0.7**	**0.8**	**6.5**	**6.5**
Prob. Error....	1.68 in	1.68 in	2.48 in	2.48 in	1.13 in	1.13 in	3.81 out	3.81 out

TABLE 51 (Continued)

	Beard-less	Beard-ed	Beard-less	Beard-ed	Beard-less	Beard-ed	Beard-less	Beard-ed
	24-1-44— 11 plants		24-1-46— 56 plants		24-1-47— 112 plants		24-1-48— 101 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**9**	**2**	**42**	**14**	**77**	**35**	**86**	**15**
Theoretical	8.3	2.8	42.0	14.0	84.0	28.0	75.8	25.3
Difference	**0.7**	**0.8**	**0.0**	**0.0**	**7.0**	**7.0**	**10.2**	**10.3**
Prob. Error....	0.97 in	0.97 in	2.19 in	2.19 in	3.09 out	3.09 out	2.94 out	2.94 out
	24-1-49— 61 plants		24-1-51— 24 plants		24-1-52— 53 plants		24-1-55— 92 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**45**	**16**	**16**	**8**	**42**	**11**	**79**	**13**
Theoretical	45.8	15.3	18.0	6.0	39.8	13.3	69.0	23.0
Difference	**0.8**	**0.7**	**2.0**	**2.0**	**2.2**	**2.3**	**10.0**	**10.0**
Prob. Error....	2.28 in	2.28 in	1.43 out	1.43 out	2.13 out	2.13 out	2.80 out	2.80 out
	24-1-56— 97 plants		24-1-57— 22 plants		24-1-58— 91 plants		24-1-60— 69 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**72**	**25**	**16**	**6**	**66**	**25**	**51**	**18**
Theoretical	72.8	24.3	16.5	5.5	68.3	22.8	51.8	17.3
Difference	**0.8**	**0.7**	**0.5**	**0.5**	**2.3**	**2.2**	**0.8**	**0.7**
Prob. Error....	2.88 in	2.88 in	1.37 in	1.37 in	2.79 in	2.79 in	2.43 in	2.43 in
	24-1-61— 112 plants		24-1-62— 12 plants		24-1-64— 102 plants		24-1-65— 35 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**88**	**24**	**10**	**2**	**77**	**25**	**26**	**9**
Theoretical	84.0	28.0	9.0	3.0	76.5	25.5	26.3	8.8
Difference	**4.0**	**4.0**	**1.0**	**1.0**	**0.5**	**0.5**	**0.3**	**0.2**
Prob. Error....	3.09 out	3.09 out	1.01 in	1.01 in	2.95 in	2.95 in	1.73 in	1.73 in
	24-1-66— 54 plants		24-1-68— 41 plants		24-1-69— 63 plants		24-1-74— 82 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**36**	**18**	**30**	**11**	**49**	**14**	**60**	**22**
Theoretical	40.5	13.5	30.8	10.3	47.3	15.8	61.5	20.5
Difference	**4.5**	**4.5**	**0.8**	**0.7**	**1.7**	**1.8**	**1.5**	**1.5**
Prob. Error....	2.15 out	2.15 out	1.87 in	1.87 in	2.32 in	2.32 in	2.65 in	2.65 in
	24-1-77— 13 plants		24-1-78— 163 plants		24-1-79— 102 plants		24-1-80— 85 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**11**	**2**	**120**	**43**	**73**	**29**	**63**	**22**
Theoretical	9.8	3.3	122.3	40.8	76.5	25.5	63.8	21.3
Difference	**1.2**	**1.3**	**2.3**	**2.2**	**3.5**	**3.5**	**0.8**	**0.7**
Prob. Error....	1.05 out	1.05 out	3.73 in	3.73 in	2.95 out	2.95 out	2.69 in	2.69 in

TABLE 51 (Continued)

	Beard-less	Beard-ed	Beard-less	Beard-ed	Beard-less	Beard-ed	Beard-less	Beard-ed
	24-1-81— 25 plants		24-1-82— 28 plants		24-1-83— 24 plants		24-1-85— 145 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**20**	**5**	**23**	**5**	**19**	**5**	**106**	**39**
Theoretical	18.8	6.3	21.0	7.0	18.0	6.0	108.8	36.3
Difference	**1.2**	**1.3**	**2.0**	**2.0**	**1.0**	**1.0**	**2.8**	**2.7**
Prob. Error....	1.46	1.46	1.55	1.55	1.43	1.43	3.52	3.52
	in	in	out	out	in	in	in	in
	24-1-87— 45 plants		24-1-89— 33 plants		24-1-90— 43 plants		24-1-91— 25 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**32**	**13**	**23**	**10**	**34**	**9**	**19**	**6**
Theoretical	33.8	11.3	24.8	8.3	32.3	10.8	18.8	6.3
Difference	**1.8**	**1.7**	**1.8**	**1.7**	**1.7**	**1.8**	**0.2**	**0.3**
Prob. Error....	1.96	1.96	1.68	1.68	1.92	1.92	1.46	1.46
	in	in	out	out	in	in	in	in
	24-1-92— 27 plants		24-1-97— 13 plants		24-1-101— 52 plants		24-1-102— 216 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**20**	**7**	**10**	**3**	**42**	**10**	**153**	**63**
Theoretical	20.3	6.8	9.8	3.3	39.0	13.0	162.0	54.0
Difference	**0.3**	**0.2**	**0.2**	**0.3**	**3.0**	**3.0**	**9.0**	**9.0**
Prob. Error....	1.52	1.52	1.05	1.05	2.11	2.11	4.29	4.29
	in	in	in	in	out	out	out	out
	24-1-104— 95 plants		24-1-106— 24 plants		24-1-107— 85 plants		24-1-108— 75 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**69**	**26**	**18**	**6**	**59**	**26**	**53**	**22**
Theoretical	71.3	23.8	18.0	6.0	63.8	21.3	56.3	18.8
Difference	**2.3**	**2.2**	**0.0**	**0.0**	**4.8**	**4.7**	**3.3**	**3.2**
Prob. Error....	2.85	2.85	1.43	1.43	2.69	2.69	2.53	2.53
	in	in	in	in	out	out	out	out
	24-1-111— 30 plants		24-1-113— 12 plants		24-1-116— 155 plants		24-1-119— 35 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**22**	**8**	**7**	**5**	**114**	**41**	**26**	**9**
Theoretical	22.5	7.5	9.0	3.0	116.3	38.8	26.3	8.8
Difference	**0.5**	**0.5**	**2.0**	**2.0**	**2.3**	**2.2**	**0.3**	**0.2**
Prob. Error....	1.60	1.60	1.01	1.01	3.64	3.64	1.73	1.73
	in	in	out	out	in	in	in	in
	24-1-120— 11 plants		24-1-121— 197 plants		24-1-122— 15 plants		24-1-126— 26 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**8**	**3**	**148**	**49**	**10**	**5**	**20**	**6**
Theoretical	8.3	2.8	147.8	49.3	11.3	3.8	19.5	6.5
Difference	**0.3**	**0.2**	**0.2**	**0.3**	**1.3**	**1.2**	**0.5**	**0.5**
Prob. Error....	0.97	0.97	4.10	4.10	1.13	1.13	1.49	1.49
	in	in	in	in	out	out	in	in

TABLE 51 (Continued)

	Beard-less	Beard-ed	Beard-less	Beard-ed	Beard-less	Beard-ed	Beard-less	Beard-ed
	24-1-127— 188 plants		24-1-129— 24 plants		24-1-130— 60 plants		24-1-133— 137 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**134**	**54**	**15**	**9**	**49**	**11**	**97**	**40**
Theoretical	141.0	47.0	18.0	6.0	45.0	15.0	102.8	34.3
Difference	**7.0**	**7.0**	**3.0**	**3.0**	**4.0**	**4.0**	**5.8**	**5.7**
Prob. Error....	4.00	4.00	1.43	1.43	2.26	2.26	3.42	3.42
	out	out	out	out	out	out	out	out
	24-1-134— 100 plants		24-1-135— 135 plants		24-1-136— 17 plants		24-1-137— 123 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**67**	**33**	**94**	**41**	**10**	**7**	**91**	**32**
Theoretical	75.0	25.0	101.3	33.8	12.8	4.3	92.3	30.8
Difference	**8.0**	**8.0**	**7.3**	**7.2**	**2.8**	**2.7**	**1.3**	**1.2**
Prob. Error....	2.92	2.92	3.39	3.39	1.20	1.20	3.24	3.24
	out	out	out	out	out	out	in	in
	24-1-138— 87 plants		24-1-141— 52 plants		24-1-143— 145 plants		24-1-144— 59 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**65**	**22**	**33**	**19**	**103**	**42**	**47**	**12**
Theoretical	65.3	21.8	39.0	13.0	108.8	36.3	44.3	14.8
Difference	**0.3**	**0.2**	**6.0**	**6.0**	**5.8**	**5.7**	**2.7**	**2.8**
Prob. Error....	2.72	2.72	2.11	2.11	3.52	3.52	2.24	2.24
	in	in	out	out	out	out	out	out
	24-1-146— 182 plants		24-1-150— 48 plants		24-1-152— 29 plants		24-1-154— 70 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**140**	**42**	**43**	**5**	**27**	**2**	**53**	**17**
Theoretical	136.5	45.5	36.0	12.0	21.8	7.3	52.5	17.5
Difference	**3.5**	**3.5**	**7.0**	**7.0**	**5.2**	**5.3**	**0.5**	**0.5**
Prob. Error....	3.94	3.94	2.02	2.02	1.57	1.57	2.44	2.44
	in	in	out	out	out	out	in	in
	24-1-156— 193 plants		24-1-157— 309 plants		24-1-160— 67 plants		24-1-161— 24 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**150**	**43**	**228**	**81**	**53**	**14**	**18**	**6**
Theoretical	144.8	48.3	231.8	77.3	50.3	16.8	18.0	6.0
Difference	**5.2**	**5.3**	**3.8**	**3.7**	**2.7**	**2.8**	**0.0**	**0.0**
Prob. Error....	4.06	4.06	5.13	5.13	2.39	2.39	1.43	1.43
	out	out	in	in	out	out	in	in
	24-1-162— 239 plants		24-1-163— 136 plants		24-1-164— 173 plants		Total of all progenies — 7748 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**166**	**73**	**102**	**34**	**132**	**40**	**5805**	**1943**
Theoretical	179.3	59.8	102.0	34.0	129.0	43.0	5811.0	1937.0
Difference	**13.3**	**13.2**	**0.0**	**0.0**	**3.0**	**3.0**	**6.0**	**6.0**
Prob. Error....	4.52	4.52	3.41	3.41	3.83	3.83	25.71	25.71
	out	out	in	in	in	in	in	in

PROBABLE ERROR STUDIES ON THE F_3 GENERATION OF CROSS 30 CALIFORNIA♀ × BEARDLESS♂

TABLE 52

Monohybrid Frequency Distributions Obtained in the F_3 Progenies From F_2 Hooded Parents That Were Heterozygous Hooded

	Hooded	Bearded	Hooded	Bearded	Hooded	Bearded	Hooded	Bearded
	30-0-1— 396 Plants		30-0-3— 131 plants		30-0-4— 305 plants		30-0-5— 319 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**282**	**114**	**95**	**36**	**223**	**82**	**238**	**81**
Theoretical	297.0	99.0	98.3	32.8	228.8	76.3	239.3	79.8
Difference	**15.0**	**15.0**	**3.3**	**3.2**	**5.8**	**5.7**	**1.3**	**1.2**
Prob. Error	5.81 out	5.81 out	3.34 in	3.34 in	5.10 out	5.10 out	5.22 in	5.22 in
	30-0-8— 318 plants		30-0-10— 352 plants		30-0-11— 206 plants		30-0-12— 417 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**232**	**86**	**268**	**84**	**153**	**53**	**309**	**108**
Theoretical	238.5	79.5	264.0	88.0	154.5	51.5	312.8	104.3
Difference	**6.5**	**6.5**	**4.0**	**4.0**	**1.5**	**1.5**	**3.8**	**3.7**
Prob. Error	5.21 out	5.21 out	5.48 in	5.48 in	4.19 in	4.19 in	5.96 in	5.96 in
	30-0-14— 172 plants		30-0-15— 344 plants		30-0-18— 324 plants		30-0-19— 150 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**126**	**46**	**258**	**86**	**243**	**81**	**115**	**35**
Theoretical	129.0	43.0	258.0	86.0	243.0	81.0	112.5	37.5
Difference	**3.0**	**3.0**	**0.0**	**0.0**	**0.0**	**0.0**	**2.5**	**2.5**
Prob. Error	3.83 in	3.83 in	5.42 in	5.42 in	5.26 in	5.26 in	3.58 in	3.58 in
	30-0-20— 229 plants		30-0-22— 445 plants		30-0-23— 355 plants		30-0-24— 163 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**166**	**63**	**319**	**126**	**265**	**90**	**117**	**46**
Theoretical	171.8	57.3	333.8	111.3	266.3	88.8	122.3	40.8
Difference	**5.8**	**5.7**	**14.8**	**14.7**	**1.3**	**1.2**	**5.3**	**5.2**
Prob. Error	4.42 out	4.42 out	6.16 out	6.16 out	5.50 in	5.50 in	3.73 out	3.73 out
	30-0-26— 152 plants		30-0-27— 221 plants		30-0-28— 152 plants		30-0-29— 177 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**117**	**35**	**172**	**49**	**112**	**40**	**135**	**42**
Theoretical	114.0	38.0	165.8	55.3	114.0	38.0	132.8	44.3
Difference	**3.0**	**3.0**	**6.2**	**6.3**	**2.0**	**2.0**	**2.2**	**2.3**
Prob. Error	3.60 in	3.60 in	4.34 out	4.34 out	3.60 in	3.60 in	3.89 in	3.89 in

TABLE 52 (Continued)

	Hooded	Bearded	Hooded	Bearded	Hooded	Bearded	Hooded	Bearded
	30-0-30— 155 plants		30-0-31— 214 plants		30-0-32— 211 plants		30-0-33— 152 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**109**	**46**	**158**	**56**	**154**	**57**	**114**	**38**
Theoretical	116.3	38.8	160.5	53.5	158.3	52.8	114.0	38.0
Difference	**7.3**	**7.2**	**2.5**	**2.5**	**4.3**	**4.2**	**0.0**	**0.0**
Prob. Error	3.64 out	3.64 out	4.27 in	4.27 in	4.24 out	4.24 out	3.60 in	3.60 in
	30-0-34— 301 plants		30-0-36— 457 plants		30-0-37— 120 plants		30-0-38— 181 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**226**	**75**	**332**	**125**	**84**	**36**	**138**	**43**
Theoretical	225.8	75.3	342.8	114.3	90.0	30.0	135.8	45.3
Difference	**0.2**	**0.3**	**10.8**	**10.7**	**6.0**	**6.0**	**2.2**	**2.3**
Prob. Error	5.07 in	5.07 in	6.24 out	6.24 out	3.20 out	3.20 out	3.93 in	3.93 in
	30-0-39— 59 plants		30-0-40— 357 plants		30-0-41— 285 plants		30-0-45— 302 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**37**	**22**	**273**	**84**	**210**	**75**	**231**	**71**
Theoretical	44.3	14.8	267.8	89.3	213.8	71.3	226.5	75.5
Difference	**7.3**	**7.2**	**5.2**	**5.3**	**3.8**	**3.7**	**4.5**	**4.5**
Prob. Error	2.24 out	2.24 out	5.52 in	5.52 in	4.93 in	4.93 in	5.08 in	5.08 in
	30-0-46— 360 plants		30-0-47— 419 plants		30-0-49— 247 plants		30-0-51— 159 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**234**	**126**	**321**	**98**	**186**	**61**	**113**	**46**
Theoretical	270.0	90.0	314.3	104.8	185.3	61.8	119.3	39.8
Difference	**36.0**	**36.0**	**6.7**	**6.8**	**0.7**	**0.8**	**6.3**	**6.2**
Prob. Error	5.54 out	5.54 out	5.98 out	5.98 out	4.59 in	4.59 in	3.68 out	3.68 out
	30-0-52— 206 plants		30-0-53— 266 plants		30-0-57— 406 plants		30-0-58— 190 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**150**	**56**	**202**	**64**	**292**	**114**	**138**	**52**
Theoretical	154.5	51.5	199.5	66.5	304.5	101.5	142.5	47.5
Difference	**4.5**	**4.5**	**2.5**	**2.5**	**12.5**	**12.5**	**4.5**	**4.5**
Prob. Error	4.19 out	4.19 out	4.76 in	4.76 in	5.89 out	5.89 out	4.03 out	4.03 out
	30-0-60— 291 plants		30-0-61— 110 plants		30-0-62— 358 plants		30-0-65— 231 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**213**	**78**	**82**	**28**	**263**	**95**	**174**	**57**
Theoretical	218.3	72.8	82.5	27.5	268.5	89.5	173.3	57.8
Difference	**5.3**	**5.2**	**0.5**	**0.5**	**5.5**	**5.5**	**0.7**	**0.8**
Prob. Error	4.98 out	4.98 out	3.06 in	3.06 in	5.53 in	5.53 in	4.44 in	4.44 in

TABLE 52 (Continued)

	Hooded	Bearded	Hooded	Bearded	Hooded	Bearded	Hooded	Bearded
	30-0-67— 182 plants		30-0-68— 165 plants		30-0-69— 249 plants		30-0-70— 212 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**134**	**48**	**123**	**42**	**193**	**56**	**156**	**56**
Theoretical	136.5	45.5	123.8	41.3	186.8	62.3	159.0	53.0
Difference	**2.5**	**2.5**	**0.8**	**0.7**	**6.2**	**6.3**	**3.0**	**3.0**
Prob. Error....	3.94 in	3.94 in	3.75 in	3.75 in	4.61 out	4.61 out	4.25 in	4.25 in

	30-0-73— 143 plants		30-0-74— 402 plants		30-0-75— 176 plants		30-0-76— 404 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**110**	**33**	**297**	**105**	**136**	**40**	**292**	**112**
Theoretical	107.3	35.8	301.5	100.5	132.0	44.0	303.0	101.0
Difference	**2.7**	**2.8**	**4.5**	**4.5**	**4.0**	**4.0**	**11.0**	**11.0**
Prob. Error....	3.49 in	3.49 in	5.86 in	5.86 in	3.88 out	3.88 out	5.87 out	5.87 out

	Total of all progenies— 13928 plants	
	(3)	(1)
Observed	**9820**	**3478**
Theoretical	9973.5	3324.5
Difference	**153.5**	**153.5**
Prob. Error....	33.68 out	33.68 out

PROBABLE ERROR STUDIES ON THE F_3 GENERATION OF CROSS 31 CALIFORNIA♀ × BEARDLESS♂

TABLE 53

Monohybrid Frequency Distributions Obtained in the F_3 Progenies From F_2 Hooded Parents That Were Heterozygous Hooded

	Hooded	Bearded	Hooded	Bearded	Hooded	Bearded	Hooded	Bearded
	31-0-3— 202 plants		31-0-4— 333 plants		31-0-5— 383 plants		31-0-6— 437 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**144**	**58**	**250**	**83**	**285**	**98**	**337**	**100**
Theoretical	151.5	50.5	249.8	83.3	287.3	95.8	327.8	109.3
Difference	**7.5**	**7.5**	**0.2**	**0.3**	**2.3**	**2.2**	**9.2**	**9.3**
Prob. Error....	4.15 out	4.15 out	5.33 in	5.33 in	5.72 in	5.72 in	6.11 out	6.11 out

TABLE 53 (Continued)

	Hooded	Bearded	Hooded	Bearded	Hooded	Bearded	Hooded	Bearded
	31-0-8— 226 plants		31-0-9— 206 plants		31-0-10— 232 plants		31-0-12— 260 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**171**	**55**	**152**	**54**	**180**	**52**	**186**	**74**
Theoretical	169.5	56.5	154.5	51.5	174.0	58.0	195.0	65.0
Difference	**1.5**	**1.5**	**2.5**	**2.5**	**6.0**	**6.0**	**9.0**	**9.0**
Prob. Error	4.39 in	4.39 in	4.19 in	4.19 in	4.45 out	4.45 out	4.71 out	4.71 out
	31-0-13— 229 plants		31-0-14— 166 plants		31-0-15— 223 plants		31-0-18— 185 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**176**	**53**	**126**	**40**	**168**	**55**	**141**	**44**
Theoretical	171.8	57.3	124.5	41.5	167.3	55.8	138.8	46.3
Difference	**4.2**	**4.3**	**1.5**	**1.5**	**0.7**	**0.8**	**2.2**	**2.3**
Prob. Error	4.42 in	4.42 in	3.76 in	3.76 in	4.36 in	4.36 in	3.97 in	3.97 in
	31-0-23— 158 plants		31-0-24— 229 plants		31-0-27— 97 plants		31-0-28— 239 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**116**	**42**	**174**	**55**	**75**	**22**	**179**	**60**
Theoretical	118.5	39.5	171.8	57.3	72.8	24.3	179.3	59.8
Difference	**2.5**	**2.5**	**2.2**	**2.3**	**2.2**	**2.3**	**0.3**	**0.2**
Prob. Error	3.67 in	3.67 in	4.42 in	4.42 in	2.88 in	2.88 in	4.52 in	4.52 in
	31-0-29— 137 plants		31-0-31— 246 plants		31-0-32— 158 plants		31-0-33— 467 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**102**	**35**	**182**	**64**	**110**	**48**	**343**	**124**
Theoretical	102.8	34.3	184.5	61.5	118.5	39.5	350.3	116.8
Difference	**0.8**	**0.7**	**2.5**	**2.5**	**8.5**	**8.5**	**7.3**	**7.2**
Prob. Error	3.42 in	3.42 in	4.58 in	4.58 in	3.67 out	3.67 out	6.31 out	6.31 out
	31-0-34— 251 plants		31-0-35— 222 plants		31-0-36— 182 plants		31-0-38— 238 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**203**	**48**	**165**	**57**	**140**	**42**	**191**	**47**
Theoretical	188.3	62.8	166.5	55.5	136.5	45.5	178.5	59.5
Difference	**14.7**	**14.8**	**1.5**	**1.5**	**3.5**	**3.5**	**12.5**	**12.5**
Prob. Error	4.63 out	4.63 out	4.35 in	4.35 in	3.94 in	3.94 in	4.51 out	4.51 out
	31-0-41— 251 plants		31-0-42— 169 plants		31-0-43— 133 plants		31-0-44— 189 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**179**	**72**	**126**	**43**	**88**	**45**	**132**	**57**
Theoretical	188.3	62.8	126.8	42.3	99.8	33.3	141.8	47.3
Difference	**9.3**	**9.2**	**0.8**	**0.7**	**11.8**	**11.7**	**9.8**	**9.7**
Prob. Error	4.63 out	4.63 out	3.80 in	3.80 in	3.37 out	3.37 out	4.02 out	4.02 out

TABLE 53 (Continued)

	Hooded	Bearded	Hooded	Bearded	Hooded	Bearded	Hooded	Bearded
	31-0-45— 178 plants		31-0-48— 154 plants		31-0-50— 199 plants		31-0-51— 215 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**133**	**45**	**114**	**40**	**149**	**50**	**160**	**55**
Theoretical	133.5	44.5	115.5	38.5	149.3	49.8	161.3	53.8
Difference	**0.5**	**0.5**	**1.5**	**1.5**	**0.3**	**0.2**	**1.3**	**1.2**
Prob. Error....	3.90 in	3.90 in	3.63 in	3.63 in	4.12 in	4.12 in	4.28 in	4.28 in
	31-0-52— 143 plants		31-0-53— 271 plants		31-0-54— 373 plants		31-0-55— 224 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**96**	**47**	**208**	**63**	**275**	**98**	**172**	**52**
Theoretical	107.3	35.8	203.3	67.8	279.8	93.3	168.0	56.0
Difference	**11.3**	**11.2**	**4.7**	**4.8**	**4.8**	**4.7**	**4.0**	**4.0**
Prob. Error....	3.49 out	3.49 out	4.81 in	4.81 in	5.64 in	5.64 in	4.37 in	4.37 in
	31-0-56— 172 plants		31-0-58— 245 plants		31-0-59— 363 plants		31-0-60— 409 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**127**	**45**	**194**	**51**	**274**	**89**	**312**	**97**
Theoretical	129.0	43.0	183.8	61.3	272.3	90.8	306.8	102.3
Difference	**2.0**	**2.0**	**10.2**	**10.3**	**1.7**	**1.8**	**5.2**	**5.3**
Prob. Error....	3.83 in	3.83 in	4.57 out	4.57 out	5.57 in	5.57 in	5.91 in	5.91 in
	31-0-62— 147 plants		31-0-63— 380 plants		31-0-64— 255 plants		31-0-66— 123 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**106**	**41**	**293**	**87**	**195**	**60**	**95**	**28**
Theoretical	110.3	36.8	285.0	95.0	191.3	63.8	92.3	30.8
Difference	**4.3**	**4.2**	**8.0**	**8.0**	**3.7**	**3.8**	**2.7**	**2.8**
Prob. Error....	3.54 out	3.54 out	5.69 out ;	5.69 out	4.66 in	4.66 in	3.24 in	3.24 in
	31-0-67— 327 plants		31-0-69— 242 plants		31-0-71— 107 plants		31-0-72— 181 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**251**	**76**	**193**	**49**	**83**	**24**	**122**	**59**
Theoretical	245.3	81.8	181.5	60.5	80.3	26.8	135.8	45.3
Difference	**5.7**	**5.8**	**11.5**	**11.5**	**2.7**	**2.8**	**13.8**	**13.7**
Prob. Error....	5.28 out	5.28 out	4.54 out ;	4.54 out	3.02 in	3.02 in	3.93 out	3.93 out
	31-0-74— 243 plants		31-0-76— 221 plants		31-0-77— 82 plants		Total of all progenies— 11702 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**193**	**50**	**159**	**62**	**57**	**25**	**8782**	**2920**
Theoretical	182.3	60.8	165.8	55.3	61.5	20.5	8776.5	2925.5
Difference	**10.7**	**10.8**	**6.8**	**6.7**	**4.5**	**4.5**	**5.5**	**5.5**
Prob. Error....	4.55 out	4.55 out	4.34 out	4.34 out	2.65 out	2.65 out	31.59 in	31.59 in

PROBABLE ERROR STUDIES ON THE F_3 GENERATION OF CROSS 32 CALIFORNIA♀ × BLACK HULLED♂

TABLE 54

Dihybrid Freqency Distributions Obtained in the F_3 Progenies From F_2 Black Hulled, Two-row Parents That Were Heterozygous With Respect to Both Characters

	Black 2-Row	Black 6-Row	White 2-Row	White 6-Row	Black 2-Row	Black 6-Row	White 2-Row	White 6-Row	Black 2-Row	Black 6-Row	White 2-Row	White 6-Row
	32-0-1—167 plants				32-0-3—93 plants				32-0-5—127 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**87**	**33**	**34**	**13**	**47**	**23**	**17**	**6**	**72**	**26**	**22**	**7**
Theoretical	93.9	31.3	31.3	10.4	52.3	17.4	17.4	5.8	71.4	23.8	23.8	7.9
Difference	**6.9**	**1.7**	**2.7**	**2.6**	**5.3**	**5.6**	**0.4**	**0.2**	**0.6**	**2.2**	**1.8**	**0.9**
Prob. Error	4.32	3.40	3.40		3.23	2.54	2.54		3.77	2.97	2.97	
	out	in	in		out	out	in		in	in	in	
	32-0-6—68 plants				32-0-7—174 plants				32-0-9—89 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**36**	**11**	**15**	**6**	**96**	**33**	**31**	**14**	**45**	**18**	**16**	**10**
Theoretical	38.3	12.8	12.8	4.3	97.9	32.6	32.6	10.9	50.1	16.7	16.7	5.6
Difference	**2.3**	**1.8**	**2.2**	**1.7**	**1.9**	**0.4**	**1.6**	**3.1**	**5.1**	**1.3**	**0.7**	**4.4**
Prob. Error	2.76	2.17	2.17		4.41	3.47	3.47		3.16	2.48	2.48	
	in	in	out		in	in	in		out	in	in	
	32-0-14—113 plants				32-0-20—83 plants				32-0-21—59 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**64**	**14**	**26**	**9**	**50**	**18**	**11**	**4**	**30**	**9**	**14**	**6**
Theoretical	63.6	21.2	21.2	7.1	46.7	15.6	15.6	5.2	33.2	11.1	11.1	3.7
Difference	**0.4**	**7.2**	**48**	**1.9**	**3.3**	**2.4**	**4.6**	**1.2**	**3.2**	**2.1**	**2.9**	**2.3**
Prob. Error	3.56	2.80	2.80		3.05	2.40	2.40		2.57	2.02	2.02	
	in	out	out		out	in	out		out	out	out	
	32-0-22—81 plants				32-0-24—108 plants				32-0-25—135 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**48**	**8**	**17**	**8**	**59**	**24**	**17**	**8**	**82**	**28**	**21**	**4**
Theoretical	45.6	15.2	15.2	5.1	60.8	20.3	20.3	6.8	75.9	25.3	25.3	8.4
Difference	**2.4**	**7.2**	**1.8**	**2.9**	**1.8**	**3.7**	**3.3**	**1.2**	**6.1**	**2.7**	**4.3**	**4.4**
Prob. Error	3.01	2.37	2.37		3.48	2.74	2.74		3.89	3.06	3.06	
	in	out	in		in	out	out		out	in	out	
	32-0-26—99 plants				32-0-27—117 plants				32-0-32—170 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**58**	**13**	**16**	**12**	**71**	**18**	**24**	**4**	**96**	**35**	**30**	**9**
Theoretical	55.7	18.6	18.6	6.2	65.8	21.9	21.9	7.3	95.6	31.9	31.9	10.6
Difference	**2.3**	**5.6**	**2.6**	**5.8**	**5.2**	**3.9**	**2.1**	**3.3**	**0.4**	**3.1**	**1.9**	**1.6**
Prob. Error	3.33	2.62	2.62		3.62	2.85	2.85		4.36	3.43	3.43	
	in	out	in		out	out	in		in	in	in	
	32-0-36—96 plants				32-0-37—79 plants				32-0-43—213 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**58**	**18**	**17**	**3**	**41**	**12**	**21**	**5**	**132**	**37**	**32**	**12**
Theoretical	54.0	18.0	18.0	6.0	44.4	14.8	14.8	4.9	119.8	39.9	39.9	13.3
Difference	**4.0**	**0.0**	**1.0**	**3.0**	**3.4**	**2.8**	**6.2**	**0.1**	**12.2**	**2.9**	**7.9**	**1.3**
Prob. Error	3.28	2.58	2.58		2.97	2.34	2.34		4.88	3.84	3.84	
	out	in	in		out	out	out		out	in	out	

TABLE 54 (Continued)

	Black 2-Row	Black 6-Row	White 2-Row	White 6-Row	Black 2-Row	Black 6-Row	White 2-Row	White 6-Row	Black 2-Row	Black 6-Row	White 2-Row	White 6-Row
	32-0-45—175 plants				32-0-46—114 plants				32-0-48—146 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**103**	**28**	**36**	**8**	**66**	**21**	**21**	**6**	**84**	**22**	**32**	**8**
Theoretical	98.4	32.8	32.8	10.9	64.1	21.4	21.4	7.1	82.1	27.4	27.4	9.1
Difference	**4.6**	**4.8**	**3.2**	**2.9**	**1.9**	**0.4**	**0.4**	**1.1**	**1.9**	**5.4**	**4.6**	**1.1**
Prob. Error	4.43 out	3.48 out	3.48 in		3.57 in	2.81 in	2.81 in		4.04 in	3.18 out	3.18 out	

	32-0-51—91 plants				Total of all progenies 2597 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**55**	**11**	**19**	**6**	**1480**	**460**	**489**	**168**
Theoretical	51.2	17.1	17.1	5.7	1460.8	486.9	486.9	162.3
Difference	**3.8**	**6.1**	**1.9**	**0.3**	**19.2**	**26.9**	**2.1**	**5.7**
Prob. Error	3.19 out	2.51 out	2.51 in		17.05 out	13.42 out	13.42 in	

TABLE 55

Monohybrid Frequency Distributions Obtained in the F_3 Progenies from F_2 Black Hulled, Two-row Parents That Were Heterozygous Two-row and Homozygous Black Hulled

	Black 2-row	Black 6-row	Black 2-row	Black 6-row	Black 2-row	Black 6-row	Black 2-row	Black 6-row	Black 2-row	Black 6-row
	32-0-10— 133 plants		32-0-12— 131 plants		32-0-17— 40 plants		32-0-29— 45 plants		32-0-30— 118 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**94**	**39**	**87**	**44**	**29**	**11**	**33**	**12**	**93**	**25**
Theoretical ...	99.8	33.3	98.3	32.8	30.0	10.0	33.8	11.3	88.5	29.5
Difference	**5.8**	**5.7**	**11.3**	**11.2**	**1.0**	**1.0**	**0.8**	**0.7**	**4.5**	**4.5**
Prob. Error...	3.37 out	3.37 out	3.34 out	3.34 out	1.85 in	1.85 in	1.96 in	1.96 in	3.17 out	3.17 out

	32-0-33— 113 plants		32-0-35— 181 plants		32-0-38— 67 plants		32-0-39— 66 plants		32-0-40— 95 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**86**	**27**	**143**	**38**	**52**	**15**	**49**	**17**	**68**	**27**
Theoretical ...	84.8	28.3	135.8	45.3	50.3	16.8	49.5	16.5	71.3	23.8
Difference	**1.2**	**1.3**	**7.2**	**7.3**	**1.7**	**1.8**	**0.5**	**0.5**	**3.3**	**3.2**
Prob. Error...	3.11 in	3.11 in	3.93 out	3.93 out	2.39 in	2.39 in	2.37 in	2.37 in	2.85 out	2.85 out

	32-0-44— 174 plants		Total of all progenies— 1163 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**124**	**50**	**858**	**305**
Theoretical ...	130.5	43.5	872.3	290.8
Difference	**6.5**	**6.5**	**14.3**	**14.2**
Prob. Error...	3.85 out	3.85 out	9.96 out	9.96 out

TABLE 56

Monohybrid Frequency Distributions Obtained in the F_3 Progenies From F Black Hulled, Two-row Parents That Were Heterozygous Black Hulled and Homozygous Two-row

	Black 2-row	White 2-row	Black 2-row	White 2-row	Black 2-row	White 2-row	Black 2-row	White 2-row	Black 2-row	White 2-row
	32-0-8— 113 plants		32-0-13— 127 plants		32-0-16— 164 plants		32-0-18— 147 plants		32-0-19— 46 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**87**	**26**	**93**	**34**	**122**	**42**	**114**	**33**	**32**	**14**
Theoretical ...	84.8	28.3	95.3	31.8	123.0	41.0	110.3	36.8	34.5	11.5
Difference	**2.2**	**2.3**	**2.3**	**2.2**	**1.0**	**1.0**	**3.7**	**3.8**	**2.5**	**2.5**
Prob. Error...	3.11	3.11	3.29	3.29	3.74	3.74	3.54	3.54	1.98	1.98
	in	in	in	in	in	in	out	out	out	out
	32-0-23— 183 plants		32-0-28— 73 plants		32-0-31— 154 plants		32-0-34— 203 plants		32-0-41— 70 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed 152		**31**	**54**	**19**	**120**	**34**	**149**	**54**	**58**	**12**
Theoretical ...137.3		45.8	54.8	18.3	115.5	38.5	152.3	50.8	52.5	17.5
Difference	**14.7**	**14.8**	**0.8**	**0.7**	**4.5**	**4.5**	**3.3**	**3.2**	**5.5**	**5.5**
Prob. Error...	3.95	3.95	2.50	2.50	3.63	3.63	4.16	4.16	2.44	2.44
	out	out	in	in	out	out	in	in	out	out
	32-0-42— 104 plants		32-0-47— 196 plants		32-0-49— 100 plants		32-0-52— 133 plants		Total of all progenies 1813 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**80**	**24**	**144**	**52**	**71**	**29**	**97**	**36**	**1373**	**440**
Theoretical ...	78.0	26.0	147.0	49.0	75.0	25.0	99.8	33.3	1359.75	453.25
Difference	**2.0**	**2.0**	**3.0**	**3.0**	**4.0**	**4.0**	**2.8**	**2.7**	**13.25**	**13.25**
Prob. Error...	2.98	2.98	4.09	4.09	2.92	2.92	3.37	3.37	12.44	12.44
	in	in	in	in	out	out	in	in	out	out

TABLE 57

Monohybrid Frequency Distributions Obtained in the F_3 Progenies From F_2 Black Hulled, Six-row Parents That Were Heterozygous Black Hulled

	Black 6-row	White 6-row	Black 6-row	White 6-row	Black 6-row	White 6-row	Black 6-row	White 6-row	Black 6-row	White 6-row
	32-0-54— 169 plants		32-0-55— 131 plants		32-0-57— 212 plants		32-0-58— 242 plants		32-0-59— 233 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed 125		**44**	**94**	**37**	**163**	**49**	**168**	**74**	**164**	**69**
Theoretical ...126.8		42.3	98.3	32.8	159.0	53.0	181.5	60.5	174.8	58.3
Difference	**1.8**	**1.7**	**4.3**	**4.2**	**4.0**	**4.0**	**13.5**	**13.5**	**10.8**	**10.7**
Prob. Error...	3.80	3.80	3.34	3.34	4.25	4.25	4.54	4.54	4.46	4.46
	in	in	out	out	in	in	out	out	out	out
	32-0-60— 165 plants		32-0-63— 203 plants		32-0-65— 240 plants		32-0-66— 166 plants		32-0-67— 249 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed 114		**51**	**147**	**56**	**176**	**64**	**132**	**34**	**184**	**65**
Theoretical ...123.8		41.3	152.3	50.8	180.0	60.0	124.5	41.5	186.8	62.3
Difference	**9.8**	**9.7**	**5.3**	**5.2**	**4.0**	**4.0**	**7.5**	**7.5**	**2.8**	**2.7**
Prob. Error...	3.75	3.75	4.16	4.16	4.52	4.52	3.76	3.76	4.61	4.61
	out	out	out	out	in	in	out	out	in	in

TABLE 57 (Continued)

	Black 6-row	White 6-row	Black 6-row	White 6-row	Black 6-row	White 6-row	Black 6-row	White 6-row	Black 6-row	White 6-row
	32-0-70— 121 plants		32-0-71— 251 plants		32-0-72— 158 plants		Total of all progenies 2540 plants			
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)		
Observed	**95**	**26**	**196**	**55**	**118**	**40**	**1876**	**664**		
Theoretical ...	90.8	30.3	188.3	62.8	118.5	39.5	1905.0	635.0		
Difference	**4.2**	**4.3**	**7.7**	**7.8**	**0.5**	**0.5**	**29.0**	**29.0**		
Prob. Error...	3.21 out	3.21 out	4.63 out	4.63 out	3.67 in	3.67 in	14.72 out	14.72 out		

TABLE 58

Monohybrid Frequency Distributions Obtained in the F_3 Progenies From F_2 White Hulled, Two-row Parents That Were Heterozygous Two-row

	White 2-row	White 6-row	White 2-row	White 6-row	White 2-row	White 6-row	White 2-row	White 6-row	White 2-row	White 6-row
	32-0-74— 68 plants		32-0-75— 96 plants		32-0-76— 126 plants		32-0-77— 92 plants		32-0-78— 104 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**50**	**18**	**70**	**26**	**97**	**29**	**63**	**29**	**80**	**24**
Theoretical ...	51.0	17.0	72.0	24.0	94.5	31.5	69.0	23.0	78.0	26.0
Difference	**1.0**	**1.0**	**2.0**	**2.0**	**2.5**	**2.5**	**6.0**	**6.0**	**2.0**	**2.0**
Prob. Error...	2.41 in	2.41 in	2.86 in	2.86 in	3.28 in	3.28 in	2.80 out	2.80 out	2.98 in	2.98 in
	32-0-79— 91 plants		32-0-80— 130 plants		32-0-82— 124 plants		32-0-83— 68 plants		32-0-84— 73 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**70**	**21**	**105**	**25**	**88**	**36**	**43**	**25**	**56**	**17**
Theoretical ...	68.3	22.8	97.5	32.5	93.0	31.0	51.0	17.0	54.8	18.3
Difference	**1.7**	**1.8**	**7.5**	**7.5**	**5.0**	**5.0**	**8.0**	**8.0**	**1.2**	**1.3**
Prob. Error...	2.79 in	2.79 in	3.33 out	3.33 out	3.25 out	3.25 out	2.41 out	2.41 out	2.50 in	2.50 in
	32-0-85— 74 plants		32-0-87— 69 plants		32-0-89— 55 plants		32-0-91— 34 plants		32-0-94— 159 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**51**	**23**	**51**	**18**	**43**	**12**	**28**	**6**	**115**	**44**
Theoretical ...	55.5	18.5	51.8	17.3	41.3	13.8	25.5	8.5	119.3	39.8
Difference	**4.5**	**4.5**	**0.8**	**0.7**	**1.7**	**1.8**	**2.5**	**2.5**	**4.3**	**4.2**
Prob. Error...	2.51 out	2.51 out	2.43 in	2.43 in	2.17 in	2.17 in	1.70 out	1.70 out	3.68 out	3.68 out
	Total of all progenies— 1363 plants									
	(3)	(1)								
Observed	**1010**	**353**								
Theoretical ..	1022.3	340.8								
Difference ...	**12.3**	**12.2**								
Prob. Error..	10.78 out	10.78 out								

PROBABLE ERROR STUDIES ON THE F_3 GENERATION OF CROSS 36 BLACK HULLED♀ × BEARDLESS♂

TABLE 59

Trihybrid Frequency Distributions Obtained in the F_3 Progenies From F_2 Hooded, Black Hulled, Two-rowed Parents That Were Heterozygous With Respect to All Three Characters

	Black Hooded 2-row	Black Bearded 2-row	Black Hooded 6-row	White Hooded 2-row	Black Bearded 6-row	White Bearded 2-row	White Hooded 6-row	White Bearded 6-row
				36-0-1—78 plants				
	(27)	(9)	(9)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**32**	**14**	**8**	**16**	**2**	**4**	**2**	**0**
Theoretical	32.9	11.0	11.0	11.0	3.7	3.7	3.7	1.2
Difference	**0.9**	**3.0**	**3.0**	**5.0**	**1.7**	**0.3**	**1.7**	**1.2**
Prob. Error	2.94	2.07	2.07	2.07	1.26	1.26	1.26	
	in	out	out	out	out	in	out	
				36-0-2—70 plants				
	(27)	(9)	(9)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**31**	**6**	**13**	**15**	**3**	**0**	**1**	**1**
Theoretical	29.5	9.8	9.8	9.8	3.3	3.3	3.3	1.1
Difference	**1.5**	**3.8**	**3.2**	**5.2**	**0.3**	**3.3**	**2.3**	**0.1**
Prob. Error	2.79	1.96	1.96	1.96	1.19	1.19	1.19	
	in	out	out	out	in	out	out	
				36-0-6—102 plants				
	(27)	(9)	(9)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**49**	**17**	**12**	**10**	**5**	**4**	**4**	**1**
Theoretical	43.0	14.3	14.3	14.3	4.8	4.8	4.8	1.6
Difference	**6.0**	**2.7**	**2.3**	**4.3**	**0.2**	**0.8**	**0.8**	**0.6**
Prob. Error	3.37	2.37	2.37	2.37	1.44	1.44	1.44	
	out	out	in	out	out	in	in	
				36-0-8—90 plants				
	(27)	(9)	(9)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**33**	**9**	**16**	**10**	**4**	**8**	**9**	**1**
Theoretical	38.0	12.7	12.7	12.7	4.2	4.2	4.2	1.4
Difference	**5.0**	**3.7**	**3.3**	**2.7**	**0.2**	**3.8**	**4.8**	**0.4**
Prob. Error	3.16	2.23	2.23	2.23	1.35	1.35	1.35	
	out	out	out	out	in	out	out	
				36-0-10—76 plants				
	(27)	(9)	(9)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**36**	**9**	**12**	**7**	**4**	**5**	**2**	**1**
Theoretical	32.1	10.7	10.7	10.7	3.6	3.6	3.6	1.2
Difference	**3.9**	**1.7**	**1.3**	**3.7**	**0.4**	**1.4**	**1.6**	**0.2**
Prob. Error	2.90	2.04	2.04	2.04	1.24	1.24	1.24	
	out	in	in	out	in	out	out	
				36-0-20—73 plants				
	(27)	(9)	(9)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**36**	**11**	**9**	**6**	**3**	**1**	**5**	**2**
Theoretical	30.8	10.3	10.3	10.3	3.4	3.4	3.4	1.1
Difference	**5.2**	**0.7**	**1.3**	**4.3**	**0.4**	**2.4**	**1.6**	**0.9**
Prob. Error	2.85	2.00	2.00	2.00	1.22	1.22	1.22	
	out	in	in	out	in	out	out	

TABLE 59 (Continued)

	Black Hooded 2-row	Black Bearded 2-row	Black Hooded 6-row	White Hooded 2-row	Black Bearded 6-row	White Bearded 2-row	White Hooded 6-row	White Bearded 6-row
				36-0-21—116 plants				
	(27)	(9)	(9)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**49**	**21**	**17**	**12**	**1**	**8**	**8**	**0**
Theoretical	48.9	16.3	16.3	16.3	5.4	5.4	5.4	1.8
Difference	**0.1**	**4.7**	**0.7**	**4.3**	**4.4**	**2.6**	**2.6**	**1.8**
Prob. Error.....	3.59	2.53	2.53	2.53	1.54	1.54	1.54	
	in	out	in	out	out	out	out	
				36-0-24—176 plants				
	(27)	(9)	(9)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**67**	**39**	**22**	**25**	**7**	**6**	**9**	**1**
Theoretical	74.3	24.8	24.8	24.8	8.3	8.3	8.3	2.8
Difference	**7.3**	**14.2**	**2.8**	**0.2**	**1.3**	**2.3**	**0.7**	**1.8**
Prob. Error.....	4.42	3.11	3.11	3.11	1.89	1.89	1.89	
	out	out	in	in	in	out	in	
				36-0-40—83 plants				
	(27)	(9)	(9)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**37**	**5**	**12**	**10**	**4**	**6**	**6**	**3**
Theoretical	35.0	11.7	11.7	11.7	3.9	3.9	3.9	1.3
Difference	**2.0**	**6.7**	**0.3**	**1.7**	**0.1**	**2.1**	**2.1**	**1.7**
Prob. Error.....	3.04	2.14	2.14	2.14	1.30	1.30	1.30	
	in	out	in	in	in	out	out	
				36-0-41—67 plants				
	(27)	(9)	(9)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**31**	**8**	**7**	**11**	**2**	**1**	**5**	**2**
Theoretical	28.3	9.4	9.4	9.4	3.1	3.1	3.1	1.0
Difference	**2.7**	**1.4**	**2.4**	**1.6**	**1.1**	**2.1**	**1.9**	**1.0**
Prob. Error.....	2.73	1.92	1.92	1.92	1.17	1.17	1.17	
	in	in	out	in	in	out	out	
				36-0-55—76 plants				
	(27)	(9)	(9)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**36**	**13**	**8**	**10**	**1**	**6**	**2**	**0**
Theoretical	32.1	10.7	10.7	10.7	3.6	3.6	3.6	1.2
Difference	**3.9**	**2.3**	**2.7**	**0.7**	**2.6**	**2.4**	**1.6**	**1.2**
Prob. Error.....	2.90	2.04	2.04	2.04	1.24	1.24	1.24	
	out	out	out	in	out	out	out	
				36-0-57—99 plants				
	(27)	(9)	(9)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**50**	**15**	**7**	**13**	**7**	**3**	**2**	**2**
Theoretical	41.8	13.9	13.9	13.9	4.6	4.6	4.6	1.5
Difference	**8.2**	**1.1**	**6.9**	**0.9**	**2.4**	**1.6**	**2.6**	**0.5**
Prob. Error.....	3.32	2.33	2.33	2.33	1.42	1.42	1.42	
	out	in	out	in	out	out	out	

TABLE 59 (Continued)

	Black Hooded 2-row	Black Bearded 2-row	Black Hooded 6-row	White Hooded 2-row	Black Bearded 6-row	White Bearded 2-row	White Hooded 6-row	White Bearded 6-row
				36-0-60—84 plants				
	(27)	(9)	(9)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**33**	**11**	**12**	**13**	**4**	**4**	**4**	**3**
Theoretical	35.4	11.8	11.8	11.8	3.9	3.9	3.9	1.3
Difference	**2.4**	**0.8**	**0.2**	**1.2**	**0.1**	**0.1**	**0.1**	**1.7**
Prob. Error	3.05	2.15	2.15	2.15	1.31	1.31	1.31	
	in	in	in	in	in	in	in	
				36-0-66—105 plants				
	(27)	(9)	(9)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**46**	**17**	**11**	**18**	**3**	**7**	**2**	**1**
Theoretical	44.3	14.8	14.8	14.8	4.9	4.9	4.9	1.6
Difference	**1.7**	**2.2**	**3.8**	**3.2**	**1.9**	**2.1**	**2.9**	**0.6**
Prob. Error	3.41	2.40	2.40	2.40	1.46	1.46	1.46	
	in	in	out	out	out	out	out	
				36-0-70—65 plants				
	(27)	(9)	(9)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**23**	**8**	**9**	**15**	**3**	**2**	**2**	**3**
Theoretical	27.4	9.1	9.1	9.1	3.0	3.0	3.0	1.0
Difference	**4.4**	**1.1**	**0.1**	**5.9**	**0.0**	**1.0**	**1.0**	**2.0**
Prob. Error	2.69	1.89	1.89	1.89	1.15	1.15	1.15	
	out	in	in	out	in	in	in	
				36-0-76—65 plants				
	(27)	(9)	(9)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**29**	**4**	**7**	**11**	**6**	**4**	**1**	**3**
Theoretical	27.4	9.1	9.1	9.1	3.0	3.0	3.0	1.0
Difference	**1.6**	**5.1**	**2.1**	**1.9**	**3.0**	**1.0**	**2.0**	**2.0**
Prob. Error	2.69	1.89	1.89	1.89	1.15	1.15	1.15	
	in	out	out	out	out	in	out	
				36-0-78—78 plants				
	(27)	(9)	(9)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**40**	**9**	**9**	**12**	**2**	**1**	**4**	**1**
Theoretical	32.9	11.0	11.0	11.0	3.7	3.7	3.7	1.2
Difference	**7.1**	**2.0**	**2.0**	**1.0**	**1.7**	**2.7**	**0.3**	**0.2**
Prob. Error	2.94	2.07	2.07	2.07	1.26	1.26	1.26	
	out	in	in	in	out	out	in	
				36-0-87—80 plants				
	(27)	(9)	(9)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**41**	**6**	**9**	**10**	**4**	**5**	**3**	**2**
Theoretical	33.8	11.3	11.3	11.3	3.8	3.8	3.8	1.3
Difference	**7.2**	**5.3**	**2.3**	**1.3**	**0.2**	**1.2**	**0.8**	**0.7**
Prob. Error	2.98	2.10	2.10	2.10	1.28	1.28	1.28	
	out	out	out	in	in	in	in	

TABLE 59 (Continued)

	Black Hooded 2-row	Black Bearded 2-row	Black Hooded 6-row	White Hooded 2-row	Black Bearded 6-row	White Bearded 2-row	White Hooded 6-row	White Bearded 6-row
				36-0-90—138 plants				
	(27)	(9)	(9)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**53**	**21**	**21**	**23**	**6**	**9**	**5**	**0**
Theoretical	58.2	19.4	19.4	19.4	6.5	6.5	6.5	2.2
Difference	**5.2**	**1.6**	**1.6**	**3.6**	**0.5**	**2.5**	**1.5**	**2.2**
Prob. Error.....	3.91 out	2.76 in	2.76 in	2.76 out	1.68 in	1.68 out	1.68 in	
				36-0-93—116 plants				
	(27)	(9)	(9)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**43**	**22**	**19**	**21**	**3**	**4**	**4**	**0**
Theoretical	48.9	16.3	16.3	16.3	5.4	5.4	5.4	1.8
Difference	**5.9**	**5.7**	**2.7**	**4.7**	**2.4**	**1.4**	**1.4**	**1.8**
Prob. Error.....	3.59 out	2.53 out	2.53 out	2.53 out	1.54 out	1.54 in	1.54 in	
				36-0-95—99 plants				
	(27)	(9)	(9)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**42**	**19**	**14**	**9**	**3**	**6**	**2**	**4**
Theoretical	41.8	13.9	13.9	13.9	4.6	4.6	4.6	1.5
Difference	**0.2**	**5.1**	**0.1**	**4.9**	**1.6**	**1.4**	**2.6**	**2.5**
Prob. Error.....	3.32 in	2.33 out	2.33 in	2.33 out	1.42 out	1.42 in	1.42 out	
				36-0-102—66 plants				
	(27)	(9)	(9)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**31**	**9**	**10**	**7**	**4**	**3**	**2**	**0**
Theoretical	27.8	9.3	9.3	9.3	3.1	3.1	3.1	1.0
Difference	**3.2**	**0.3**	**0.7**	**2.3**	**0.9**	**0.1**	**1.1**	**1.0**
Prob. Error.....	2.71 out	1.91 in	1.91 in	1.91 out	1.16 in	1.16 in	1.16 in	
				36-0-104—191 plants				
	(27)	(9)	(9)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**79**	**29**	**21**	**28**	**10**	**10**	**11**	**3**
Theoretical	80.6	26.9	26.9	26.9	9.0	9.0	9.0	3.0
Difference	**1.6**	**2.1**	**5.9**	**1.1**	**1.0**	**1.0**	**2.0**	**0.0**
Prob. Error.....	4.60 in	3.24 in	3.24 out	3.24 in	1.97 in	1.97 in	1.97 out	
				36-0-111—137 plants				
	(27)	(9)	(9)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**54**	**15**	**21**	**27**	**4**	**6**	**4**	**6**
Theoretical	57.8	19.3	19.3	19.3	6.4	6.4	6.4	2.1
Difference	**3.8**	**4.3**	**1.7**	**7.7**	**2.4**	**0.4**	**2.4**	**3.9**
Prob. Error.....	3.90 in	2.75 out	2.75 in	2.75 out	1.67 out	1.67 in	1.67 out	

TABLE 59 (Continued)

	Black Hooded 2-row	Black Bearded 2-row	Black Hooded 6-row	White Hooded 2-row	Black Beadred 6-row	White Bearded 2-row	White Hooded 6-row	White Bearded 6-row
				36-0-118—70 plants				
	(27)	(9)	(9)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**36**	**4**	**11**	**11**	**2**	**2**	**1**	**3**
Theoretical	29.5	9.8	9.8	9.8	3.3	3.3	3.3	1.1
Difference	**6.5**	**5.8**	**1.2**	**1.2**	**1.3**	**1.3**	**2.3**	**1.9**
Prob. Error.....	2.79 out	1.96 out	1.96 in	1.96 in	1.19 out	1.19 out	1.19 out	
				36-0-123—106 plants				
	(27)	(9)	(9)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**48**	**19**	**12**	**11**	**8**	**3**	**3**	**2**
Theoretical	44.7	14.9	14.9	14.9	5.0	5.0	5.0	1.7
Difference	**3.3**	**4.1**	**2.9**	**3.9**	**3.0**	**2.0**	**2.0**	**0.3**
Prob. Error.....	3.43 in	2.41 out	2.41 out	2.41 out	1.47 out	1.47 out	1.47 out	
				36-0-126—90 plants				
	(27)	(9)	(9)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**32**	**9**	**21**	**9**	**7**	**5**	**6**	**1**
Theoretical	38.0	12.7	12.7	12.7	4.2	4.2	4.2	1.4
Difference	**6.0**	**3.7**	**8.3**	**3.7**	**2.8**	**0.8**	**1.8**	**0.4**
Prob. Error.....	3.16 out	2.23 out	2.23 out	2.23 out	1.35 out	1.35 in	1.35 out	
				Total of all progenies including 18 of less than 64 population—3477 plants				
	(27)	(9)	(9)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed **1498**		**507**	**470**	**474**	**151**	**160**	**156**	**61**
Theoretical 1466.9		489.0	489.0	489.0	163.0	163.0	163.0	54.3
Difference	**31.1**	**18.0**	**19.0**	**15.0**	**12.0**	**3.0**	**7.0**	**6.7**
Prob. Error.....	19.64 out	13.83 out	13.83 out	13.83 out	8.41 out	8.41 in	8.41 in	

TABLE 60

Dihybrid Frequency Distributions Obtained in the F_3 Progenies From F_2 Hooded, Black Hulled, Two-row Parents That Were Heterozygous With Respect to Hoods and Two-row and Homozygous Black Hulled

	Black Hooded 2-row	Black Bearded 2-row	Black Hooded 6-row	Black Bearded 6-row	Black Hooded 2-row	Black Bearded 2-row	Black Hooded 6-row	Black Bearded 6-row
	36-0-3—33 plants				36-0-13—48 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**17**	**7**	**8**	**1**	**29**	**5**	**9**	**5**
Theoretical ...	18.6	6.2	6.2	2.1	27.0	9.0	9.0	3.0
Difference	**1.6**	**0.8**	**1.8**	**1.1**	**2.0**	**4.0**	**0.0**	**2.0**
Prob. Error....	1.92 in	1.51 in	1.51 out		2.32 in	1.82 out	1.82 in	

TABLE 60 (Continued)

	Black Hooded 2-row	Black Bearded 2-row	Black Hooded 6-row	Black Bearded 6-row	Black Hooded 2-row	Black Bearded 2-row	Black Hooded 6-row	Black Bearded 6-row
	36-0-16—42 plants				36-0-36—21 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**19**	**9**	**7**	**7**	**14**	**1**	**5**	**1**
Theoretical ...	23.6	7.9	7.9	2.6	11.8	3.9	3.9	1.3
Difference	**4.6**	**1.1**	**0.9**	**4.4**	**2.2**	**2.9**	**1.1**	**0.3**
Prob. Error....	2.17 out	1.71 in	1.71 in		1.53 out	1.21 out	1.21 in	
	36-0-47—30 plants				36-0-59—130 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**19**	**6**	**3**	**2**	**75**	**19**	**28**	**8**
Theoretical ...	16.9	5.6	5.6	1.9	73.1	24.4	24.4	8.1
Difference	**2.1**	**0.4**	**2.6**	**0.1**	**1.9**	**5.4**	**3.6**	**0.1**
Prob. Error....	1.83 out	1.44 in	1.44 out		3.82 in	3.00 out	3.00 out	
	36-0-68—55 plants				36-0-74—67 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**24**	**12**	**12**	**7**	**36**	**11**	**13**	**7**
Theoretical ...	30.9	10.3	10.3	3.4	37.7	12.6	12.6	4.2
Difference	**6.9**	**1.7**	**1.7**	**3.6**	**1.7**	**1.6**	**0.4**	**2.8**
Prob. Error....	2.48 out	1.95 in	1.95 in		2.74 in	2.16 in	2.16 in	
	36-0-89—103 plants				36-0-91—20 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**67**	**13**	**13**	**10**	**12**	**4**	**3**	**1**
Theoretical ...	57.9	19.3	19.3	6.4	11.3	3.8	3.8	1.3
Difference	**9.1**	**6.3**	**6.3**	**3.6**	**0.7**	**0.2**	**0.8**	**0.3**
Prob. Error....	3.40 out	2.67 out	2.67 out		1.50 in	1.18 out	1.18 in	
	36-0-97—58 plants				36-0-112—123 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**40**	**8**	**7**	**3**	**75**	**23**	**20**	**5**
Theoretical ...	32.6	10.9	10.9	3.6	69.2	23.1	23.1	7.7
Difference	**7.4**	**2.9**	**3.9**	**0.6**	**5.8**	**0.1**	**3.1**	**2.7**
Prob. Error....	2.55 out	2.01 out	2.01 out		3.71 out	2.92 in	2.92 out	
	36-0-115—39 plants				36-0-119—101 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**15**	**9**	**12**	**3**	**52**	**26**	**19**	**4**
Theoretical ...	21.9	7.3	7.3	2.4	56.8	18.9	18.9	6.3
Difference	**6.9**	**1.7**	**4.7**	**0.6**	**4.8**	**7.1**	**0.1**	**2.3**
Prob. Error....	2.09 out	1.64 out	1.64 out		3.36 out	2.65 out	2.65 in	

TABLE 60 (Continued)

	Black Hooded 2-row	Black Bearded 2-row	Black Hooded 6-row	Black Bearded 6-row	Black Hooded 2-row	Black Bearded 2-row	Black Hooded 6-row	Black Bearded 6-row
	36-0-127—34 plants				Total of all progenies including 5 of less than 16 population—961 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**22**	**4**	**6**	**2**	**548**	**170**	**174**	**69**
Theoretical ...	19.1	6.4	6.4	2.1	540.6	180.2	180.2	60.1
Difference	**2.9**	**2.4**	**0.4**	**0.1**	**7.4**	**10.2**	**6.2**	**8.9**
Prob. Error....	1.95	1.54	1.54		10.37	8.16	8.16	
	out	out	in		in	out	in	

TABLE 61

Dihybrid Frequency Distributions Obtained in the F_3 Progenies From F_2 Hooded, Black Hulled, Two-row Parents That Were Heterozygous With Respect to Black Hulled and Two-row and Homozygous Hooded

	Black Hooded 2-row	Black Hooded 6-row	White Hooded 2-row	White Hooded 6-row	Black Hooded 2-row	Black Hooded 6-row	White Hooded 2-row	White Hooded 6-row
	36-0-4—84 plants				36-0-17—53 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**51**	**14**	**13**	**6**	**34**	**9**	**8**	**2**
Theoretical ...	47.3	15.8	15.8	5.3	29.8	9.9	9.9	3.3
Difference	**3.7**	**1.8**	**2.8**	**0.7**	**4.2**	**0.9**	**1.9**	**1.3**
Prob. Error....	3.07	2.41	2.41		2.44	1.92	1.92	
	out	in	out		out	in	in	
	36-0-42—41 plants				36-0-45—16 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**19**	**9**	**10**	**3**	**10**	**2**	**2**	**2**
Theoretical ...	23.1	7.7	7.7	2.6	9.0	3.0	3.0	1.0
Difference	**4.1**	**1.3**	**2.3**	**0.4**	**1.0**	**1.0**	**1.0**	**1.0**
Prob. Error....	2.14	1.69	1.69		1.34	1.05	1.05	
	out	in	out		in	in	in	
	36-0-51—44 plants				36-0-62—84 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**21**	**12**	**8**	**3**	**48**	**13**	**17**	**6**
Theoretical ...	24.8	8.3	8.3	2.8	47.3	15.8	15.8	5.3
Difference	**3.8**	**3.7**	**0.3**	**0.2**	**0.7**	**2.8**	**1.2**	**0.7**
Prob. Error....	2.22	1.75	1.75		3.07	2.41	2.41	
	out	out	in		in	out	in	
	36-0-63—30 plants				36-0-64—48 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**23**	**4**	**3**	**0**	**26**	**9**	**7**	**6**
Theoretical ...	16.9	5.6	5.6	1.9	27.0	9.0	9.0	3.0
Difference	**6.1**	**1.6**	**2.6**	**1.9**	**1.0**	**0.0**	**2.0**	**3.0**
Prob. Error....	1.83	1.44	1.44		2.32	1.82	1.82	
	out	out	out		in	in	out	

TABLE 61 (Continued)

	Black Hooded 2-row	Black Hooded 6-row	White Hooded 2-row	White Hooded 6-row	Black Hooded 2-row	Black Hooded 6-row	White Hooded 2-row	White Hooded 6-row
	36-0-83—58 plants				36-0-85—40 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**35**	**10**	**8**	**5**	**27**	**4**	**8**	**1**
Theoretical ...	32.6	10.9	10.9	3.6	22.5	7.5	7.5	2.5
Difference	**2.4**	**0.9**	**2.9**	**1.4**	**4.5**	**3.5**	**0.5**	**1.5**
Prob. Error....	2.55 in	2.01 in	2.01 out		2.12 out	1.67 out	1.67 in	
	36-0-86—78 plants				36-0-100—108 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**41**	**20**	**12**	**5**	**53**	**19**	**28**	**8**
Theoretical ...	43.9	14.6	14.6	4.9	60.8	20.3	20.3	6.8
Difference	**2.9**	**5.4**	**2.6**	**0.1**	**7.8**	**1.3**	**7.7**	**1.2**
Prob. Error....	2.96 in	2.33 out	2.33 out		3.48 out	2.74 in	2.74 out	
	36-0-101—65 plants				Total of all progenies including 1 with less than 16 population—762 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**35**	**18**	**8**	**4**	**429**	**146**	**134**	**53**
Theoretical ...	36.6	12.2	12.2	4.1	428.6	142.9	142.9	47.6
Difference	**1.6**	**5.8**	**4.2**	**0.1**	**0.4**	**3.1**	**8.9**	**5.4**
Prob. Error....	2.70 in	2.12 out	2.12 out		9.24 in	7.27 in	7.27 out	

TABLE 62

Dihybrid Frequency Distributions Obtained in the F_3 Progenies From F_2 Hooded, Black Hulled, Two-row Parents That Were Heterozygous With Respect to Black Hulled and Hoods and Homozygous Two-row

	Black Hooded 2-row	Black Bearded 2-row	White Hooded 2-row	White Bearded 2-row	Black Hooded 2-row	Black Bearded 2-row	White Hooded 2-row	White Bearded 2-row
	36-0-5—79 plants				36-0-7—101 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**48**	**15**	**11**	**5**	**52**	**30**	**14**	**5**
Theoretical ...	44.4	14.8	14.8	4.9	56.8	18.9	18.9	6.3
Difference	**3.6**	**0.2**	**3.8**	**0.1**	**4.8**	**11.1**	**4.9**	**1.3**
Prob. Error....	2.97 out	2.34 in	2.34 out		3.36 out	2.65 out	2.65 out	
	36-0-25—23 plants				36-0-37—56 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**14**	**5**	**3**	**1**	**32**	**9**	**11**	**4**
Theoretical ...	12.9	4.3	4.3	1.4	31.5	10.5	10.5	3.5
Difference	**1.1**	**0.7**	**1.3**	**0.4**	**0.5**	**1.5**	**0.5**	**0.5**
Prob. Error....	1.61 in	1.26 in	1.26 out		2.50 in	1.97 in	1.97 in	

TABLE 62 (Continued)

	Black Hooded 2-row	Black Bearded 2-row	White Hooded 2-row	White Bearded 2-row	Black Hooded 2-row	Black Bearded 2-row	White Hooded 2-row	White Bearded 2-row
	36-0-50—39 plants				36-0-53—105 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**21**	**10**	**6**	**2**	**67**	**22**	**9**	**7**
Theoretical ...	21.9	7.3	7.3	2.4	59.1	19.7	19.7	6.6
Difference	**0.9**	**2.7**	**1.3**	**0.4**	**7.9**	**2.3**	**10.7**	**0.4**
Prob. Error....	2.09 in	1.64 out	1.64 in		3.43 out	2.70 in	2.70 out	
	36-0-79—34 plants				36-0-92—32 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**19**	**8**	**4**	**3**	**20**	**5**	**7**	**0**
Theoretical ...	19.1	6.4	6.4	2.1	18.0	6.0	6.0	2.0
Difference	**0.1**	**1.6**	**2.4**	**0.9**	**2.0**	**1.0**	**1.0**	**2.0**
Prob. Error....	1.95 in	1.54 out	1.54 out		1.89 out	1.49 in	1.49 in	
	36-0-96—87 plants				36-0-120—26 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**52**	**14**	**19**	**2**	**16**	**5**	**5**	**0**
Theoretical ...	48.9	16.3	16.3	5.4	14.6	4.9	4.9	1.6
Difference	**3.1**	**2.3**	**2.7**	**3.4**	**1.4**	**0.1**	**0.1**	**1.6**
Prob. Error....	3.12 in	2.46 in	2.46 out		1.71 in	1.34 in	1.34 in	
	Total of all progenies including 3 of less than 16 population—614 plants							
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)				
Observed	**357**	**127**	**99**	**31**				
Theoretical ...	345.4	115.1	115.1	38.4				
Difference	**11.6**	**11.9**	**16.1**	**7.4**				
Prob. Error....	8.29 out	6.52 out	6.52 out					

TABLE 63

Monohybrid Frequency Distributions Obtained in the F_3 Progenies From F_2 Hooded, Black Hulled, Two-row Parents That Were Heterozygous Two-row and Homozygous With Respect to Black Hulled and Hooded

	Black Hooded 2-row	Black Hooded 6-row	Black Hooded 2-row	Black Hooded 6-row	Black Hooded 2-row	Black Hooded 6-row	Black Hooded 2-row	Black Hooded 6-row
	36-0-11—47 plants		36-0-22—70 plants		36-0-38—96 plants		36-0-67—48 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**35**	**12**	**53**	**17**	**79**	**17**	**36**	**12**
Theoretical ...	35.3	11.8	52.5	17.5	72.0	24.0	36.0	12.0
Difference	**0.3**	**0.2**	**0.5**	**0.5**	**7.0**	**7.0**	**0.0**	**0.0**
Prob. Error....	2.00 in	2.00 in	2.44 in	2.44 in	2.86 out	2.86 out	2.02 in	2.02 in

TABLE 63 (Continued)

	Black Hooded 2-row	Black Hooded 6-row	Black Hooded 2-row	Black Hooded 6-row	Black Hooded 2-row	Black Hooded 6-row	Black Hooded 2-row	Black Hooded 6-row
	36-0-77— 63 plants		36-0-103— 41 plants		Total of all progenies— 365 plants			
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)		
Observed	**53**	**10**	**33**	**8**	**289**	**76**		
Theoretical	47.3	15.8	30.8	10.3	273.8	91.3		
Difference	**5.7**	**5.8**	**2.2**	**2.3**	**15.2**	**15.3**		
Prob. Error....	2.32 out	2.32 out	1.87 out	1.87 out	5.58 out	5.58 out		

TABLE 64

Monohybrid Frequency Distributions Obtained in the F_3 Progenies From F_2 Hooded, Black Hulled, Two-row Parents That Were Heterozygous Hooded and Homozygous With Respect to Black Hulled and Two-row

	Black Hooded 2-row	Black Bearded 2-row	Black Hooded 2-row	Black Bearded 2-row	Black Hooded 2-row	Black Bearded 2-row	Black Hooded 2-row	Black Bearded 2-row
	36-0-15— 89 plants		36-0-27— 35 plants		36-0-44— 9 plants		36-0-73— 38 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**61**	**28**	**25**	**10**	**4**	**5**	**27**	**11**
Theoretical	66.8	22.3	26.3	8.8	6.8	2.3	28.5	9.5
Difference	**5.8**	**5.7**	**1.3**	**1.2**	**2.8**	**2.7**	**1.5**	**1.5**
Prob. Error....	2.76 out	2.76 out	1.73 in	1.73 in	0.88 out	0.88 out	1.80 in	1.80 in
	36-0-75— 89 plants		36-0-107— 13 plants		36-0-108— 83 plants		36-0-113— 77 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**61**	**28**	**11**	**2**	**64**	**19**	**58**	**19**
Theoretical	66.8	22.3	9.8	3.3	62.3	20.8	57.8	19.3
Difference	**5.8**	**5.7**	**1.2**	**1.3**	**1.7**	**1.8**	**0.2**	**0.3**
Prob. Error....	2.76 out	2.76 out	1.05 out	1.05 out	2.66 in	2.66 in	2.56 in	2.56 in
	Total of all progenies— 433 plants							
	(3)	(1)						
Observed	**311**	**122**						
Theoretical	324.8	108.3						
Difference	**13.8**	**13.7**						
Prob. Error....	6.08 out	6.08 out						

TABLE 65

Monohybrid Frequency Distributions Obtained in the F_3 Progenies From F_2 Hooded, Black Hulled, Two-row Parents That Were Heterozygous Black Hulled and Homozygous With Respect to Hooded and Two-row

	Black Hooded 2-row	White Hooded 2-row	Black Hooded 2-row	White Hooded 2-row	Black Hooded 2-row	White Hooded 2-row	Black Hooded 2-row	White Hooded 2-row
	36-0-19—33 plants		36-0-32—63 plants		36-0-49—4 plants		36-0-52—32 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**26**	**7**	**45**	**18**	**3**	**1**	**22**	**10**
Theoretical	24.8	8.3	47.3	15.8	3.0	1.0	24.0	8.0
Difference	**1.2**	**1.3**	**2.3**	**2.2**	**0.0**	**0.0**	**2.0**	**2.0**
Prob. Error....	1.68 in	1.68 in	2.32 in	2.32 in	0.58 in	0.58 in	1.65 out	1.65 out

	36-0-58—41 plants		36-0-69—101 plants		36-0-72—60 plants		36-0-80—15 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**32**	**9**	**73**	**28**	**45**	**15**	**11**	**4**
Theoretical	30.8	10.3	75.8	25.3	45.0	15.0	11.3	3.8
Difference	**1.2**	**1.3**	**2.8**	**2.7**	**0.0**	**0.0**	**0.3**	**0.2**
Prob. Error....	1.87 in	1.87 in	2.94 in	2.94 in	2.26 in	2.26 in	1.13 in	1.13 in

	36-0-82—71 plants		36-0-106—35 plants		36-0-122—52 plants		Total of all progenies—507 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**53**	**18**	**26**	**9**	**40**	**12**	**376**	**131**
Theoretical	53.3	17.8	26.3	8.8	39.0	13.0	380.3	126.8
Difference	**0.3**	**0.2**	**0.3**	**0.2**	**1.0**	**1.0**	**4.3**	**4.2**
Prob. Error....	2.46 in	2.46 in	1.73 in	1.73 in	2.11 in	2.11 in	6.58 in	6.58 in

TABLE 66

Dihybrid Frequency Distributions Obtained in the F_3 Progenies From F_2 Hooded, Black Hulled, Six-row Parents That Were Heterozygous With Respect to Hooded and Black Hulled

	Black Hooded 6-row	Black Bearded 6-row	White Hooded 6-row	White Bearded 6-row	Black Hooded 6-row	Black Bearded 6-row	White Hooded 6-row	White Bearded 6-row
	36-0-136—98 plants				36-0-137—76 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**62**	**19**	**10**	**7**	**46**	**17**	**11**	**2**
Theoretical ...	55.1	18.4	18.4	6.1	42.8	14.3	14.3	4.8
Difference	**6.9**	**0.6**	**8.4**	**0.9**	**3.2**	**2.7**	**3.3**	**2.8**
Prob. Error....	3.31 out	2.61 in	2.61 out		2.92 out	2.30 out	2.30 out	

TABLE 66 (Continued)

	Black Hooded 6-row	Black Bearded 6-row	White Hooded 6-row	White Bearded 6-row	Black Hooded 6-row	Black Bearded 6-row	White Hooded 6-row	White Bearded 6-row
	36-0-139—138 plants				36-0-144—23 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**75**	**27**	**28**	**8**	**12**	**6**	**5**	**0**
Theoretical ...	77.6	25.9	25.9	8.6	12.9	4.3	4.3	1.4
Difference	**2.6**	**1.1**	**2.1**	**0.6**	**0.9**	**1.7**	**0.7**	**1.4**
Prob. Error....	3.93 in	3.09 in	3.09 in		1.61 in	1.26 out	1.26 in	
	36-0-145—158 plants				36-0-146—155 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**81**	**34**	**30**	**13**	**85**	**32**	**26**	**12**
Theoretical ...	88.9	29.6	29.6	9.9	87.2	29.1	29.1	9.7
Difference	**7.9**	**4.4**	**0.4**	**3.1**	**2.2**	**2.9**	**3.1**	**2.3**
Prob. Error....	4.21 out	3.31 out	3.31 in		4.17 in	3.28 in	3.28 in	
	36-0-148—115 plants				36-0-150—216 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**56**	**32**	**22**	**5**	**117**	**49**	**37**	**13**
Theoretical ...	64.7	21.6	21.6	7.2	121.5	40.5	40.5	13.5
Difference	**8.7**	**10.4**	**0.4**	**2.2**	**4.5**	**8.5**	**3.5**	**0.5**
Prob. Error....	3.59 out	2.82 out	2.82 in		4 92 in	3.87 out	3.87 in	
	36-0-152—54 plants				36-0-157—171 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**31**	**8**	**11**	**4**	**100**	**35**	**28**	**8**
Theoretical ...	30.4	10.1	10.1	3.4	96.2	32.1	32.1	10.7
Difference	**0.6**	**2.1**	**0.9**	**0.6**	**3.8**	**2.9**	**4.1**	**2.7**
Prob. Error....	2.46 in	1.93 out	1.93 in		4.38 in	3.44 in	3.44 out	
	36-0-164—136 plants				36-0-165—251 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**85**	**25**	**17**	**9**	**144**	**52**	**37**	**18**
Theoretical ...	76.5	25.5	25.5	8.5	141.2	47.1	47.1	15.7
Difference	**8.5**	**0.5**	**8.5**	**0.5**	**2.8**	**4.9**	**10.1**	**2.3**
Prob. Error....	3.90 out	3.07 in	3.07 out		5.30 in	4.17 out	4.17 out	
	36-0-166—76 plants				36-0-167—100 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**47**	**11**	**12**	**6**	**53**	**25**	**15**	**7**
Theoretical ...	42.8	14.3	14.3	4.8	56.3	18.8	18.8	6.3
Difference	**4.2**	**3.3**	**2.3**	**1.2**	**3.3**	**6.2**	**3.8**	**0.7**
Prob. Error....	2.92 out	2.30 out	2.30 in		3.35 in	2.63 out	2.63 out	
	36-0-173—61 plants				36-0-175—71 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**35**	**14**	**10**	**2**	**46**	**21**	**3**	**1**
Theoretical ...	34.3	11.4	11.4	3.8	39.9	13.3	13.3	4.4
Difference	**0.7**	**2.6**	**1.4**	**1.8**	**6.1**	**7.7**	**10.3**	**3.4**
Prob. Error....	2.61 in	2.06 out	2.06 in		2.82 out	2.22 out	2.22 out	

TABLE 66 (Continued)

	Black Hooded 6-row	Black Bearded 6-row	White Hooded 6-row	White Bearded 6-row	Black Hooded 6-row	Black Bearded 6-row	White Hooded 6-row	White Bearded 6-row
	36-0-176—224 plants				Total of all progenies including 1 of less than 16 population—2132 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**113**	**46**	**50**	**15**	**1194**	**455**	**352**	**131**
Theoretical ...	126.0	42.0	42.0	14.0	1199.3	399.8	399.8	133.3
Difference	**13.0**	**4.0**	**8.0**	**1.0**	**5.3**	**55.2**	**47.8**	**2.3**
Prob. Error....	5.01 out	3.94 out	3.94 out		15.45 in	12.16 out	12.16 out	

TABLE 67

Monohybrid Frequency Distributions Obtained in the F_3 Progenies From F_2 Hooded, Black Hulled, Six-row Parents That Were Heterozygous Hooded and Homozygous Black Hulled

	Black Hooded 6-row	Black Bearded 6-row	Black Hooded 6-row	Black Bearded 6-row	Black Hooded 6-row	Black Bearded 6-row	Black Hooded 6-row	Black Bearded 6-row
	36-0-130—236 plants		36-0-132—165 plants		36-0-133—24 plants		36-0-138—20 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**169**	**67**	**129**	**36**	**18**	**6**	**17**	**3**
Theoretical	177.0	59.0	123.8	41.3	18.0	6.0	15.0	5.0
Difference	**8.0**	**8.0**	**5.2**	**5.3**	**0.0**	**0.0**	**2.0**	**2.0**
Prob. Error....	4.49 out	4.49 out	3.75 out	3.75 out	1.43 in	1.43 in	1.31 out	1.31 out
	36-0-140—66 plants		36-0-149—181 plants		36-0-153—133 plants		36-0-155—58 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**53**	**13**	**130**	**51**	**105**	**28**	**43**	**15**
Theoretical	49.5	16.5	135.8	45.3	99.8	33.3	43.5	14.5
Difference	**3.5**	**3.5**	**5.8**	**5.7**	**5.2**	**5.3**	**0.5**	**0.5**
Prob. Error....	2.37 out	2.37 out	3.93 out	3.93 out	3.37 out	3.37 out	2.22 in	2.22 in
	36-0-161—149 plants		36-0-168—49 plants		36-0-171—165 plants		36-0-174—34 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**104**	**45**	**38**	**11**	**122**	**43**	**25**	**9**
Theoretical	111.8	37.3	36.8	12.3	123.8	41.3	25.5	8.5
Difference	**7.8**	**7.7**	**1.2**	**1.3**	**1.8**	**1.7**	**0.5**	**0.5**
Prob. Error....	3.57 out	3.57 out	2.04 in	2.04 in	3.75 in	3.75 in	1.70 in	1.70 in
	36-0-179—170 plants		Total of all progenies—1450 plants					
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)				
Observed	**127**	**43**	**1080**	**370**				
Theoretical	127.5	42.5	1087.5	362.5				
Difference	**0.5**	**0.5**	**7.5**	**7.5**				
Prob. Error....	3.81 in	3.81 in	11.12 in	11.12 in				

TABLE 68

Monohybrid Frequency Distributions Obtained in the F_3 Progenies From F_2 Hooded, Black Hulled, Six-row Parents That Were Heterozygous Black Hulled and Homozygous Hooded

	Black Hooded 6-row	White Hooded 6-row	Black Hooded 6-row	White Hooded 6-row	Black Hooded 6-row	White Hooded 6-row	Black Hooded 6-row	White Hooded 6-row
	36-0-129— 85 plants		36-0-135— 162 plants		36-0-141— 187 plants		36-0-147— 45 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**71**	**14**	**124**	**38**	**131**	**56**	**40**	**5**
Theoretical	63.8	21.3	121.5	40.5	140.3	46.8	33.8	11.3
Difference	**7.2**	**7.3**	**2.5**	**2.5**	**9.3**	**9.2**	**6.2**	**6.3**
Prob. Error....	2.69 out	2.69 out	3.72 in	3.72 in	3.99 out	3.99 out	1.96 out	1.96 out
	36-0-154— 28 plants		36-0-156— 170 plants		36-0-158— 153 plants		36-0-159— 39 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**17**	**11**	**123**	**47**	**131**	**22**	**31**	**8**
Theoretical	21.0	7.0	127.5	42.5	114.8	38.3	29.3	9.8
Difference	**4.0**	**4.0**	**4.5**	**4.5**	**16.2**	**16.3**	**1.7**	**1.8**
Prob. Error....	1.55 out	1.55 out	3.81 out	3.81 out	3.61 out	3.61 out	1.82 in	1.82 in
	36-0-160— 88 plants		36-0-177— 92 plants		36-0-178— 67 plants		36-0-180— 23 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**66**	**22**	**71**	**21**	**56**	**11**	**17**	**6**
Theoretical	66.0	22.0	69.0	23.0	50.3	16.8	17.3	5.8
Difference	**0.0**	**0.0**	**2.0**	**2.0**	**5.7**	**5.8**	**0.3**	**0.2**
Prob. Error....	2.74 in	2.74 in	2.80 in	2.80 in	2.39 out	2.39 out	1.40 in	1.40 in
	Total of all progenies— 1139 plants							
	(3)	(1)						
Observed	**878**	**261**						
Theoretical	854.3	284.8						
Difference	**23.7**	**23.8**						
Prob. Error....	9.86 out	9.86 out						

TABLE 69

Dihybrid Frequency Distributions Obtained in the F_3 Progenies From F_2 Hooded, White Hulled, Two-row Parents That Were Heterozygous With Respect to Hooded and Two-row

	White Hooded 2-row	White Bearded 2-row	White Hooded 6-row	White Bearded 6-row	White Hooded 2-row	White Bearded 2-row	White Hooded 6-row	White Bearded 6-row
	36-0-181—33 plants				36-0-184—104 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**14**	**9**	**7**	**3**	**61**	**18**	**19**	**6**
Theoretical ...	18.6	6.2	6.2	2.1	58.5	19.5	19.5	6.5
Difference	**4.6**	**2.8**	**0.8**	**0.9**	**2.5**	**1.5**	**0.5**	**0.5**
Prob. Error....	1.92	1.51	1.51		3.41	2.69	2.69	
	out	out	in		in	in	in	
	36-0-186—44 plants				36-0-187—63 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**20**	**16**	**4**	**4**	**33**	**12**	**11**	**7**
Theoretical ...	24.8	8.3	8.3	2.8	35.4	11.8	11.8	3.9
Difference	**4.8**	**7.7**	**4.3**	**1.2**	**2.4**	**0.2**	**0.8**	**3.1**
Prob. Error....	2.22	1.75	1.75		2.66	2.09	2.09	
	out	out	out		in	in	in	
	36-0-189—24 plants				36-0-192—48 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**8**	**7**	**6**	**3**	**22**	**15**	**9**	**2**
Theoretical ...	13.5	4.5	4.5	1.5	27.0	9.0	9.0	3.0
Difference	**5.5**	**2.5**	**1.5**	**1.5**	**5.0**	**6.0**	**0.0**	**1.0**
Prob. Error....	1.64	1.29	1.29		2.32	1.82	1.82	
	out	out	out		out	out	in	
	36-0-194—90 plants				36-0-197—60 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**46**	**23**	**15**	**6**	**35**	**9**	**13**	**3**
Theoretical ...	50.6	16.9	16.9	5.6	33.8	11.3	11.3	3.8
Difference	**4.6**	**6.1**	**1.9**	**0.4**	**1.2**	**2.3**	**1.7**	**0.8**
Prob. Error....	3.17	2.50	2.50		2.59	2.04	2.04	
	out	out	in		in	out	in	
	36-0-199—58 plants				36-0-203—43 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**31**	**7**	**14**	**6**	**19**	**13**	**5**	**6**
Theoretical ...	32.6	10.9	10.9	3.6	24.2	8.1	8.1	2.7
Difference	**1.6**	**3.9**	**3.1**	**2.4**	**5.2**	**4.9**	**3.1**	**3.3**
Prob. Error....	2.55	2.01	2.01		2.19	1.73	1.73	
	in	out	out		out	out	out	
	36-0-206—35 plants				36-0-210—35 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**18**	**10**	**5**	**2**	**18**	**3**	**10**	**4**
Theoretical ...	19.7	6.6	6.6	2.2	19.7	6.6	6.6	2.2
Difference	**1.7**	**3.4**	**1.6**	**0.2**	**1.7**	**3.6**	**3.4**	**1.8**
Prob. Error....	1.98	1.56	1.56		1.98	1.56	1.56	
	in	out	out		in	out	out	

TABLE 69 (Continued)

	White Hooded 2-row	White Bearded 2-row	White Hooded 6-row	White Bearded 6-row	White Hooded 2-row	White Bearded 2-row	White Hooded 6-row	White Bearded 6-row
	36-0-212—56 plants				36-0-213—95 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**37**	4	**13**	**2**	**48**	**19**	**22**	**6**
Theoretical ...	31.5	10.5	10.5	3.5	53.4	17.8	17.8	5.9
Difference	**5.5**	**6.5**	**2.5**	**1.5**	**5.4**	**1.2**	**4.2**	**0.1**
Prob. Error....	2.50 out	1.97 out	1.97 out		3.26 out	2.57 in	2.57 out	
	36-0-217—111 plants				36-0-219—40 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**69**	**18**	**19**	**5**	**29**	**5**	**6**	**0**
Theoretical ...	62.4	20.8	20.8	6.9	22.5	7.5	7.5	2.5
Difference	**6.6**	**2.8**	**1.8**	**1.9**	**6.5**	**2.5**	**1.5**	**2.5**
Prob. Error....	3.53 out	2.77 out	2.77 in		2.12 out	1.67 out	1.67 in	
	36-0-220—38 plants				Total of all progenies including 3 of less than 16 population—1010 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**17**	**9**	**10**	**2**	**537**	**209**	**196**	**68**
Theoretical ...	21.4	7.1	7.1	2.4	568.1	189.4	189.4	63.1
Difference	**4.4**	**1.9**	**2.9**	**0.4**	**31.1**	**19.6**	**6.6**	**4.9**
Prob. Error....	2.06 out	1.62 out	1.62 out		10.63 out	8.37 out	8.37 in	

TABLE 70

Monohybrid Frequency Distributions Obtained in the F_3 Progenies From F_2 Hooded, White Hulled, Two-row Parents That Were Heterozygous Two-row and Homozygous Hooded

	White Hooded 2-row	White Hooded 6-row	White Hooded 2-row	White Hooded 6-row	White Hooded 2-row	White Hooded 6-row	White Hooded 2-row	White Hooded 6-row
	36-0-182—49 plants		36-0-183—139 plants		36-0-185—12 plants		36-0-195—5 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**36**	**13**	**107**	**32**	**9**	**3**	**4**	**1**
Theoretical	36.8	12.3	104.3	34.8	9.0	3.0	3.8	1.3
Difference	**0.8**	**0.7**	**2.7**	**2.8**	**0.0**	**0.0**	**0.2**	**0.3**
Prob. Error....	2.04 in	2.04 in	3.44 in	3.44 in	1.01 in	1.01 in	0.65 in	0.65 in
	36-0-201—15 plants		36-0-202—93 plants		36-0-205—22 plants		36-0-214—108 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**12**	**3**	**69**	**24**	**16**	**6**	**85**	**23**
Theoretical	11.3	3.8	69.8	23.3	16.5	5.5	81.0	27.0
Difference	**0.7**	**0.8**	**0.8**	**0.7**	**0.5**	**0.5**	**4.0**	**4.0**
Prob. Error....	1.13 in	1.13 in	2.82 in	2.82 in	1.37 in	1.37 in	3.04 out	3.04 out

TABLE 70 (Continued)

	White Hooded 2-row	White Hooded 6-row	White Hooded 2-row	White Hooded 6-row	White Hooded 2-row	White Hooded 6-row	White Hooded 2-row	White Hooded 6-row
	36-0-216—15 plants		Total of all progenies—458 plants					
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)				
Observed	**10**	**5**	**348**	**110**				
Theoretical	11.3	3.8	343.5	114.5				
Difference	**1.3**	**1.2**	**4.5**	**4.5**				
Prob. Error	1.13 out	1.13 out	6.25 in	6.25 in				

TABLE 71

Monohybrid Frequency Distributions Obtained in the F_3 Progenies From F_2 Hooded, White Hulled, Two-row Parents That Were Heterozygous Hooded and Homozygous Two-row

	White Hooded 2-row	White Bearded 2-row	White Hooded 2-row	White Bearded 2-row	White Hooded 2-row	White Bearded 2-row	White Hooded 2-row	White Bearded 2-row
	36-0-196—41 plants		36-0-198—26 plants		36-0-200—30 plants		36-0-208—28 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**32**	**9**	**20**	**6**	**25**	**5**	**22**	**6**
Theoretical	30.8	10.3	19.5	6.5	22.5	7.5	21.0	7.0
Difference	**1.2**	**1.3**	**0.5**	**0.5**	**2.5**	**2.5**	**1.0**	**1.0**
Prob. Error	1.87 in	1.87 in	1.49 in	1.49 in	1.60 out	1.60 out	1.55 in	1.55 in
	Total of all progenies—125 plants							
	(3)	(1)						
Observed	**99**	**26**						
Theoretical	93.8	31.3						
Difference	**5.2**	**5.3**						
Prob. Error	3.27 out	3.27 out						

TABLE 72

Monohybrid Frequency Distributions Obtained in the F_3 Progenies From F_2 Hooded, White Hulled, Six-row Parents That Were Heterozygous Hooded

	White Hooded 6-row	White Bearded 6-row	White Hooded 6-row	White Bearded 6-row	White Hooded 6-row	White Bearded 6-row	White Hooded 6-row	White Bearded 6-row
	36-0-221—116 plants		36-0-222—108 plants		36-0-224—122 plants		36-0-225—43 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**83**	**33**	**78**	**30**	**94**	**28**	**31**	**12**
Theoretical	87.0	29.0	81.0	27.0	91.5	30.5	32.3	10.8
Difference	**4.0**	**4.0**	**3.0**	**3.0**	**2.5**	**2.5**	**1.3**	**1.2**
Prob. Error	3.15 out	3.15 out	3.04 in	3.04 in	3.23 in	3.23 in	1.92 in	1.92 in
	36-0-226—127 plants		36-0-230—123 plants		36-0-232—32 plants		36-0-234—62 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**102**	**25**	**89**	**34**	**22**	**10**	**37**	**25**
Theoretical	95.3	31.8	92.3	30.8	24.0	8.0	46.5	15.5
Difference	**6.7**	**6.8**	**3.3**	**3.2**	**2.0**	**2.0**	**9.5**	**9.5**
Prob. Error	3.29 out	3.29 out	3.24 out	3.24 out	1.65 out	1.65 out	2.30 out	2.30 out
	36-0-235—9 plants		Total of all progenies—742 plants					
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)				
Observed	**4**	**5**	**540**	**202**				
Theoretical	6.8	2.3	556.5	185.5				
Difference	**2.8**	**2.7**	**16.5**	**16.5**				
Prob. Error	0.88 out	0.88 out	7.96 out	7.96 out				

TABLE 73

Dihybrid Frequency Distributions Obtained in the F_3 Progenies From F_2 Bearded, Black Hulled, Two-row Parents That Were Heterozygous With Respect to Black Hulled and Two-row

	Black Bearded 2-row	Black Bearded 6-row	White Bearded 2-row	White Bearded 6-row	Black Bearded 2-row	Black Bearded 6-row	White Bearded 2-row	White Bearded 6-row
	36-0-236—107 plants				36-0-237—61 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**48**	**27**	**26**	**6**	**36**	**10**	**8**	**7**
Theoretical	60.2	20.1	20.1	6.7	34.3	11.4	11.4	3.8
Difference	**12.2**	**6.9**	**5.9**	**0.7**	**1.7**	**1.4**	**3.4**	**3.2**
Prob. Error	3.46 out	2.72 out	2.72 out		2.61 in	2.06 in	2.06 out	

TABLE 73 (Continued)

	Black Bearded 2-row	Black Bearded 6-row	White Bearded 2-row	White Bearded 6-row	Black Bearded 2-row	Black Bearded 6-row	White Bearded 2-row	White Bearded 6-row
	36-0-241—88 plants				36-0-244—138 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**46**	**18**	**20**	**4**	**79**	**29**	**21**	**9**
Theoretical ...	49.5	16.5	16.5	5.5	77.6	25.9	25.9	8.6
Difference	**3.5**	**1.5**	**3.5**	**1.5**	**1.4**	**3.1**	**4.9**	**0.4**
Prob. Error....	3.14	2.47	2.47		3.93	3.09	3.09	
	out	in	out		in	out	out	
	36-0-246—23 plants				36-0-247—19 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**15**	**5**	**3**	**0**	**7**	**6**	**5**	**1**
Theoretical ...	12.9	4.3	4.3	1.4	10.7	3.6	3.6	1.2
Difference	**2.1**	**0.7**	**1.3**	**1.4**	**3.7**	**2.4**	**1.4**	**0.2**
Prob. Error....	1.61	1.26	1.26		1.46	1.15	1.15	
	out	in	out		out	out	out	
	36-0-248—93 plants				36-0-253—20 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**47**	**20**	**21**	**5**	**15**	**3**	**2**	**0**
Theoretical ...	52.3	17.4	17.4	5.8	11.3	3.8	3.8	1.3
Difference	**5.3**	**2.6**	**3.6**	**0.8**	**3.7**	**0.8**	**1.8**	**1.3**
Prob. Error....	3.23	2.54	2.54		1.50	1.18	1.18	
	out	out	out		out	in	out	
	36-0-256—18 plants				36-0-257—167 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**8**	**4**	**5**	**1**	**99**	**28**	**29**	**11**
Theoretical ...	10.1	3.4	3.4	1.1	93.9	31.3	31.3	10.4
Difference	**2.1**	**0.6**	**1.6**	**0.1**	**5.1**	**3.3**	**2.3**	**0.6**
Prob. Error....	1.42	1.12	1.12		4.32	3.40	3.40	
	out	in	out		out	in	in	
	36-0-258—83 plants				36-0-260—106 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**51**	**17**	**12**	**3**	**52**	**24**	**26**	**4**
Theoretical ...	46.7	15.6	15.6	5.2	59.6	19.9	19.9	6.6
Difference	**4.3**	**1.4**	**3.6**	**2.2**	**7.6**	**4.1**	**6.1**	**2.6**
Prob. Error....	3.05	2.40	2.40		3.45	2.71	2.71	
	out	in	out		out	out	out	
	36-0-261—147 plants				36-0-263—55 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**71**	**33**	**34**	**9**	**30**	**9**	**11**	**5**
Theoretical ...	82.7	27.6	27.6	9.2	30.9	10.3	10.3	3.4
Difference	**11.7**	**5.4**	**6.4**	**0.2**	**0.9**	**1.3**	**0.7**	**1.6**
Prob. Error....	4.06	3.19	3.19		2.48	1.95	1.95	
	out	out	out		in	in	in	

TABLE 73 (Continued)

	Black Bearded 2-row	Black Bearded 6-row	White Bearded 2-row	White Bearded 6-row	Black Bearded 2-row	Black Bearded 6-row	White Bearded 2-row	White Bearded 6-row
	36-0-264—52 plants				36-0-270—48 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**27**	**8**	**11**	**6**	**32**	**7**	**8**	**1**
Theoretical ...	29.3	9.8	9.8	3.3	27.0	9.0	9.0	3.0
Difference	**2.3**	**1.8**	**1.2**	**2.7**	**5.0**	**2.0**	**1.0**	**2.0**
Prob. Error....	2.41 in	1.90 in	1.90 in		2.32 out	1.82 out	1.82 in	
	36-0-271—116 plants				36-0-273—62 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**64**	**23**	**19**	**10**	**40**	**9**	**10**	**3**
Theoretical ...	65.3	21.8	21.8	7.3	34.9	11.6	11.6	3.9
Difference	**1.3**	**1.2**	**2.8**	**2.7**	**5.1**	**2.6**	**1.6**	**0.9**
Prob. Error....	3.60 in	2.84 in	2.84 in		2.64 out	2.07 out	2.07 in	
	36-0-275—79 plants				36-0-277—59 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**43**	**20**	**13**	**3**	**36**	**8**	**9**	**6**
Theoretical ...	44.4	14.8	14.8	4.9	33.2	11.1	11.1	3.7
Difference	**1.4**	**5.2**	**1.8**	**1.9**	**2.8**	**3.1**	**2.1**	**2.3**
Prob. Error....	2.97 in	2.34 out	2.34 in		2.57 out	2.02 out	2.02 out	
	36-0-281—66 plants				Total of all progenies—1607 plants			
	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)	(9)	(3)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**35**	**9**	**19**	**3**	**881**	**317**	**312**	**97**
Theoretical ...	37.1	12.4	12.4	4.1	903.9	301.3	301.3	100.4
Difference	**2.1**	**3.4**	**6.6**	**1.1**	**22.9**	**15.7**	**10.7**	**3.4**
Prob. Error....	2.72 in	2.14 out	2.14 out		13.41 out	10.55 out	10.55 out	

TABLE 74

Monohybrid Frequency Distributions Obtained in the F_3 Progenies From F_2 Bearded, Black Hulled, Two-row Parents That Were Heterozygous Two-row and Homozygous Black Hulled

	Black Bearded 2-row	Black Bearded 6-row	Black Bearded 2-row	Black Bearded 6-row	Black Bearded 2-row	Black Bearded 6-row	Black Bearded 2-row	Black Bearded 6-row
	36-0-238—52 plants		36-0-239—27 plants		36-0-240—122 plants		36-0-242—42 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**40**	**12**	**23**	**4**	**91**	**31**	**35**	**7**
Theoretical	39.0	13.0	20.3	6.8	91.5	30.5	31.5	10.5
Difference	**1.0**	**1.0**	**2.7**	**2.8**	**0.5**	**0.5**	**3.5**	**3.5**
Prob. Error....	2.11 in	2.11 in	1.52 out	1.52 out	3.23 in	3.23 in	1.89 out	1.89 out

TABLE 74 (Continued)

	Black Bearded 2-row	Black Bearded 6-row	Black Bearded 2-row	Black Bearded 6-row	Black Bearded 2-row	Black Bearded 6-row	Black Bearded 2-row	Black Bearded 6-row
	36-0-245— 14 plants		36-0-252— 16 plants		36-0-255— 88 plants		36-0-259— 60 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**11**	**3**	**10**	**6**	**63**	**25**	**47**	**13**
Theoretical	10.5	3.5	12.0	4.0	66.0	22.0	45.0	15.0
Difference	**0.5**	**0.5**	**2.0**	**2.0**	**3.0**	**3.0**	**2.0**	**2.0**
Prob. Error....	1.09 in	1.09 in	1.17 out	1.17 out	2.74 out	2.74 out	2.26 in	2.26 in
	36-0-267— 11 plants		36-0-268— 27 plants		36-0-269— 8 plants		36-0-272— 115 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**8**	**3**	**20**	**7**	**4**	**4**	**91**	**24**
Theoretical	8.3	2.8	20.3	6.8	6.0	2.0	86.3	28.8
Difference	**0.3**	**0.2**	**0.3**	**0.2**	**2.0**	**2.0**	**4.7**	**4.8**
Prob. Error....	0.97 in	0.97 in	1.52 in	1.52 in	0.83 out	0.83 out	3.13 out	3.13 out
	36-0-278— 132 plants		36-0-279— 39 plants		36-0-280— 83 plants		Total of all progenies— 836 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**104**	**28**	**30**	**9**	**68**	**15**	**645**	**191**
Theoretical	99.0	33.0	29.3	9.8	62.3	20.8	627.0	209.0
Difference	**5.0**	**5.0**	**0.7**	**0.8**	**5.7**	**5.8**	**18.0**	**18.0**
Prob. Error....	3.36 out	3.36 out	1.82 in	1.82 in	2.66 out	2.66 out	8.44 out	8.44 out

TABLE 75

Monohybrid Frequency Distributions Obtained in the F_3 Progenies From F_2 Bearded, Black Hulled, Two-row Parents That Were Heterozygous Black Hulled and Homozygous Two-row

	Black Bearded 2-row	White Bearded 2-row	Black Bearded 2-row	White Bearded 2-row	Black Bearded 2-row	White Bearded 2-row	Black Bearded 2-row	White Bearded 2-row
	36-0-243— 31 plants		36-0-249— 117 plants		36-0-251— 33 plants		36-0-276— 142 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**29**	**2**	**81**	**36**	**23**	**10**	**110**	**32**
Theoretical	23.3	7.8	87.8	29.3	24 8	8.3	106.5	35.5
Difference	**5.7**	**5.8**	**6.8**	**6.7**	**1.8**	**1.7**	**3.5**	**3.5**
Prob. Error....	1.63 out	1.63 out	3.16 out	3.16 out	1.68 out	1.68 out	3.48 out	3.48 out

TABLE 75 (Continued)

	Black Bearded 2-row	White Bearded 2-row	Black Bearded 2-row	White Bearded 2-row	Black Bearded 2-row	White Bearded 2-row	Black Bearded 2-row	White Bearded 2-row
	Total of all progenies— 323 plants							
	(3)	(1)						
Observed	**243**	**80**						
Theoretical	242.3	80.8						
Difference	**0.7**	**0.8**						
Prob. Error....	5.25 in	5.25 in						

TABLE 76

Monohybrid Frequency Distributions Obtained in the F_3 Progenies From F_2 Bearded, Black Hulled, Six-row Parents That Were Heterozygous Black Hulled

	Black Bearded 6-row	White Bearded 6-row	Black Bearded 6-row	White Bearded 6-row	Black Bearded 6-row	White Bearded 6-row	Black Bearded 6-row	White Bearded 6-row
	36-0-286 — 73 plants		36-0-287— 72 plants		36-0-288— 127 plants		36-0-289— 53 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**69**	**4**	**53**	**19**	**93**	**34**	**37**	**16**
Theoretical	54.8	18.3	54.0	18.0	95.3	31.8	39.8	13.3
Difference	**14.2**	**14.3**	**1.0**	**1.0**	**2.3**	**2.2**	**2.8**	**2.7**
Prob. Error....	2.50 out	2.50 out	2.48 in	2.48 in	3.29 in	3.29 in	2.13 out	2.13 out
	36-0-290— 237 plants		36-0-291— 176 plants		36-0-293— 237 plants		36-0-294— 233 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**188**	**49**	**142**	**34**	**178**	**59**	**168**	**65**
Theoretical	177.8	59.3	132.0	44.0	177.8	59.3	174.8	58.3
Difference	**10.2**	**10.3**	**10.0**	**10.0**	**0.2**	**0.3**	**6.8**	**6.7**
Prob. Error....	4.50 out	4.50 out	3.88 out	3.88 out	4.50 in	4.50 in	4.46 out	4.46 out
	36-0-295— 78 plants		36-0-297— 148 plants		36-0-298— 105 plants		36-0-299— 150 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**53**	**25**	**113**	**35**	**94**	**11**	**116**	**34**
Theoretical	58.5	19.5	111.0	37.0	78.8	26.3	112.5	37.5
Difference	**5.5**	**5.5**	**2.0**	**2.0**	**15.2**	**15.3**	**3.5**	**3.5**
Prob. Error....	2.58 out	2.58 out	3.55 in	3.55 in	2.99 out	2.99 out	3.58 in	3.58 in

TABLE 76 (Continued)

	Black Bearded 6-row	White Bearded 6-row	Black Bearded 6-row	White Bearded 6-row	Black Bearded 6-row	White Bearded 6-row	Black Bearded 6-row	White Bearded 6-row
	36-0-300— 261 plants		36-0-301— 94 plants		Total of all progenies— 2044 plants			
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)		
Observed	**197**	**64**	**68**	**26**	**1569**	**475**		
Theoretical	195.8	65.3	70.5	23.5	1533.0	511.0		
Difference	**1.2**	**1.3**	**2.5**	**2.5**	**36.0**	**36.0**		
Prob. Error....	4.72 in	4.72 in	2.83 in	2.83 in	13.20 out	13.20 out		

TABLE 77

Monohybrid Frequency Distributions Obtained in the F_3 Progenies From F_2 Bearded, White Hulled, Two-row Parents That Were Heterozygous Two-row

	White Bearded 2-row	White Bearded 6-row	White Bearded 2-row	White Bearded 6-row	White Bearded 2-row	White Bearded 6-row	White Bearded 2-row	White Bearded 6-row
	36-0-302— 109 plants		36-0-305— 70 plants		36-0-306— 87 plants		36-0-307 - 28 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**81**	**28**	**54**	**16**	**63**	**24**	**22**	**6**
Theoretical	81.8	27.3	52.5	17.5	65.3	21.8	21.0	7.0
Difference	**0.8**	**0.7**	**1.5**	**1.5**	**2.3**	**2.2**	**1.0**	**1.0**
Prob. Error....	3.05 in	3.05 in	2.44 in	2.44 in	2.72 in	2.72 in	1.55 in	1.55 in
	36-0-308— 50 plants		36-0-309— 24 plants		36-0-312— 19 plants		Total of all progenies— 387 plants	
	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)	(3)	(1)
Observed	**41**	**9**	**15**	**9**	**12**	**7**	**288**	**99**
Theoretical	37.5	12.5	18.0	6.0	14.3	4.8	290.3	96.8
Difference	**3.5**	**3.5**	**3.0**	**3.0**	**2.3**	**2.2**	**2.3**	**2.2**
Prob. Error....	2.07 out	2.07 out	1.43 out	1.43 out	1.27 out	1.27 out	5.75 in	5.75 in

TABLE 78

SUMMARY OF PROBABLE ERROR STUDIES ON THE F_2 PROGENIES OF WHEAT CROSSES

Cross	Allelomorphic Pairs Involved	Classes Within P. E. Limits	Classes Without P. E. Limits
No. 15. Harvest King♀ × Fultz Mediterranean♂	Red Chaff—White Chaff.....	4	6
No. 16. Harvest King♀ × Fultz Mediterranean♂ (Velvet)	Red Chaff—White Chaff Velvet Chaff—Smooth Chaff..	4	5
No. 11. Harvest King♀ × Turkey Red♂	Beardless—Bearded Red Chaff—White Chaff.....	2	4
No. 13. Harvest King♀ × Turkey Red♂	Beardless—Bearded Red Chaff—White Chaff.....	6	9
No. 19. Turkey Red♀ × Harvest King♂	Beardless—Bearded Red Chaff—White Chaff.....	7	17
No. 20. Turkey Red♀ × Harvest King♂	Beardless—Bearded Red Chaff—White Chaff.....	1	2
No. 21. Turkey Red♀ × Harvest King♂	Beardless—Bearded Red Chaff—White Chaff.....	7	8
No. 22. Turkey Red♀ × Fultz Mediterranean♂	Beardless—Bearded	12	14
No. 23. Turkey Red♀ × Fultz Mediterranean♂	Beardless—Bearded	10	12
No. 24. Turkey Red♀ × Fultz Mediterranean♂	Beardless—Bearded	14	12
	Total of all classes	67	89
	Total of monohybrid crosses	40	44
	Total of dihybrid crosses	27	45

TABLE 79

SUMMARY OF PROBABLE ERROR STUDIES ON THE F_3 GENERATION PROGENIES OF CROSS NO. 13 HARVEST KING♀ × TURKEY RED♂

Characteristics of Selected F_2 Parents	Allelomorphic Pairs Involved	Classes Within P. E. Limits	Classes Without P. E. Limits	Original Data in Table No.
Beardless, Red Chaff..	Beardless—Bearded Red Chaff—White Chaff....	21	27	36
Beardless, Red Chaff..	Red Chaff—White Chaff....	12	8	37
Beardless, Red Chaff..	Beardless—Bearded	20	14	38
Beardless, White Chaff	Beardless—Bearded	12	14	39
Bearded, Red Chaff...	Red Chaff—White Chaff....	16	10	40
	Total of all classes	81	69	
	Total of monohybrid (3:1) classes...	60	46	
	Total of dihybrid (9:3:3:1) classes...	21	27	

TABLE 80

SUMMARY OF PROBABLE ERROR STUDIES
ON THE F_3 GENERATION PROGENIES OF CROSS NO. 18
HARVEST KING♀ × FULTZ MEDITERRANEAN♂ (VELVET)

Characteristics of Selected F_2 Parents	Allelomorphic Pairs Involved	Classes Within P. E. Limits	Classes Without P. E. Limits	Original Data in Table No.
Red Chaff, Velvet Chaff.....	Red Chaff—White Chaff Velvet Chaff—Smooth Chaff	14	19	41
Red Chaff, Velvet Chaff.....	Velvet Chaff—Smooth Chaff	2	10	42
Red Chaff, Velvet Chaff.....	Red Chaff—White Chaff....	8	4	43
Red Chaff, Smooth Chaff.....	Red Chaff—White Chaff....	8	6	44
White Chaff, Velvet Chaff.....	Velvet Chaff—Smooth Chaff	0	10	45
Total of	all classes	32	49	
Total of	monohybrid (3:1) classes...	18	30	
Total of	dihybrid (9:3:3:1) classes...	14	19	

TABLE 81

SUMMARY OF PROBABLE ERROR STUDIES
ON THE F_3 GENERATION PROGENIES OF CROSS NO. 19
TURKEY RED♀ × HARVEST KING♂

Characteristics of Selected F_2 Parents	Allelomorphic Pairs Involved	Classes Within P. E. Limits	Classes Without P. E. Limits	Original Data in Table No.
Beardless, Red Chaff..	Beardless—Bearded Red Chaff—White Chaff....	43	41	46
Beardless, Red Chaff..	Red Chaff—White Chaff....	16	24	47
Beardless, Red Chaff..	Beardless—Bearded	18	24	48
Beardless, White Chaff	Beardless—Bearded	4	16	49
Bearded, Red Chaff...	Red Chaff—White Chaff....	8	12	50
Total of	all classes	89	117	
Total of	monohybrid (3:1) classes...	46	76	
Total of	dihybrid (9:3:3:1) classes...	43	41	

TABLE 82

SUMMARY OF PROBABLE ERROR STUDIES
ON THE F_3 GENERATION PROGENIES OF CROSS NO. 24
TURKEY RED♀ × FULTZ MEDITERRANEAN♂

Characteristics of Selected F_2 Parents	Allelomorphic Pairs Involved	Classes Within P. E. Limits	Classes Without P. E. Limits	Original Data in Table No.
Beardless	Beardless—Bearded	104	94	51
	All monohybrid (3:1) classes			

TABLE 83

SUMMARY OF PROBABLE ERROR STUDIES
ON THE F_3 GENERATION PROGENIES OF CROSSES NO. 30 AND 31
CALIFORNIA♀ × BEARDLESS♂

Characteristics of Selected F_2 Parents	Allelomorphic Pairs Involved	Classes Within P. E. Limits	Classes Without P. E. Limits	Original Data in Table No.
Cross 30. Hooded....	Hoods—Beards	60	44	52
Cross 31. Hooded....	Hoods—Beards	60	42	53
Total of two crosses		120	86	
All monohybrid (3:1) classes.....				

TABLE 84

SUMMARY OF PROBABLE ERROR STUDIES
ON THE F_3 GENERATION PROGENIES OF CROSS NO. 32
CALIFORNIA♀ × BLACK HULLED♂

Characteristics of Selected F_2 Parents	Allelomorphic Pairs Involved	Classes Within P. E. Limits	Classes Without P. E. Limits	Original Data in Table No.
	Black Hulled—White Hulled			
Black Hulled, 2-row..	Two-row—Six-row	34	32	54
Black Hulled, 2-row..	Two-row—Six-row	10	12	55
Black Hulled, 2-row..	Black Hulled—White Hulled	16	12	56
Black Hulled, 6-row..	Black Hulled—White Hulled	10	16	57
White Hulled, 2-row..	Two-row—Six-row	16	14	58
Total of all classes		86	86	
Total of monohybrid (3:1) classes...		52	54	
Total of dihybrid (9:3:3:1) classes...		34	32	

SUMMARY OF PROBABLE ERROR STUDIES
ON THE F_3 GENERATION PROGENIES OF CROSS NO. 36
BLACK HULLED♀ × BEARDLESS♂
TABLE 85

Characteristics of Selected F_3 Parents	Allelomorphic Pairs Involved	Classes Within P. E. Limits	Classes Without P. E. Limits	Original Data in Table No.
Hooded, Black Hulled, Two-row	Hoods—Beards Black Hulled—White Hulled Two-row—Six row	81	108	59
Hooded, Black Hulled, Two-row	Hoods—Beards Two-row—Six-row	19	26	60
Hooded, Black Hulled, Two-row	Black Hulled—White Hulled Two-row—Six-row	18	21	61
Hooded, Black Hulled, Two-row	Hoods—Beards Black Hulled—White Hulled	17	13	62
Hooded, Black Hulled, Two-row	Two-row—Six-row	6	6	63
Hooded, Black Hulled, Two-row	Hoods—Beards	8	8	64
Hooded, Black Hulled, Two-row	Black Hulled—White Hulled	20	2	65
Hooded, Black Hulled, Six-row	Hoods—Beards Black Hulled—White Hulled	23	28	66
Hooded, Black Hulled, Six-row	Hoods—Beards	12	14	67
Hooded, Black Hulled, Six-row	Black Hulled—White Hulled	10	14	68
Hooded, White Hulled, Two-row	Hoods—Beards Two-row—Six-row	17	34	69
Hooded, White Hulled, Two-row	Two-row—Six-row	14	4	70
Hooded, White Hulled, Two-row	Hoods—Beards	6	2	71
Hooded, White Hulled, Six-row	Hoods—Beards	6	12	72
Bearded, Black Hulled, Two-row	Black Hulled—White Hulled Two-row—Six-row	24	39	73
Bearded, Black Hulled, Two-row	Two-row—Six-row	14	16	74
Bearded, Black Hulled, Two-row	Black Hulled—White Hulled	0	8	75
Bearded, Black Hulled, Six-row	Black Hulled—White Hulled	14	14	76
Bearded, White Hulled, Two-row	Two-row—Six-row	8	6	77
Total of all classes		317	375	
Total of all monohybrid (3:1) classes		118	106	
Total of all dihybrid (9:3:3:1) classes		118	161	
Total of all trihybrid (27:9:9:9:3:3:3:1) classes		81	108	

TABLE 86

GENERAL SUMMARY OF PROBABLE ERROR STUDIES

	Classes Within P. E. Limits	Classes Without P. E. Limits
Total of all monohybrid (3:1) classes in wheat crosses	268	290
Total of all monohybrid (3:1) classes in barley crosses	290	246
Total of all monohybrid (3:1) classes	558	536
Total of all dihybrid (9:3:3:1) classes in wheat crosses	105	132
Total of all dihybrid (9:3:3:1) classes in barley crosses	152	193
Total of all dihybrid (9:3:3:1) classes	257	325
Total of all trihybrid (27:9:9:9:3:3:3:1) classes in barley cross No. 36	81	108
Grand total of all classes	896	969
Grant total of wheat classes	373	422
Grand total of barley classes	523	547

TABLE 87

Expected class frequencies for the F_2 3:1 Mendelian Ratio for populations of from 4 to 500

Population	3 Class	1 Class	Population	3 Class	1 Class
1	...	...	51	38.3	12.8
2	...	...	52	39.0	13.0
3	...	...	53	39.8	13.3
4	3.0	1.0	54	40.5	13.5
5	3.8	1.3	55	41.3	13.8
6	4.5	1.5	56	42.0	14.0
7	5.3	1.8	57	42.8	14.3
8	6.0	2.0	58	43.5	14.5
9	6.8	2.3	59	44.3	14.8
10	7.5	2.5	60	45.0	15.0
11	8.3	2.8	61	45.8	15.3
12	9.0	3.0	62	46.5	15.5
13	9.8	3.3	63	47.3	15.8
14	10.5	3.5	64	48.0	16.0
15	11.3	3.8	65	48.8	16.3
16	12.0	4.0	66	49.5	16.5
17	12.8	4.3	67	50.3	16.8
18	13.5	4.5	68	51.0	17.0
19	14.3	4.8	69	51.8	17.3
20	15.0	5.0	70	52.5	17.5
21	15.8	5.3	71	53.3	17.8
22	16.5	5.5	72	54.0	18.0
23	17.3	5.8	73	54.8	18.3
24	18.0	6.0	74	55.5	18.5
25	18.8	6.3	75	56.3	18.8
26	19.5	6.5	76	57.0	19.0
27	20.3	6.8	77	57.8	19.3
28	21.0	7.0	78	58.5	19.5
29	21.8	7.3	79	59.3	19.8
30	22.5	7.5	80	60.0	20.0
31	23.3	7.8	81	60.8	20.3
32	24.0	8.0	82	61.5	20.5
33	24.8	8.3	83	62.3	20.8
34	25.5	8.5	84	63.0	21.0
35	26.3	8.8	85	63.8	21.3
36	27.0	9.0	86	64.5	21.5
37	27.8	9.3	87	65.3	21.8
38	28.5	9.5	88	66.0	22.0
39	29.3	9.8	89	66.8	22.3
40	30.0	10.0	90	67.5	22.5
41	30.8	10.3	91	68.3	22.8
42	31.5	10.5	92	69.0	23.0
43	32.3	10.8	93	69.8	23.3
44	33.0	11.0	94	70.5	23.5
45	33.8	11.3	95	71.3	23.8
46	34.5	11.5	96	72.0	24.0
47	35.3	11.8	97	72.8	24.3
48	36.0	12.0	98	73.5	24.5
49	36.8	12.3	99	74.3	24.8
50	37.5	12.5	100	75.0	25.0

TABLE 87 (Continued)

Population	3 Class	1 Class	Population	3 Class	1 Class
101	75.8	25.3	151	113.3	37.8
102	76.5	25.5	152	114.0	38.0
103	77.3	25.8	153	114.8	38.3
104	78.0	26.0	154	115.5	38.5
105	78.8	26.3	155	116.3	38.8
106	79.5	26.5	156	117.0	39.0
107	80.3	26.8	157	117.8	39.3
108	81.0	27.0	158	118.5	39.5
109	81.8	27.3	159	119.3	39.8
110	82.5	27.5	160	120.0	40.0
111	83.3	27.8	161	120.8	40.3
112	84.0	28.0	162	121.5	40.5
113	84.8	28.3	163	122.3	40.8
114	85.5	28.5	164	123.0	41.0
115	86.3	28.8	165	123.8	41.3
116	87.0	29.0	166	124.5	41.5
117	87.8	29.3	167	125.3	41.8
118	88.5	29.5	168	126.0	42.0
119	89.3	29.8	169	126.8	42.3
120	90.0	30.0	170	127.5	42.5
121	90.8	30.3	171	128.3	42.8
122	91.5	30.5	172	129.0	43.0
123	92.3	30.8	173	129.8	43.3
124	93.0	31.0	174	130.5	43.5
125	93.8	31.3	175	131.3	43.8
126	94.5	31.5	176	132.0	44.0
127	95.3	31.8	177	132.8	44.3
128	96.0	32.0	178	133.5	44.5
129	96.8	32.3	179	134.3	44.8
130	97.5	32.5	180	135.0	45.0
131	98.3	32.8	181	135.8	45.3
132	99.0	33.0	182	136.5	45.5
133	99.8	33.3	183	137.3	45.8
134	100.5	33.5	184	138.0	46.0
135	101.3	33.8	185	138.8	46.3
136	102.0	34.0	186	139.5	46.5
137	102.8	34.3	187	140.3	46.8
138	103.5	34.5	188	141.0	47.0
139	104.3	34.8	189	141.8	47.3
140	105.0	35.0	190	142.5	47.5
141	105.8	35.3	191	143.3	47.8
142	106.5	35.5	192	144.0	48.0
143	107.3	35.8	193	144.8	48.3
144	108.0	36.0	194	145.5	48.5
145	108.8	36.3	195	146.3	48.8
146	109.5	36.5	196	147.0	49.0
147	110.3	36.8	197	147.8	49.3
148	111.0	37.0	198	148.5	49.5
149	111.8	37.3	199	149.3	49.8
150	112.5	37.5	200	150.0	50.0

TABLE 87 (Continued)

Population	3 Class	1 Class	Population	3 Class	1 Class
201	150.8	50.3	251	188.3	62.8
202	151.5	50.5	252	189.0	63.0
203	152.3	50.8	253	189.8	63.3
204	153.0	51.0	254	190.5	63.5
205	153.8	51.3	255	191.3	63.8
206	154.5	51.5	256	192.0	64.0
207	155.3	51.8	257	192.8	64.3
208	156.0	52.0	258	193.5	64.5
209	156.8	52.3	259	194.3	64.8
210	157.5	52.5	260	195.0	65.0
211	158.3	52.8	261	195.8	65.3
212	159.0	53.0	262	196.5	65.5
213	159.8	53.3	263	197.3	65.8
214	160.5	53.5	264	198.0	66.0
215	161.3	53.8	265	198.8	66.3
216	162.0	54.0	266	199.5	66.5
217	162.8	54.3	267	200.3	66.8
218	163.5	54.5	268	201.0	67.0
219	164.3	54.8	269	201.8	67.3
220	165.0	55.0	270	202.5	67.5
221	165.8	55.3	271	203.3	67.8
222	166.5	55.5	272	204.0	68.0
223	167.3	55.8	273	204.8	68.3
224	168.0	56.0	274	205.5	68.5
225	168.8	56.3	275	206.3	68.8
226	169.5	56.5	276	207.0	69.0
227	170.3	56.8	277	207.8	69.3
228	171.0	57.0	278	208.5	69.5
229	171.8	57.3	279	209.3	69.8
230	172.5	57.5	280	210.0	70.0
231	173.3	57.8	281	210.8	70.3
232	174.0	58.0	282	211.5	70.5
233	174.8	58.3	283	212.3	70.8
234	175.5	58.5	284	213.0	71.0
235	176.3	58.8	285	213.8	71.3
236	177.0	59.0	286	214.5	71.5
237	177.8	59.3	287	215.3	71.8
238	178.5	59.5	288	216.0	72.0
239	179.3	59.8	289	216.8	72.3
240	180.0	60.0	290	217.5	72.5
241	180.8	60.3	291	218.3	72.8
242	181.5	60.5	292	219.0	73.0
243	182.3	60.8	293	219.8	73.3
244	183.0	61.0	294	220.5	73.5
245	183.8	61.3	295	221.3	73.8
246	184.5	61.5	296	222.0	74.0
247	185.3	61.8	297	222.8	74.3
248	186.0	62.0	298	223.5	74.5
249	186.8	62.3	299	224.3	74.8
250	187.5	62.5	300	225.0	75.0

TABLE 87 (Continued)

Population	3 Class	1 Class	Population	3 Class	1 Class
301	225.8	75.3	351	263.3	87.8
302	226.5	75.5	352	264.0	88.0
303	227.3	75.8	353	264.8	88.3
304	228.0	76.0	354	265.5	88.5
305	228.8	76.3	355	266.3	88.8
306	229.5	76.5	356	267.0	89.0
307	230.3	76.8	357	267.8	89.3
308	231.0	77.0	358	268.5	89.5
309	231.8	77.3	359	269.3	89.8
310	232.5	77.5	360	270.0	90.0
311	233.3	77.8	361	270.8	90.3
312	234.0	78.0	362	271.5	90.5
313	234.8	78.3	363	272.3	90.8
314	235.5	78.5	364	273.0	91.0
315	236.3	78.8	365	273.8	91.3
316	237.0	79.0	366	274.5	91.5
317	237.8	79.3	367	275.3	91.8
318	238.5	79.5	368	276.0	92.0
319	239.3	79.8	369	276.8	92.3
320	240.0	80.0	370	277.5	92.5
321	240.8	80.3	371	278.3	92.8
322	241.5	80.5	372	279.0	93.0
323	242.3	80.8	373	279.8	93.3
324	243.0	81.0	374	280.5	93.5
325	243.8	81.3	375	281.3	93.8
326	244.5	81.5	376	282.0	94.0
327	245.3	81.8	377	282.8	94.3
328	246.0	82.0	378	283.5	94.5
329	246.8	82.3	379	284.3	94.8
330	247.5	82.5	380	285.0	95.0
331	248.3	82.8	381	285.8	95.3
332	249.0	83.0	382	286.5	95.5
333	249.8	83.3	383	287.3	95.8
334	250.5	83.5	384	288.0	96.0
335	251.3	83.8	385	288.8	96.3
336	252.0	84.0	386	289.5	96.5
337	252.8	84.3	387	290.3	96.8
338	253.5	84.5	388	291.0	97.0
339	254.3	84.8	389	291.8	97.3
340	255.0	85.0	390	292.5	97.5
341	255.8	85.3	391	293.3	97.8
342	256.5	85.5	392	294.0	98.0
343	257.3	85.8	393	294.8	98.3
344	258.0	86.0	394	295.5	98.5
345	258.8	86.3	395	296.3	98.8
346	259.5	86.5	396	297.0	99.0
347	260.3	86.8	397	297.8	99.3
348	261.0	87.0	398	298.5	99.5
349	261.8	87.3	399	299.3	99.8
350	262.5	87.5	400	300.0	100.0

TABLE 87 (Continued)

Population	3 Class	1 Class	Population	3 Class	1 Class
401	300.8	100.3	451	338.3	112.8
402	301.5	100.5	452	339.0	113.0
403	302.3	100.8	453	339.8	113.3
404	303.0	101.0	454	340.5	113.5
405	303.8	101.3	455	341.3	113.8
406	304.5	101.5	456	342.0	114.0
407	305.3	101.8	457	342.8	114.3
408	306.0	102.0	458	343.5	114.5
409	306.8	102.3	459	344.3	114.8
410	307.5	102.5	460	345.0	115.0
411	308.3	102.8	461	345.8	115.3
412	309.0	103.0	462	346.5	115.5
413	309.8	103.3	463	347.3	115.8
414	310.5	103.5	464	348.0	116.0
415	311.3	103.8	465	348.8	116.3
416	312.0	104.0	466	349.5	116.5
417	312.8	104.3	467	350.3	116.8
418	313.5	104.5	468	351.0	117.0
419	314.3	104.8	469	351.8	117.3
420	315.0	105.0	470	352.5	117.5
421	315.8	105.3	471	353.3	117.8
422	316.5	105.5	472	354.0	118.0
423	317.3	105.8	473	354.8	118.3
424	318.0	106.0	474	355.5	118.5
425	318.8	106.3	475	356.3	118.8
426	319.5	106.5	476	357.0	119.0
427	320.3	106.8	477	357.8	119.3
428	321.0	107.0	478	358.5	119.5
429	321.8	107.3	479	359.3	119.8
430	322.5	107.5	480	360.0	120.0
431	323.3	107.8	481	360.8	120.3
432	324.0	108.0	482	361.5	120.5
433	324.8	108.3	483	362.3	120.8
434	325.5	108.5	484	363.0	121.0
435	326.3	108.8	485	363.8	121.3
436	327.0	109.0	486	364.5	121.5
437	327.8	109.3	487	365.3	121.8
438	328.5	109.5	488	366.0	122.0
439	329.3	109.8	489	366.8	122.3
440	330.0	110.0	490	367.5	122.5
441	330.8	110.3	491	368.3	122.8
442	331.5	110.5	492	369.0	123.0
443	332.3	110.8	493	369.8	123.3
444	333.0	111.0	494	370.5	123.5
445	333.8	111.3	495	371.3	123.8
446	334.5	111.5	496	372.0	124.0
447	335.3	111.8	497	372.8	124.3
448	336.0	112.0	498	373.5	124.5
449	336.8	112.3	499	374.3	124.8
450	337.5	112.5	500	375.0	125.0

TABLE 88

Expected class frequencies for the F_2 9:3:3:1 Mendelian ratio for populations of from 16 to 500

Population	9 Class	3 Class	1 Class	Population	9 Class	3 Class	1 Class
1	...	...	...	51	28.7	9.6	3.2
2	...	...	...	52	29.3	9.8	3.3
3	...	...	...	53	29.8	9.9	3.3
4	...	...	...	54	30.4	10.1	3.4
5	...	...	...	55	30.9	10.3	3.4
6	...	...	...	56	31.5	10.5	3.5
7	...	...	...	57	32.1	10.7	3.6
8	...	...	...	58	32.6	10.9	3.6
9	...	...	...	59	33.2	11.1	3.7
10	...	...	...	60	33.8	11.3	3.8
11	...	...	...	61	34.3	11.4	3.8
12	...	...	...	62	34.9	11.6	3.9
13	...	...	...	63	35.4	11.8	3.9
14	...	...	...	64	36.0	12.0	4.0
15	...	...	...	65	36.6	12.2	4.1
16	9.0	3.0	1.0	66	37.1	12.4	4.1
17	9.6	3.2	1.1	67	37.7	12.6	4.2
18	10.1	3.4	1.1	68	38.3	12.8	4.3
19	10.7	3.6	1.2	69	38.8	12.9	4.3
20	11.3	3.8	1.3	70	39.4	13.1	4.4
21	11.8	3.9	1.3	71	39.9	13.3	4.4
22	12.4	4.1	1.4	72	40.5	13.5	4.5
23	12.9	4.3	1.4	73	41.1	13.7	4.6
24	13.5	4.5	1.5	74	41.6	13.9	4.6
25	14.1	4.7	1.6	75	42.2	14.1	4.7
26	14.6	4.9	1.6	76	42.8	14.3	4.8
27	15.2	5.1	1.7	77	43.3	14.4	4.8
28	15.8	5.3	1.8	78	43.9	14.6	4.9
29	16.3	5.4	1.8	79	44.4	14.8	4.9
30	16.9	5.6	1.9	80	45.0	15.0	5.0
31	17.4	5.8	1.9	81	45.6	15.2	5.1
32	18.0	6.0	2.0	82	46.1	15.4	5.1
33	18.6	6.2	2.1	83	46.7	15.6	5.2
34	19.1	6.4	2.1	84	47.3	15.8	5.3
35	19.7	6.6	2.2	85	47.8	15.9	5.3
36	20.3	6.8	2.3	86	48.4	16.1	5.4
37	20.8	6.9	2.3	87	48.9	16.3	5.4
38	21.4	7.1	2.4	88	49.5	16.5	5.5
39	21.9	7.3	2.4	89	50.1	16.7	5.6
40	22.5	7.5	2.5	90	50.6	16.9	5.6
41	23.1	7.7	2.6	91	51.2	17.1	5.7
42	23.6	7.9	2.6	92	51.8	17.3	5.8
43	24.2	8.1	2.7	93	52.3	17.4	5.8
44	24.8	8.3	2.8	94	52.9	17.6	5.9
45	25.3	8.4	2.8	95	53.4	17.8	5.9
46	25.9	8.6	2.9	96	54.0	18.0	6.0
47	26.4	8.8	2.9	97	54.6	18.2	6.1
48	27.0	9.0	3.0	98	55.1	18.4	6.1
49	27.6	9.2	3.1	99	55.7	18.6	6.2
50	28.1	9.4	3.1	100	56.3	18.8	6.3

TABLE 88 (Continued)

Population	9 Class	3 Class	1 Class	Population	9 Class	3 Class	1 Class
101	56.8	18.9	6.3	151	84.9	28.3	9.4
102	57.4	19.1	6.4	152	85.5	28.5	9.5
103	57.9	19.3	6.4	153	86.1	28.7	9.6
104	58.5	19.5	6.5	154	86.6	28.9	9.6
105	59.1	19.7	6.6	155	87.2	29.1	9.7
106	59.6	19.9	6.6	156	87.8	29.3	9.8
107	60.2	20.1	6.7	157	88.3	29.4	9.8
108	60.8	20.3	6.8	158	88.9	29.6	9.9
109	61.3	20.4	6.8	159	89.4	29.8	9.9
110	61.9	20.6	6.9	160	90.0	30.0	10.0
111	62.4	20.8	6.9	161	90.6	30.2	10.1
112	63.0	21.0	7.0	162	91.1	30.4	10.1
113	63.6	21.2	7.1	163	91.7	30.6	10.2
114	64.1	21.4	7.1	164	92.3	30.8	10.3
115	64.7	21.6	7.2	165	92.8	30.9	10.3
116	65.3	21.8	7.3	166	93.4	31.1	10.4
117	65.8	21.9	7.3	167	93.9	31.3	10.4
118	66.4	22.1	7.4	168	94.5	31.5	10.5
119	66.9	22.3	7.4	169	95.1	31.7	10.6
120	67.5	22.5	7.5	170	95.6	31.9	10.6
121	68.1	22.7	7.6	171	96.2	32.1	10.7
122	68.6	22.9	7.6	172	96.8	32.3	10.8
123	69.2	23.1	7.7	173	97.3	32.4	10.8
124	69.8	23.3	7.8	174	97.9	32.6	10.9
125	70.3	23.4	7.8	175	98.4	32.8	10.9
126	70.9	23.6	7.9	176	99.0	33.0	11.0
127	71.4	23.8	7.9	177	99.6	33.2	11.1
128	72.0	24.0	8.0	178	100.1	33.4	11.1
129	72.6	24.2	8.1	179	100.7	33.6	11.2
130	73.1	24.4	8.1	180	101.3	33.8	11.3
131	73.7	24.6	8.2	181	101.8	33.9	11.3
132	74.3	24.8	8.3	182	102.4	34.1	11.4
133	74.8	24.9	8.3	183	102.9	34.3	11.4
134	75.4	25.1	8.4	184	103.5	34.5	11.5
135	75.9	25.3	8.4	185	104.1	34.7	11.6
136	76.5	25.5	8.5	186	104.6	34.9	11.6
137	77.1	25.7	8.6	187	105.2	35.1	11.7
138	77.6	25.9	8.6	188	105.8	35.3	11.8
139	78.2	26.1	8.7	189	106.3	35.4	11.8
140	78.8	26.3	8.8	190	106.9	35.6	11.9
141	79.3	26.4	8.8	191	107.4	35.8	11.9
142	79.9	26.6	8.9	192	108.0	36.0	12.0
143	80.4	26.8	8.9	193	108.6	36.2	12.1
144	81.0	27.0	9.0	194	109.1	36.4	12.1
145	81.6	27.2	9.1	195	109.7	36.6	12.2
146	82.1	27.4	9.1	196	110.3	36.8	12.3
147	82.7	27.6	9.2	197	110.8	36.9	12.3
148	83.3	27.8	9.3	198	111.4	37.1	12.4
149	83.8	27.9	9.3	199	111.9	37.3	12.4
150	84.4	28.1	9.4	200	112.5	37.5	12.5

TABLE 88 (Continued)

Population	9 Class	3 Class	1 Class	Population	9 Class	3 Class	1 Class
201	113.1	37.7	12.6	251	141.2	47.1	15.7
202	113.6	37.9	12.6	252	141.8	47.3	15.8
203	114.2	38.1	12.7	253	142.3	47.4	15.8
204	114.8	38.3	12.8	254	142.9	47.6	15.9
205	115.3	38.4	12.8	255	143.4	47.8	15.9
206	115.9	38.6	12.9	256	144.0	48.0	16.0
207	116.4	38.8	12.9	257	144.6	48.2	16.1
208	117.0	39.0	13.0	258	145.1	48.4	16.1
209	117.6	39.2	13.1	259	145.7	48.6	16.2
210	118.1	39.4	13.1	260	146.3	48.8	16.3
211	118.7	39.6	13.2	261	146.8	48.9	16.3
212	119.3	39.8	13.3	262	147.4	49.1	16.4
213	119.8	39.9	13.3	263	147.9	49.3	16.4
214	120.4	40.1	13.4	264	148.5	49.5	16.5
215	120.9	40.3	13.4	265	149.1	49.7	16.6
216	121.5	40.5	13.5	266	149.6	49.9	16.6
217	122.1	40.7	13.6	267	150.2	50.1	16.7
218	122.6	40.9	13.6	268	150.8	50.3	16.8
219	123.2	41.1	13.7	269	151.3	50.4	16.8
220	123.8	41.3	13.8	270	151.9	50.6	16.9
221	124.3	41.4	13.8	271	152.4	50.8	16.9
222	124.9	41.6	13.9	272	153.0	51.0	17.0
223	125.4	41.8	13.9	273	153.6	51.2	17.1
224	126.0	42.0	14.0	274	154.1	51.4	17.1
225	126.6	42.2	14.1	275	154.7	51.6	17.2
226	127.1	42.4	14.1	276	155.3	51.8	17.3
227	127.7	42.6	14.2	277	155.8	51.9	17.3
228	128.3	42.8	14.3	278	156.4	52.1	17.4
229	128.8	42.9	14.3	279	156.9	52.3	17.4
230	129.4	43.1	14.4	280	157.5	52.5	17.5
231	129.9	43.3	14.4	281	158.1	52.7	17.6
232	130.5	43.5	14.5	282	158.6	52.9	17.6
233	131.1	43.7	14.6	283	159.2	53.1	17.7
234	131.6	43.9	14.6	284	159.8	53.3	17.8
235	132.2	44.1	14.7	285	160.3	53.4	17.8
236	132.8	44.3	14.8	286	160.9	53.6	17.9
237	133.3	44.4	14.8	287	161.4	53.8	17.9
238	133.9	44.6	14.9	288	162.0	54.0	18.0
239	134.4	44.8	14.9	289	162.6	54.2	18.1
240	135.0	45.0	15.0	290	163.1	54.4	18.1
241	135.6	45.2	15.1	291	163.7	54.6	18.2
242	136.1	45.4	15.1	292	164.3	54.8	18.3
243	136.7	45.6	15.2	293	164.8	54.9	18.3
244	137.3	45.8	15.3	294	165.4	55.1	18.4
245	137.8	45.9	15.3	295	165.9	55.3	18.4
246	138.4	46.1	15.4	296	166.5	55.5	18.5
247	138.9	46.3	15.4	297	167.1	55.7	18.6
248	139.5	46.5	15.5	298	167.6	55.9	18.6
249	140.1	46.7	15.6	299	168.2	56.1	18.7
250	140.6	46.9	15.6	300	168.8	56.3	18.8

TABLE 88 (Continued)

Population	9 Class	3 Class	1 Class	Population	9 Class	3 Class	1 Class
301	169.3	56.4	18.8	351	197.4	65.8	21.9
302	169.9	56.6	18.9	352	198.0	66.0	22.0
303	170.4	56.8	18.9	353	198.6	66.2	22.1
304	171.0	57.0	19.0	354	199.1	66.4	22.1
305	171.6	57.2	19.1	355	199.7	66.6	22.2
306	172.1	57.4	19.1	356	200.3	66.8	22.3
307	172.7	57.6	19.2	357	200.8	66.9	22.3
308	173.3	57.8	19.3	358	201.4	67.1	22.4
309	173.8	57.9	19.3	359	201.9	67.3	22.4
310	174.4	58.1	19.4	360	202.5	67.5	22.5
311	174.9	58.3	19.4	361	203.1	67.7	22.6
312	175.5	58.5	19.5	362	203.6	67.9	22.6
313	176.1	58.7	19.6	363	204.2	68.1	22.7
314	176.6	58.9	19.6	364	204.8	68.3	22.8
315	177.2	59.1	19.7	365	205.3	68.4	22.8
316	177.8	59.3	19.8	366	205.9	68.6	22.9
317	178.3	59.4	19.8	367	206.4	68.8	22.9
318	178.9	59.6	19.9	368	207.0	69.0	23.0
319	179.4	59.8	19.9	369	207.6	69.2	23.1
320	180.0	60.0	20.0	370	208.1	69.4	23.1
321	180.6	60.2	20.1	371	208.7	69.6	23.2
322	181.1	60.4	20.1	372	209.3	69.8	23.3
323	181.7	60.6	20.2	373	209.8	69.9	23.3
324	182.3	60.8	20.3	374	210.4	70.1	23.4
325	182.8	60.9	20.3	375	210.9	70.3	23.4
326	183.4	61.1	20.4	376	211.5	70.5	23.5
327	183.9	61.3	20.4	377	212.1	70.7	23.6
328	184.5	61.5	20.5	378	212.6	70.9	23.6
329	185.1	61.7	20.6	379	213.2	71.1	23.7
330	185.6	61.9	20.6	380	213.8	71.3	23.8
331	186.2	62.1	20.7	381	214.3	71.4	23.8
332	186.8	62.3	20.8	382	214.9	71.6	23.9
333	187.3	62.4	20.8	383	215.4	71.8	23.9
334	187.9	62.6	20.9	384	216.0	72.0	24.0
335	188.4	62.8	20.9	385	216.6	72.2	24.1
336	189.0	63.0	21.0	386	217.1	72.4	24.1
337	189.6	63.2	21.1	387	217.7	72.6	24.2
338	190.1	63.4	21.1	388	218.3	72.8	24.3
339	190.7	63.6	21.2	389	218.8	72.9	24.3
340	191.3	63.8	21.3	390	219.4	73.1	24.4
341	191.8	63.9	21.3	391	219.9	73.3	24.4
342	192.4	64.1	21.4	392	220.5	73.5	24.5
343	192.9	64.3	21.4	393	221.1	73.7	24.6
344	193.5	64.5	21.5	394	221.6	73.9	24.6
345	194.1	64.7	21.6	395	222.2	74.1	24.7
346	194.6	64.9	21.6	396	222.8	74.3	24.8
347	195.2	65.1	21.7	397	223.3	74.4	24.8
348	195.8	65.3	21.8	398	223.9	74.6	24.9
349	196.3	65.4	21.8	399	224.4	74.8	24.9
350	196.9	65.6	21.9	400	225.0	75.0	25.0

TABLE 88 (Continued)

Population	9 Class	3 Class	1 Class	Population	9 Class	3 Class	1 Class
401	225.6	75.2	25.1	451	253.7	84.6	28.2
402	226.1	75.4	25.1	452	254.3	84.8	28.3
403	226.7	75.6	25.2	453	254.8	84.9	28.3
404	227.3	75.8	25.3	454	255.4	85.1	28.4
405	227.8	75.9	25.3	455	255.9	85.3	28.4
406	228.4	76.1	25.4	456	256.5	85.5	28.5
407	228.9	76.3	25.4	457	257.1	85.7	28.6
408	229.5	76.5	25.5	458	257.6	85.9	28.6
409	230.1	76.7	25.6	459	258.2	86.1	28.7
410	230.6	76.9	25.6	460	258.8	86.3	28.8
411	231.2	77.1	25.7	461	259.3	86.4	28.8
412	231.8	77.3	25.8	462	259.9	86.6	28.9
413	232.3	77.4	25.8	463	260.4	86.8	28.9
414	232.9	77.6	25.9	464	261.0	87.0	29.0
415	233.4	77.8	25.9	465	261.6	87.2	29.1
416	234.0	78.0	26.0	466	262.1	87.4	29.1
417	234.6	78.2	26.1	467	262.7	87.6	29.2
418	235.1	78.4	26.1	468	263.3	87.8	29.3
419	235.7	78.6	26.2	469	263.8	87.9	29.3
420	236.3	78.8	26.3	470	264.4	88.1	29.4
421	236.8	78.9	26.3	471	264.9	88.3	29.4
422	237.4	79.1	26.4	472	265.5	88.5	29.5
423	237.9	79.3	26.4	473	266.1	88.7	29.6
424	238.5	79.5	26.5	474	266.6	88.9	29.6
425	239.1	79.7	26.6	475	267.2	89.1	29.7
426	239.6	79.9	26.6	476	267.8	89.3	29.8
427	240.2	80.1	26.7	477	268.3	89.4	29.8
428	240.8	80.3	26.8	478	268.9	89.6	29.9
429	241.3	80.4	26.8	479	269.4	89.8	29.9
430	241.9	80.6	26.9	480	270.0	90.0	30.0
431	242.4	80.8	26.9	481	270.6	90.2	30.1
432	243.0	81.0	27.0	482	271.1	90.4	30.1
433	243.6	81.2	27.1	483	271.7	90.6	30.2
434	244.1	81.4	27.1	484	272.3	90.8	30.3
435	244.7	81.6	27.2	485	272.8	90.9	30.3
436	245.3	81.8	27.3	486	273.4	91.1	30.4
437	245.8	81.9	27.3	487	273.9	91.3	30.4
438	246.4	82.1	27.4	488	274.5	91.5	30.5
439	246.9	82.3	27.4	489	275.1	91.7	30.6
440	247.5	82.5	27.5	490	275.6	91.9	30.6
441	248.1	82.7	27.6	491	276.2	92.1	30.7
442	248.6	82.9	27.6	492	276.8	92.3	30.8
443	249.2	83.1	27.7	493	277.3	92.4	30.8
444	249.8	83.3	27.8	494	277.9	92.6	30.9
445	250.3	83.4	27.8	495	278.4	92.8	30.9
446	250.9	83.6	27.9	496	279.0	93.0	31.0
447	251.4	83.8	27.9	497	279.6	93.2	31.1
448	252.0	84.0	28.0	498	280.1	93.4	31.1
449	252.6	84.2	28.1	499	280.7	93.6	31.2
450	253.1	84.4	28.1	500	281.3	93.8	31.3

TABLE 89

Expected class frequencies for the F_2 27:9:9:9:3:3:3:1 Mendelian ratio for populations of from 64 to 500

Population	27 Class	9 Class	3 Class	1 Class	Population	27 Class	9 Class	3 Class	1 Class
1	...	...	...	..	51	...	...	...	..
2	...	...	...	..	52	...	...	...	..
3	...	...	...	..	53	...	...	...	..
4	...	...	...	..	54	...	...	...	..
5	...	...	...	..	55	...	...	...	..
6	...	...	...	..	56	...	...	...	..
7	...	...	...	..	57	...	...	...	..
8	...	...	...	..	58	...	...	...	..
9	...	...	...	..	59	...	...	...	..
10	...	...	...	..	60	...	...	...	..
11	...	...	...	..	61	...	...	...	..
12	...	...	...	..	62	...	...	...	..
13	...	...	...	..	63	...	...	...	..
14	...	...	...	..	64	27.0	9.0	3.0	1.0
15	...	...	...	..	65	27.4	9.1	3.0	1.0
16	...	...	...	..	66	27.8	9.3	3.1	1.0
17	...	...	...	..	67	28.3	9.4	3.1	1.0
18	...	...	...	..	68	28.7	9.6	3.2	1.1
19	...	...	...	..	69	29.1	9.7	3.2	1.1
20	...	...	...	..	70	29.5	9.8	3.3	1.1
21	...	...	...	..	71	30.0	10.0	3.3	1.1
22	...	...	...	..	72	30.4	10.1	3.4	1.1
23	...	...	...	..	73	30.8	10.3	3.4	1.1
24	...	...	...	..	74	31.2	10.4	3.5	1.2
25	...	...	...	..	75	31.6	10.5	3.5	1.2
26	...	...	...	..	76	32.1	10.7	3.6	1.2
27	...	...	...	..	77	32.5	10.8	3.6	1.2
28	...	...	...	..	78	32.9	11.0	3.7	1.2
29	...	...	...	..	79	33.3	11.1	3.7	1.2
30	...	...	...	..	80	33.8	11.3	3.8	1.3
31	...	...	...	..	81	34.2	11.4	3.8	1.3
32	...	...	...	..	82	34.6	11.5	3.8	1.3
33	...	...	...	..	83	35.0	11.7	3.9	1.3
34	...	...	...	..	84	35.4	11.8	3.9	1.3
35	...	...	...	..	85	35.9	12.0	4.0	1.3
36	...	...	...	..	86	36.3	12.1	4.0	1.3
37	...	...	...	..	87	36.7	12.2	4.1	1.4
38	...	...	...	..	88	37.1	12.4	4.1	1.4
39	...	...	...	..	89	37.5	12.5	4.2	1.4
40	...	...	...	..	90	38.0	12.7	4.2	1.4
41	...	...	...	..	91	38.4	12.8	4.3	1.4
42	...	...	...	..	92	38.8	12.9	4.3	1.4
43	...	...	...	..	93	39.2	13.1	4.4	1.5
44	...	...	...	..	94	39.7	13.2	4.4	1.5
45	...	...	...	..	95	40.1	13.4	4.5	1.5
46	...	...	...	..	96	40.5	13.5	4.5	1.5
47	...	...	...	..	97	40.9	13.6	4.5	1.5
48	...	...	...	..	98	41.3	13.8	4.6	1.5
49	...	...	...	..	99	41.8	13.9	4.6	1.5
50	...	...	...	..	100	42.2	14.1	4.7	1.6

TABLE 89 (Continued)

Population	27 Class	9 Class	3 Class	1 Class	Population	27 Class	9 Class	3 Class	1 Class
101	42.6	14.2	4.7	1.6	151	63.7	21.2	7.1	2.4
102	43.0	14.3	4.8	1.6	152	64.1	21.4	7.1	2.4
103	43.5	14.5	4.8	1.6	153	64.5	21.5	7.2	2.4
104	43.9	14.6	4.9	1.6	154	65.0	21.7	7.2	2.4
105	44.3	14.8	4.9	1.6	155	65.4	21.8	7.3	2.4
106	44.7	14.9	5.0	1.7	156	65.8	21.9	7.3	2.4
107	45.1	15.0	5.0	1.7	157	66.2	22.1	7.4	2.5
108	45.6	15.2	5.1	1.7	158	66.7	22.2	7.4	2.5
109	46.0	15.3	5.1	1.7	159	67.1	22.4	7.5	2.5
110	46.4	15.5	5.2	1.7	160	67.5	22.5	7.5	2.5
111	46.8	15.6	5.2	1.7	161	67.9	22.6	7.5	2.5
112	47.3	15.8	5.3	1.8	162	68.3	22.8	7.6	2.5
113	47.7	15.9	5.3	1.8	163	68.8	22.9	7.6	2.5
114	48.1	16.0	5.3	1.8	164	69.2	23.1	7.7	2.6
115	48.5	16.2	5.4	1.8	165	69.6	23.2	7.7	2.6
116	48.9	16.3	5.4	1.8	166	70.0	23.3	7.8	2.6
117	49.4	16.5	5.5	1.8	167	70.5	23.5	7.8	2.6
118	49.8	16.6	5.5	1.8	168	70.9	23.6	7.9	2.6
119	50.2	16.7	5.6	1.9	169	71.3	23.8	7.9	2.6
120	50.6	16.9	5.6	1.9	170	71.7	23.9	8.0	2.7
121	51.0	17.0	5.7	1.9	171	72.1	24.0	8.0	2.7
122	51.5	17.2	5.7	1.9	172	72.6	24.2	8.1	2.7
123	51.9	17.3	5.8	1.9	173	73.0	24.3	8.1	2.7
124	52.3	17.4	5.8	1.9	174	73.4	24.5	8.2	2.7
125	52.7	17.6	5.9	2.0	175	73.8	24.6	8.2	2.7
126	53.2	17.7	5.9	2.0	176	74.3	24.8	8.3	2.8
127	53.6	17.9	6.0	2.0	177	74.7	24.9	8.3	2.8
128	54.0	18.0	6.0	2.0	178	75.1	25.0	8.3	2.8
129	54.4	18.1	6.0	2.0	179	75.5	25.2	8.4	2.8
130	54.8	18.3	6.1	2.0	180	75.9	25.3	8.4	2.8
131	55.3	18.4	6.1	2.0	181	76.4	25.5	8.5	2.8
132	55.7	18.6	6.2	2.1	182	76.8	25.6	8.5	2.8
133	56.1	18.7	6.2	2.1	183	77.2	25.7	8.6	2.9
134	56.5	18.8	6.3	2.1	184	77.6	25.9	8.6	2.9
135	57.0	19.0	6.3	2.1	185	78.0	26.0	8.7	2.9
136	57.4	19.1	6.4	2.1	186	78.5	26.2	8.7	2.9
137	57.8	19.3	6.4	2.1	187	78.9	26.3	8.8	2.9
138	58.2	19.4	6.5	2.2	188	79.3	26.4	8.8	2.9
139	58.6	19.5	6.5	2.2	189	79.7	26.6	8.9	3.0
140	59.1	19.7	6.6	2.2	190	80.2	26.7	8.9	3.0
141	59.5	19.8	6.6	2.2	191	80.6	26.9	9.0	3.0
142	59.9	20.0	6.7	2.2	192	81.0	27.0	9.0	3.0
143	60.3	20.1	6.7	2.2	193	81.4	27.1	9.0	3.0
144	60.8	20.3	6.8	2.3	194	81.8	27.3	9.1	3.0
145	61.2	20.4	6.8	2.3	195	82.3	27.4	9.1	3.0
146	61.6	20.5	6.8	2.3	196	82.7	27.6	9.2	3.1
147	62.0	20.7	6.9	2.3	197	83.1	27.7	9.2	3.1
148	62.4	20.8	6.9	2.3	198	83.5	27.8	9.3	3.1
149	62.9	21.0	7.0	2.3	199	84.0	28.0	9.3	3.1
150	63.3	21.1	7.0	2.3	200	84.4	28.1	9.4	3.1

TABLE 89 (Continued)

Population	27 Class	9 Class	3 Class	1 Class	Population	27 Class	9 Class	3 Class	1 Class
201	84.8	28.3	9.4	3.1	251	105.9	35.3	11.8	3.9
202	85.2	28.4	9.5	3.2	252	106.3	35.4	11.8	3.9
203	85.6	28.5	9.5	3.2	253	106.7	35.6	11.9	4.0
204	86.1	28.7	9.6	3.2	254	107.2	35.7	11.9	4.0
205	86.5	28.8	9.6	3.2	255	107.6	35.9	12.0	4.0
206	86.9	29.0	9.7	3.2	256	108.0	36.0	12.0	4.0
207	87.3	29.1	9.7	3.2	257	108.4	36.1	12.0	4.0
208	87.8	29.3	9.8	3.3	258	108.8	36.3	12.1	4.0
209	88.2	29.4	9.8	3.3	259	109.3	36.4	12.1	4.0
210	88.6	29.5	9.8	3.3	260	109.7	36.6	12.2	4.1
211	89.0	29.7	9.9	3.3	261	110.1	36.7	12.2	4.1
212	89.4	29.8	9.9	3.3	262	110.5	36.8	12.3	4.1
213	89.9	30.0	10.0	3.3	263	111.0	37.0	12.3	4.1
214	90.3	30.1	10.0	3.3	264	111.4	37.1	12.4	4.1
215	90.7	30.2	10.1	3.4	265	111.8	37.3	12.4	4.1
216	91.1	30.4	10.1	3.4	266	112.2	37.4	12.5	4.2
217	91.5	30.5	10.2	3.4	267	112.6	37.5	12.5	4.2
218	92.0	30.7	10.2	3.4	268	113.1	37.7	12.6	4.2
219	92.4	30.8	10.3	3.4	269	113.5	37.8	12.6	4.2
220	92.8	30.9	10.3	3.4	270	113.9	38.0	12.7	4.2
221	93.2	31.1	10.4	3.5	271	114.3	38.1	12.7	4.2
222	93.7	31.2	10.4	3.5	272	114.8	38.3	12.8	4.3
223	94.1	31.4	10.5	3.5	273	115.2	38.4	12.8	4.3
224	94.5	31.5	10.5	3.5	274	115.6	38.5	12.8	4.3
225	94.9	31.6	10.5	3.5	275	116.0	38.7	12.9	4.3
226	95.3	31.8	10.6	3.5	276	116.4	38.8	12.9	4.3
227	95.8	31.9	10.6	3.5	277	116.9	39.0	13.0	4.3
228	96.2	32.1	10.7	3.6	278	117.3	39.1	13.0	4.3
229	96.6	32.2	10.7	3.6	279	117.7	39.2	13.1	4.4
230	97.0	32.3	10.8	3.6	280	118.1	39.4	13.1	4.4
231	97.5	32.5	10.8	3.6	281	118.5	39.5	13.2	4.4
232	97.9	32.6	10.9	3.6	282	119.0	39.7	13.2	4.4
233	98.3	32.8	10.9	3.6	283	119.4	39.8	13.3	4.4
234	98.7	32.9	11.0	3.7	284	119.8	39.9	13.3	4.4
235	99.1	33.0	11.0	3.7	285	120.2	40.1	13.4	4.5
236	99.6	33.2	11.1	3.7	286	120.7	40.2	13.4	4.5
237	100.0	33.3	11.1	3.7	287	121.1	40.4	13.5	4.5
238	100.4	33.5	11.2	3.7	288	121.5	40.5	13.5	4.5
239	100.8	33.6	11.2	3.7	289	121.9	40.6	13.5	4.5
240	101.3	33.8	11.3	3.8	290	122.3	40.8	13.6	4.5
241	101.7	33.9	11.3	3.8	291	122.8	40.9	13.6	4.5
242	102.1	34.0	11.3	3.8	292	123.2	41.1	13.7	4.6
243	102.5	34.2	11.4	3.8	293	123.6	41.2	13.7	4.6
244	102.9	34.3	11.4	3.8	294	124.0	41.3	13.8	4.6
245	103.4	34.5	11.5	3.8	295	124.5	41.5	13.8	4.6
246	103.8	34.6	11.5	3.8	296	124.9	41.6	13.9	4.6
247	104.2	34.7	11.6	3.9	297	125.3	41.8	13.9	4.6
248	104.6	34.9	11.6	3.9	298	125.7	41.9	14.0	4.7
249	105.0	35.0	11.7	3.9	299	126.1	42.0	14.0	4.7
250	105.5	35.2	11.7	3.9	300	126.6	42.2	14.1	4.7

TABLE 89 (Continued)

Population	27 Class	9 Class	3 Class	1 Class	Population	27 Class	9 Class	3 Class	1 Class
301	127.0	42.3	14.1	4.7	351	148.1	49.4	16.5	5.5
302	127.4	42.5	14.2	4.7	352	148.5	49.5	16.5	5.5
303	127.8	42.6	14.2	4.7	353	148.9	49.6	16.5	5.5
304	128.3	42.8	14.3	4.8	354	149.3	49.8	16.6	5.5
305	128.7	42.9	14.3	4.8	355	149.8	49.9	16.6	5.5
306	129.1	43.0	14.3	4.8	356	150.2	50.1	16.7	5.6
307	129.5	43.2	14.4	4.8	357	150.6	50.2	16.7	5.6
308	129.9	43.3	14.4	4.8	358	151.0	50.3	16.8	5.6
309	130.4	43.5	14.5	4.8	359	151.5	50.5	16.8	5.6
310	130.8	43.6	14.5	4.8	360	151.9	50.6	16.9	5.6
311	131.2	43.7	14.6	4.9	361	152.3	50.8	16.9	5.6
312	131.6	43.9	14.6	4.9	362	152.7	50.9	17.0	5.7
313	132.0	44.0	14.7	4.9	363	153.1	51.0	17.0	5.7
314	132.5	44.2	14.7	4.9	364	153.6	51.2	17.1	5.7
315	132.9	44.3	14.8	4.9	365	154.0	51.3	17.1	5.7
316	133.3	44.4	14.8	4.9	366	154.4	51.5	17.2	5.7
317	133.7	44.6	14.9	5.0	367	154.8	51.6	17.2	5.7
318	134.2	44.7	14.9	5.0	368	155.3	51.8	17.3	5.8
319	134.6	44.9	15.0	5.0	369	155.7	51.9	17.3	5.8
320	135.0	45.0	15.0	5.0	370	156.1	52.0	17.3	5.8
321	135.4	45.1	15.0	5.0	371	156.5	52.2	17.4	5.8
322	135.8	45.3	15.1	5.0	372	156.9	52.3	17.4	5.8
323	136.3	45.4	15.1	5.0	373	157.4	52.5	17.5	5.8
324	136.7	45.6	15.2	5.1	374	157.8	52.6	17.5	5.8
325	137.1	45.7	15.2	5.1	375	158.2	52.7	17.6	5.9
326	137.5	45.8	15.3	5.1	376	158.6	52.9	17.6	5.9
327	138.0	46.0	15.3	5.1	377	159.0	53.0	17.7	5.9
328	138.4	46.1	15.4	5.1	378	159.5	53.2	17.7	5.9
329	138.8	46.3	15.4	5.1	379	159.9	53.3	17.8	5.9
330	139.2	46.4	15.5	5.2	380	160.3	53.4	17.8	5.9
331	139.6	46.5	15.5	5.2	381	160.7	53.6	17.9	6.0
332	140.1	46.7	15.6	5.2	382	161.2	53.7	17.9	6.0
333	140.5	46.8	15.6	5.2	383	161.6	53.9	18.0	6.0
334	140.9	47.0	15.7	5.2	384	162.0	54.0	18.0	6.0
335	141.3	47.1	15.7	5.2	385	162.4	54.1	18.0	6.0
336	141.8	47.3	15.8	5.3	386	162.8	54.3	18.1	6.0
337	142.2	47.4	15.8	5.3	387	163.3	54.4	18.1	6.0
338	142.6	47.5	15.8	5.3	388	163.7	54.6	18.2	6.1
339	143.0	47.7	15.9	5.3	389	164.1	54.7	18.2	6.1
340	143.4	47.8	15.9	5.3	390	164.5	54.8	18.3	6.1
341	143.9	48.0	16.0	5.3	391	165.0	55.0	18.3	6.1
342	144.3	48.1	16.0	5.3	392	165.4	55.1	18.4	6.1
343	144.7	48.2	16.1	5.4	393	165.8	55.3	18.4	6.1
344	145.1	48.4	16.1	5.4	394	166.2	55.4	18.5	6.2
345	145.5	48.5	16.2	5.4	395	166.6	55.5	18.5	6.2
346	146.0	48.7	16.2	5.4	396	167.1	55.7	18.6	6.2
347	146.4	48.8	16.3	5.4	397	167.5	55.8	18.6	6.2
348	146.8	48.9	16.3	5.4	398	167.9	56.0	18.7	6.2
349	147.2	49.1	16.4	5.5	399	168.3	56.1	18.7	6.2
350	147.7	49.2	16.4	5.5	400	168.8	56.3	18.8	6.3

TABLE 89 (Continued)

Population	27 Class	9 Class	3 Class	1 Class	Population	27 Class	9 Class	3 Class	1 Class
401	169.2	56.4	18.8	6.3	451	190.3	63.4	21.1	7.0
402	169.6	56.5	18.8	6.3	452	190.7	63.6	21.2	7.1
403	170.0	56.7	18.9	6.3	453	191.1	63.7	21.2	7.1
404	170.4	56.8	18.9	6.3	454	191.5	63.8	21.3	7.1
405	170.9	57.0	19.0	6.3	455	192.0	64.0	21.3	7.1
406	171.3	57.1	19.0	6.3	456	192.4	64.1	21.4	7.1
407	171.7	57.2	19.1	6.4	457	192.8	64.3	21.4	7.1
408	172.1	57.4	19.1	6.4	458	193.2	64.4	21.5	7.2
409	172.5	57.5	19.2	6.4	459	193.6	64.5	21.5	7.2
410	173.0	57.7	19.2	6.4	460	194.1	64.7	21.6	7.2
411	173.4	57.8	19.3	6.4	461	194.5	64.8	21.6	7.2
412	173.8	57.9	19.3	6.4	462	194.9	65.0	21.7	7.2
413	174.2	58.1	19.4	6.5	463	195.3	65.1	21.7	7.2
414	174.7	58.2	19.4	6.5	464	195.8	65.3	21.8	7.3
415	175.1	58.4	19.5	6.5	465	196.2	65.4	21.8	7.3
416	175.5	58.5	19.5	6.5	466	196.6	65.5	21.8	7.3
417	175.9	58.6	19.5	6.5	467	197.0	65.7	21.9	7.3
418	176.3	58.8	19.6	6.5	468	197.4	65.8	21.9	7.3
419	176.8	58.9	19.6	6.5	469	197.9	66.0	22.0	7.3
420	177.2	59.1	19.7	6.6	470	198.3	66.1	22.0	7.3
421	177.6	59.2	19.7	6.6	471	198.7	66.2	22.1	7.4
422	178.0	59.3	19.8	6.6	472	199.1	66.4	22.1	7.4
423	178.5	59.5	19.8	6.6	473	199.5	66.5	22.2	7.4
424	178.9	59.6	19.9	6.6	474	200.0	66.7	22.2	7.4
425	179.3	59.8	19.9	6.6	475	200.4	66.8	22.3	7.4
426	179.7	59.9	20.0	6.7	476	200.8	66.9	22.3	7.4
427	180.1	60.0	20.0	6.7	477	201.2	67.1	22.4	7.5
428	180.6	60.2	20.1	6.7	478	201.7	67.2	22.4	7.5
429	181.0	60.3	20.1	6.7	479	202.1	67.4	22.5	7.5
430	181.4	60.5	20.2	6.7	480	202.5	67.5	22.5	7.5
431	181.8	60.6	20.2	6.7	481	202.9	67.6	22.5	7.5
432	182.3	60.8	20.3	6.8	482	203.3	67.8	22.6	7.5
433	182.7	60.9	20.3	6.8	483	203.8	67.9	22.6	7.5
434	183.1	61.0	20.3	6.8	484	204.2	68.1	22.7	7.6
435	183.5	61.2	20.4	6.8	485	204.6	68.2	22.7	7.6
436	183.9	61.3	20.4	6.8	486	205.0	68.3	22.8	7.6
437	184.4	61.5	20.5	6.8	487	205.5	68.5	22.8	7.6
438	184.8	61.6	20.5	6.8	488	205.9	68.6	22.9	7.6
439	185.2	61.7	20.6	6.9	489	206.3	68.8	22.9	7.6
440	185.6	61.9	20.6	6.9	490	206.7	68.9	23.0	7.7
441	186.0	62.0	20.7	6.9	491	207.1	69.0	23.0	7.7
442	186.5	62.2	20.7	6.9	492	207.6	69.2	23.1	7.7
443	186.9	62.3	20.8	6.9	493	208.0	69.3	23.1	7.7
444	187.3	62.4	20.8	6.9	494	208.4	69.5	23.2	7.7
445	187.7	62.6	20.9	7.0	495	208.8	69.6	23.2	7.7
446	188.2	62.7	20.9	7.0	496	209.3	69.8	23.3	7.8
447	188.6	62.9	21.0	7.0	497	209.7	69.9	23.3	7.8
448	189.0	63.0	21.0	7.0	498	210.1	70.0	23.3	7.8
449	189.4	63.1	21.0	7.0	499	210.5	70.2	23.4	7.8
450	189.8	63.3	21.1	7.0	500	210.9	70.3	23.4	7.8

TABLE 90

Probable errors of the 3 and the 1 classes of the F_2 Monohybrid Mendelian ratio 3:1 for populations of from 4 to 500 calculated by the formula $Ep = 0.67449\sqrt{npq}$

No.	0	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9
0	....	....	....	....	0.58	0.65	0.72	0.77	0.83	0.88
1	0.92	0.97	1.01	1.05	1.09	1.13	1.17	1.20	1.24	1.27
2	1.31	1.34	1.37	1.40	1.43	1.46	1.49	1.52	1.55	1.57
3	1.60	1.63	1.65	1.68	1.70	1.73	1.75	1.78	1.80	1.82
4	1.85	1.87	1.89	1.92	1.94	1.96	1.98	2.00	2.02	2.04
5	2.07	2.09	2.11	2.13	2.15	2.17	2.19	2.21	2.22	2.24
6	2.26	2.28	2.30	2.32	2.34	2.36	2.37	2.39	2.41	2.43
7	2.44	2.46	2.48	2.50	2.51	2.53	2.55	2.56	2.58	2.60
8	2.61	2.63	2.65	2.66	2.68	2.69	2.71	2.72	2.74	2.76
9	2.77	2.79	2.80	2.82	2.83	2.85	2.86	2.88	2.89	2.91
10	2.92	2.94	2.95	2.96	2.98	2.99	3.01	3.02	3.04	3.05
11	3.06	3.08	3.09	3.11	3.12	3.13	3.15	3.16	3.17	3.19
12	3.20	3.21	3.23	3.24	3.25	3.27	3.28	3.29	3.30	3.32
13	3.33	3.34	3.36	3.37	3.38	3.39	3.41	3.42	3.43	3.44
14	3.46	3.47	3.48	3.49	3.51	3.52	3.53	3.54	3.55	3.57
15	3.58	3.59	3.60	3.61	3.63	3.64	3.65	3.66	3.67	3.68
16	3.69	3.71	3.72	3.73	3.74	3.75	3.76	3.77	3.79	3.80
17	3.81	3.82	3.83	3.84	3.85	3.86	3.88	3.89	3.90	3.91
18	3.92	3.93	3.94	3.95	3.96	3.97	3.98	3.99	4.00	4.02
19	4.03	4.04	4.05	4.06	4.07	4.08	4.09	4.10	4.11	4.12
20	4.13	4.14	4.15	4.16	4.17	4.18	4.19	4.20	4.21	4.22
21	4.23	4.24	4.25	4.26	4.27	4.28	4.29	4.30	4.31	4.32
22	4.33	4.34	4.35	4.36	4.37	4.38	4.39	4.40	4.41	4.42
23	4.43	4.44	4.45	4.46	4.47	4.48	4.49	4.50	4.51	4.52
24	4.52	4.53	4.54	4.55	4.56	4.57	4.58	4.59	4.60	4.61
25	4.62	4.63	4.64	4.65	4.66	4.66	4.67	4.68	4.69	4.70
26	4.71	4.72	4.73	4.74	4.75	4.75	4.76	4.77	4.78	4.79
27	4.80	4.81	4.82	4.83	4.84	4.84	4.85	4.86	4.87	4.88
28	4.89	4.90	4.91	4.91	4.92	4.93	4.94	4.95	4.96	4.97
29	4.97	4.98	4.99	5.00	5.01	5.02	5.03	5.03	5.04	5.05
30	5.06	5.07	5.08	5.08	5.09	5.10	5.11	5.12	5.13	5.13
31	5.14	5.15	5.16	5.17	5.18	5.18	5.19	5.20	5.21	5.22
32	5.23	5.23	5.24	5.25	5.26	5.27	5.27	5.28	5.29	5.30
33	5.31	5.31	5.32	5.33	5.34	5.35	5.35	5.36	5.37	5.38
34	5.39	5.39	5.40	5.41	5.42	5.43	5.43	5.44	5.45	5.46
35	5.46	5.47	5.48	5.49	5.50	5.50	5.51	5.52	5.53	5.53
36	5.54	5.55	5.56	5.57	5.57	5.58	5.59	5.60	5.60	5.61
37	5.62	5.63	5.63	5.64	5.65	5.66	5.66	5.67	5.68	5.69
38	5.69	5.70	5.71	5.72	5.72	5.73	5.74	5.75	5.75	5.76
39	5.77	5.78	5.78	5.79	5.80	5.81	5.81	5.82	5.83	5.83
40	5.84	5.85	5.86	5.86	5.87	5.88	5.89	5.89	5.90	5.91
41	5.91	5.92	5.93	5.94	5.94	5.95	5.96	5.96	5.97	5.98
42	5.99	5.99	6.00	6.01	6.01	6.02	6.03	6.04	6.04	6.05
43	6.06	6.06	6.07	6.08	6.09	6.09	6.10	6.11	6.11	6.12
44	6.13	6.13	6.14	6.15	6.15	6.16	6.17	6.18	6.18	6.19
45	6.20	6.20	6.21	6.22	6.22	6.23	6.24	6.24	6.25	6.26
46	6.26	6.27	6.28	6.29	6.29	6.30	6.31	6.31	6.32	6.33
47	6.33	6.34	6.35	6.35	6.36	6.37	6.37	6.38	6.39	6.39
48	6.40	6.41	6.41	6.42	6.43	6.43	6.44	6.45	6.45	6.46
49	6.47	6.47	6.48	6.49	6.49	6.50	6.51	6.51	6.52	6.52
50	6.53									

TABLE 91

Probable errors of the 9 class of the F_2 Dihybrid Mendelian ratio 9:3:3:1 for populations of from 16 to 500 calculated by the formula $Ep = 0.67449\sqrt{npq}$

No.	0	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9
1	....	....	....	....	....	....	1.34	1.38	1.42	1.46
2	1.50	1.53	1.57	1.61	1.64	1.67	1.71	1.74	1.77	1.80
3	1.83	1.86	1.89	1.92	1.95	1.98	2.01	2.04	2.06	2.09
4	2.12	2.14	2.17	2.19	2.22	2.25	2.27	2.29	2.32	2.34
5	2.37	2.39	2.41	2.44	2.46	2.48	2.50	2.53	2.55	2.57
6	2.59	2.61	2.64	2.66	2.68	2.70	2.72	2.74	2.76	2.78
7	2.80	2.82	2.84	2.86	2.88	2.90	2.92	2.94	2.96	2.97
8	2.99	3.01	3.03	3.05	3.07	3.09	3.10	3.12	3.14	3.16
9	3.17	3.19	3.21	3.23	3.24	3.26	3.28	3.30	3.31	3.33
10	3.35	3.36	3.38	3.40	3.41	3.43	3.45	3.46	3.48	3.49
11	3.51	3.53	3.54	3.56	3.57	3.59	3.60	3.62	3.64	3.65
12	3.67	3.68	3.70	3.71	3.73	3.74	3.76	3.77	3.79	3.80
13	3.82	3.83	3.84	3.86	3.87	3.89	3.90	3.92	3.93	3.95
14	3.96	3.97	3.99	4.00	4.02	4.03	4.04	4.06	4.07	4.08
15	4.10	4.11	4.13	4.14	4.15	4.17	4.18	4.19	4.21	4.22
16	4.23	4.25	4.26	4.27	4.29	4.30	4.31	4.32	4.34	4.35
17	4.36	4.38	4.39	4.40	4.41	4.43	4.44	4.45	4.46	4.48
18	4.49	4.50	4.51	4.53	4.54	4.55	4.56	4.58	4.59	4.60
19	4.61	4.62	4.64	4.65	4.66	4.67	4.68	4.70	4.71	4.72
20	4.73	4.74	4.76	4.77	4.78	4.79	4.80	4.81	4.83	4.84
21	4.85	4.86	4.87	4.88	4.90	4.9.	4.92	4.93	4.94	4.95
22	4.96	4.97	4.99	5.00	5.01	5.02	5.03	5.04	5.05	5.06
23	5.07	5.09	5.10	5.11	5.12	5.13	5.14	5.15	5.16	5.17
24	5.18	5.19	5.21	5.22	5.23	5.24	5.25	5.26	5.27	5.28
25	5.29	5.30	5.31	5.32	5.33	5.34	5.35	5.36	5.37	5.39
26	5.40	5.41	5.42	5.43	5.44	5.45	5.46	5.47	5.48	5.49
27	5.50	5.51	5.52	5.53	5.54	5.55	5.56	5.57	5.58	5.59
28	5.60	5.61	5.62	5.63	5.64	5.65	5.66	5.67	5.68	5.69
29	5.70	5.71	5.72	5.73	5.74	5.75	5.76	5.77	5.78	5.79
30	5.80	5.81	5.82	5.82	5.83	5.84	5.85	5.86	5.87	5.88
31	5.89	5.90	5.91	5.92	5.93	5.94	5.95	5.96	5.97	5.98
32	5.99	6.00	6.01	6.01	6.02	6.03	6.04	6.05	6.06	6.07
33	6.08	6.09	6.10	6.11	6.12	6.13	6.13	6.14	6.15	6.16
34	6.17	6.18	6.19	6.20	6.21	6.22	6.22	6.23	6.24	6.25
35	6.26	6.27	6.28	6.29	6.30	6.31	6.31	6.32	6.33	6.34
36	6.35	6.36	6.37	6.38	6.39	6.39	6.40	6.41	6.42	6.43
37	6.44	6.45	6.45	6.46	6.47	6.48	6.49	6.50	6.51	6.51
38	6.52	6.53	6.54	6.55	6.56	6.57	6.57	6.58	6.59	6.60
39	6.61	6.62	6.63	6.63	6.64	6.65	6.66	6.67	6.68	6.68
40	6.69	6.70	6.71	6.72	6.73	6.75	6.74	6.75	6.76	6.77
41	6.78	6.79	6.79	6.80	6.81	6.82	6.83	6.83	6.84	6.85
42	6.86	6.87	6.87	6.88	6.89	6.90	6.91	6.91	6.92	6.93
43	6.94	6.95	6.96	6.96	6.97	6.98	6.99	7.00	7.00	7.01
44	7.02	7.03	7.04	7.04	7.05	7.06	7.07	7.08	7.08	7.09
45	7.10	7.11	7.12	7.12	7.13	7.14	7.14	7.15	7.16	7.17
46	7.18	7.18	7.19	7.20	7.21	7.22	7.22	7.23	7.24	7.25
47	7.25	7.26	7.27	7.28	7.29	7.29	7.30	7.31	7.32	7.33
48	7.33	7.34	7.35	7.35	7.36	7.37	7.38	7.39	7.39	7.40
49	7.41	7.41	7.42	7.43	7.44	7.45	7.45	7.46	7.47	7.47
50	7.48									

TABLE 92

Probable errors of the 3 class of the F_2 Dihybrid Mendelian ratio 9:3:3:1 for populations of from 16 to 500 calculated by the formula $Ep = 0.67449\sqrt{npq}$

No.	0	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9
1	...	...	...	...	...	...	1.05	1.09	1.12	1.15
2	1.18	1.21	1.24	1.26	1.29	1.32	1.34	1.37	1.39	1.42
3	1.44	1.47	1.49	1.51	1.54	1.56	1.58	1.60	1.62	1.64
4	1.67	1.69	1.71	1.73	1.75	1.77	1.79	1.81	1.82	1.84
5	1.86	1.88	1.90	1.92	1.93	1.95	1.97	1.99	2.01	2.02
6	2.04	2.06	2.07	2.09	2.11	2.12	2.14	2.16	2.17	2.19
7	2.20	2.22	2.23	2.25	2.27	2.28	2.30	2.31	2.33	2.34
8	2.36	2.37	2.38	2.40	2.41	2.43	2.44	2.46	2.47	2.48
9	2.50	2.51	2.53	2.54	2.55	2.57	2.58	2.59	2.61	2.62
10	2.63	2.65	2.66	2.67	2.69	2.70	2.71	2.72	2.74	2.75
11	2.76	2.77	2.79	2.80	2.81	2.82	2.84	2.85	2.86	2.87
12	2.88	2.90	2.91	2.92	2.93	2.94	2.96	2.97	2.98	2.99
13	3.00	3.01	3.02	3.04	3.05	3.06	3.07	3.08	3.09	3.10
14	3.12	3.13	3.14	3.15	3.16	3.17	3.18	3.19	3.20	3.21
15	3.22	3.24	3.25	3.26	3.27	3.28	3.29	3.30	3.31	3.32
16	3.33	3.34	3.35	3.36	3.37	3.38	3.39	3.40	3.41	3.42
17	3.43	3.44	3.45	3.46	3.47	3.48	3.49	3.50	3.51	3.52
18	3.53	3.54	3.55	3.56	3.57	3.58	3.59	3.60	3.61	3.62
19	3.63	3.64	3.65	3.66	3.67	3.68	3.69	3.70	3.70	3.71
20	3.72	3.73	3.74	3.75	3.76	3.77	3.78	3.79	3.80	3.81
21	3.82	3.82	3.83	3.84	3.85	3.86	3.87	3.88	3.89	3.90
22	3.91	3.91	3.92	3.93	3.94	3.95	3.96	3.97	3.98	3.98
23	3.99	4.00	4.01	4.02	4.03	4.04	4.04	4.05	4.06	4.07
24	4.08	4.09	4.10	4.10	4.11	4.12	4.13	4.14	4.15	4.15
25	4.16	4.17	4.18	4.19	4.20	4.20	4.21	4.22	4.23	4.24
26	4.25	4.25	4.26	4.27	4.28	4.29	4.29	4.30	4.31	4.32
27	4.33	4.33	4.34	4.35	4.36	4.37	4.37	4.38	4.39	4.40
28	4.41	4.41	4.42	4.43	4.44	4.44	4.45	4.46	4.47	4.48
29	4.48	4.49	4.50	4.51	4.51	4.52	4.53	4.54	4.55	4.55
30	4.56	4.57	4.58	4.58	4.59	4.60	4.61	4.61	4.62	4.63
31	4.64	4.64	4.65	4.66	4.67	4.67	4.68	4.69	4.70	4.70
32	4.71	4.72	4.72	4.73	4.74	4.75	4.75	4.76	4.77	4.78
33	4.78	4.79	4.80	4.80	4.81	4.82	4.83	4.83	4.84	4.85
34	4.85	4.86	4.87	4.88	4.88	4.89	4.90	4.90	4.91	4.92
35	4.93	4.93	4.94	4.95	4.95	4.96	4.97	4.97	4.98	4.99
36	5.00	5.00	5.01	5.02	5.02	5.03	5.04	5.04	5.05	5.06
37	5.06	5.07	5.08	5.08	5.09	5.10	5.11	5.11	5.12	5.13
38	5.13	5.14	5.15	5.15	5.16	5.17	5.17	5.18	5.19	5.19
39	5.20	5.21	5.21	5.22	5.23	5.23	5.24	5.25	5.25	5.26
40	5.27	5.27	5.28	5.29	5.29	5.30	5.31	5.31	5.32	5.33
41	5.33	5.34	5.34	5.35	5.36	5.36	5.37	5.38	5.38	5.39
42	5.40	5.40	5.41	5.41	5.42	5.43	5.43	5.44	5.45	5.45
43	5.46	5.47	5.47	5.48	5.48	5.49	5.50	5.50	5.51	5.52
44	5.52	5.53	5.54	5.54	5.55	5.55	5.56	5.57	5.57	5.58
45	5.59	5.59	5.60	5.60	5.61	5.62	5.62	5.63	5.63	5.64
46	5.65	5.65	5.66	5.67	5.67	5.68	5.68	5.69	5.70	5.70
47	5.71	5.71	5.72	5.73	5.73	5.74	5.74	5.75	5.76	5.76
48	5.77	5.77	5.78	5.79	5.79	5.80	5.80	5.81	5.82	5.82
49	5.83	5.83	5.84	5.85	5.85	5.86	5.86	5.87	5.88	5.88
50	5.89									

TABLE 93

Probable errors of the 27 class of the F_2 Trihybrid Mendelian ratio 27:9:9:9:3:3:3:1 for populations of from 64 to 500 calculated by the formula $Ep = 0.67449\sqrt{npq}$

No.	0	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9
6	...	...	...	...	2.67	2.69	2.71	2.73	2.75	2.77
7	2.79	2.81	2.83	2.85	2.87	2.89	2.90	2.92	2.94	2.96
8	2.98	3.00	3.02	3.04	3.05	3.07	3.09	3.11	3.13	3.14
9	3.16	3.18	3.20	3.21	3.23	3.25	3.26	3.28	3.30	3.32
10	3.33	3.35	3.37	3.38	3.40	3.41	3.43	3.45	3.46	3.48
11	3.49	3.51	3.53	3.54	3.56	3.57	3.59	3.60	3.62	3.63
12	3.65	3.66	3.68	3.69	3.71	3.72	3.74	3.75	3.77	3.78
13	3.80	3.81	3.83	3.84	3.86	3.87	3.88	3.90	3.91	3.93
14	3.94	3.96	3.97	3.98	4.00	4.01	4.03	4.04	4.05	4.07
15	4.08	4.09	4.11	4.12	4.13	4.15	4.16	4.17	4.19	4.20
16	4.21	4.23	4.24	4.25	4.27	4.28	4.29	4.31	4.32	4.33
17	4.34	4.36	4.37	4.38	4.39	4.41	4.42	4.43	4.44	4.46
18	4.47	4.48	4.49	4.51	4.52	4.53	4.54	4.56	4.57	4.58
19	4.59	4.60	4.62	4.63	4.64	4.65	4.66	4.68	4.69	4.70
20	4.71	4.72	4.73	4.75	4.76	4.77	4.78	4.79	4.80	4.82
21	4.83	4.84	4.85	4.86	4.87	4.88	4.90	4.91	4.92	4.93
22	4.94	4.95	4.96	4.97	4.99	5.00	5.01	5.02	5.03	5.04
23	5.05	5.06	5.07	5.08	5.10	5.11	5.12	5.13	5.14	5.15
24	5.16	5.17	5.18	5.19	5.20	5.21	5.23	5.24	5.25	5.26
25	5.27	5.28	5.29	5.30	5.31	5.32	5.33	5.34	5.35	5.36
26	5.37	5.38	5.39	5.40	5.41	5.42	5.43	5.44	5.45	5.46
27	5.47	5.48	5.49	5.50	5.51	5.52	5.53	5.54	5.55	5.56
28	5.57	5.58	5.59	5.60	5.61	5.62	5.63	5.64	5.65	5.66
29	5.67	5.68	5.69	5.70	5.71	5.72	5.73	5.74	5.75	5.76
30	5.77	5.78	5.79	5.80	5.81	5.82	5.83	5.84	5.85	5.86
31	5.87	5.87	5.88	5.89	5.90	5.91	5.92	5.93	5.94	5.95
32	5.96	5.97	5.98	5.99	6.00	6.01	6.02	6.02	6.03	6.04
33	6.05	6.06	6.07	6.08	6.09	6.10	6.11	6.12	6.12	6.13
34	6.14	6.15	6.16	6.17	6.18	6.19	6.20	6.21	6.21	6.22
35	6.23	6.24	6.25	6.26	6.27	6.28	6.29	6.29	6.30	6.31
36	6.32	6.33	6.34	6.35	6.36	6.36	6.37	6.38	6.39	6.40
37	6.41	6.42	6.43	6.43	6.44	6.45	6.46	6.47	6.48	6.49
38	6.49	6.50	6.51	6.52	6.53	6.54	6.55	6.55	6.56	6.57
39	6.58	6.59	6.60	6.60	6.61	6.62	6.63	6.64	6.65	6.65
40	6.66	6.67	6.68	6.69	6.70	6.70	6.71	6.72	6.73	6.74
41	6.75	6.75	6.76	6.77	6.78	6.79	6.79	6.80	6.81	6.82
42	6.83	6.83	6.84	6.85	6.86	6.87	6.87	6.88	6.89	6.90
43	6.91	6.91	6.92	6.93	6.94	6.95	6.96	6.96	6.97	6.98
44	6.99	7.00	7.00	7.01	7.02	7.03	7.04	7.04	7.05	7.06
45	7.07	7.08	7.08	7.09	7.10	7.11	7.11	7.12	7.13	7.14
46	7.14	7.15	7.16	7.17	7.18	7.18	7.19	7.20	7.21	7.22
47	7.22	7.23	7.24	7.25	7.25	7.26	7.27	7.28	7.29	7.29
48	7.30	7.31	7.31	7.32	7.33	7.34	7.35	7.35	7.36	7.37
49	7.37	7.38	7.39	7.40	7.41	7.41	7.42	7.43	7.43	7.44
50	7.45									

TABLE 94

Probable errors of the 9 class of the F_2 Trihybrid Mendelian ratio 27:9:9:9:3:3:3:1 for populations of from 64 to 500 calculated by the formula $Ep = 0.67449\sqrt{npq}$

No.	0	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9
6	...	...	...	...	1.88	1.89	1.91	1.92	1.93	1.95
7	1.96	1.98	1.99	2.00	2.02	2.03	2.04	2.06	2.07	2.08
8	2.10	2.11	2.12	2.14	2.15	2.16	2.18	2.19	2.20	2.21
9	2.23	2.24	2.25	2.26	2.27	2.29	2.30	2.31	2.32	2.33
10	2.35	2.36	2.37	2.38	2.39	2.40	2.41	2.43	2.44	2.45
11	2.46	2.47	2.48	2.49	2.50	2.52	2.53	2.54	2.55	2.56
12	2.57	2.58	2.59	2.60	2.61	2.62	2.63	2.64	2.65	2.66
13	2.67	2.68	2.69	2.70	2.71	2.72	2.73	2.75	2.76	2.77
14	2.77	2.78	2.79	2.80	2.81	2.82	2.83	2.84	2.85	2.86
15	2.87	2.88	2.89	2.90	2.91	2.92	2.93	2.94	2.95	2.96
16	2.97	2.98	2.99	2.99	3.00	3.01	3.02	3.03	3.04	3.05
17	3.06	3.07	3.08	3.08	3.09	3.10	3.11	3.12	3.13	3.14
18	3.15	3.16	3.16	3.17	3.18	3.19	3.20	3.21	3.22	3.22
19	3.23	3.24	3.25	3.26	3.27	3.27	3.28	3.29	3.30	3.31
20	3.32	3.33	3.33	3.34	3.35	3.36	3.37	3.37	3.38	3.39
21	3.40	3.41	3.41	3.42	3.43	3.44	3.45	3.45	3.46	3.47
22	3.48	3.49	3.49	3.50	3.51	3.52	3.53	3.53	3.54	3.55
23	3.56	3.56	3.57	3.58	3.59	3.59	3.60	3.61	3.62	3.63
24	3.63	3.64	3.65	3.66	3.66	3.67	3.68	3.69	3.69	3.70
25	3.71	3.72	3.72	3.73	3.74	3.74	3.75	3.76	3.77	3.77
26	3.78	3.79	3.80	3.80	3.81	3.82	3.82	3.83	3.84	3.85
27	3.85	3.86	3.87	3.87	3.88	3.89	3.90	3.90	3.91	3.92
28	3.92	3.93	3.94	3.95	3.95	3.96	3.97	3.97	3.98	3.99
29	3.99	4.00	4.01	4.01	4.02	4.03	4.03	4.04	4.05	4.05
30	4.06	4.07	4.08	4.08	4.09	4.10	4.10	4.11	4.12	4.12
31	4.13	4.14	4.14	4.15	4.16	4.16	4.17	4.17	4.18	4.19
32	4.20	4.20	4.21	4.21	4.22	4.23	4.23	4.24	4.25	4.25
33	4.26	4.27	4.27	4.28	4.29	4.29	4.30	4.31	4.31	4.32
34	4.32	4.33	4.34	4.34	4.35	4.36	4.36	4.37	4.37	4.38
35	4.39	4.39	4.40	4.41	4.41	4.42	4.42	4.43	4.44	4.44
36	4.45	4.46	4.46	4.47	4.47	4.48	4.49	4.49	4.50	4.50
37	4.51	4.52	4.52	4.53	4.54	4.54	4.55	4.55	4.56	4.57
38	4.57	4.58	4.58	4.59	4.60	4.60	4.61	4.61	4.62	4.63
39	4.63	4.64	4.64	4.65	4.65	4.66	4.67	4.67	4.68	4.68
40	4.69	4.70	4.70	4.71	4.71	4.72	4.73	4.73	4.74	4.74
41	4.75	4.75	4.76	4.77	4.77	4.78	4.78	4.79	4.79	4.80
42	4.81	4.81	4.82	4.82	4.83	4.83	4.84	4.85	4.85	4.86
43	4.86	4.87	4.87	4.88	4.89	4.89	4.90	4.90	4.91	4.91
44	4.92	4.92	4.93	4.94	4.94	4.95	4.95	4.96	4.96	4.97
45	4.97	4.98	4.99	4.99	5.00	5.00	5.01	5.01	5.02	5.02
46	5.03	5.04	5.04	5.05	5.05	5.06	5.06	5.07	5.07	5.08
47	5.08	5.09	5.09	5.10	5.11	5.11	5.12	5.12	5.13	5.13
48	5.14	5.14	5.15	5.15	5.16	5.16	5.17	5.18	5.18	5.19
49	5.19	5.20	5.20	5.21	5.21	5.22	5.22	5.23	5.23	5.24
50	5.24									

TABLE 95

Probable errors of the 3 class of the F_2 Trihybrid Mendelian ratio 27:9:9:9:3:3:3:1 for populations of from 64 to 500 calculated by the formula $Ep = 0.67449\sqrt{npq}$

No.	0	1	2	3	4	5	6	7	8	9
6	...	...	...	...	1.14	1.15	1.16	1.17	1.18	1.18
7	1.19	1.20	1.21	1.22	1.23	1.24	1.24	1.25	1.26	1.27
8	1.28	1.28	1.29	1.30	1.31	1.32	1.32	1.33	1.34	1.35
9	1.35	1.36	1.37	1.38	1.38	1.39	1.40	1.40	1.41	1.42
10	1.43	1.43	1.44	1.45	1.45	1.46	1.47	1.47	1.48	1.49
11	1.50	1.50	1.51	1.52	1.52	1.53	1.54	1.54	1.55	1.56
12	1.56	1.57	1.58	1.58	1.59	1.59	1.60	1.61	1.61	1.62
13	1.63	1.63	1.64	1.64	1.65	1.66	1.66	1.67	1.68	1.68
14	1.69	1.69	1.70	1.71	1.71	1.72	1.72	1.73	1.73	1.74
15	1.75	1.75	1.76	1.76	1.77	1.78	1.78	1.79	1.79	1.80
16	1.80	1.81	1.81	1.82	1.83	1.83	1.84	1.84	1.85	1.85
17	1.86	1.86	1.87	1.88	1.88	1.89	1.89	1.90	1.90	1.91
18	1.91	1.92	1.92	1.93	1.93	1.94	1.95	1.95	1.96	1.96
19	1.97	1.97	1.98	1.98	1.99	1.99	2.00	2.00	2.01	2.01
20	2.02	2.02	2.03	2.03	2.04	2.04	2.05	2.05	2.06	2.06
21	2.07	2.07	2.08	2.08	2.09	2.09	2.10	2.10	2.11	2.11
22	2.12	2.12	2.12	2.13	2.13	2.14	2.14	2.15	2.15	2.16
23	2.16	2.17	2.17	2.18	2.18	2.19	2.19	2.20	2.20	2.20
24	2.21	2.21	2.22	2.22	2.23	2.23	2.24	2.24	2.25	2.25
25	2.25	2.26	2.26	2.27	2.27	2.28	2.28	2.29	2.29	2.30
26	2.30	2.30	2.31	2.31	2.32	2.32	2.33	2.33	2.33	2.34
27	2.34	2.35	2.35	2.36	2.36	2.36	2.37	2.37	2.38	2.38
28	2.39	2.39	2.39	2.40	2.40	2.41	2.41	2.42	2.42	2.42
29	2.43	2.43	2.44	2.44	2.44	2.45	2.45	2.46	2.46	2.47
30	2.47	2.47	2.48	2.48	2.49	2.49	2.49	2.50	2.50	2.51
31	2.51	2.52	2.52	2.52	2.53	2.53	2.53	2.54	2.54	2.55
32	2.55	2.55	2.56	2.56	2.57	2.57	2.57	2.58	2.58	2.59
33	2.59	2.59	2.60	2.60	2.61	2.61	2.61	2.62	2.62	2.63
34	2.63	2.63	2.64	2.64	2.64	2.65	2.65	2.66	2.66	2.66
35	2.67	2.67	2.68	2.68	2.68	2.69	2.69	2.69	2.70	2.70
36	2.71	2.71	2.71	2.72	2.72	2.72	2.73	2.73	2.74	2.74
37	2.74	2.75	2.75	2.75	2.76	2.76	2.77	2.77	2.77	2.78
38	2.78	2.78	2.79	2.79	2.79	2.80	2.80	2.81	2.81	2.81
39	2.82	2.82	2.82	2.83	2.83	2.83	2.84	2.84	2.84	2.85
40	2.85	2.86	2.86	2.86	2.87	2.87	2.87	2.88	2.88	2.88
41	2.89	2.89	2.89	2.90	2.90	2.90	2.91	2.91	2.91	2.92
42	2.92	2.93	2.93	2.93	2.94	2.94	2.94	2.95	2.95	2.95
43	2.96	2.96	2.96	2.97	2.97	2.97	2.98	2.98	2.98	2.99
44	2.99	2.99	3.00	3.00	3.00	3.01	3.01	3.01	3.02	3.02
45	3.02	3.03	3.03	3.04	3.04	3.04	3.05	3.05	3.05	3.05
46	3.06	3.06	3.06	3.07	3.07	3.07	3.08	3.08	3.08	3.09
47	3.09	3.09	3.10	3.10	3.10	3.11	3.11	3.11	3.12	3.12
48	3.12	3.13	3.13	3.13	3.14	3.14	3.14	3.15	3.15	3.15
49	3.16	3.16	3.16	3.17	3.17	3.17	3.18	3.18	3.18	3.19
50	3.19									

Description of Colored Plates

Plate 1. 1, 2, 3. Parents and F_1 of Turkey Red X Harvest King wheat crosses. 1. Typical Turkey Red head. 2. Type of F_1 heads. Notice the tip beards and red color. 3. Type of Harvest King head.

4, 5, 6. Parents and F_1 of Harvest King X Fultz Mediterranean wheat crosses. The Fultz Mediterranean is velvet chaffed. 4. Typical Harvest King head. 5. F_1 head. Notice the red color and the velvet chaff. 6. Typical Fultz Mediterranean head of the velvet chaff type.

7, 8, 9. Parents and F_1 of the Black Winter Emmer X Fultz Mediterranean wheat crosses. 7. Typical Black Winter Emmer head. 8. F_1 head. Notice that aside from the beards the Emmer characters are predominant. 9. Typical Fultz Mediterranean head of the smooth chaff type.

Plate 2. Types of F_2 heads secured from crosses of Harvest King X Turkey Red wheat. 1. Beardless white chaff head of the Turkey type as regards shape. 2. Same of the Harvest King type of shape. 3. A white, bearded, typical Turkey head. 4. A white, bearded head of Harvest King shape.

Plate 3. Types of F_2 heads secured from crosses of Harvest King X Turkey Red wheat 1. A red beardless head showing Turkey shape. 2. A typical Harvest King head. 3. A typical Turkey Red head but with red chaff. 4. A typical Harvest King head but with beards. The typical variety shapes are inherited but do not follow any simple law of inheritance.

Plate 4. Types of F_2 heads secured in the progeny of Harvest King X Fultz Mediterranean (velvet chaff) wheat crosses. 1. A red and velvet chaff head of the Harvest King shape. 2. The same but of Fultz Mediterranean shape. 3. A typical Harvest King head. 4. A red and smooth chaff head of Fultz Mediterranean shape. 5. A white and velvet chaff head of the Harvest King type. 6. The same but of Fultz Mediterranean shape. 7. A smooth, white chaff head of Harvest King shape. 8. The same but of Fultz Mediterranean shape.

Plate 5. Types of heads secured in the F_2 progeny of Black

Winter Emmer X Fultz Mediterranean wheat crosses. Notice the diversity of characters.

Plate 6. Types of heads secured in the F_2 progeny of Black Winter Emmer X Fultz Mediterranean wheat crosses. Crosses between such radically different wheats give rise to a multitude of forms most of which are self-limited thru infertility or by their inability to compete with the more stable forms in the struggle for existence.

Plate 7. 1, 2, 3. Parents and F_1 of Black Hulled X Beardless barley crosses. 1. Typical Black Hulled barley head. 2. Type of F_1 heads. Hoods, 2-row, and black color are dominant characters. This is a trihybrid cross. 3. Typical Beardless barley head.

4, 5, 6. Parents and F_1 of California X Black Hulled barley crosses. 4. Typical California head. 5. F_1 head. The 2-row and black hull characters are dominant. This is an example of a dihybrid cross. 6. A typical Black Hulled barley head.

Plate 8. Heads of F_2 plants secured from California X Black Hulled barley crosses. 1. 2-row, black hulled head. 2. 6-row, black hulled head. 3. 2-row, white hulled head. 4. 6-row, white hulled head.

Plate 9. Heads of F_2 plants secured from Black Hulled X Beardless barley crosses. Eight visibly different sorts occurred, each one of which was fixed by selecting a large number of F_2 plants and planting the grain from each plant separately. 1. 2-row, black, hooded. 2. 6-row, black, hooded. 3. 2-row, black, bearded. 4. 2-row, white, hooded. 5. 6-row, black, bearded. 6. 6-row, white, hooded. 7. 2-row, white, bearded. 8. 6-row, white, bearded.

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8
9
C. INGESTON

PLATE II.

1

2

3

4

- PRESTON

PLATE III.

1

2

3

4

C. PRESTON

1
2
3
4
5
6
7
8

PLATE V.

1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8

PLATE VI.

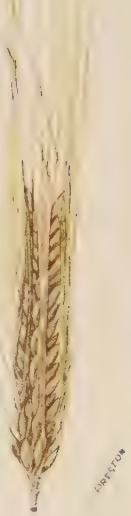
PLATE VII.

PLATE VIII.

1

2

3



4

1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8

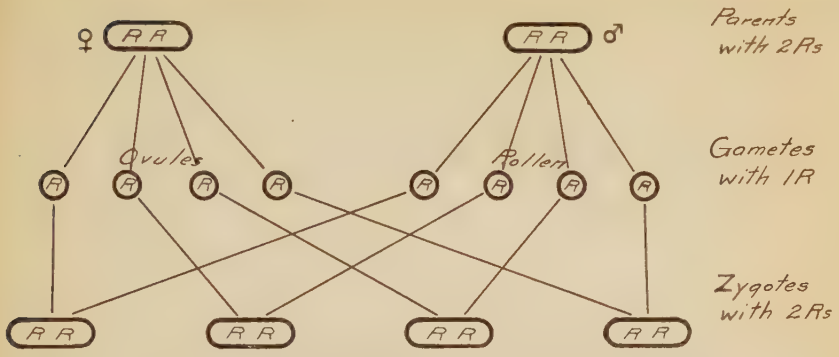


Fig. 1.—Diagram showing inheritance of factors for red chaff according to the factorial hypothesis. Each parent contains two R factors. Reduction takes place during maturation so that each gamete contains one R factor. The original number, or two, is restored in fertilization but each parent has contributed one R.

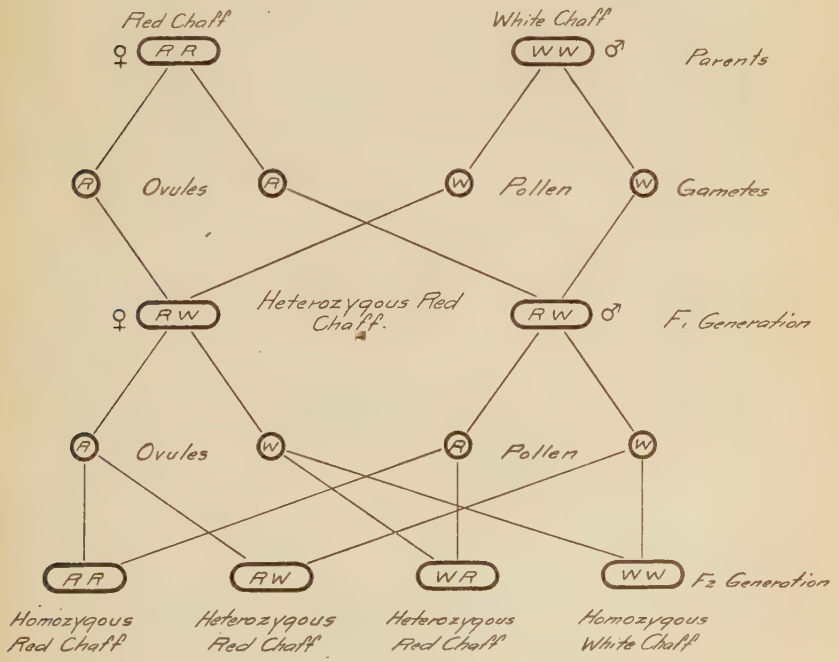


Fig. 2.—Diagram showing inheritance of factors when a wheat with red chaff is crossed with another having white chaff. Each parent contributes one factor to the F_1 plants and thus, the RW combination arises. The RW, F_1 plants then give rise to two sorts of gametes, one part containing only an R factor and the other only a W factor. Since the R and W gametes are supposed to exist in about equal numbers, there are four equally possible combinations that may occur when F_1 plants either are selfed or are crossed with one another.

Fig. 3.—Parents and F_1 of cross 9, Fultz Mediterranean X Black Winter Emmer. (Left) Type of Fultz Mediterranean head. (Center) Head from F_1 plant, 9-1. Notice the short beards at the tip of the head. Excepting for the absence of beards, the head has more of the Emmer characteristics than it has of common wheat. (Right) Typical Emmer head.

Fig. 4.—Parents and F_1 of cross 13. Harvest King X Turkey Red. (Left) Typical Harvest King head. (Center) Head from the F_1 plant, 13-3. Notice the short beards and the spindle shape (Right) Typical Turkey Red head

Fig. 5.—Parents and F_1 of cross 9, Fultz Mediterranean X Black Winter Emmer. This is a side view of the same heads shown in Fig. 3. Notice the narrow spikelets of the Emmer.

Fig. 6.—Parents and F_1 of cross 19, Turkey Red X Harvest King. This is a reciprocal cross of No. 13 shown in Fig. 4. The results in the F_1 and F_2 generation were very much the same for both crosses.

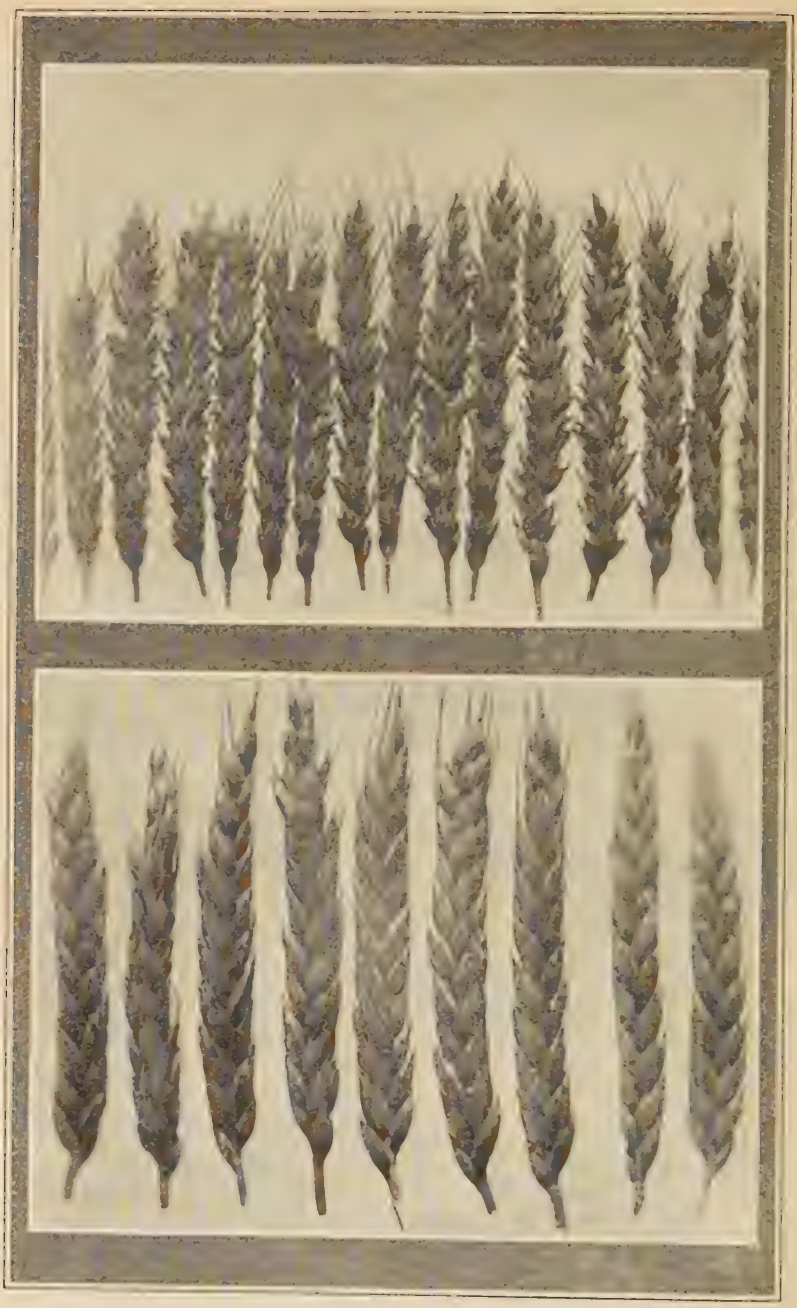


Fig. 7.—Above: The heads from F_1 plant, 13-3, the result of a cross between Harvest King and Turkey Red. Notice the short tip beards. Below: The heads from F_1 plant 9-5, the result of a cross between Fultz Mediterranean and Black Winter Emmer. Notice that the Emmer characteristics are predominant, also the short tip beards. The keeled glumes of the Emmer are prominent.

Fig. 8.—Grains from cross 9, Fultz Mediterranean X Black Winter Emmer. (Left) Typical Fultz Mediterranean grains, short and plump. (Right) Typical Emmer grains rather long and slender. (Center) Grains from F_1 plant. 9-1. The grains are somewhat intermediate in appearance. Many are wrinkled or shriveled, a very common occurrence in the grain of F_1 plants. Many are infertile.

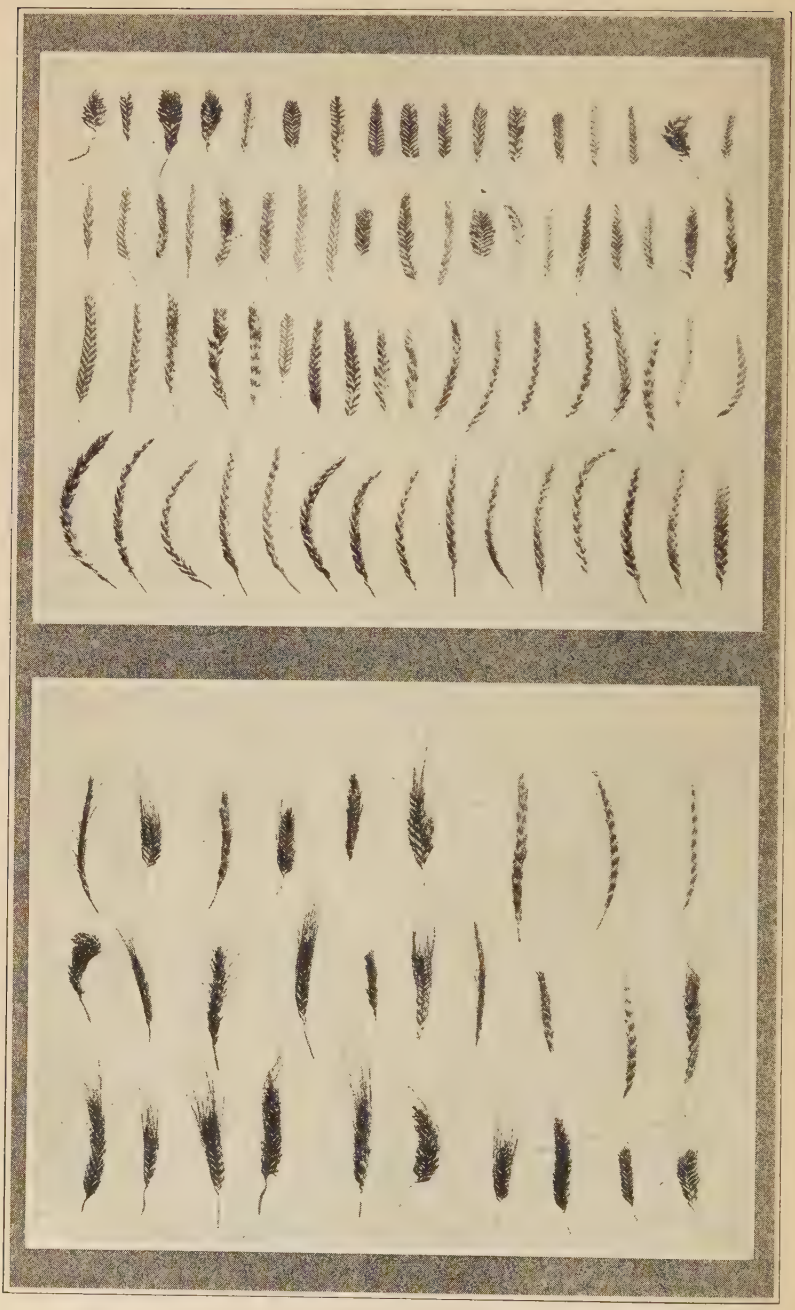


Fig. 9.—Many of the F_2 types of heads secured in the crosses between Fultz Mediterranean wheat and Black Winter Emmer. A great diversity of shape, size, and other characters occurred.

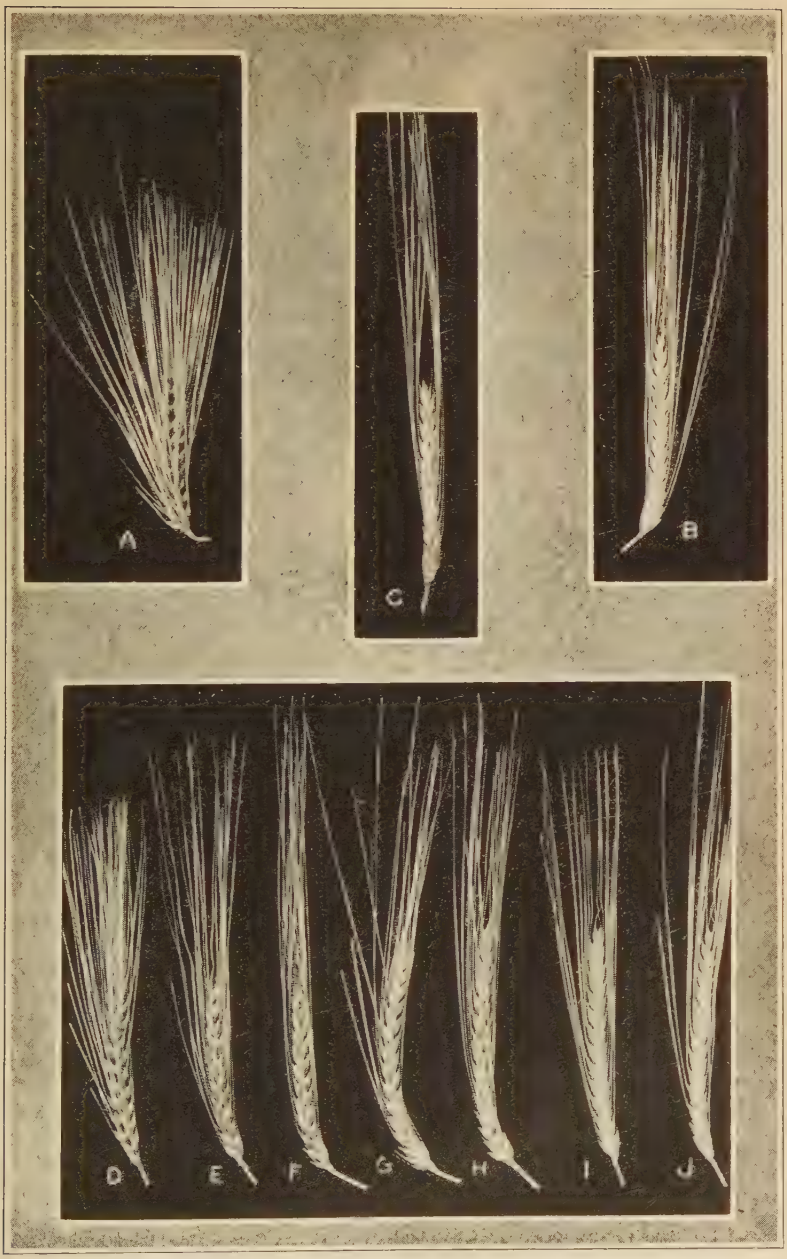


Fig. 10.—California X Hanna Barley cross. A Type of California head. B. Type of Hanna head. C. Head from F_1 plant. Notice that many of the lateral grains are developed but are not bearded. D. Typical California head occurring in the F_2 generation. Plants with such heads are true 6-row and give rise to only 6-row progeny. E, F, G, H, I, show various degrees of development of the lateral grains but none of the lateral grains are bearded. The lateral grains in E are almost normal. Invariably, such heads as these in our experience have been heterozygous with respect to the 2 and 6-row characters. J. A. typical 2-row Hanna head occurring in the F_2 generation. Such heads as these are homozygous 2-row and can be distinguished with considerable certainty.

Bulletin 250 April, 1919

The Agricultural Experiment Station
OF THE
Colorado Agricultural College

ORCHARD MANAGEMENT

By E. P SANDSTEN

A typical Colorado apple orchard

PUBLISHED BY THE EXPERIMENT STATION
FORT COLLINS, COLORADO
1919

Colorado Agricultural College

FORT COLLINS, COLORADO

THE STATE BOARD OF AGRICULTURE

		Term Expires
HON. A. A. EDWARDS, President of the Board	Fort Collins,	1921
HON. J. S. CALKINS	Westminster,	1921
HON. H. D. PARKER	Greeley,	1923
MRS. AGNES L. RIDDLE	Denver,	1923
HON. J. C. BELL	Montrose,	1925
HON. E. M. AMMONS	Denver,	1925
HON. W. I. GIFFORD	Durango,	1927
HON. J. B. RYAN	Rocky Ford,	1927

PRESIDENT CHAS. A. LORY
GOVERNOR OLIVER H. SHOUP, } Ex-officio

L. M. TAYLOR, Secretary — CHAS. H. SHELDON, Treasurer

EXECUTIVE COMMITTEE

A. A. EDWARDS, Chairman

E. M. AMMONS — H. D. PARKER

OFFICERS OF THE EXPERIMENT STATION

CAHS. A. LORY, M.S., L.L.D., D.Sc	President
C. P. GILLETTE, M.S., D.Sc	Director
LD CRAIN, B.M.E., M.M.E	Vice Director
L. M. TAYLOR	Secretary
MABEL LEWIS	Executive Clerk

STATION STAFF

Agricultural Division

C. P. GILLETTE, M.S., D.Sc., Director	Entomologist
W. P. HEADDEN, A M., Ph.D	Chemist
G. H. GLOVER, M.S., D.V.M	Veterinarian
W. G. SACKETT, Ph. D	Bacteriologist
ALVIN KEZER, A.M	Agronomist
G. E. MORTON, B.S.A., M. S	Animal Husbandman
E. P. SANDSTEN, M.S., Ph.D	Horticulturist
B. O. LONGYEAR, B.S	Assistant in Forestry
I. E. NEWSOM, B.S., D.V.S	Veterinary Pathologist
W. W. ROBBINS, M.A., Ph.D	Botanist
INGA M. K. ALLISON, E.B	Home Economics
DAVID D. GRAY, B. S. A., U. S. Expert-in-Charge	Horse Breeding
RALPH L. CROSMAN	Editor
R. E. TRIMBLE, B. S	Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
EARL DOUGLAS, M.S	Assistant in Chemistry
S. ARTHUR JOHNSON, M.S	Assistant in Entomology
P. K. BLINN, B. S., Rocky Ford	Alfalfa Investigations
L. C. BRAGG	Assistant in Entomology
MIRIAM A. PALMER, M.A	Delineator
J. W. ADAMS, B.S., Cheyenne Wells	Assistant in Agronomy, Dry Farming
RALPH L. PARSHALL, B.S., U. S. Irrigation Engineer	Irrigation Investigations
*R. A. McGINTY, B.S	Assistant in Horticulture
BREEZE BOYACK, B.A., M.S	Assistant in Agronomy
CHAS. R. JONES, B.S	Assistant in Entomology
GEO. M. LIST, B.S	Assistant in Entomology
†CARL ROHWER, B.S., C.E	Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
R. G. HEMPHILL, B.S	Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
†THOS. H. McCARTHY, B.S., C.E	Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
CHAS. I. BRAY, B.S.A., M.S	Assistant in Animal Husbandry
EVELYN G. HALLIDAY, B.S	Assistant in Home Economics
THOMAS L. DOYLE	Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
G. E. EGGINTON, B.S	Seed Analyst
WM. MAY	Assistant in Botany
LETO M. MERKER, G.N	Assistant in Bacteriology
DON W. STUVER, B.S., C.E	Assistant in Irrigation Investigations

Engineering Division

LD CRAIN, B.M.E., M.M.E., Chairman	Mechanical Engineering
E. B. HOUSE, B.S. (E.E.), M.S	Civil and Irrigation Engineering
L. S. FOLTZ, B.S., (E.E.), M.S	Electrical Engineering

*On leave of absence.
†In their country's service; on leave of absence for duration of war.

ORCHARD MANAGEMENT

By E. P. SANDSTEN

While the general aim in orchard management is to produce a maximum crop at the least expense from a good orchard, the problems upon which success or failure depend vary with the conditions under which the grower is operating. Conditions such as varieties, soil, altitude, drainage, irrigation, labor, transportation, and market must be studied from the local standpoint. The aim of this bulletin is to give, first of all, general principles so far as they have been worked out, and to point out some of the local problems that exist in different localities in the State, with suggestions for their solution.

After several years of depression and liquidation in the fruit industry, we are apparently at the beginning of a new era of prosperity. To meet and to take advantage of the changed conditions, the fruit grower needs to place his orchard in the best possible condition. In main, the fruit orchards all over the State have been neglected because of low prices and poor crops, and the growers are not in a position to take advantage of the higher prices which now obtain. There is nothing on the farm that deteriorates so quickly as a neglected orchard. Two or three years of neglect will place an orchard in a condition where it will take several years to restore it to full production. In many cases, complete restoration is impossible. A neglected orchard is, under all conditions, unprofitable, even during a period of high prices, and it is far better to remove the trees and utilize the land for other crops. It is true that many of the now existing orchards should never have been planted, for not only is the soil unsuited for fruit trees, but the climatic conditions are unfavorable, and the sooner these misfit orchards are removed, the better it will be for the owner and for the community.

PRUNING

Definite rules for pruning cannot be laid down for the fruit growers to follow. Each tree by itself is a problem in pruning. Trees of the same variety develop differently, and different varieties exhibit still greater difference in growth habit. Thus, individual and varietal variation in growth habit of fruit trees

A well-shaped, low-headed apple tree properly pruned

must be considered, often at the sacrifice of the ideas that the grower has in mind. Minor irregularities in growth habit can, in a large measure, be corrected by proper pruning, if attended to early.

Pruning Apples

In pruning a bearing apple orchard, the problem of developing the shape of the tree is difficult, and, in most cases, should not be attempted. The general shape of the tree is already permanently formed, and an attempt to re-shape the tree will, in most cases, be disastrous. A compromise form or shape is all that can be accomplished.

Proper Pruning From Planting to Bearing Age.—To make the subject of pruning clearer, a brief discussion of the pruning of the apple orchard from the planting of the tree to earing age is desirable. It is now generally agreed, especially among the western fruit growers, that the tree should be low-headed. From to 2 feet from the ground is considered a proper height. Three to ve main branches should form a framework for the tree. In order to obtain low-headed trees, it is necessary to plant trees one year old. Such trees are usually from 4 to 6 feet in height and have all the buds alive on the trunk from the tip to the crown.

A two-year-old apple tree before pruning

Same tree after pruning

After the proper planting of the trees, they should be cut back to the uniform height, say 16 inches from the ground. The buds below the cut wil lthen develop into strong branches which will form the support for the crown. Generally, five or six buds start to form branches, and these should be left growing for the first year. Beginning with the second season, these should be reduced to four or five, and be properly distributed around the trunk. The branches left should be cut back or stubbed to 12 or 14 inches in length. This will cause secondary branching, and will greatly strengthen the crotches and make it possible for the tree to support a crop of fruit in later years without breaking. If these branches are not cut back, they will continue in growth, forming long, slender branches which will not support a heavy crop of fruit.

A three-year-old apple tree before pruning

Same tree after pruning

This shortening-up process of the main branches, as well as the thinning out of superfluous, secondary branches, should be continued. The tree will grow into a vase form without a central column. The absence of a center will distribute not only the wood growth, but also the fruit production, over the whole tree. If the pruning is carefully done during the first four or five years there should be little occasion for for heavy pruning after that time. The subsequent pruning will consist merely in thinning out superfluous shoots and in the shortening of the lateral growth when this is too abundant.

Pruning of Older Orchards.—In the case of older orchards which have never had proper pruning, or which have been neglected thru a series of years, it is not advisable to attempt to

re-shape the tree into the vase form, unless the tree is adapted to such treatment. In most cases, the neglected trees are apt to have grown tall by the growth of a strong central column, which usually results in poorly developed lateral branching. The lower branches are invariably weak, as the central column is appropriating all the plant food. The fruit is borne principally on the topmost pranches, and the small amount produced on the lower branches is small and poorly colored.

In cutting back trees of this kind, there is one rule that the fruit grower should always observe. In cutting back the top, leave a branch of fair size that will extend above the cut surface. In other words, in removing the leader, provide for another leader by leaving a secondary branch so that it will extend above the cut surface. The tree should never be cut off without reference to the branches below the cut. By leaving a leader extending above the cut, the wound will heal quickly and the balance of the tree will not be seriously disturbed.

In pruning an old, neglected orchard, it is not advisable to do all the necessary pruning at one time, as it is apt to result in stimulating secondary growth in the form of numerous suckers or water sprouts. It is much better to remove a portion the first year and the balance the following year. This will keep the tree in its proper growth balance and prevent, to a large extent, second growth.

Cut Out Excess Wood Growth.—As a general statement, the apple orchards of Colorado have too much wood, and this results in a large percentage of poorly colored fruit, and fruit of small size. To eliminate this difficulty, the tree should be thinned out, to permit a free circulation of air and exposure to the sun. Too many main branches are left in the tree, and some of these should be removed. In removing them, they should be cut off close to the main trunk so that the wound will heal readily. Pruning of this kind is always done during the dormant season when the leaves are off the tree, and the pruner is often misled by the fact that the branches at this time appear farther apart than they really are when the tree is in full foliage.

To guide the grower in the amount of wood or branches that should be removed from a given tree, he should examine the orchard during the summer in order to gain an idea of the denseness of the tree and suit the pruning to the actual need. If this is not done, the grower is apt to leave too much wood in the trees. There is still need of emphasizing the necessity of making clean, smooth cuts in pruning; also to cut close to the main branches in order that the healing process may be more rapid.

Top-grafting an unprofitable variety to profitable one

Not Necessary to Treat Wounds in Colorado.—In Colorado there is no need for treating the wounds after pruning. The use of paints and washes for wounds may be entirely discarded. The healing process is more often retarded by the use of these materials. This applies particularly to our dry and arid conditions where, because of this, diseases are not apt to gain a foothold in the wound.

Yearly Pruning Necessary.—Pruning should be looked upon as a yearly, necessary operation in every orchard, and it should be performed religiously year after year. As a rule, the apple trees should be pruned during the dormant season but as late as possible in the spring, or as near as possible to the growing season, as the wounds will heal more quickly at this time. Winter or dormant pruning always acts as a stimulant to wood growth. Summer pruning, on the other hand, is more of a devitalizing process, which, in most cases, tends to check the wood growth and aid in the development of

fruit buds. This is especially true if the summer pruning is done after a rapid wood growth in the spring. Summer pruning should not be severe, but consists, mainly, in the removal of small shoots, or in the shortening of the rapidly growing branches. Large branches should never be removed.

While we distinguish between winter and summer pruning, a good fruit grower will prune during every month in the year, that is, he will always carry a pruning knife in his pocket, and when walking thru his orchard he will remove any twig or branch that, in his judgment, should be removed, not waiting for any set time.

The Relation of Wood Growth to Fruit Production.—The relation between wood growth and the production of fruit needs to be emphasized. Many fruit growers fail to consider the intimate relationship between these two functions of the tree. Growth vigor, or the production of wood, is absolutely necessary for the production of the best fruit, and one of the main reasons why old apple trees or trees in neglected orchards produce large crops of small and poorly colored fruit is the lack of growth vigor. The tree is unable to provide the necessary amount of plant food for the full development of the fruit, and, at the same time, maintain food requirements for the growing tree. The reason why young trees produce superior fruit is primarily due to the growth vigor.

The aim of the fruit grower, both in pruning and in applying cultural methods, should be to produce a normal wood growth each year.

Some of our best fruit growers practice the thinning of fruit spurs, especially on older trees and on trees that are in the habit of overbearing. This pruning consists in removing the entire fruit spur, cutting it off close to the branch, thereby reducing the number of fruits set, and enabling those set to grow to a larger size. Fruit spur pruning is not practiced on young, vigorous-growing trees.

Pruning Peaches.—In pruning peaches, the fruit grower should have one main fact in view, namely, that the peach fruit is produced on the previous season's wood growth, and that in order to have a crop of peaches, a certain amount of yearly wood growth is necessary. For this reason, peach trees should be pruned severely each year, in order that the tree may be stimulated in the production of new wood growth. This yearly stimulation naturally calls for a liberal supply of available plant food. It also calls for better cultivation and irrigation.

The pruning of the peach should always be done during the dormant season. While the pruning should be severe, in order to

provide for the necessary wood growth, it should not be so excessive as to upset the proper balance of the tree. Yearly pruning too, makes severe pruning unnecessary. The same principle of pruning the leaders, as discussed in the case of apples, should be followed in pruning peaches. Summer pruning should not be practiced on peach trees.

Cherries.—The pruning of cherry trees, whether sweet or sour, should always be done during the dormant season, preferably during the months of February and March in our climate. It is generally maintained that cherries should not be pruned severely. They should be permitted to develop the natural shape of the tree. Only broken or entwining branches should be removed. Some of the sour varieties will need additional thinning out, but this thinning process should be done while the tree is young. The fruit will develop equally as good, or better, in the shade. Hence, there is no necessity for opening up the tree to permit the entrance of sunlight.

If the cherry tree has been properly pruned during the first two or three years, there should be little occasion for subsequent pruning, except the removal of broken branches. Sweet cherries require little or no pruning. If large branches are removed, gumosis generally sets in and the tree may be permanently injured.

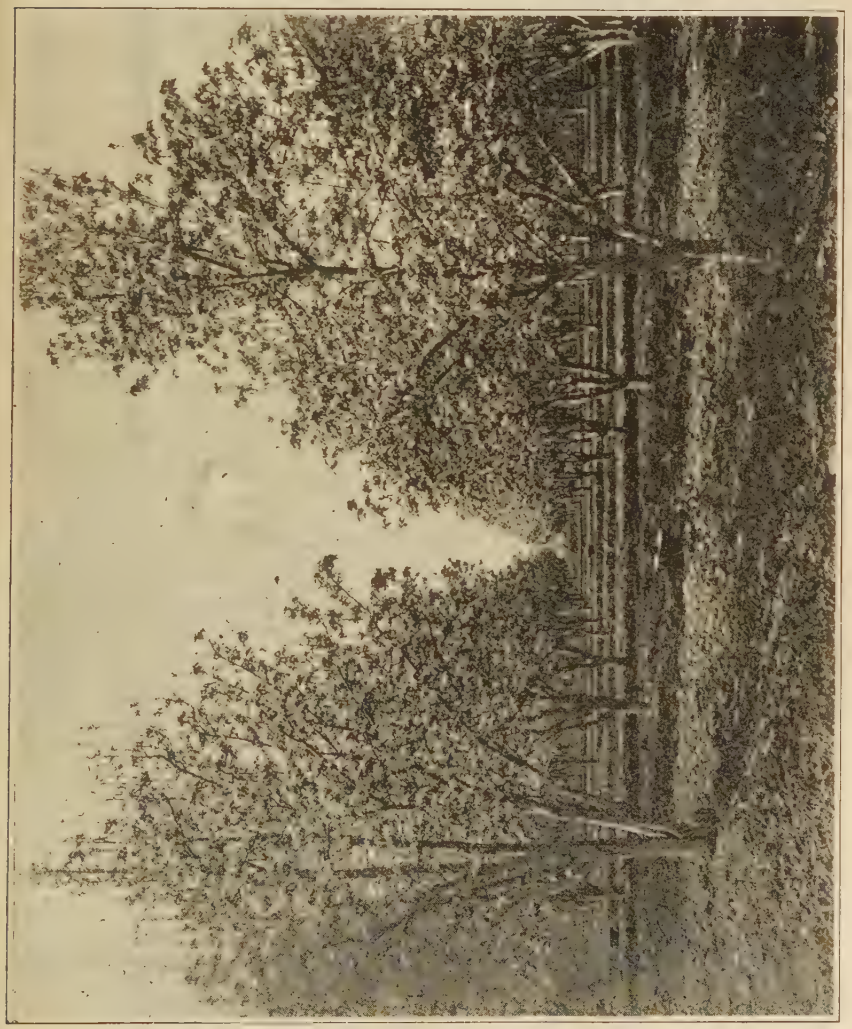
Plums.—The European and Japanese varieties and their hybrids require very little pruning after once the tree has been properly shaped. The American plum is a problem by itself. Experiments conducted in pruning this tree would indicate that very little pruning should be done for the first three or four years. If an attempt is made to shape the tree into some desired form while young, it will result in the development of branches in every direction of the compass, while, if the pruning is delayed until after the age of rapid wood growth, the tree can be properly shaped and it will retain its shape afterwards. Plums, like cherries, should always be pruned in the spring, close to the opening of the growing season.

Apricots.—The apricot requires the same pruning as the peach, altho less severe. Yearly wood growth should be encouraged and to this end yearly pruning is necessary.

FERTILIZERS FOR ORCHARDS

An extended survey of the fruit-growing sections of the State shows that the orchards are suffering, first, from lack of proper soil conditions, and second, from the lack of soil fertility. The absence of normal wood growth is a sure indication that the tree is suffering from a lack of plant food and from lack

of proper cultural methods. The trees may produce an abundance of fruit, but the fruit is not of commercial size or color. There is a general and widespread belief that fruit trees require no fertilizers. This belief is the natural outgrowth from observations of trees in general. Shade and forest trees grow normally without the interference of man. Why should not fruit trees do the same? A little reflection will show the difference. First, shade and forest trees are not grown for seed and fruit. The soil is protected, and leaves and fallen branches maintain the fer-



A commercial pear orchard in full bloom—a profitable orchard

tility of the soil. Seed production is intermittent, and small, and there is little drain on the soil; hence the wood growth is continuous from year to year. On the other hand, fruit trees are grown principally for the fruit, and this production should be looked upon as artificial. The numerous seeds in the fruit draw heavily on the fertility of the soil, and when this draft continues uninterruptedly from year to year, the grower must supply the required amount of plant food.

In the West, most orchards were planted on virgin soil and the need of fertilizers was not considered. This need is now being felt. Careful experiments show that a normal crop of apples takes as much from the soil as a good crop of wheat, and in addition considerable plant food is used for the maintenance of wood growth. What farmer would expect to grow and harvest a normal crop of wheat on the same land for a continuous period of thirty or forty years? Yet, this is what many fruit growers are attempting to do.

In addition to the draft on soil fertility by the orchard, the land is often subject to continuous cultivation, with the soil unprotected thruout the year. Under these conditions, not only is the fertility of the soil depleted, but what is equally important, the vegetable matter is entirely burned out. The depletion of vegetable matter in the orchard is more rapid in the semi-arid regions than in regions having an average rainfall of thirty or more inches. When vegetable matter in the soil is burned out, the soil becomes hard and lifeless, and both wood growth and fruit production decline.

In many orchards in Colorado, it is not a question of plant food, but primarily a question of soil conditions. This is especially true of orchards planted in the deep, alluvial, valley soils, which are extremely fertile and are capable of supplying the necessary elements of fertility for many years to come without the addition of fertilizers. On the other hand, our shallower, mesa soils lack both plant food and vegetable matter, and both of these must be supplied if the grower expects to reap any reward from his orchard.

On the higher mesa land with its shallow soil, in many instances the soil is resting upon an impervious stratum of rock which prevents the roots from penetrating to the normal depth. The roots are confined to a relatively shallow soil layer, which soon becomes exhausted in plant food, causing the trees to suffer premature decline, both in wood growth and fruit production.

Blasting the hardpan may be beneficial when the hardpan consists of relatively shallow layers of rock or other impervious

material, but, in most cases, the hardpan is continuous, and the blasting will only make pot-holes in the soil, which, during irrigation, become filled with water and remain filled, as there is no escape thru the rock. In such cases, the blasting does more damage than good. Where the top and subsoil are not at least five or six feet in depth, fruit trees should not be planted, or, if planted, special provisions must be made for the maintenance of soil fertility. Where barnyard manure is obtainable, a top dressing of 12 to 15 tons per acre will give excellent results. Not only does the barnyard manure furnish the necessary plant food, but what is equally important, it adds vegetable matter to the soil.

Artificial fertilizers may be used to good advantage on some soils, especially in connection with the plowing under of cover crops. It is a question whether the use of commercial fertilizer alone is worth the cost. If used at all, it should be in small quantities and in special cases—100 lbs. of nitrate of soda, 200 lbs. of sulphate of potassium and 250 lbs. of bone meal to the acre. The application should be made in the spring just as growth starts, and sown broadcast between the tree rows if the trees are from 12 to 20 years old. If the trees are smaller, then the fertilizers should be applied around the trees in extent equal to the top area. No fertilizer should be scattered closer than 3 feet from the trunks.

In most orchards, soil fertility, as well as proper soil conditions, can best and most cheaply be maintained by the plowing under of green crops.

COVER CROPS

The use of cover crops in Colorado orchards is assuming greater and greater importance. Our fruit growers are learning that the original vegetable matter in the virgin soil is being rapidly depleted under our arid conditions and when this occurs the soil becomes hard and lifeless. It does not seem to be able to support vegetation, even tho the soil itself may contain the necessary fertility. The universal practice of clean culture is mainly responsible for this condition. The fact that during the first few years of clean culture the fruit trees make rapid progress leads many fruit growers to believe that clean culture is the proper practice. The result of clean culture is visible in all the fruit-growing sections of the State. Many of our better fruit growers have realized that a continuous clean culture is fatal to their orchards, and are using cover crops that can be plowed under, thus adding the needed vegetable matter to the soil.

In growing cover crops in an orchard, the grower should b guided in the choice of crops by his local conditions and th age or size of the trees. Where the ground is completely shade by the trees, it is difficult in many instances to obtain a stand o crops like vetch and clover. It is less so with alfalfa and rye While alfalfa has been the favorite crop with the growers, it ha one drawback which should not be lost sight of. In the firs

Orchard in alfalfa—a good cover crop if properly handled

place, the grower is generally unwilling to turn under a crop of alfalfa and destroy the plants. He usually permits the alfalfa to grow in the orchard for several years. While the alfalfa tends to stimulate tree growth during the first two or three years, it soon has a bad effect upon fruit production, and an orchard in bearing should not be left in alfalfa for more than three or four years.

The strongest objection to alfalfa as an orchard cover crop is that the grower is apt to turn the orchard into a hayfield, that is, he is tempted to harvest two or three hay crops each year, and to keep this up for several years. When this is done, it is done at the expense of soil fertility, and the evil effect will soon appear in decreased yield and poor quality of fruit.

Alfalfa draws very heavily on the soil for potash and phosphorous, and even nitrogen, and more of this element is removed if the crop is continuously cut for hay than is appropriated by the

micro-organisms on the roots. If alfalfa is used as a cover crop, it is permissible to take off the first cutting for hay each year, leaving the two subsequent cuttings on the ground. Alfalfa should not be kept more than three years in the orchard. Clean culture may then be practiced for about two years, and a cover crop again put in.

Corn is a poor crop to plant between young fruit trees

While most growers favor leguminous plants for cover crops, there is no particular reason why this should be. The fact that the leguminous crops add nitrogen to the soil is not important in Colorado. Other plants, such as rye, oats and rape, when plowed under, furnish the vegetable matter to the soil and have the additional advantage of being short rotation crops, thus permitting a rapid change from cover crop to clean culture. In general, it may be said that any crop that will make a large amount of green material to be plowed under can be used for a cover crop. The cover crop should always be plowed under, either during the spring months or the fall. If plowed under during the summer, it is apt to mould and poison the soil and cause injury to the trees. The ideal way of using cover crops is to plant the crop in the fall, say in September, using a crop like rye or winter oats, or hairy vetch, and then plow this under late in April or early in May, keeping the orchard in clean culture for the balance of the year. This provides for a covering of the orchard, and also for

clean culture, thus making best possible conditions for wood growth and fruit production.

CULTIVATION

The old practice of fruit growers was to leave the trees in sod. While the land was originally prepared in the same manner as land is prepared for ordinary farm crops, it was later seeded down either to bluegrass or other pasture grasses, leaving the orchard entirely in sod. Under this method, the trees are made rather slow of growth and come into bearing at a relatively late period. Meanwhile, the land was utilized for the growing of hay or used as pastures.

Trees grown in sod develop a shallow root system, as the sod itself tends to exclude the air and the tramping of livestock tends to compact the soil, forcing the roots to grow close to the surface in order to obtain the necessary air and plant food. When the orchard is left in this condition for several years, it is often difficult to bring such orchard under cultivation, as the roots interfere. The surface soil soon becomes exhausted of its fertility and the trees are at a standstill, making little or no wood growth and producing small and inferior fruit. Where the soil is fertile, the trees may continue to produce fair crops for a longer period, but soil exhaustion and adverse soil conditions soon set in and the orchard becomes unprofitable.

With the development of fruit growing in the Northwest, the clean culture method came into vogue. The effect of clean cultivation on young trees is beneficial, as it stimulates the wood growth and better trees can be produced. The orchard being planted on virgin soil naturally rich in all the essential elements of plant food, the clean culture method gave satisfactory results for a considerable period of time. However, this system, like the sod system, soon showed its defects in that it destroyed the vegetable matter in the soil and made it uncongenial for tree growth. While the soil in many instances contained the necessary plant food, the burning out of the humus prevented these plant foods from becoming available to the trees. The depletion of humus is much more rapid in the West under semi-arid conditions than under the conditions of normal rainfall in the East, and the detrimental effect became apparent sooner.

The clean culture system was practiced in Colorado during the early stages of fruit growing, and up to within the last five years. Its bad effect upon the soil was gradual, especially in the rich, alluvial valleys where soil conditions remain favorable for a longer period of time, but even in these more favored localities the evil effect of prolonged clean culture is apparent.

In order that the grower may obtain a general viewpoint upon the question of orchard cultivation, we will start with the beginning of an orchard and carry it thru its formative period up to full bearing. Presupposing that the land on which the orchard is to be planted is in a good state of fertility, the newly planted orchard should be clean cultivated for the first four or five years. The orchard should be plowed at least every other year; every year would be better, depending, of course, upon the character of the soil. The lighter soil requires less plowing than the heavier. The plowing should be done in the spring when the soil is in a workable condition. The depth of plowing should be from 6 to 10 inches, and the plow should come as close to the trees as possible without injuring them. This plowing will cause the root systems of the trees to penetrate to a much greater depth than they otherwise would, providing a much larger feeding area for the roots, thus building a foundation for the future trees. After the plowing, the land should be harrowed and the surface of the soil should be kept stirred throuout the growing season; crusts formed after rain or irrigation should be quickly broken.

One of the best tools for orchard cultivation is the spring-toothed harrow. If the land has been plowed in the spring, the harrow will keep the orchard in fine tilth thruout the growing season. The orchard should be gone over at least once in every ten days. This much cultivation may seem excessive and costly, but the grower should remember that he is building up an orchard and that the trees should have the best possible conditions to make satisfactory growth in order that the harvest may be abundant when the trees come into bearing. In the case of the young orchard, cultivation should cease the latter part of August and irrigation should cease about this same time. This is to permit the trees to ripen up the wood and enter into the winter stage in perfect condition. If cultivation is continued and water applied, the tree growth will continue until late in the autumn and the trees will enter the winter in a soft condition, and as a result, winter-killing or injury is very apt to occur. If this practice is kept up for the first four or five years, the trees will have reached a stage when the grower may expect a small return, and it may be advisable to seed the orchard down to some cover crop.

IRRIGATION

The question of irrigating fruit trees is one that can only be discussed in general terms, as it is impossible to give exact directions as to when and how water should be applied to a given orchard.

The fruit grower should examine his soil frequently to see that it contains sufficient moisture to sustain a normal wood growth. Heavy applications of water do more harm than good; in fact, they are more injurious to the trees than a short period of drought. Some growers practice frequent irrigation, applying relatively small quantities of water. This method works all right on certain types of soils, especially on the heavier types, but in most cases the frequent application of water is detrimental. On the best types of fruit soils, it is better to give heavy irrigations at longer intervals, closing the ditches and cultivating the land as soon as the soil permits, and afterwards keeping the surface stirred, to produce aeration and to prevent undue evaporation. By frequent irrigation, the soil is apt to become puddled and baked and uncongenial to the roots of the trees. The common practice of leaving the irrigation furrows undisturbed from one irrigation to another, causing the soil to dry and crack, resulting in the loss of soil moisture thru too rapid evaporation, is a bad practice.

A good fruit grower never uses his irrigation furrows more than once, when the orchard is in clean culture. After each irrigation, the furrows should be cultivated in and the ground kept cultivated and new furrows made for each irrigation. In orchards that are in cover crops, the irrigating furrows may be left permanently for the period in which the orchard is in a cover crop.

During the fruiting season, or the time when the development of the fruit is most rapid, heavier and more frequent irrigation is necessary, in order to obtain size in the fruit, but irrigation should not be prolonged after this period has passed, as it interferes with the quality as well as the ripening of the fruit.

One of the causes of winter-killing in our orchards is late irrigation, which tends to keep the wood soft and succulent. On the other hand, trees are apt to winter-kill if permitted to enter the winter period in a dry condition. As soon as the fruit has attained full size, irrigation should cease and the land be permitted to dry. Later, after the trees have shed their leaves and become dormant, the orchard should be thoroly irrigated, usually late in October or the fore part of November. This irrigation will fill up the soil and the trees with moisture and prevent them from drying out during the winter. In most cases the winter-killing is not due to low temperature, but to the dry, cold air which takes the moisture out of the trees when they are unable to recoup their supply from the dry soil. If late fall or early winter irrigation were universally practiced in our semi-arid climate, we would have fewer dead trees in the orchards in the spring.

RENOVATING OLD ORCHARDS

There are many old and neglected orchards in the State that could be brought into profitable production with little cost and labor. When an orchard has been neglected for a number of years, the trees become overgrown with wood, due to lack of pruning. Cultivation has also been neglected and the spaces between the trees are covered with pasture grasses and weeds; the soil is hard and fertility is lacking.

The first thing to be done is to plow the orchard in the fall as deeply as possible. The tree roots in neglected orchards are usually close to the surface, and hence care should be taken in plowing the first time not to tear up too many roots. The depth can be increased with each successive plowing, as the roots will go down when given a chance. Before plowing, the land should be given a good coat of barnyard manure, which should be turned under.

The second important operation is the pruning. This should be done between February 15th and April 15th. When the trees have been neglected for some years, they are usually full of wood and need thinning out. It is not advisable to do all the pruning in one year, as it tends to encourage the growth of suckers or watersprouts. It is better to take two years in which to bring the trees into shape.

In thinning out the heavy tops, cut out the branches comfortably close to the larger branches. If the trees are too tall, cut back the main shoots, leaving a side branch to grow above the cut and to take the place of the cut off leaders. This will heal the wound quickly without a dead stump.

The center of the tree usually needs most attention, and most of the pruning should be directed toward opening it up so as to permit a free circulation of air and to let in the sunlight.

If large or main branches have to be removed, not more than one or two should be removed in a season.

The land should be kept in clean cultivation during the first year. The following spring it may be seeded down to red clover, cutting the first crop for hay and leaving the second crop on the ground. In the fall of the second year after planting clover, the land should be plowed, turning under the last cutting of clover. Follow this with a year of clean culture, and then back to clover again. Whenever available, give a dressing of barnyard manure.

In place of clover, annual crops may be sown and plowed under in the fall. Alfalfa may also be used, though there is a tendency to leave it too long in the orchard, when it will interfere with the fruit production.

THINNING

Apples.—First-class fruit cannot be produced from an overloaded tree, as the tree is unable to supply the needed water to manufacture enough plant food. Consequently, the fruit does not attain the size and is of a lower grade. This is especially true with old trees which have passed the period of vigorous wood growth, or with trees which, from lack of soil fertility or poor soil conditions, or both, are not productive; in such cases, unless the fruit is thinned, mostly second- or third-grade fruit is produced.

Under favorable conditions and good cultural methods, including thinning, from 70 to 80 percent of the crop should grade extra fancy.

While no specific rules for thinning can be laid down, it is safe to recommend that in a year of heavy fruit setting, from one-third to two-thirds of the fruit should be removed. The thinning should be uniform thruout the tree, and in all cases only one fruit should be left on a spur.

Many varieties do not over-bear and the thinning need not be so severe. The grower must be the judge as to how much fruit should be removed. In every case, the thinning should be delayed until after the June drop. At this time, the fruit is about the size of an olive, and the fruit which will remain permanently is left on the tree after the usual number which failed to develop thru lack of proper pollination, have dropped.

Peaches.—Peaches should be thinned more closely than other tree fruits, if first-grade fruit is to be produced. Under normal conditions, the fruit should be thinned to 6 inches apart. At this distance, when fully grown, the fruit will almost touch. If peaches are not thinned, the fruit will invariably be small and inferior, and besides, the drain on the tree is very severe, since the large production of seed or pits is more exhaustive than the production of the meat of the fruit. The thinning should be done immediately after the June drop.

Cherries.—This fruit is seldom thinned except in growing specimens for exhibition.

Plums.—It is doubtful whether it pays to thin plums in Colorado, except varieties which tend to over-bear, or where there is a demand for a special fruit.

Apricots.—These seldom need thinning, and it is doubtful if it would pay, as there is not demand enough for extra fancy fruit to justify the expense.

For information upon the control of orchard pests see Bulletin No. 210, of the Colorado Experiment Station.

Bulletin 251 July, 1919

The Agricultural Experiment Station
OF THE
Colorado Agricultural College

THE IDENTIFICATION AND CONTROL OF COLORADO WEEDS

By
W. W. ROBBINS and BREEZE BOYACK

PUBLISHED BY THE EXPERIMENT STATION
FORT COLLINS, COLORADO
1919

The Colorado Agricultural College

FORT COLLINS, COLORADO

THE STATE BOARD OF AGRICULTURE

	Term Expires
HON. A. A. EDWARDS, President of the Board.....Fort Collins,	1921
HON. J. S. CALKINS.....Westminster,	1921
HON. H. D. PARKER.....Greeley,	1923
MRS. AGNES L. RIDDLE.....Denver,	1923
HON. J. C. BELL.....Montrose,	1925
HON. E. M. AMMONS.....Denver,	1925
HON. W. I. GIFFORD.....Durango,	1927
HON. J. B. RYAN.....Rocky Ford,	1927

GOVERNOR OLIVER H. SHOUP, }
GOVERNOR JULIUS C. GUNTER, } Ex-Officio

L. M. TAYLOR, Secretary — M. G. NELSON, Treasurer

EXECUTIVE COMMITTEE

A. A. EDWARDS, Chairman

E. M. AMMONS — H. D. PARKER

OFFICERS OF THE EXPERIMENT STATION

CHAS. A. LORY, M.S., LL.D., D.Sc.....President
C. P. GILLETTE, M.S., D.Sc.....Director
LD CRAIN, B.M.E., M.M.E.....Vice-Director
L. M. TAYLOR.....Secretary
MABEL LEWIS.....Executive Clerk

STATION STAFF

Agricultural Division

C. P. GILLETTE, M.S., D.Sc., Director.....Entomologist
W. P. HEADDEN, A.M., Ph.D., D.Sc.....Chemist
G. H. GLOVER, M.S., D.V.M.....Veterinarian
W. G. SACKETT, Ph.D.....Bacteriologist
ALVIN KEZER, A.M.....Agronomist
G. E. MORTON, B.S.A., M.S.....Animal Husbandman
E. P. SANDSTEN, M.S., Ph.D.....Horticulturist
B. O. LONGYEAR, B.S.....Assistant in Forestry
I. E. NEWSOM, B.S., D.V.S.....Veterinary Pathologist
W. W. ROBBINS, M.A., Ph.D.....Botanist
INGA M. K. ALLISON, E.B.....Home Economics
RALPH L. CROSMAN.....Editor
R. E. TRIMBLE, B.S.....Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
EARL DOUGLAS, M.S.....Assistant in Chemistry
S. ARTHUR JOHNSON, M.S.....Assistant in Entomology
P. K. BLINN, B.S., Rocky Ford.....Alfalfa Investigations
L. C. ERAGG, B.S.....Assistant in Entomology
MIRIAM A. PALMER, M.A.....Delineator
J. W. ADAMS, B.S., Cheyenne Wells.....Assistant in Agronomy, Dry Farming
RALPH L. PARSHALL, B.S., U. S. Irrigation Engineer.Irrigation Investigations
E. A. McGINTY, B.S.....Assistant in Horticulture
BREEZE BOYACK, B.A., M.S.....Assistant in Agronomy
CHAS. R. JONES, B.S.....Assistant in Entomology
GEO. M. LIST, B.S.....Assistant in Entomology
CARL ROHWER, B.S., C.E.....Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
R. G. HEMPHILL, B.S.....Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
CHAS. I. BRAY, B.S.A., M.S.....Assistant in Animal Husbandry
THOMAS L. DOYLE.....Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
G. E. EGGINTON, B.S.....Seed Analyst
WM. MAY, B.S.....Assistant in Botany
LETO M. MERKER, G.N.....Assistant in Bacteriology
DON W. STUVER, B.S., C.E.....Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
JULIAN G. LEACH, B.S.A., M.S.....Assistant in Botany

Engineering Division

LD CRAIN, B.M.E., M.M.E., Chairman.....Mechanical Engineering
E. B. HOUSE, B.S. (E.E.), M.S.....Civil and Irrigation Engineering
L. S. FOLTZ, B.S (E.E.)., M. S.....Electrical Engineering

Table of Contents

		Page
I.	Introduction	5
	New communities should organize for weed control	6
	Weeds and tenancy	7
	The Colorado Pure Seed Law	7
II.	Losses caused by weeds	9
	Weeds rob our cultivated plants of nutriment	9
	Weeds rob our cultivated plants of water	9
	Weeds crowd out and shade crop plants	10
	Weeds harbor insect and fungous pests	10
	Weeds retard the work of harvesting grain	11
	Weeds and dockage	11
	Some weeds injure stock	12
	Weeds retard the drying of grain and hay	12
	Some weeds damage the quality of flour	12
	Weeds detract from appearance of a farm	12
	Water weeds	13
	Weeds and hay-fever	13
	The weed problem should not be taken lightly	13
III.	The Nature of Weeds—How Introduced and How Spread	13
	Many weeds produce an enormous number of seeds	14
	Vital weed seeds at different depths in the soil	14
	A number of weed seeds exhibit dormancy	14
	Some weed seeds resemble crop seeds	15
	Weeds as a class are hardy	15
	Weeds have excellent means of seed dispersal	15
	Many weeds have a disagreeable taste or odor, or bear prickles	15
	Weeds travel rapidly	15
	Impure commercial seeds	16
	Seeds in screenings, baled hay, the packing about trees and in feed stuffs	16
	Wind and water are important agents in weed dissemination	17
	Birds are responsible for distribution of weed seeds	17
	Underground spreading of weeds	17
	Distribution of Colorado weeds	17
IV.	Some Principles of Weed Control	19
	Classes of weeds	19
	Annuals	19
	Biennials	19
	Perennials	20
	Use clean seed	21
	Prevent weeds from seeding	22
	Cut the weeds along roadsides and fences	22
	Cut the weeds along ditch banks	23
	Give special attention to manure and screenings	23
	Destruction of seed already shed	24
	Use of cultivated or cleaning crops	25
	Rotation of crops	25
	Lack of proper rotation a chief cause of weedy fields	27
	Specialized farming and weeds	27
	Dry and irrigated farming contrasted as regards methods of weed control	27
	Rotations in dry-farming districts	28
	Some special non-irrigated districts	29
	A profitable dry-land rotation	29
	A substitute for the bare fallow	30
	Customary irrigated farm rotations and weed control	30
	Long rotations favorable to weeds	31
	Bare fallow	32
	Smothering	33
	Clean the threshing machine	33
	Killing weeds with chemicals	33
	Weeds on walks, courts, etc	34
	Weeds in alfalfa	35
	Weeds in orchards	35
	Weeds in lawns	35
	Weeds in gardens	36
	Eradication of weeds when the area of infestation is large and the weeds are well-established	36
	Methods of weed eradication for dry farms	37
	Methods of weed eradication for irrigated farms	43
	Tillage machinery for killing weeds	46
V.	Weeds as ensilage	48
VI.	Principal Colorado annual and biennial weeds	48
VII.	Principal Colorado perennial weeds	98
VIII.	Appendix	123
	Index	124

How to Use This Bulletin

Several phases of the weed problem have been treated in this bulletin. The main subjects are: Some General Aspects of Weed Control, The Colorado Pure Seed Law, The Losses Caused by Weeds, The Nature of Weeds—how introduced and how spread, Some Principles and Methods of Weed Control, and a careful description and illustration of each of the more important weeds found in Colorado. It is not necessary to read the whole bulletin in order to learn how to control one or two weeds. A long table of contents and an index have been prepared so as to render the information easily accessible.

First of all, one should identify the weed with which he has to deal and look up the illustration and description. If the weed is a perennial, look up the nature of perennials, how they are spread, and the principles of weed control that apply specially to them. Then read what is written regarding rotation and find the method of weed control that fits most closely the rotation practiced on the farm where the weed is giving trouble. Determine, if possible, just why it is that the weed has such a foothold. It may be that the stubble field is allowed to go without any cultivation after harvest, and the Russian thistle is maturing and spreading its seed unhindered.

After learning all that is possible, plan a cropping and cultivation system that will drive the weed off the farm, and then stick to it until the weed is gone.

Use the Table of Contents and the Index. Find out the exact information that is wanted. If unable to find out all that you desire to know, write to the Experiment Station sending complete samples of the weeds and giving all possible particulars regarding the trouble. In reply, the fullest information obtainable will be gladly given.

THE IDENTIFICATION AND CONTROL OF COLORADO WEEDS

By W. W. ROBBINS and BREEZE BOYACK

I. INTRODUCTION

The Colorado weed problem presents so many phases, and varies so widely in the different sections of the State, under the different soil and climatic conditions, types of farming and cultural practices, that it is impossible to adequately cover the problem in these pages. General principles are emphasized and their local adaptations must necessarily be left to the individual farmer.

An attempt has been made, however, to present the different phases of the Colorado weed problem, and this was made possible only through the co-operation of many individuals in the State who were asked to present their local problems and to cite successful solutions which came under their observation. A number of the larger agricultural interests of the State, such as the Sugar Companies, were consulted, and their problems have been given the attention which their suggestions directed. Many of the County Agents have played a part in dictating the material of this bulletin. This co-operation has strengthened the bulletin and enlarged its usefulness.

The writers take this opportunity of expressing their gratitude to all those in many parts of the State who have co-operated in the preparation of the bulletin. Special credit is due Mr. Asa C. Maxson, in charge of experimental work for the Great Western Sugar Co., who kindly gave suggestions and criticisms, which are especially valued on account of his wide experience with field conditions and agricultural practice. The suggestions of Professor Alvin Kezer, Chief Agronomist of the Colorado Experiment Station have been invaluable. Mr. Will May, Assistant Botanist, furnished data concerning the whorled milkweed. The drawings are the work of Miss Caroline Preston.

Colorado is still a state in the making. Every year hundreds of acres are being broken by the plow for the first time. Thousands of acres of cultivated land are practically virgin and weed-free. The farmers on these rich, virgin weed-free acreages are blessed indeed. They should firmly resolve that:

1. No seed will be used which carries weed seeds.
2. Every precaution will be used to prevent the introduction of weeds by other means.
3. A system of cropping will be adopted which prevents the growth and spread of weeds.

New Communities Should Organize For Weed Control.—In a state such as Colorado where there is so much new land in cultivation and where such extensive areas are being reclaimed by the plow annually, there should be stringent and wholly adequate legislation as well as united public opinion, and a definite agricultural policy, which will prevent the introduction and spread of noxious weeds, and which look toward the practical eradication of weeds from our farms.

Where such regulations are not in force, and where there is not united public opinion and a definite agricultural policy, weedless communities soon become infested, and suffer the serious losses which are attendant upon such infestation.

In 1917, there were 4,073,250 acres of cultivated land in Colorado. Although it is difficult to arrive at an accurate estimate, it is safe to say that the loss from weeds amounted to one dollar an acre. This is, if anything, an underestimate. Careful surveys by the Office of Farm Management, United States Department of Agriculture, have led to the conclusion that the yield of corn in the country is reduced 10 per cent by weeds; spring grain 12 to 15 per cent; and potatoes 6 to 10 per cent.

These losses can be reduced to an amount which is practically negligible. Weedless farms and communities are entirely in the realm of possibility. We are so accustomed to weeds that we take it all for granted that they are things we must have. In fact, a weedy farm is regarded as the normal condition. We fight weeds, but often with little thought that it is possible to eradicate them. And yet, there are farms practically without weeds and many hundreds of fields in which weeds are of no concern at all; and furthermore, it has been shown many, many times that our worst weeds, even when well-established may be practically eliminated. Weedy farms, worthless in their infested condition, have been reclaimed through the use of proper methods and the perseverance of an American farmer.

Colorado Farmers Can Solve Their Weed Problems if They are Really in Earnest. It will mean: (1) Community organization and cooperation with a definite object in view; (2) better farming; (3) the faithful following of a systematic plan of attack; (4) adequate legislation which will not only compel the cutting of weeds along

roadsides, fences, irrigation ditches, in vacant lots and cultivated fields before they seed, but prevent the spread of those pernicious weeds which spread not only by means of seeds but by underground growth as well. Also, a proper administration to enforce the law. Legislation will force many farmers to adopt systems of cropping which do not allow weeds to develop. Such a system of cropping gives the largest and most consistent returns.

As has been indicated, it is possible to eradicate the most noxious weeds. But concerted action is necessary to accomplish this. Spasmodic efforts on the part of a few individuals are worth but little. ***Community effort organized with a definite object in view is absolutely essential.***

Weeds and Tenancy.—In 1910, there were 46,170 farms in Colorado, 18.2 per cent of which were operated by tenants.

Thousands of acres of cultivated land in Colorado were rented in 1917. The tenants are, as a rule, on a farm for a short term. Consequently, a definite system of crop rotation is not followed year after year, and as would be expected under such a system, weeds accumulate. Many weeds are not serious from the standpoint of the owner who is working his own farm, but are extremely serious to the renter who spends but one or two years on a place.

The Colorado Pure Seed Law.—Colorado has made some progress in the solution of her weed problem. The Twenty-first General Assembly of Colorado passed an act "to regulate the sale, the offering or exposing for sale, and the importing of field and garden seed; to provide for the testing of such seeds; to make an appropriation for carrying on the provisions of this act; to provide a penalty for its violation, and to repeal all acts or parts of acts in conflict with this act."

This Act was approved by the Governor on April 10, 1917. The labeling provisions of the act went into effect October 1, 1917.

The aim of the Colorado pure seed law, with its provisions for labeling, inspecting, testing, and transporting seed, is simply to make it possible to place a better quality of seed in the soil, and thus increase the output. Better seed means fewer weeds. It regulates the importation of seed within our boundaries; it provides for the testing of seed; it requires a label on all field seed sold for seeding purposes in quantities of 5 pounds or over; it provides for inspection of seed stock; it provides penalties for those who do not comply with its requirements. After the seller of seed has done his duty through labeling, by giving the purchaser accurate information of what he is buying, the responsibility then rests upon the purchaser. If he purchases seed of low germination and purity,

he fully expects to pay a lower price for it than he would for that showing higher germination and purity. Consequently, a wholesome effect of the law will be the establishment of a more equitable basis for prices of seed than the one which is now all to prevalent, and which is too often based upon general appearance, color, etc. Our seed law attempts to require all sellers of agricultural seed to give their customers information about that seed which every purchaser has a right to know and should know.

This information guides him not only in the price he should pay, but also in the amount he should plant per acre in order to secure a normal stand. It does not take the responsibility of buying good seed off from the farmer. It simply makes it possible for him to know what he is buying. The seed law is educational It teaches and emphasizes the need of good seed. Labeled seed becomes the rule. Buyers of seed become more discriminating, more careful in their purchases. This will be reflected in the quality of seed held for sale. Again, more pains will be taken to clean seed and more pressure will be brought by seedsmen upon their growers to furnish them with only the best of seed.

The following data must be included on the label:

SEEDS

Kind ..... Var. .....

Purity ..... % Germ. ..... % Date of Test .....

Grown in ..... Locality .....
[IF IN COLORADO]

Noxious Weeds: Name and Number per lb. of each in excess of 1 seed in 5 grams (or 90 seeds per lb.)

.....

.....

Salesman .....

Address .....

Fig. 1—A form of seed label recommended

The act provides that any citizen of Colorado, or any person shipping seed into Colorado for seeding purposes in the State may send samples to the Seed Laboratory of the Agricultural Experiment Station for test and analysis, subject to such rules and regulations as may be adopted by the Seed Laboratory. The tests and analysis will be made free of charge until further notice.

It is strongly advisable to have a purity analysis made of all

seed before planting. This will tell one whether or not it is adulterated, foul with weed seeds, and what weed seeds are present. The analysis will also enable one to clean the seed with a better understanding of what methods to use in removing certain weed seeds.

The noxious weeds designated in the Colorado Pure Seed Law are as follows:

Any variety of the wild mustards
Any variety of the clover and alfalfa dodders
Wild oats
Any variety of the plantains
Any variety of bindweed or wild morning glory
Any variety of the poverty weeds
Crab grass
Cheat
Canada thistle
Cockle
Sow-thistle
Squirrel-tail grass
Hop-clover

When any of these are present in excess of one seed in five grams, or ninety seeds per pound, of field seeds, the name and approximate number per pound of each must appear on the label.

II. LOSSES CAUSED BY WEEDS

The losses caused by weeds fall into two chief classes: (1) Losses brought about by a decrease in yield, (2) losses brought about by an increase in the labor cost of growing the crop.

Weeds Rob Our Cultivated Plants of Nutriment. Weeds, as a rule, are vigorous growers and their demands for food are great. Some weeds such as alfalfa dodders do not get their nourishment from the soil but have small root-like structures which penetrate the plants upon which they are growing and absorb nourishment from them directly.

Weeds Rob Our Cultivated Plants of Water. In our western states where water is such an important factor in crop growth, and especially on non-irrigated lands, weeds do their greatest injury in using up the much-needed soil moisture. It has been found that a soil will retain as much moisture where the weeds are pulled as where the soil is cultivated. In other words, the destruction of weeds is of as much, if not more, importance as a mulch in conserving soil moisture.

The water requirements of many common crop plants and

weeds have been determined by very careful experimentation. By the water requirement of a plant is meant the number of pounds of water that must pass through the plant to produce one pound of dry matter. The following table is taken from a United States Department of Agriculture publication:

Plant	Water Requirement (Number of pounds of water that must pass thru plant to produce one pound of dry matter)
Proso Millet	293
Kursk Millet	261
Ferterita	323
Corn	368
Wheat	513
Barley	534
Oats	597
Sweet Clover	770
Alfalfa	831
Pigweed	287
Russian Thistle	336
Gumweed	608
Sunflower	683
Lamb's Quarters	801
Ragweed	948

It will be seen from this table that the sunflower plant requires almost twice as much water as corn to produce the same amount of dry matter; the water requirement of ragweed is about three times that of millet; and of lamb's quarters fully twice as much as feterita. This study of the relative water requirement of plants emphasizes the injury that weeds do to our crops through their great demand upon soil moisture. In fact, the main benefit derived from cultivating corn and other crops is in the removal of weeds which compete with them for soil moisture.

Weeds Crowd Out and Shade Crop Plants.—Weeds prevent crop plants from carrying on properly the work of food making. They may even prevent seedlings from getting a start. Moreover, shading may often favor the attacks of fungous pests.

Weeds Harbor Insect and Fungous Pests.—Insects and fungi spread from the weeds to neighboring cultivated plants. ***Clean culture about roadsides, fence rows and ditch banks*** is strongly recommended to prevent the spread of insect pests. Insects deposit their eggs upon the weeds, and when the larvae hatch they migrate into the fields. Insects often go into hibernation somewhere near their native food plants, many of which are weeds, and from them

they scatter to adjoining fields of cultivated plants. Insect pests gradually become thicker and thicker, and native plants being insufficient for their food supply, they move to adjacent fields of cultivated plants. For example, the ***beet webworm*** prefers lamb's quarters, Russian thistle and ***Atriplex*** rather than sugar beet as plants upon which to deposit their eggs. Fields infested with or bordered by these weeds attract the moths, and when these plants are exhausted by the larvae, they move to near-by beets. It is worthy of note that lamb's quarters, Russian thistle and ***Atriplex*** belong to the same plant family as does the sugar beet. The ***banded flea beetle*** causes the most injury in fields containing fireweed or poverty weed and in the parts of the beet field where this weed is most abundant. ***White grub*** does the most injury in those fields foul with grass. They lay their eggs in natural sod ground. ***Grasshoppers*** are always worse next to ditchbanks and roadsides, fence-rows, and other waste land, overgrown with weeds and grass. Grasshoppers rarely lay their eggs in cultivated fields, but select the native haunts in preference. ***Potato bugs*** flourish on green-berried nightshade and buffalo bur. ***False chinchbug*** which does great injury to beet seed, breeds and feeds during the early part of the season on shepherd's purse and other wild mustards. It moves later to young commercial beets and to seed-beet plants. Wild mustards are early-maturing, consequently the bugs migrate to other food plants nearby.

It is now well established that the fungus causing stem rust of wheat is harbored by certain grasses such as wild barley and that it may spread from wild barley and other grasses to wheat. Certain wild mustards may serve as a host for the fungus causing "club-root" in cabbage.

Weeds Retard the Work of Harvesting Grain. Weeds increase the pull for the horses, and cause an extra wear and tear on machinery. Witness the injury of this kind brought about by a heavy stand of sunflower or wild mustard in a grain field. Dodder may so mat alfalfa plants together as to make harvesting extremely difficult. Weeds increase the labor of threshing, and make an added cost in cleaning the seed.

Weeds and Dockage.—One of the most serious losses occasioned by weeds in fields results from the ***infestation of the grain or seed crop.*** The methods of estimating dockage at the elevators are now uniform. A sample of wheat is passed through the "kicker" and over a set of standard sieves, and the weed seeds, chaff, smut balls, etc., weighed, and the percentage of dockage determined.

The average dockage for wheat at the elevators in the western states amounts to about 2 per cent. A large percentage of this

dockage is wild oats, sunflower and other weed seeds. In 1917, Colorado had 659,918 acres in wheat yielding a total of 13,643,061 bushels. The average dockage per bushel was about 1.2 pounds, making a total dockage for the State of 16,371,673 pounds. Colorado farmers in 1917 hauled 8,186 tons of weed seeds, chaff, and other inert matter to the mill in their wheat . And, of course, they were docked for this unclean wheat, and rightly so. Add to these losses those due to weed seeds in oats, rye, barley, alfalfa, millet, sorghums, and others, and one gains some idea of the tremendous losses in our State due to unclean grain and seed. And it is well to emphasize that unclean seed means that the fields which produced the seed were weedy. And, what is worse, it means that the next crop grown from such seed will be weedy.

Alfalfa seed infested with dodder does not always find a ready market, and is purchased by seedsmen only at a much reduced price. It is comparatively easy to clean out all but large-seeded dodder from alfalfa seed. Nevertheless, its presence in alfalfa seed results in considerable dockage.

Some Weeds Injure Stock.—The beards of downy brome grass and wild barley may work into the gums of animals causing ulcers and the loss of teeth. Some weeds, such as cocklebur and sandbur, injure wool and disfigure the tails and manes of horses. ***A number of weeds are poisonous to stock.*** Not only do such weeds decrease the crop yield, but when eaten may cause the death of stock. A rather prevalent weed along ditch banks throughout our section is water-hemlock, one of the most deadly of plants. The whorled milkweed, which has caused such tremendous losses of sheep on western ranges, is rapidly becoming a pernicious weed in fields and orchards. It has also been found in hay.

Weeds Retard the Drying of Grain and Hay.—Many weeds are succulent and hold moisture and thus retard the drying of crop plants with which they are mixed.

Some Weed Seeds, Such as Cockle, Damage the Quality of Flour.

Weeds Detract from the Appearance of a Farm.—A weedy farm is less liable to make a ready sale than a clean farm. If the tract is weedy, the purchaser will consider the cost of ridding it of weeds. It has been claimed by some that a farm which will grow weeds will grow crops of all kinds, or in other words, that the presence of weeds indicates fertile soil. The validity of this claim is

very much open to question. As a rule, weeds as a class will grow almost anywhere, being indifferent to good and poor soil.

Water Weeds.—There is a "water weed" in irrigation ditches of the West which has spread to such an extent in some instances as almost to stop the water current and which has necessitated a very considerable amount of labor to clean out.

Weeds and Hay-Fever.—We seldom think of the loss in personal efficiency and the annoyance which results from weeds to persons afflicted with hay-fever. And yet, they are worthy of consideration. A party from the East addressed the Secretary of the Commercial Club of a Colorado city in these words, "You advertise to us that your city is one where those from the East suffering from hay-fever will find relief, and yet you allow your roadsides and vacant lots to grow man-high with weeds."

The Weed Problem Should Not be Taken Lightly.—The surprise is that more discussion and more attention is not given to the weed problem. Weeds decrease our crop yields to such an enormous extent, they interfere so seriously with our farming operations, and they cause such tremendous losses in dollars, that ***concerted effort should be directed to their reduction and eradication.*** Any community, large or small, that sets itself the task of practically eliminating its weeds and adopts and sticks to a program of action can work wonders. If we were as careless in our methods of combating an infectious human disease, as we are in fighting weeds, the loss in lives would be enormous.

It is possible to have clean farms, and entire communities practically free of weeds.

III. THE NATURE OF WEEDS—HOW INTRODUCED AND HOW SPREAD

It is quite certain that everyone knows what a "weed" is. Probably no one of us has had the term defined but our conception of its meaning is very clear. It may be that at one time in our early days we were told to pull the weeds in the corn field or garden; to mow the weeds along the fence; and at such a time it is certain that no words of explanation were needed to indicate which the weeds were. We have come to consider as "weeds" those plants which tend to grow where they are not desired; plants which tend to resist man's efforts to subdue them; plants which resist frost, heat, dryness; which will grow in most any kind of soil and under all conditions; plants which produce seeds in enormous numbers and have other rapid methods of propagation; plants in themselves sometimes truly beautiful, but that have for us lost their charm;

plants useless and troublesome. Emerson said of a weed: "A plant whose virtues have not yet been discovered."

Many Weeds Produce an Enormous Number of Seeds.—A large purslane plant will produce 1,250,000 seeds; a single Russian thistle plant will ripen 100,000 to 200,000 seeds; tumbling mustard, 1,500,000 seeds; shepherd's purse, 50,000.

The seeds of many weeds are very small and escape notice. A pound of clover dodder has 1,841,360 seeds; common plantain, 1,814,360 seeds; lamb's quarters, 604,786 seeds; Russian thistle, 266,817 seeds; wild mustard, 215,995 seeds; wild oats, 25,493 seeds. If 60 pounds of wheat are planted to the acre, and this wheat has 2 per cent of wild mustard seed, there will be distributed over that acre 388,791 mustard seeds, or 9 seeds on every square foot.

Vital Weed Seeds at Different Depths in the Soil.—Not only do weeds produce seeds in tremendous numbers, but seeds with an *ability to live a long time.* The seeds of some weeds, when buried in the soil, may retain their power to germinate for 15 to 30 years. Such is true of the seeds of tall pigweed, black mustard, shepherd's purse, dock, yellow foxtail, chickweed, and others. Investigations have been made at the Seed Laboratory, Ottawa, Canada, relative to the prevalence of weed seeds in farm lands. The following table from the 1914 report of the Seed Commissioner of the Canadian Department of Agriculture refers to samples of soil which came from sod land:

Depth of samples	Av. No. vital noxious seeds in 20 ounces	Av. No. vital seeds of all kinds in 20 ounces	Av. No. vital seeds of all kinds in piece of land 1 yd. square by 1 inch thick
1st inch	2.2	24.4	1106.7
2-3 inches	2.4	10.2	456.5
5-7 inches	0.9	7.3	331.4

A Number of Weed Seeds Exhibit Dormancy.—That is, all the seeds of a given crop of seed do not germinate the first year, but a number remain alive in the ground over a varying length of time. This has been given popular expression in the following statement: "One year of seed gives 7 years of weeds." The seeds of wild oats seldom germinate the year produced. The same holds true of many seeds of tall pigweed, cocklebur, and others.

There is a notion prevalent that wheat turns to chess, for it is frequently noticed that the weed comes in where perfectly clean

seed has been sown. This is due to the fact that chess seed retains its vitality in the soil for a long period. The soil may have been infected with chess seed a number of years previous to its first appearance in the field, the conditions at the time being unfavorable to its germination.

Some Weed Seeds Resemble Crop Seeds.—Dodder seeds, for example, resemble those of alfalfa, and a sample which "looks clean" may be heavily infested with this most pernicious weed. While it is possible to remove small-seeded alfalfa dodder and field dodder from alfalfa by means of mills or hand sieves, no process for the removal of large-seeded dodder has been perfected.

Weeds As a Class Are Hardy.—Weeds are resistant to insect and fungous pests. They also have the ability to withstand shading, excessive drouth, temperature extremes, and other unfavorable conditions. Of all weedy plants, the worst are those with underground stems or rootstocks, which live over from year to year in the soil, and enable the plant to spread rapidly in all directions underground. These underground stems store up food, and, although the plant is cut off above ground, new stems are sent up directly from below. ***Weeds with rootstocks are particularly difficult to eradicate.*** Well known examples of such weeds are poverty weed, Canada thistle, and wild morning glory or bindweed.

Weeds Have Excellent Means of Seed Dispersal.—It would take pages to describe adequately the many contrivances which weeds have for distributing their seeds. Some seeds like those of the thistle, milkweed, sow-thistle, wild lettuce, and dandelion, have cottony or feather-like attachments which enable them to take long aerial journeys. Most seeds will float on water and, consequently, are carried by irrigation waters. A number of seeds are provided with hooked prickles or barbs by which they attach themselves to the clothing of man or the hair of animals, and are thus carried from place to place.

Many Weeds Have a Disagreeable Taste or Odor, or Bear Prickles.—Animals pass by such weeds. Hence, the weeds occupy the ground and multiply. Examples of such weeds are milkweed, gumweed, buffalo-bur, dog-fennel, wild lettuce, and ragweed.

Weeds Travel Rapidly.—It has been the history of nearly all agricultural communities that weeds increase in abundance and variety, unless concerted action is taken to combat them. Almost every year sees the first appearance of some weed in a community, and usually in a few years it is prevalent. Consider Russian thistle, for example. The plant first attracted notice in Colorado in the

fall of 1892, at Denver, LaSalle, and Longmont, where it was found along railroad tracks. It is said to have been introduced into Morgan county by a colony of Russians, who brought it as an impurity in seed. Since 1892 the plant has spread throughout the agricultural sections of the West, and in some localities is a menace. In fact, some sections are being abandoned on account of the Russian thistle. Russian thistle seeds are now a common impurity of crop seeds. The entire plant may break off at the ground line, become a "tumble weed," and be blown for miles across the open country, distributing its seeds as it tumbles along.

Impure Commercial Seeds.—There is probably no other means of introducing weeds so effective as the sale and distribution of impure commercial seeds. Sample after sample of seed is submitted to the Colorado Seed Laboratory in which weed seeds occur. The first 307 samples of commercial seed sent in contained altogether 81 different kinds of weed seed. The samples came from farmers and seedsmen alike.

Seeds Are Also Carried in Screenings, Baled Hay, the Packing About Trees and in Feed Stuffs.—Some seeds are uninjured in passing through the digestive tracts of animals and consequently are spread on the field in manure. The use of feeding stuffs containing live seeds may result in the spread of noxious weeds. Canada has a law which says that bran, shorts or middlings and chop-feed "must be free from vital seeds of any of the noxious weeds defined by the Governor in Council under 'The Seed Control Act.'" A threshing machine may carry weed seed from farm to farm. Some weeds are dragged by plows, cultivators, and harrows from one part of a field to another and even to adjacent farms.

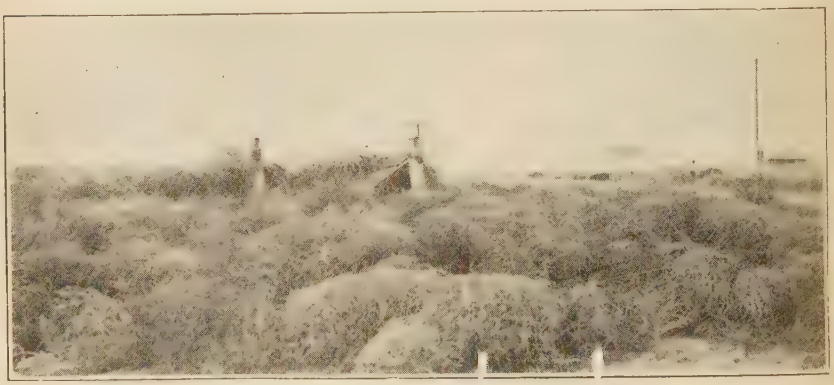


Fig. 2—Russian thistle is blown for miles by the wind, scattering its seeds as it tumbles along. (Courtesy of Mr. Alvin Steinel)

This is true of those perennial weeds with underground stems which are cut up into pieces by cultivating implements.

Seeds are often carried in the hair or wool or on the feet of live stock.

Wind and Water Are Important Agents in Weed Dissemination.—Wind carries seeds, and in some instances whole plants, long distances (Fig. 2). In the irrigated sections, *water is one of the chief means of spreading seeds.* Ditch banks are densely overgrown with weeds, which shed their seeds in the water, and these are carried down stream, given a good soaking in transit and planted on a well-soaked soil—all conditions being ideal for germination.

Birds May Be Responsible for the Distribution of Weed Seeds.—However, birds undoubtedly do more good in eating weed seeds than harm in distributing them.

Underground Spreading of Weeds.—Perennial weeds, such as Canada thistle, poverty weed, and wild morning glory *travel considerable distances each year under ground.* A small patch in one corner of a field may appear harmless enough, but it may soon spread over a whole field by means of underground growth alone.

DISTRIBUTION OF COLORADO WEEDS

Most of Colorado's weeds, especially those introduced from Europe, occur only at relatively low altitudes. A few, such as sorrel *(Rumex acetosella),* knotweed *(Polygonum aviculare),* French weed *(Thlaspi arvense),* shepherd's purse *(Bursa bursa-pastoris),* mallow *(Malva rotundifolia)* reach to 9000 feet and above. (Ramaley, F., European Plants Growing without Cultivation in Colorado. Annales du Jardiu Bot. de Buitzenzorg 2nd Series Suppl. III, 1909.)

The following common weeds have been noted in Boulder Park, Colorado, altitude 9000 feet; (Elder, M. E., Roadside Plants of a High Mountain Park in Colorado. Torreya 12; 175-180. 1912).

Slender Chess (Bromus tectorum)
Wild Barley (Hordeum jubatum)
Sheep Sorrel (Rumex acetosella)
Western Dock (Rumex occidentalis)
Curley Dock (Rumex crispus)
Willow-leaved Dock (Rumex salicifolius)
Knotweed (Polygonum aviculare)
False Buckwheat (Polygonum convolvulus)
Lamb's Quarters (Chenopodium album)

Nuttall's Monolepis (Monolepis nuttalliana)
Shepherd's Purse (Bursa bursa-pastoris)
Wild Mustard (Brassica arvensis)
Rocky Mountain Bee Plant (Cleome serrulata)
Yellow Sweet Clover (Melilotus officinalis)
Western Stickseed (Lappula occidentalis)
Common Self-heal (Prunella vulgaris)
Common Plantain (Plantago major)
Tall Marsh Elder (Iva xanthifolia)
Dandelion (Taraxacum officinalis)

In the San Luis Valley, at an altitude of 7500 to 8000 feet many of the weeds common at lower altitudes are found abundantly in cultivated fields. The most troublesome weeds of the Valley are:

Russian thistle (Salsola pestifer)
Sunflower (Helianthus spp.)
Wild Lettuce (Lactuca spp.)
Lamb's Quarters (Chenopodium album)
Wild Barley (Hordeum jubatum)
Tickle Grass (Panicum capillare)
Rocky Mountain Bee Plant or Stink Weed (Cleome serrulata)
Perennial Pepper Grass (Cardaria draba)

Others of minor importance in this high valley are:

Low Peppergrass (Lepidium apetalum)
Gum Weed (Grindelia squarrosa)
Shepherd's Purse (Bursa bursa-pastoris)
Narrow-leaved Plantain (Plantago lanceolata)
Wild Oats (Avena fatua)
Aster (Aster spp)

Sixty-nine of Colorado's weeds are European plants. However, many of the commonest weeds of the State are true natives. Common Colorado weeds, natives, are:

Wild Barley (Hordeum jubatum)
Willow-leaved Dock (Rumex salicifolius)
Gumweed (Grindelia squarrosa)
Rocky Mountain Bee Plant (Cleome serrulata)
Poverty Weeds (Iva axillaris and Franseria tomentosa)
Tall Marshelder (Iva xanthifolia) and
Sunflower (Helianthus spp).

Wild oats *(Avena sativa)* are prevalent throughout all the districts where small grain is grown. The poverty weeds *(Franseria tomentosa* and *Iva axillaris)* are generally distributed at lower altitudes in the State. Perennial peppergrass *(Cardaria draba)* is at present largely confined to the San Luis Valley and Grand Valley. The whorled milkweed *(Asclepias verticillata)* is chiefly found

in Western and Southwestern Colorado. However, specimens have been taken from Pueblo south to Trinidad.

Generally speaking, practically all of our weeds may be found where cultivated plants are grown.

IV. SOME PRINCIPLES OF WEED CONTROL

Classes of Weeds.—Our weeds fall into three classes according to their length of life. It is necessary to know to which class a weed belongs before one can wisely proceed to eradicate it. These weed classes are:

1. ***Annuals.*** Those that live one year, such as Russian thistle, pigweed, wild oats, shepherd's purse, peppergrass, foxtail, witchgrass, ragweed.

2. ***Biennials.*** Those that live two years, producing seed at the end of the second year, such as wild carrot, wild parsnip, mullein, and bull-thistle.

3. ***Perennials.*** Those that live from year to year by means of under-ground parts. They are our worst weeds, and when once established are difficult to eradicate. Some common perennial weeds are wild morning-glory, or bindweed, poverty weed, dock, dandelion, sow-thistle, and Canada thistle.

Annuals and Biennials

Annual and biennial weeds produce seed but once and then die down entirely, root and all. ***They propagate themselves by seeds alone.*** Consequently, all methods of controlling weeds of these two classes have for their object the ***prevention of seeding.*** Clearly, if they are kept from seeding and pains are taken to prevent seeds from being introduced to the land in the many ways that are possible, annuals and biennials are practically kept in check on the farm.

Annuals and biennials are easily killed by cultivation. Of course, the seeds of some weeds of these classes retain their vitality in the soil for several years, consequently several years of cultivation may be necessary. The principle of eradication of annuals and biennials is to prevent seeding, and cause those seeds shed to germinate and then destroy the seedlings before they mature. The following annuals have seeds which retain their vitality a long time in the soil: Wild oats, tall pigweed, black mustard, shepherd's purse, dock, yellow foxtail, and chickweed. The following annuals have seeds of short vitality: Lamb's quarters, wild buckwheat, Russian thistle, smartweed, and prickly lettuce.

There are two kinds of annuals: Summer annuals and winter annuals. Summer annuals germinate their seeds in the spring, produce a crop of seed in the fall and die down. The seedlings are

not capable of living through the winter season. Russian thistle, foxtail grass, frenchweed or fanweed, barnyard grass, witchgrass, pigweed, and lamb's quarters are common summer annuals. ***Winter annuals*** come up from seed in the fall and live over the winter in the seedling stage, producing flowers and fruit the following spring or early summer. They have the habit of winter grain. Shepherd's purse, peppergrass, and prickly lettuce belong to this class. The seeds of winter annuals germinate after fall rains, and the young seedlings are easily killed at this time by cultivation. Winter annuals frequent stubble fields.

Perennials

As has been indicated, perennial weeds live from year to year without renewal from seed. ***They propagate themselves by means of both seed and vegetative growth (roots and underground stems).*** It is not sufficient to prevent seeding alone, although ***this should be done.*** All methods of holding in check or eradicating perennial weeds have for their object the ***starving or smothering of the underground growth.*** It is well known that if the top growth of a perennial weed is cut off, new shoots are sent up from the stems beneath ground. This means then, that the underground stems (root stocks) possess reserve food material which is called upon to produce new shoots. ***Rootstocks are storage organs.*** As soon as leaves are produced on the new shoots, the manufacture of food is begun by them, and some of this food, made in leaves, finds its way back into the rootstocks which thereby gain in strength. Rootstocks will increase in size each year just as does a perennial stem above ground; and the larger it gets, the more reserve food it has, and the more difficult it is to starve out. Old, well-established perennial weeds are very difficult to eradicate, for the reason that they have a large store of reserve food to draw upon in the production of one crop of leafy shoots after another. It is a common experience that one may, by a thorough cultivation, kill all the top growth of a perennial weed, and find that the plant soon comes up thicker than before. A second thorough cultivation may be followed by like results. The farmer is of course inclined then to become discouraged. He says, "What is the use; cultivation only aggravates the trouble," and he gives up. He was on the right road, but stopped too soon. Each time that top growth was removed, and new shoots sent forth, reserve food in the rootstocks was used up. What is needed in the eradication of a well-established perennial weed is ***persistence and patience, cultivation frequent enough to keep down all leafy shoots, and no stopping until the object is attained.*** This may mean a season or two of bare fallow, followed by a crop which will permit of clean cultivation. Some farmers place in a

cultivated crop like corn, potatoes, beets or beans but do not cultivate often enough and thorough enough to prevent perennial weeds from making headway.

Small patches of perennial weeds can be eradicated by spading up the soil, raking out and burning the underground stems, and hoeing off every sprout as soon as it appears, during at least two seasons.

Large areas should be deeply plowed just when the plant comes into bloom, turning it under completely. In a few days the land should be thoroughly disked and this disking should be repeated at least once a week for six or seven weeks, then less frequently until the end of the growing season. Places which cannot be reached with the plow and disk harrow must be spaded and hoed by hand. It is well to go over the ground every three or four days and hoe off every sprout that appears above the surface; otherwise, the plant will partially recover.

In some places where perennial weeds, such as the wild morning glory, give unusual trouble, a long, narrow, straight knife made with a shank for attaching it to a cultivator has been devised. Shallow cultivation is given frequently, sometimes as often as twice a week, with this implement. The tool has proven to be very effective in keeping down all weed growth, and its use should be more generally adopted.

The following season the land may be clean fallowed if weeds are still bad, or planted to some crop which will permit of perfectly clean cultivation. Great care must be taken to keep down every sprout of the plant as soon as it shows above ground. The thoroughness with which the work is done will determine the success or failure of the attempt. Careful watch should be kept during several years to see that none of the plant has escaped the hoe and become established anew.

Use Clean Seed.—The first principle in weed control is the use of *clean seed.* A lot of "clean seed" is one which contains only the larger and plumper seeds of the crop desired, and is free from sticks, stones, gravel, dirt, chaff, weed seeds, the seeds of other crops, smut balls, and from small, shrunken seeds of the crop desired.

It is possible to secure seed free from noxious weed seeds. *Dirty seed can be made clean.* Moreover, it is possible to do seed cleaning at home. A fanning mill properly operated will do the job. *There should be a fanning mill on every farm.* It is far easier to remove weed seeds from your crop seeds than it is to

take the weeds from the fields. There are many kinds of efficient hand and small power mills suitable for home use. A fanning mill will pay for itself in increased profits in one or two years. *Install a fanning mill as an indispensable part of your farm equipment.*

The chief dockage in Colorado grain is wild oats. This can be entirely removed by careful fanning, so that not a single weed seed is introduced in the soil at planting time.

Clean Seed is the First Necessity in Any Weed Control Program

Colorado is making progress in the solution of the weed problem. The State has a pure seed law, strict adherence to which will prevent, in a measure, the sowing of noxious weed seeds, and the infection of new areas. The present Seed Law, however, is weak in one particular. There is no provision in it which makes it possible to condemn a lot of seed running high in noxious weed seeds until it has been satisfactorily cleaned, or to condemn a lot of seed showing a percentage of germination below a specified standard. Under the present law, seed of any quality may be sold or purchased provided the quality is stated on the label. But this is inadequate, in that many purchasers are indifferent of quality and many pay little heed to or understand the label.

Prevent Weeds from Seeding.—The second principle in weed control is the prevention of seeding. This means the use of a hoed crop or meadow crop. Weeds in small grain cannot be prevented from seeding; as a result, continuous cropping to grain leads to foul fields. It is the inevitable result of a one-crop system.

Cut the Weeds Along Roadsides and Fences.—Throughout our entire country, cultivated fields are surrounded or bordered by areas infested with weeds. Roadsides are the chief sources of weedseed supply. It is true that states and counties have laws which require the mowing of weeds along roadways prior to their seeding. But in very few instances is the regulation adequately enforced. As a matter of fact, weeds come to maturity and stand man-high along our roadsides, contaminating in a most serious manner the adjacent cultivated fields.

In Colorado there are about 40,067 miles of roads. The State Constitution requires that these roads be 66 feet wide. The beaten path is seldom more than 30 feet wide, leaving a rod on each side which grows to weeds. It is difficult to understand why there should be set aside along the 40,067 miles of Colorado roads 320,268 acres of land, and give it over to no other use than the growth of weeds, which harbor insect and fungous pests, and the seeds of which infest neighboring fields, increasing labor and lowering crop yields. Our roads should be much narrower. The farmer's fence

on each side should be set out about one rod, thus adding to his cultivable acreage, and eliminating the area grown over with weeds.

If we are to solve the weed problem, which we must, sooner or later, we must solve the roadside problem. The easiest, and it seems the most economical way, is to cultivate the roadsides, making them a part of the farmer's cultivable acreage.

Fig. 3—Cut the weeds along ditchbanks. Note that one farmer has mowed the weeds on his side of the ditch, while his neighbor has left them growing

Cut the Weeds Along Ditch Banks.—Irrigation water is one of the chief means of spreading seeds in the western states. Practically all ditch banks abound in weeds. The seeds are shed into the water, carried down-stream and on to cultivated fields. They have been soaked up in transit and spread on a moist soil, where they readily germinate. That there should be a regulation requiring the mowing of weeds along roadsides and not one compelling the removal of weeds on ditch banks is inconsistent, to say the least. Many of the ditches can be fenced and the enclosed area pastured to sheep.

Give Special Attention to Manure and Screenings.—The seeds of many weeds are not injured by passage through the digestive

tract of an animal. Consequently, weedy hay, weedy bedding, grain carrying weed seeds, or unground screenings are a source of contamination. Many stock foods contain unground screenings in which may be found many small weed seeds, such as the plantain. Cases are known in which the weed seeds from this source have been carried to the field in the manure. Wild oats, for example, is carried to the field in this manner. Well-composted manure contains no viable seeds. All screenings containing weed seeds should be thoroughly ground or steamed before they are fed. Wherever screenings are fed, weed seed may be carried to fields in the litter removed from yards and buildings. It should be added here that weeds seeds are destroyed by the fermentation processes which ensilage undergoes.

Destruction of Seed Already Shed.—It is very difficult to prevent the seeding of weeds, especially in a grain crop. Wild

Fig. 4—Weeds in Stubble

oats and mustard nearly always mature and shed their seeds before the crop is ready to harvest. Consequently, the soil is seeded with weeds.

If the soil contains weed seeds, a good plan is to prepare the seed bed in the fall, making it favorable for germination. Thus,

the weed seeds are induced to germinate, and the young seedlings are subsequently destroyed by disking. A practice in irrigated sections is to irrigate grain land immediately after the crop is harvested to induce weed seed germination. The younger the weeds, the more easily are they subdued.

If stubble fields are disked in the fall as soon as the crop is removed, many seeds are caused to germinate and the seedlings are killed by frost or by subsequent cultivation. Summer annual seedlings will likely be killed by frost, while winter annuals will require subsequent disking. Similarly, spring cultivation will stimulate the germination of seeds which failed to germinate the previous fall, and the seedlings are easily killed by later cultivation.

Mature seeds should never be plowed under with a view of smothering them by deep burial. Many weed seeds retain their vitality for years and years in the soil. Subsequent cultivation may bring them to the surface.

Many weeds in stubble are destroyed by pasturing. Sheep are particularly effective. Also, a number of weed seeds are trampled into the soil and caused to germinate. The young seedlings are eaten, or destroyed by frost. Bindweed has been quite successfully reduced by pasturing to hogs, with noses unrung. The hogs like the roots and root-stocks. It is often better to plow the infested area before turning in the hogs. The soil is loosened and the hogs can root more easily.

Use of Cultivated or Cleaning Crops.—Crops such as beets, potatoes, beans and corn which permit frequent cultivation are rightly called *cleaning crops.* Practically all annual and biennial weeds readily succumb to cultivation, and perennials are effectively held in check. Continuous cropping, particularly to small grain, which does not allow cultivation, inevitably leads to weedy fields. In practically all sections of Colorado, both irrigated and non-irrigated, there are one or more cultivated crops which can be grown with profit. Cultivated crops are a necessity in any scheme to eradicate weeds.

Rotation of Crops.—"Crop rotation" is practically a synonym of "good farming.' In fact, the control of weeds is one of the principal reasons for crop rotating. There are farms on which weeds are of little consideration, either in increasing labor expended or in decreasing crop yields. And these farms are ones on which a definite plan of crop rotation is *systematically adhered to.* One cannot expect to have no trouble with weeds and follow a continuous system of cropping. Even old stands of alfalfa fre-

quently become weedy, and must be plowed up and placed in a cultivated or cleaning crop.

There are three main classes of field crops:

1. *Grass Crops.*—Alfalfa and other legumes used as forage, and grasses.
2. *Grain Crops*—Wheat, oats, barley, rye, sorghums, millet, and flax.
3. *Cultivated Crops*—Potatoes, beets, beans, peas, corn and sometimes sorghums.

The grass crops, particularly alfalfa, are extremely useful in weed control in that they crowd out or smother the weeds. Moreover, they permit of several cuttings a season, which will tend to keep weeds in them from making headway. Very few weeds are able to compete favorably with a heavy stand of alfalfa. On the College Farm and elsewhere, poverty weed *(Franseria tomentosa)* has been successfully crowded out by a good stand of alfalfa. However, there are some weeds, such as fanweed, dandelion, and wild mustard, which are not crowded out by alfalfa, but they make their way into alfalfa, particularly old stands. Consequently, it is inadvisable to leave alfalfa in for a long time especially where these weeds are prevalent.

The grain crops favor the growth and increase of weeds, for the reason that a number of weeds mature and shatter their seeds before the grain is mature.

Cultivated Crops are the Weed Eradicators.—But, of course, a cultivated crop should not be grown continuously for a number of years on the same land for the supply of humus is seriously decreased thereby. The cultivated, hoed, or intertilled crop should be introduced into the cropping system if for no other purpose than that of eliminating weeds.

It is well-known that there are certain weeds peculiar to a given crop. For example, some common weeds of grain fields are false flax, corn-cockle, Russian thistle, and sunflower. These weeds are seldom found in alfalfa. The dandelion, on the other hand, is a bad weed in many mountain alfalfa fields. In sugar beets, pigweeds, foxtail, watergrass, buffalo-bur and ragweed are common. Thus it is that nearly every crop has its own accompanying weeds, which are much less abundant in other crops. Accordingly, if a given crop is grown year after year on the same piece of land, the weeds peculiar to it increase in abundance. This means that certain crops may be used to check certain weeds. It shows the value of crop rotation.

Lack of Proper Rotation a Chief Cause of Weedy Fields.—Weedy fields usually are the result of such things as insufficient or careless cultivation, continuous cropping, infrequent changes of crop, and absence of a systematic rotation. Although the use of nothing but clean crop seeds is very important, yet weeds distributed in this way will make little headway where good farming is the rule. However, farmers who are so fortunate as to have weedless fields should consider well their rotation and cultivation practices and determine whether they are such as will prevent the spread of weeds if the seed gets in.

The danger of weed infestation through crop seeds is very great. Samples examined at the Colorado Seed Laboratory show that from five to seven different weed seeds occur very commonly in each of our main crop seeds. Alfalfa seed often contains some dodder, pigweed, lamb's quarters, sweet clover, Russian thistle, and green foxtail. Wheat seed frequently will contain wild oats, bindweed, lamb's quarters, and sunflower. Plantain, bindweed, lamb's quarters, the foxtails, and witch grass occur in clover and grass seeds. It is probably safe to say that half of the field seeds sold in Colorado contain enough weed seeds to make them a really dangerous source of weed infestation in fields where they are planted. Hence, it is very important that all farmers—whether or not their fields are infested with weeds—should examine carefully their rotation and cultivation methods and endeavor to arrange them so that weeds will not only be driven out of their fields, but, also will be kept out.

Specialized Farming and Weeds.—Specialized farming, such as grain growing, is the practice in many districts of Colorado. It would be unprofitable in many such places to adopt a rotation of crops at the present time.[4] Weed control in such cases must be secured largely by methods of cultivation. However, the time has come when many farmers in these districts could rearrange their methods of farming and do so with profit. The growing of two or more different crops and the raising of live stock have been found by investigation to be the chief factors of success on many dry-farms. Wherever poverty weeds, wild mustard, and the Russian thistle are becoming serious pests, permanent relief will never be secured until diversified farming combined with stock raising becomes the rule. Radical and expensive cultivation methods, such as the bare fallow, offer at the best only temporary relief. The danger of reinfestation after such treatment is always present.

Dry and Irrigation Farming Contrasted as Regards Methods of Weed Control.—In Colorado, there are two distinct types of farming: Dry farming and irrigated farming. The weed problems of the two types are different in many ways although the funda-

mental principles of weed control are the same or similar for both. The sunflower, poverty weeds, corn-cockle, wild mustard, etc., are mainly dry-land weeds. The bindweed, lamb's quarters, and the foxtails give more trouble in the irrigated sections. The Russian thistle, wild oats, etc., are common to both. Again, in making a field plan for the farm, the dry-land farmer will often need to alternate relatively narrow strips of cultivated crops with uncultivated ones so as to prevent blowing of the soil. The irrigation farmer, however, is not as often troubled with wind drifting of the soil as is the dry farmer, but must take into account the factor of economical application of water to the fields. However, in some irrigated sections, bad winds occur frequently, and must be taken into account.

In dry-land districts, weed seeds, like the Russian thistle, are carried for miles by the wind. In irrigation districts, weed seeds are carried by irrigation water as well as by wind. The irrigation farmer usually has a larger number of crops that can be raised successfully than has the farmer on dry-land. In most dry-land districts, fallowing of some form must be done in order to accumulate enough water in the soil to mature profitable crops. And so the dry-land farmer can often resort to this method of ridding a field of weeds and do it with profit. In irrigated farming, fallowing means the loss of a crop and will be resorted to only in cases of very weedy fields and when all other methods have failed or are certain to be unsuccessful. Unless the fields are extremely weedy or are infested with the wild morning-glory and poverty weeds, it is usually profitable to raise some sort of a crop and still eliminate the weeds from the land.

Rotations in Dry-Farming Districts.—Where rotation of crops is practiced in dry-farming regions, it is customary to alternate small grain with some such cultivated crop as corn or one of the sorghums. The growing of alfalfa is on the increase and some of it is seeded in rows sixteen to twenty-four inches apart and the spaces between the rows are cultivated. This is a valuable addition to the dry-land rotation, not only because of its efficacy in reducing weeds, but because of its effect on the fertility of the soil. Millets, sorghums, and Sudan-grass are often sown broadcast or drilled in with grain drills. When seeded in such ways, they are valuable as crops that smother out the weeds. In the drier districts, care must be taken not to seed too thickly for the available soil water is likely to be insufficient to mature so many plants, and the result will be that all will suffer. Grain growing is the chief enterprise in many places and the growing of other crops in

rotation with it in any extensive way is not profitable at present. In such instances, the bare fallow often will have to be used to rid the fields of such weeds as the wild mustard, Frenchweed, poverty weeds, etc. A little more work on the preparation of the seed-bed will be of benefit. Other helpful measures are: Harrowing after the grain is seeded and again when it is three or four inches high; *double disking immediately after harvest;* late fall plowing or listing; and early disking and harrowing of the ground in the spring.

Some Special Non-Irrigated Districts. There are some special districts near the mountains and in the mountain valleys and parks where the rainfall is sufficient to make it profitable to raise potatoes, peas, and sometimes beets. In such places, the problem of weed control is more like that of irrigated farming. The bare fallow is often a profitable method of weed eradication in these localities because some fallowing must be done to accumulate sufficient moisture to mature crops.

A Profitable Dry-Land Rotation.—The following rotation in dry-land farming in one that is proving very successful. It has provision for accumulating the necessary soil water supply and is economical of labor. When weeds are not present, the amount of cultivation can be greatly reduced without any detriment whatever to the crops, and thus, the labor cost of growing the crops can be lessened.

Starting immediately after a grain harvest, *double disk* the ground and follow it up with just enough cultivation to keep the weeds down. The double disking puts the ground in good shape to catch and hold the rains. As the cultivation necessary to keep down the weeds may so tear up the stubble that it will not hold the soil against wind drifting, it may be necessary to list the ground in the fall with the furrows running crosswise to the prevailing winds. The listed furrows will assist greatly in catching and holding the snow. Commence cultivation early the next spring to kill the weeds. The listed furrows either can be broken out or be leveled sufficiently with the disk and harrow. In May or June, plant corn or some cultivated crop on the seed-bed that has been prepared by the disking and harrowing. Give the crop good cultivation allowing no weeds to grow. After the crop has been removed, disk and harrow the ground and put in winter wheat or rye. If corn has been grown and it is desired to husk it in the field, the winter grain can be seeded between the rows with small one-horse grain drills made specially for such work. In this way the grain can be seeded in time to get a good start in the fall. A good harrowing in the

spring when the grain is three or four inches high will do the grain little harm and will greatly reduce the weeds. Wild mustard, in some places, is kept entirely under control by harrowing small grain when it is three or four inches high. *Double disk* the ground immediately after harvesting the small grain. No further work need be done on the ground until spring unless the weeds are bad or it is necesssary to list to prevent soil drifting. In the spring, disk the ground early to kill the weeds and put it in good shape to catch rainfall. Fallow with just enough cultivation to keep down all weeds and then, in June or July, plow well and deep for small grain. Follow the plow with the harrow or, if necessary, the disk and put the soil in good shape for fall-grain. Remember that harrowing the grain in the spring will probably benefit it considerably as well as greatly reduce the weeds. The grain crop is then followed by some cultivated crop as before.

This is essentially a corn—grain—fallow—grain rotation, four years in length. The fallow period lasts from the harvesting of one grain crop to the time for planting a winter grain crop the following year. Only one plowing is done in four years. This is probably not enough except on very light soils. If listing is done to prevent soil drifting, plowing once in four years is probably sufficient on most soils.

Another dry-land rotation better suited to go with stock raising is described under No. 5, "Methods of Weed Eradication for Dry-Land," page 41. Some such rotation as this is sure to be adopted quite generally when the necessity for stock raising in successful dry-land farming is realized more fully.

A Substitute for the Bare Fallow.—Since the bare fallow involves the total loss of a crop, there is considerable objection to it. Experiments have shown that when some cultivated crop like corn is planted in rows double the usual distance apart, that is, seven feet instead of three and one-half feet, and all the intervening space is given good cultivation, the accumulation of water in the soil takes place to nearly the same extent that it does with the bare fallow. At the same time, a crop is produced that usually will be a profitable one. In this way, many dry-land farmers are producing a crop on their land every year.

Customary Irrigated Farm Rotations and Weed Control.—In Colorado, such a variety of crops can be raised on irrigated farms that it is relatively easy for any one who farms a piece of land continuously to plan a profitable system of rotation and cultivation that will keep out entirely any known weed in the United

States. When weeds get in, it is the result of improper or careless cultivation, faulty rotations, or impure seed.

The rotations practiced in most of the irrigated districts are well calculated to rid the soil of weeds. Alfalfa is followed usually by a cultivated crop. As it is difficult to cultivate among old alfalfa roots, a grain crop is sometimes put in before beets. Where potatoes can be grown, they follow alfalfa more often than any other crop. Corn is a splendid crop with which to follow alfalfa. It is one of the very best crops to precede beets. After the cultivated crops, spring or winter wheat or one of the other small grain crops is put in. Sooner or later, frequently the first year, alfalfa is seeded with the grain and is left in for several years. In some mountain valleys, peas take the place of alfalfa in the rotation. There is little danger of serious trouble with weeds in such rotations unless the same crop is put in too many years in succession. If alfalfa is not seeded with grain, the period following harvest is a critical one because many weeds get a splendid start at this time. If the Russian thistle and sweet clover are present, they will start right up after harvest and mature their seed in three or four weeks. Disking of grain fields immediately after harvest would do as much as any other one thing to eliminate the weeds or irrigated farms. There is also a critical period in the spring. This is the interval between the time vegetation starts to grow and the planting of beets or corn in May or potatoes in June. Weeds get a splendid start if the ground is not cultivated. On the other hand, this is also a time when many weeds can be effectively checked for the greater part of the season. The Russian thistle, foxtail, wild oats, wild mustard, and corn-cockle are weeds that can be reduced materially by early cultivation. It is almost needless to say that corn, beets, potatoes, beans, peas, etc., should be cultivated often and well so as to reduce the number of weeds that are likely to start up after cultivation ceases.

Alfalfa is one of the best crowding crops known. When given a good start, it will crowd out very many of the weeds. It grows rapidly on irrigated land and keeps the ground shaded most of the time. As it is cut for hay three or more times each season, there is not time enough for many weeds to mature their seeds and so they are soon killed off.

Long Rotations Favorable to Weeds.—Wherever weeds are giving trouble on irrigated farms, it is often found that the rotations practiced are too long. The ground is not changed from cultivated to hay crops often enough. Beets, except where an abund-

ant supply of manure is available, should not be grown more than two or, at the most, three years in succession on the same ground. Potatoes, likewise, should not be raised for more than two years consecutively. Alfalfa will produce more profitable crops and will be of more benefit to the other crops in the rotation if left in but two or three years or, at the most, four years. There is rarely ever any good reason for raising grain more than one year in the rotation. It is believed that wherever a farmer is having trouble with weeds, it will be found that a general shortening of the rotation will not only eliminate the weeds but will increase the profits of the farm by increasing the yields of the crops. For eradicating weeds, a frequent change of crops is as important as thorough cultivation. Wild oats, bindweed, wild mustard, corn-cockle, and the Russian thistle thrive wherever small grain is grown year after year. In many sections of Colorado, the dandelion will crowd out alfalfa when given time enough in which to do it. The morning glory, foxtail, and cockle-bur tend to get in where corn is raised continuously. Pigweed, foxtail, and the buffalo-bur, will make their way into beet fields unless fought constantly. Short rotations of from four to six years have come to be the rule on the farms of the eastern states. Rotations of similar length are practiced on the best farms in the irrigated districts of Colorado.

Bare Fallow.—Where there are extensive areas very heavily infested with perennials weeds, such as poverty weed or wild morning-glory, it may be necessary to practice bare fallow for a season or even for two seasons. It is usually best to allow the weed to come into blossom. To produce bloom the plant has called upon much of its reserve material and is somewhat weakened. Before seeding, the weed is plowed under deeply. This is only the beginning of the attack. It is necessary to destroy all leaves as soon as they appear. To do this may require a thorough disking at seven or ten day intervals throughout an entire season. Places which cannot be reached with the plow and disk harrow must be spaded and hoed by hand. The following season the land should be thoroughly worked until planting time and planted to some crop which requires perfectly clean cultivation.

In the dry land sections bare fallowing for a season can be profitably followed, not only to eradicate weeds, but to conserve moisture. On more expensive, irrigated land, however, the farmer is justified in using this method of weed control, only when the infestation is severe. As a rule, a cultivated crop, well tended, will be sufficient. A thorough bare fallow for a single season is usually sufficient to check the worst weeds.

Smothering.—Millet, Sudan grass, alfalfa, rape, rye, and sorghums, sown thickly, are excellent smothering crops. They prevent the growth of weeds by completely occupying the ground space. The infested area is worked thoroughly early in the season, then planted thickly to millet, or Sudan grass or sorghum. As soon as the crop is removed, the ground is disked and thickly planted immediately to rape or rye. The rape or rye is plowed under the following spring, and followed with some cultivated crop, or fallowed.

Small patches of weeds are successfully smothered by covering with two to four feet of straw or manure, or with heavy tar paper. When tar paper is used, the strips should be lapped several inches, and the edges and seams weighed down with dirt. Of course, these methods can only be used practically where the area of infestation by a most noxious weed is small.

Alfalfa is an excellent smothering crop. It not only grows thickly but the frequent cutting serves to keep down the top growth of weeds. Alfalfa is to be recommended in combatting most perennial weeds. If followed by a cultivated crop, land is usually practically freed of weeds. However, it is not possible to crowd out a heavy stand of wild morning glory with alfalfa alone. More severe measures must be adopted.

Clean the Threshing Machine. —A number of weed seeds may be carried from one farm to another in the threshing machine. Care should be taken that the machine is thoroughly cleaned after a threshing.

Killing Weeds with Chemicals.—A number of weeds have been effectively killed by chemicals. The results of experiments with various chemicals in many instances have been quite satisfactory, and in others of doubtful value. In the use of chemical sprays, the chemical used must destroy the weeds without injury to the crop.

Our common plants may be divided naturally into two groups: (a) Those with broad netted-veined leaves, and two seed-leaves, such as most weeds, except the grasses; and (b) those with narrower, parallel-veined leaves, and with but one seed leaf, such as the cereals and other grasses. It has been shown by experiment that almost all crops and weeds of the broad-leaved class are killed by chemical sprays, while narrow-leaved forms are not affected. This means that chemical sprays cannot be used to kill weeds in beet, pea, clover or alfalfa fields, but may be used in grain fields, or in grassland, or lawns. But it furthermore means that our grass weeds cannot be eradicated by chemicals. Such weeds as mustards,

dandelion, carrot, marsh-elder, ragweed, as well as almost all broad-leaved weeds may be killed by chemicals.

Various chemicals have been used as sprays: Common salt, blue vitrol, iron sulphate or copperas, sodium arsenite, calcium chloride, kerosene, carbolic acid, and sulphuric acid.

From all experiments conducted, it appears that for most purposes, ***iron sulphate is the cheapest and most effective herbicide that has been found.*** Moreover, it is less dangerous than some other chemicals to handle, and is not poisonous to stock. One hundred pounds of iron sulphate will make sufficient solution to spray one acre. Use 100 pounds of sulphate in 52 gallons of water. The solution is applied with a spraying machine which produces a fine mist. Hand sprayers are of use on lawns in the eradication of dandelions, and in spraying weeds in small patches. There are a number of types of traction sprayers for farm use. A long rod or "boom" is attached to the rear of the sprayer with nozzles at intervals of 8 to 12 inches.

Iron sulphate has been used with the greatest commercial success in killing wild mustard in small grain. The spray is applied while the weeds are still young. The spray should never be used before a rain, or when dew is on. Select a bright, warm day.

The application of iron sulphate spray to fields of grain to eradicate wild mustard is advisable only where the weed is very thick. The spray will not, of course, kill the mustard seeds in the ground. Consequently, the spray will have to be used several years in succession to be effective. The same result may be secured by cultivation, in which the seeds are turned to the surface. There they sprout and are killed by later cultivation, which in turn brings other seeds to the surface, the seedlings of which are destroyed by cultivation.

The use of chemicals for killing perennial weeds is not recommended. In order to kill the rootstocks of perennials, the spray would have to be applied frequently throughout one or two seasons. The amount of chemical necessary to kill the plants would injure the land to such a degree that crops could not be grown for several years. ***Perennial weeds can be eradicated at less expense by clean cultivation, or crop rotation.***

Weeds on Walks, Courts, Etc.—One of the best ways of totally eradicating weeds from gravel walks, from cracks in walks or pavement, from courts and other places where no vegetation is desired is to apply crude carbolic acid, 1 quart in 8 gallons of water. It

should be applied at the rate of about 8 gallons of solution to each square rod.

Weeds in Alfalfa.—Old stands of alfalfa are likely to become thin in places and thus give weeds a chance to get started. As a rule, old stands of this character have outlived their period of profitable production and should be plowed up. It is usually not worth while to attempt rejuvenation of an ***old, very weedy*** alfalfa stand.

The eradication of dandelions in alfalfa is discussed on page 116.

On dry-land, alfalfa for forage is sometimes planted in rows 3 to 3½ feet apart. Of course, when planted in this manner, cultivation will be needed to keep down weeds.

The frequent clipping of alfalfa is sometimes practiced to check weed growth. However, it is not safe to clip alfalfa too often and too close to the ground and thus keep its leaf surface reduced to the point of injuring the roots. Young alfalfa is often benefitted by cultivation, chiefly through the removal of weeds.

Weeds in Orchards. -Clean cultivation is the common practice in orchards. In certain sections of the State, especially the Grand Valley, this is inadvisable however, for under such a system, "niter" may accumulate in the soil to such an extent as to kill the trees; in fact, clean culture presents the best conditions for the niter-forming organisms. Weeds in such cases are less injurious by far than even a small amount of niter. Dr. E. P. Sandsten,* has shown that, in the Grand Valley, at least, the use of cover crops in the orchards should be more extensively practiced if for no other reason than to prevent the accumulation of niter. They also act as a smother crop for weeds, and thus serve a double purpose. Clean culture alternated with cover crops, furnishes a system which keeps the soil in excellent physical and chemical condition and prevents the growth of weeds.

Sheep are pastured in orchards and are effective in keeping down weeds. Hogs with noses unrung are often turned into orchards for the purpose of destroying weeds and are useful in rooting out the underground stems of such plants as wild morning-glory. It is well to plow the orchard several times a season to make rooting easier for the animals and also to upturn the underground parts of the plant.

Weeds in Lawns.—The common weeds in lawns are dandelion, chick-weed, broad-leaved plantain, crab-grass, and yellow tre-

(* Reclaiming Niter Soil in the Grand Valley, Colo. Agr. Bulletin 235, 1917).

foil *(Medicago lupulina)*. The special methods of controlling and eradicating these are given under the discussion of each.

In establishing and maintaining weed-free lawns, the following general suggestions should be heeded:

1. Prepare a soil suitable for lawn purposes.
2. Use a high-grade lawn-grass mixture free from noxious weed seeds, and with high vitality. Buy only tested seed.
3. Seed thickly, and reseed every year or so.
4. Give sufficient water.
5. Mow regularly.
6. Apply fertilizers, using well-composted manure which carries no viable weed seeds.
7. Do not introduce weed seeds at seeding times, and establish and maintain such a thick sod that weeds have little opportunity to get started.

Weeds in Gardens.—Weeds seldom give much trouble in gardens because of their limited size and the need of frequent cultivation. And, too, most garden seeds are free from weed seeds. Annuals predominate in gardens, but occasionally such perennials as the wild morning-glory and poverty weed get established. Such weeds should be hoed out every few days, thus preventing entirely the growth of leaves.

Eradication of Weeds When the Area of Infestation is Large, and the Weeds are Well-established.—The several methods here recommended apply to such weeds as wild morning-glory or bindweed, poverty weeds (both *Franseria tomentosa* and *Iva axillaris*), Canada thistle, perennial pepper-grass, perennial sow-thistle, whorled milkweed and other perennials, and the well-recognized pernicious annuals. These methods involve the use of (1) ***clean cultivation,*** with or without a crop, and (2) ***smother crops.*** They furthermore recognize the necessity for crop rotation. It should be remembered that there is no set "best" method of weed eradication. That one which is adapted to one set of soil and climatic conditions may not be suitable to another combination of conditions. A method which will work on dry land may not do so on irrigated land. The following are not directions to be followed as one would follow directions in preparing a prescription, but the individual judgment of the farmer must play a part. The results of each operation should be carefully observed, and subsequent procedure be guided accordingly.

The first seven methods are specially applicable to dry-land conditions. The last six are better suited to irrigated farming.

The severest methods in each group are given first; however, it cannot be said that they are arranged exactly in the order of their severity.

First, a careful study was made of nearly all the various rotations practiced in the State. Then, the various methods were worked out so that every farmer, no matter where located, will find here one or more rotations closely corresponding to the best practice in his district. After studying these, he then can work out rotations and systems of cultivation that will fit his own special requirements.

It is not expected that these methods will be followed exactly. They are offered as a guide, mainly for newcomers in the State and for farmers who are attempting to change from continuous to rotation cropping. Experienced farmers will find little more than a few minor suggestions of value.

METHODS OF WEED ERADICATION FOR DRY LAND

NO. 1

Two years bare fallow—two cultivated crops—one fall grain crop—alfalfa or cultivated crop

(1) First and second seasons. Plow or list the ground in the spring before the weeds get much of a start. ***Under no circumstances*** allow any of them to form seed. Cultivate the ground with the disk harrow or listed-row cultivator ***often enough to prevent the weeds from making any growth above ground.*** It may be necessary to cultivate as often as once a week at certain times in the year. In some places, cultivators with long knife-like attachments are used on the morning-glory as often as twice a week. Bare fallowing of this sort should be kept up for ***two whole seasons.*** In many dry-land districts, it will be necessary to list the land once or twice in a season to prevent blowing of the soil. Soil drifting must be guarded against at all times. Because of this, fall listing is prefered to fall plowing.

(2) Third season. If the ground was listed in the fall of the second year, commence in the spring of the third year by breaking out the middles or, by leveling down the ridges with the disk and harrow. If the ground was not listed, plow early in the spring Cultivate enough to keep down all weeds and to form a good seedbed for corn or one of the sorghums. Plant the crop in May in rows about three feet six inches apart. Cultivate the crop frequently and well, allowing no weeds to get any start. Use the hoe if necessary. If possible, cut the crop for ensilage and then list the ground before winter if it is needed in order to prevent soil

drifting. *If there is no danger of soil drifting*, fall plowing is advisable.

(3 Fourth season. In the spring of the fourth year, prepare the ground by leveling down the listed ridges or by plowing. Then, in May, plant corn or sorghum in rows seven feet apart. Cultivate and keep clean all the ground between the rows. As soon as the crop is off, disk the ground at least twice and drill in fall rye or wheat. Be sure to harrow the grain in the spring when three or four inches high. ***Double disk*** the ground as soon as the grain is off and clean cultivate for the remainder of the season. List the ground in the fall.

(4) Fifth season. Level down the listed ridges in the spring and after preparing a fine seed-bed, seed alfalfa in rows about 18 inches apart. Clean cultivate the alfalfa just as is done with corn. If the alfalfa does well, leave it in for two or three years.

This is a very rigorous method for fields that practically have been taken by weeds and are so badly infested that there is no use in attempting to raise any crop. Not many fields are in such a condition that it is necessary to use this method all over the whole field. It is a good method to use on patches in fields that are a quarter acre or more in size and thus are large enough to use farm machinery. This method is recommended for morning-glory, poverty weed, Canada thistle, and all such deeply-rooted weeds that are so difficult to eradicate. When dealing by hand with a number of small patches scattered about the field, a very good method is to flag the patches with pieces of cloth tied to laths. The places can be visited regularly once or twice a week and all weeds cut out with the hoe.

Bare fallowing means the loss of a crop, yet, often it is the only way that a field can be put in suitable condition to produce a crop with profit. Weeds often reduce yields to such an extent that crops are produced with an actual loss to the farmer. This is bad business. Such weedy fields must be reclaimed. The cost of bare fallowing is not so very great for it is easy to cultivate clean fields. The extra yield of crops following bare fallow is often enough to pay for the extra labor involved.

Objection to bare fallowing, because of the loss of crop, would be reasonable if there was any other successful way to get rid of the weeds. But there is no royal road to weed elimination. When a field has been taken with weeds, it is in a condition similar to that of a man sick with a dangerous disease. The sick man does not think of going about his business as usual. He goes to bed and devotes all his available energy to ridding his body of the germs

that cause the disease. The weedy field, also, must be given a rest for a time and the usual operations must be suspended. The field is sick with weeds, and the weeds must be killed out before the field wil produce paying crops again. Just as the doctor's bill is large in the case of serious illness, so the cost of cleaning the weeds out of a weedy field is likely to be great. But there is no other way out of it. The large number of people in every community who are sick or in poor health are a very costly burden because they do not contribute to the well-being of the people by productive labor. Because of this unproductiveness, the very large number of weedy and partly weedy fields in Colorado are the cause of a great annual loss to the State.

NO. 2

One year bare fallow—one cultivated crop—one fall grain crop—one cultivated crop

(1) First season. Plow or list early before any weeds have a chance to mature seed and then keep down all weed growth by disking or cultivating as often as necessary during the remainder of the season. It is especially important that no weed growth be allowed during July and August. When there is danger of wind drifting the soil, a second listing given in the fall is necessary. Run the listed furrows crosswise to the prevailing direction of the winds. All corners not reached by the plow or cultivators should be hoed by hand.

(2) Second season. Start out by disking or cultivating often enough to check all weed growth. Plan on planting corn or sorghum in May. Early plowing is a good thing, even where corn is listed in. Corn or sorghum that has been checked or drilled in should be harrowed immediately after planting, and may be harrowed again with profit after it has come up. This destroys small weeds, especially those growing close to the young plants. Start cultivating as soon as possible after the crop is up and then cultivate frequently, allowing no weeds whatever to grow. The ground should be kept clean throughout the entire season. Some use of the hoe will probably be necessary. As soon as the corn or sorghum is removed, seed to fall wheat or rye—preferably rye.

(3) Third season. Harrow the grain two or three times early in the spring before it gets to be more than four inches high. *Immediately after the grain has been harvested, double disk the ground and then cultivate enough to keep down all weeds.* Fall listing may be advisable in order to prevent soil drifting.

(4) Fourth season. Plow early the following spring or, if the ground was listed the fall before, split the middles of the listed

rows. Put in corn or sorghum. Great vigilance is specially important during all of this season as the weeds are likely to be few and far between and many may escape notice.

NO. 3

One fall grain crop—one corn crop—one fall grain crop—one year bare fallow

(1) First season. Plow the ground at a medium depth as soon as the weeds begin to bloom but before any seed is formed. Keep down all weeds, specially during July and August. Seed to rye early.

(2) Second season. Harrow the rye two or three times early in the spring. As soon as the crop is off, ***double disk the ground.*** Keep the ground clean during the remainder of the season and list in the fall if necessary.

(3) Third season. Cultivate or disk early in the spring in order to kill the weeds. Prepare a seed-bed for corn or sorghum by disking only, unless the weeds are so bad that it appears advisable to plow. The crop can be listed in if desired. Cultivate the crop thoroughly, allowing no weeds to grow. As soon as the crop is off, seed to fall rye or wheat.

(4) Fourth season. Harrow the grain in the spring. It will fill up the cracks in the ground and prevent loss of soil moisture. Winter grain is often badly injured by drying winds in the spring. After harvesting the grain, ***double disk*** the ground and keep clean for the remainder of the season. List in the fall if necessary. The listed furrows will catch and hold the snow that falls.

(5) Fifth season. Cultivate early in the spring to kill weeds. Keep clean until June or July and then plow. Listing earlier in the season may be necessary in order to prevent soil drifting. Prepare a good seed-bed and seed fall wheat or rye as in the first season above.

This is a good dry-farming rotation adapted both for killing weeds and accumulating water in the soil. It is essentially a fall grain—corn—fall grain—bare fallow rotation with the year of fallow between the two fall grain crops. It is essentially the same rotation described under the heading, "A Good Dry-land Rotation." The plowing in (5) may be done immediately after harvest in (4). But this is not advisable if weed seeds are present. The disking will start the seeds so that the weeds can be killed by listing or plowing in the fall. Plowing after harvest would bury them in the ground only to give trouble in later years. If plowing is done,

either after harvest or in the fall, there is danger of the soil being wind-blown during the winter and spring.

NO. 4

One year bare fallow—two smother crops—one grain crop

(1) First season. Plow or list in June before any weed seeds have developed. Cultivate enough to keep down all weed growth and list again in the fall if necessary.

(2) Second season. Commence cultivation early in the spring to keep down all weeds. Prepare a good seed-bed and seed millet, sorghum, or Sudan-grass with a grain drill. Any of these crops will keep down weed growth when they are on the ground. Double disk after the crop is off and list in the fall if necessary.

(3) Third season. Commence cultivation early and, after preparing a seed-bed, seed to a smother crop again. Double disk after the crop is off and list in the fall.

(4) Fourth season. Commence cultivation early in the spring and plow or list in June. Keep the ground clean, specially during July and August. When it is time, plant fall wheat or rye.

(5) Fifth season. Harrow the grain early in the spring. After harvest, ***double disk*** the ground immediately and bare fallow until time to put in the next crop desired.

NO. 5

One fall grain crop—one corn crop—one bean crop—one corn crop

(1) First season. Plow ground in June and seed winter wheat or rye early. Rye will ripen earlier the following season and make it possible to get at the weeds earlier.

(2) Second season. Harrow the grain in the spring. Immediately after harvest, ***double disk***, and then plow or list in the fall. Allow no weeds to get a start.

(3) Third season. Commence cultivation early to keep down the weeds. Prepare a good seed-bed and plant corn about May 10th. Drill or check in rows three and one-half feet apart. Plow or list the ground after harvesting. The corn can be utilized best as ensilage.

(4) Fourth season. Cultivate early to keep down weed growth and plant to beans by June. After harvesting the beans, manure the ground and plow, or list.

(5) Fifth season. Commence cultivation early to keep down the weeds and plant to corn with seven feet between the rows. Cultivate all the space between the rows. Some saving can be effected by disking between the wide rows with a two-horse disk. Cut

the crop early for ensilage and seed to winter wheat by September 15th.

This is a rotation that is proving very successful in northeastern Colorado. It is used in connection with stock raising. The one year of corn planted in rows seven feet apart is substituted for the bare fallow.

NO. 6

One fall grain crop—one corn crop—two or three alfalfa crops—one or two corn crops.

(1) First season. Plow or list the ground in June and keep clean during July and August. Seed fall rye or wheat.

(2) Second season. Harrow the grain early in the spring. Double disk immediately after the crop is harvested. Cultivate enough afterwards to keep down all weeds. List the ground in the fall if necessary.

(3) Third season. Plow or list early in the spring and prepare the seed-bed in time to plant corn or sorghum by about May 10th. Double disk the ground as soon as the crop is off. List or plow the ground in the fall.

(4) Fourth season. Prepare an especially good seed-bed as early in the spring as possible and drill in alfalfa. In some districts a successful practice is to drill alfalfa in rows about 18 inches apart. It is cultivated occasionally. If it does well, leave in two or three years.

(5) Put in one or two corn crops after breaking up the alfalfa

NO. 7

One fall grain crop—one corn crop—one potato crop

(1) First season. Plow or list in June. Keep the ground clean, especially during July and August. Seed fall wheat or rye.

(2) Second season. Harrow the grain early in the spring. After harvest, *double disk* the ground and keep clean during the remainder of the season. If necessary, list in the fall to prevent drifting of the soil.

(3) Third season. Cultivate early in the spring to kill weeds. Prepare seed-bed and plant corn in rows seven feet apart. Cultivate thoroly all the ground between the rows. Double disk immediately after the corn is harvested and list if necessary.

(4) Fourth season. Plow early in the spring. Prepare a good seed-bed in time to plant potatoes. Give the potatoes thorough cultivation. Fall grain can be seeded after the potatoes are off but it is better to wait until the next year and put in corn or fall grain.

METHODS OF WEED ERADICATION FOR IRRIGATED FARMS

NO. 8

Two years of bare fallow—two years cultivated crops—one grain crop—alfalfa

(1) First and second seasons. Plow the ground when the weeds commence to bloom but before any seed is formed. Harrow with the teeth set to drag out and expose all the roots possible. Disk the ground often enough to keep down all weed growth. Do not allow any growth at all to take place, specially during July and August. Special surface cultivators, with knives for cutting off the weeds, can be used to advantage in many cases.

Repeat this treatment during the second season and plow the ground in the fall.

(2) Third and fourth seasons. The cultivated crops to be grown during the third and fourth seasons depend upon what crops can be raised, and also upon the weeds that are present. Beets are a splendid crop with which to clean out wild oats. Potatoes are a good crop to use with almost any weed. Corn is a good crop to put in with the wild morning-glory because it is easy to see the vines and to reach them with the hoe. Whatever crop is raised, it is important that the ground be disked often enough in the spring to keep down all weeds. Thorough and frequent cultivations must be given to the crop and all stray weeds or patches of weeds must be cut with the hoe. If the weeds are very bad, considerable hand work will be necessary and will be of great help and very effective. Immediately after the harvesting of the crop, the ground must be disked or plowed so as to prevent any fall growth of the weeds. If all weed growth can be eliminated from July on, the roots of perennial weeds will go into the winter in such a weakened condition that many of the plants will die. The ground should be plowed during the fall of the fourth season.

(3) Fifth season. Early in the spring, seed alfalfa with a nurse crop of spring wheat or other grain if preferred. Some advocate seeding the alfalfa after the grain is up and harrowing it in. Harrowing grain when it is about three inches high is a good method for reducing the Russian thistle and wild mustard. If the alfalfa does well and is left in for from two to five years, there will be very few weeds left when it is broken up again.

This is a very radical method and like the first one described for dry land, will rarely ever have to be used on a whole field. For fields or parts of fields badly infested with the wild morning-glory, wild oats, poverty weeds, etc., it will often be the most economical

method to use in the long run. It is specially recommended for fields badly infested with the wild morning-glory.

NO. 9

One year bare fallow—one or two years of cultivated crops—one crop of spring grain—alfalfa

(1) First season. Plow shallow as soon as the weeds come into bloom but before any seed is formed. Disk enough to keep down all weed growth, especially during July and August. ***Hoe all places or corners not reached by the plow.***

(2) Second season. Disk to start weeds in the spring and plow later to kill them. Follow the plow with the harrow. Prepare seed-bed and plant corn, beets, or potatoes. Cultivate well, allowing no weeds to grow. If corn is planted, it should be check-rowed so as to permit of cultivation both ways. Use the hoe if necessary.

(3) Third season. A second crop of corn, beets, or potatoes can be put in if desired.

(4) Fourth season. Seed to alfalfa with a nurse crop of early spring wheat or other grain. The grain should be harrowed after it comes up. The alfalfa can be seeded at this time if desired. Leave in alfalfa for from two to five years and follow with a cultivated crop.

This method is similar to No. 8. However, it starts with but one year of fallow. This method is recommended for fields, or parts of fields, very badly infested with wild oats.

NO. 10

One year of bare-fallow—one crop of grain—alfalfa—two or more cultivated crops

(1) First season. Plow in June before any seed has been formed by the weeds. Disk enough to keep down all weeds, especially during July and August. Harrow so as to expose weed roots to drying weather and frost.

(2) Second and subsequent seasons. Cultivate in the spring to kill all weeds possible. Seed down to alfalfa with a nurse crop of spring wheat or other grain. The grain should be harrowed after seeding and after coming up, when three or four inches high. The alfalfa can be seeded just before the last harrowing if desired. Leave in alfalfa for from two to five years.

(3) Plow under the third crop of alfalfa when breaking and follow with a cultivated crop—preferably potatoes or corn.

This is a radical method for bad cases of wild oats. It will not be satisfactory for the wild morning-glory or poverty weeds.

NO. 11

One or two cultivated crops—one crop of grain—alfalfa

(1) First season. Disk early to start and kill all weeds possible. Plow well and prepare good seed-bed for corn, beets, or potatoes. Cultivate well and use the hoe if necessary to keep down all weeds.

(2) Second season. A second crop of corn, beets, or potatoes can be put in if it is considered necessary.

(3) Third season. Seed down to alfalfa with a nurse crop of grain. Disk and harrow so as to kill all weeds possible before seeding the grain. Harrow the grain after seeding and after it comes up. The alfalfa can be seeded just before the last harrowing if desired.

(4) Leave in alfalfa for from two to five years and follow with a cultivated crop.

NO. 12

One crop of grain—alfalfa

(1) First season. Cultivate in the spring to kill all weeds possible. Seed to alfalfa with a nurse crop of early spring wheat or other grain. Harrow the grain after it is seeded and after it is up.

(2) Second and subsequent seasons. Leave in alfalfa for from two to five years. When breaking up the alfalfa, plow under the third crop. Put in a crop of corn, beets, or potatoes. Cultivate well, using the hoe on any stray weeds that may make their appearance.

NO. 13

Potatoes, corn or sunflowers—wheat—alsike clover, sweet clover or alfalfa—small grain or cultivated crop—peas

(1) First season. Prepare good seed-bed early in the spring and put in potatoes, corn, or sunflowers, according to whatever is desired or can be raised. Give the crop good cultivation. If there is time after harvest, put the ground in shape so that no weeds will develop in the fall. The fall cultivation given will necessarily depend upon the time available and upon the danger of drifting of the soil.

(2) Second season. Give whatever preparation is necessary to the seed-bed and put in wheat, and seed with it alsike clover, sweet clover, or alfalfa. The crop selected will depend upon the locality. In some places in the mountain valleys, alfalfa will do well. Alsike clover will grow at higher altitudes than alfalfa and

sweet clover will do well where either of the others will not. Sweet clover will grow almost anywhere in the San Luis Valley.

(4) Following the hay crop, break up the hay ground and put in grain or a cultivated crop such as potatoes, corn, or sunflowers. If grain is put in, a good practice is to get the grain off the ground as soon as possible after harvest and then double disk the ground. This will prevent the Russian thistle and other weeds from maturing. Unless something like this is done, much weed seed is bound to mature to cause trouble in future years.

(4) Put in peas. Peas do well when seeded on stubble ground and if the stubble has been well disked immediately following harvest the preceding season, there should be little trouble with weeds. Ordinarily, however, peas seeded on stubble ground are very weedy. When the weeds are bad in peas, the peas should be cut and stacked so as to get the sunflowers, wild oats and other weeds off the ground before many seeds are shed. This is a more expensive method than to graze off the peas but the weed condition may well justify it.

The above method may help in the exceptionally bad weed situation that exisits in many mountain valleys where peas, grain, and potatoes are the main crops. There is a need for more cultivated crops in these localities. Some of the early flint and Mexican corns can be raised successfully in a few places. Sunflowers for ensilage have been successful in a very few cases. If farmers in such valleys can arrange their practice so as to utilize sunflower ensilage, this may become a valuable crop. It is worthy of a thoro trial. The growing of hay crops such as alfalfa, alsike, or sweet clover has been successful in many places in the San Luis valley and these crops are certain to become more common than now.

While the stacking of grain so as to permit disking of the stubble soon after harvest, and the cutting and stacking of the pea crop, are little practiced in the mountain valley districts, yet these operations are necessary where the weeds are bad, if the farmer ever hopes to overcome the weeds. There are some farming systems that are specially favorable to weed development and a radical change, either in the crops grown or in the manner of caring for the crops, is the only possible way to help the situation. The grain and pea growing districts appear to be of this sort.

Tillage Machinery for Killing Weeds

Success in eliminating weeds is dependent upon good tillage machinery. It is not necessary to have a lot of special tools. A plow, a disc harrow, and a spike tooth or smoothing harrow, to-

gether with the cultivator made specially for the crop being raised on the land are usually enough for dealing effectively with most weeds. The lister and listed-row cultivator are needed in dry-land districts. All the special types of cultivators and harrows on the market have, as a rule, a very limited range of usefulness. First, a farmer should provide himself with the standard tools.

Special Tools for Certain Weeds.—The morning-glory is an exceedingly troublesome weed in the beet raising sections of California. To kill it out, it is necessary to start with bare fallowing of the ground for two years, cultivating very frequently, sometimes as often as twice a week. A long knife-like blade with a shank for attaching it to a cultivator is used in order to get over the ground rapidly and easily. Cultivation is shallow, but the weeds are cut and all growth is completely checked. It will pay a farmer to get such equipment wherever it can be successfully used. However, ordinary machinery, well used, is enough.

The Disc Harrow.—This is a tillage tool of comparatively recent invention but one of very great and general usefulness. No farmer in any of the general farming districts of the United States should attempt to get along without it. Grain is often seeded on disked ground and if the disking is done well, satisfactory results are obtained. If weeds get a start on plowed ground, the disk is often the only tool, except the plow, that will kill them. *Double disking* immediately after a grain harvest has been known to stop all further weed growth for the remainder of the season, while a single disking on the same field scarcely checked weed growth at all. If a rain has packed the ground too hard for a spike-tooth harrow to touch it, the disk will easily work it up into splendid condition for corn planting. It is nearly always necessary to double disk the ground in order to prepare a good seed-bed or to kill weeds. More disking is sometimes necessary. An extra disking will often mean complete success rather than total failure in killing the weeds on a field. A single disking often stimulates plant growth rather than retards it. This effect is seen on the blue-grass pastures of the eastern states where one or two diskings are given in order to loosen up the hard ground and stop the tendency toward root binding.

Listing Machinery.—Severe winds occur so often in the dry-land districts that it is necessary to keep the ground ridged up during the windy seasons of the year in order to break the force of the wind at the surface of the ground and thus prevent soil drifting. Partly for this reason and partly to put seed down deeper in the ground where it is moist, the various types of listing machines and

listed-row cultivators have come into general use. Listers are made to be used with or without a planting attachment. When bare fallowing for a season, the ground is listed twice—once before the weeds make much of a start and again in the middle of the summer. A number of cultivations should follow each listing in order to keep down all the weeds. The second listing is done so as to split the middles of the first listing. This method of treatment not only keeps down the weeds but accumulates moisture in the soil. It should be remembered that rough, slightly cloddy ground dries out very little, if any more, than ground covered with a dust mulch; and, also, that the greatest loss of water from the soil takes place through plant growth, either weeds or crops.

Some farmers prefer to plow their ground and then ridge it up with a loose ground lister, one that is constructed with disks instead of mold-board plows. This is preferred when planting, especially because all the ground is stirred. There has been some difficulty in using listing machinery in connection with the tractor on large farms where the tractor is the main motive power.

V. WEEDS AS ENSILAGE

Russian thistle is used for ensilage to some extent. During seasons when there is a shortage of feed, Russian thistle plants, cut at the right stage, before spines are formed upon them, are siloed. They may be siloed alone or mixed with cane or kafir.

The Russian sunflower has already shown its adaptibility as a feed for stock and has been quite extensively employed as ensilage. It is reported that the wild sunflowers may be used in a similar manner to a limited extent.

The first cutting of alfalfa is often quite weedy. In some instances weeds are so thick that the hay is rendered valueless. The Washington Experiment Station has found that silage from weedy alfalfa which is unfit for hay is eaten by stock without waste, and is recommended as a supplementary feed with good feed. The silage is improved by adding water after each load and again when the silo is filled.

Carefully cured ragweed has been used to a limited extent as feed for sheep. Pigweed in corn is sometimes cut with the corn and included as ensilage.

VI. PRINCIPAL COLORADO ANNUAL AND BIENNIAL WEEDS

Crab-grass or Finger-grass

(Syntherisma sanguinalis)

(Fig. 5)

Crab-grass occurs in cultivated or waste places, particularly lawns, throughout North America. It is naturalized from Europe.

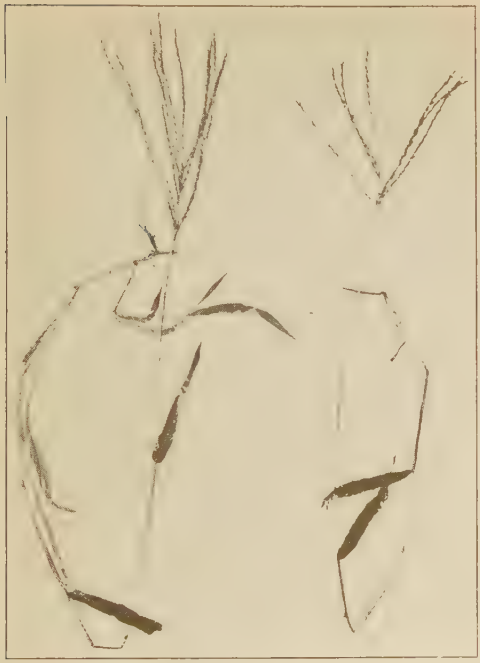


Fig 5 — Crab-grass or Finger-grass (**Syntherisma sanguinalis.**)

It appears in the fall of the year in poorly established or poorly kept lawns, its appearance being marked by dead, brownish patches which vary in size from isolated clumps to areas limited in size only by the lawn itself. It gains entrance along with grass seed. The best of this may have impurities. It also may come in along with stable manure that carries weed seed; or the seed may be blown in from neighboring waste places. The plant lies flat against the ground so that the lawn-mower passes over without doing it much harm. Even the seed heads are untouched by the lawn-mower.

Crab-grass is an annual, that is it dies down each year at frost time. It propagates by means of seed, thus making its eradication a more simple matter than if it reproduced itself by means of underground stalks, as does the common bluegrass. Being an annual, one knows that at the end of the growing season all of the crab-grass is gone from the lawn except the seeds.

Crab-grass gets ahead in lawns that are in poor condition or lack vigor, becoming started in the bare spaces or where the grass cover is thin.

There are many reasons for the failure of a lawn, either in whole or in part: Lack of water, poor soil, poor drainage, low grade of seed, thin seeding, irregular mowing, and lack of fertilizer. One or more of these conditions may permit crab-grass and other weeds to get a hold. Nothing is quite so important for a lawn as an abundance of water. Again the lawn should be seeded with the best of seed. A select bluegrass seed, weighing

18 to 22 lbs. per bushel is after all the cheapest sort. One can be certain it will form a dense, vigorous stand, almost entirely free from weeds. The ordinary grade of lawn seed averages 12 to 15 lbs. per bushel and often carries weed seed in abundance. Furthermore, the stand of grass from the poor grade of seed lacks vigor and ability to form a heavy sod. It is well to use an excessive amount of seed, four to five bushels per acre of bluegrass in mixture or sixty pounds when not mixed, is not too much. A mixed seed is to be recommended. In the maintenance of a lawn, reseeding every year or so is an excellent practice. Here again the highest grade of seed should be used. Irregular mowing is detrimental to a lawn. Not only does it permit the seeding of bluegrass itself, which is injurious to its sod-building properties, but it allows crab-grass to spread and seed. Stable manure is the best lawn fertilizer, providing it carries no weed seed. Commercial fertilizers, like ground bone, have an advantage over manure in that they are free of weed seed.

Spots in lawns that are infested with crab-grass will come up to a very thin bluegrass stand in the spring. Crab-grass will not then be in evidence. As is well known, it is not noticed until later in the season. It seems quite clear that the only practice under such circumstances is to clean out the weed in the fall, rake the ground, and seed with a first-class seed. Then again in the spring another heavy seeding should be given. This should give such a thick growth of bluegrass that the seeds of crab-grass which germinate next year will find little opportunity to grow. This procedure should be followed up with the best of care of the lawn: Plenty of water, regular mowing and reseeding frequently with the best of lawn seed. Deep digging will not be necessary in removing the crab-grass. It possesses no underground stems. The only object is to get a seed bed of bluegrass. Immediately after seeding, the lawn should be sprinkled.

There is no chemical spray mixture that will kill crab-grass and leave lawn grass uninjured. It is simply a matter of using high grade seed and maintaining a thick sod by constant and regular care. Of course, when it gets a good start in a lawn the most practical plan is to plow up the lawn and start anew, using the cleanest seed obtainable.

Green Foxtail
(Setaria viridis)

(Fig. 6)

An introduced annual from a shallow, fibrous root system. The plant is closely related to the foxtail millets, which it resembles

Fig. 6—Green Foxtail (**Setaria viridis**).

very much. It grows from one to three feet tall, and bears dark green leaves with rough margins. The heads are two to four inches long and usually greenish or greenish-yellow in color. Seeds are produced in abundance. They are a common impurity in practically all Colorado crops,but more especially alfalfa and clovers. The seeds of green foxtail are much smaller than those of yellow foxtail. The seeds easily screen out from the ordinary commercial seeds.

Control. — Prevent seeding; practice cultivation; and, hand-pulling or hoeing in gardens. It is well to plow or disk small grain fields, heavily infested with this weed, as soon as the crop is harvested, and by so doing destroy many foxtail plants. The field should be harrowed or replowed in the spring and planted to a cultivated crop. Careful and frequent cultivation of the crop should be practiced. See pages 19 and 24.

Yellow Foxtail or Pigeon Grass
(Setaria glauca)

This is an introduced annual plant resembling green foxtail. It is much less abundant in Colorado. It differs from green foxtail in that the mature head is lighter yellow in color, and the seeds are

much larger. The plant is from one to four feet tall, from a fibrous root system. The leaves are quite wide, three to six inches long, the lower ones often marked with red, and all hanging with a characteristic twist. The heads are two to four inches long, and the yellowish bristles are characteristic.

Control.—Prevent seeding by mowing before maturing, or by cultivation. Many seeds shatter out on the ground, and others are carried in by irrigation waters. Practice crop rotation. Adopt methods similar to those suggested in the preceding. See pages 19 and 24.

Barnyard Grass

(Echinochloa crus-galli)

(Fig. 7)

This is an introduced annual plant found throughout the State at low altitudes. The stem is stout and smooth, and bears long, broad leaves which have a strong middle nerve. The flowering head resembles somewhat that of Japanese millet; in fact, this grass sometimes goes by the name "barnyard millet."

Fig. 7—Barnyard grass (**Echinochloa crus-galli**).

On the river bottom farms of the

Fig. 8—Old Witchgrass or Tickle Grass (**Panicum capillare**).

Platte Valley, this plant is very abundant. On account of its prevalence in low ground, it is locally known as ***"water-grass."*** It frequents stubble fields and other idle ground. and grows very rapidly. Its seeds are distributed mainly by irrigation waters.

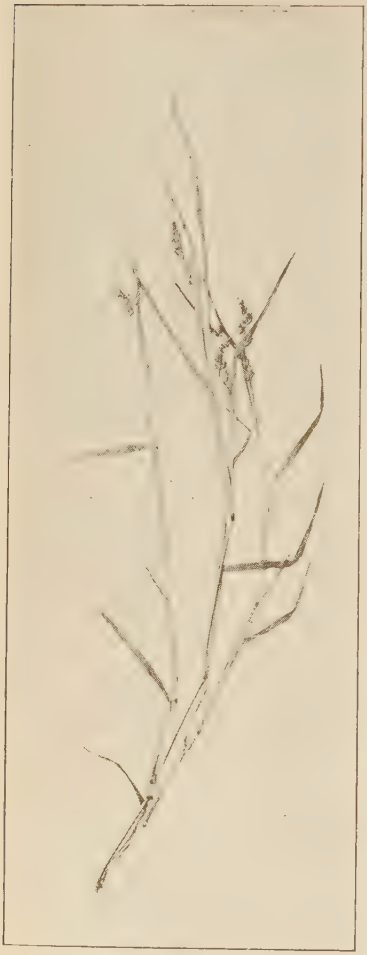
Control. — Stubble grown up to water-grass should be plowed under before it seeds; in this way, much green manure is turned under. The plant should be prevented from seeding. It yields easily to clean culture. See pages 19 and 24.

Old Witchgrass or Tickle Grass

(Panicum capillare)
(Fig. 8)

An annual plant with very large, spreading flowering heads and small seeds. The flowering head may break off and become a "tumble weed," scattering seeds as it is blown along by the wind.

Control.—The plant propagates by seeds alone, and consequently may be



held in check by the prevention of seeding. The plant succumbs readily to cultivation and crowding. See pages 19, 24 and 33.

Sand-bur

(Cenchrus tribuloides)

(Fig. 9)

The sand-bur is a native, annual grass usually found in light, well-drained, sandy soil. The plant spreads somewhat on the ground, and has short, erect stems. The leaf sheaths have hairy margins, and the structure at the juncture of leaf sheath and blade is characteristically fringed. The flowers, and consequently the

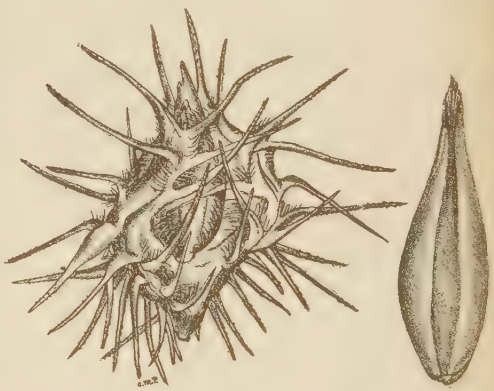


Fig. 9—Sand-bur **(Cenchrus tribuloides).**

burs, are in clusters. Each bur is covered with stiff, barbed prickles, which are very rigid and capable of penetrating shoe leather. In fields where sheep are pastured, sand-bur is particularly obnoxious, and may seriously injure wool and even the skin of animals.

Control.—The plant propagates by seed alone. Hence, if it is prevented from going to seed, the plant is held in check. Badly infested areas may be burned over, and subsequently well-cultivated. See pages 19 and 24.

Wild Oats

(Avena fatua)

(Fig. 10)

Wild oats constitutes one of the chief weed seeds in dockage of Colorado wheat. It is particularly prevalent in those sections where it is the practice to plant grain on the same piece of land several years in succession.

There is an erroneous opinion held by some that tame or cultivated oats may, under certain conditions, become "wild." Cultivated oats and wild oats are distinct species, and it is as impossible for cultivated oats to change into wild oats, as it is for the house cat to give birth to wild cats. If wild oats plants make their appearance in the field, be assured that they grew from wild oat seeds.

Fig. 10—Seed of Wild Oats (**Avena fatua**).

The wild oat plant has slender stems, which are long, and hence it usually stands above the cultivated oats and as a rule shatters its seeds before the small grain crop. The beards attached to the back of the "seed" are strongly bent, thus differing from common oats. Again it is distinguished from the latter by the "sucker-mouth" at the base of the "seed".

Wild oats is an annual plant and propagates entirely by seed. The most common way in which it is introduced into a community is by means of impure seeds. A few wild oats seeds in a sowing may in several years cause serious damage. Irrigation water is an important factor in the dissemination of the seed. Wild oat seeds will live in the soil from two to six years. They do not, as a rule, germinate until the season following their ripening.

Some of the chief precautions to be observed in controlling wild oats are as follows:

1. Do not plant grain on the same field year after year.
2. Do not "stubble in" grain, that is do not disk-harrow old stubble fields and drill in the grain without further preparation. Wild oats are bad under this system.

3. Do not cut badly -infested fields of grain for hay, unless it is done prior to the time of ripening of wild oats; otherwise wild oats seed will be distributed in manure.

4. Do not feed screenings containing wild oats, unless they are first thoroughly ground to destroy the seeds.

5. Do not use seed which has any wild oats seed in it. Have a purity as well as a germination test made of every lot of wheat planted. There are a number of "makes" of fanning mills and wild oats separators which will, if properly operated, remove wild oats seed from wheat seed.

6. Establish a seed plot on each farm (or in each community) setting aside sufficient acreage to produce the seed for next year's crop. Pull the wild oats and other weeds in this seed plot by hand. It is worth while.

7. Induce germination of seeds in the ground and destroy the seedlings before they reach any size.

8. The most feasible and practical method of wild oats eradication is one which involves the use of alfalfa or inter-tilled crops or both in the rotation. In those sections where wild oats are prevalent, they have seldom failed to disappear before a proper system of crop rotation.

9. Mow weeds along roadsides, and along ditches.

10. Organize to secure community action.

The following method of control has given good results: Plow in the fall and harrow the following spring to induce the germination of wild oats seeds. Plow the young plants under, prepare the seed-bed, and plant to a quick-maturing crop like barley, millet, or Sudan-grass. These crops will tend to smother the wild oats plants. Follow harvesting with plowing, and the next spring, harrow to induce germination, then plow under the young plants and sow a cultivated crop. The sugar beet is one of the best crops to eradicate wild oats because of the large amount of hand work. See pages 14, 19, 24, 33, 37 and 43.

Stink-grass

(Eragrostis megastachya)

(Fig. 11)

This is a strong-scented annual plant with a shallow root system. The plant tends to spread out on the ground surface, and to branch repeatedly. A conspicuous character of the plant, other than its pungent and rather offensive odor, is the many-flowered

spikelets. The seeds are reddish in color, small, and produced in tremendous numbers. They are readily shed by the plant, and in the irrigated sections, carried far and wide by irrigation waters.

Fig. 11—Stink-grass **(Eragrostis megastachya).** Entire plant, single spikelet, and "seeds."

Control.—The weed is easily kept under control by cultivation. Further, it does not withstand crowding. In gardens it is easily hoed out, or pulled by hand, and seldom gives much trouble. It may make its appearance in stubble fields, as soon as the crop is removed. If it is infesting grain fields, make conditions favorable for its fall and early spring germination, so that the young plants may be caught by the frost in the first instance, and cultivated out in the second instance. See pages 19 and 24.

Fig. 12—Downy Brome-grass **(Bromus tectorum).** Entire plant, single spikelet, and "seed."

Downy Brome-grass

(Bromus tectorum)

(Fig. 12)

This is annual grass, naturalized from Europe, which is spreading at a very rapid pace in a number of sections in the State. When young, the plant has slight forage value, but the beards become tough when mature and may cause serious injury to the mouths of grazing animals.

The plant is low-growing. It is downy-hairy throughout. The flowering heads are drooping. The "seeds" in a spikelet are numerous, and each is tipped with a long awn. When mature, the plant takes on a purplish color.

Control.—As has been said, the plant is annual and may be held in check by preventing the production of seed. It gives no trouble in well-cultivated fields or in alfalfa. See pages 19, 24 and 33.

Fig. 13—Chess or Cheat **(Bromus secalinus).**

Chess or Cheat

(Bromus secalinus)

(Fig. 13)

There is a common impression that wheat turns to chess, for it is frequently noticed that the weed comes in where perfectly clean seed has been sown. This is due to the fact that chess seed retains its vitality in the soil for a long period. The soil may have been infected with chess seed a number of years previous to its first appearance in the field, the conditions at the time being unfavorable to its germination. It has been proven experimentally, however, that chess springs from chess seed and wheat from wheat seed.

The seeds of chess are very small, from 5/16 to 3/8 in. long, having somewhat the shape of an oat grain, from which they can be distinguished by their smaller size and darker color.

Control.—Being an annual, chess dies after producing seed; hence all precautions should be taken to prevent its ripening. A

good fanning mill will remove a large amount of the chess seed from grain. Good, solid wheat grains will sink in water, but chess seeds, as well as all smutted wheat grains, are lighter than water and come to the top. Hence, just before sowing, stir the seed grains up in a barrel of water and skim off the chess seed and smutted grains as they rise to the top. It must be remembered that chess in grain always reduces its market value. See pages 14, 19 and 24.

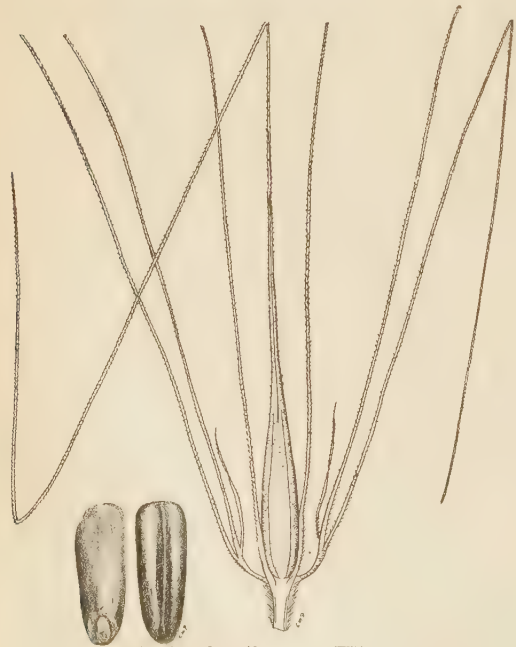


Fig. 14—Squirrel-tail or Wild Barley **(Hordeum jubatum).** Entire plant, a triplet of spikelets, and "seeds."

Squirrel-tail or Wild Barley

(Hordeum jubatum)

(Fig. 14)

This is one of the most pernicious weeds of the State. It occurs along roadsides and is particularly abundant in meadows and the low-lying ground bordering ponds and reservoirs. It is tolerant of alkali. When young the plant is eaten quite readily by all classes of stock. When the heads

Fig. 15—Darnel **(Lolium temulentum).**

mature, the beards become dangerous to stock. Hay may be injured to a great extent by the presence of the mature heads of this weed-grass.

Control. — Squirrel-tail is an annual and consequently can be held in check by preventing it from seeding. Heavily infested meadows should be mowed over before the weed matures its seed. It may be necessary to mow the meadow two or three times during the late spring and early summer, and for several seasons in succession. In some instances it may pay to burn over the area. The plant yields to cultivation in fields. Rotate crops. Special care should be exercised in preventing the seeding of wild barley along roadsides, ditch banks, creek banks, and on unoccupied and vacant lands. See pages 19, 22 and 24.

Darnel

(Lolium temulentum)

(Fig. 15)

An annual weed-grass that often gives trouble in grain fields. It has the general appearance of rye-grass. It grows from two to four feet tall. At the base of each spikelet there is a glume which is much longer than the spikelet itself. The plant is said to be poisonous. Grain containing darnel should not be milled.

Control.—Use clean seed. Use cultivated crops and practice crop rotation.

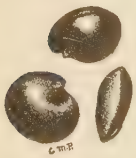


Fig. 16—Tall Pigweed or Red-root (**Amaranthus retroflexus**).

Tall Pigweed or Red-root

(Amaranthus retroflexus)

(Fig. 16)

A tall, erect, rough, annual plant growing from three to five feet tall. It is one of the most prevalent weeds in gardens and fields. Seeds are produced in great numbers. They are retained by the plant well into the winter, and are scattered throughout a period of several months. The seeds retain their vitality for several years when buried in the soil. When turned to within one or two inches of the surface, they germinate. Thus one crop of seed may mean several years of weeds. The small, flat, shiny, black seeds are prevalent in many commercial seeds but are readily separated from them.

Control.—Pigweed is easily exterminated by cultivation. The plants should be cut off below the ground line or pulled from the ground, entirely, for if the basal stalks are left, new ones are immediately sent up from them. Practice crop rotation. Use clean seed. See pages 19 and 24.

Spreading Pigweed

(Amaranthus blitoides)

(Fig. 17)

A low, spreading, rough, annual plant, abundant along roadsides, in gardens and cultivated fields. Like its close relative, the tall pigweed, it produces seeds in tremendous numbers, which are quite similar in their behavior to those of the tall species. The

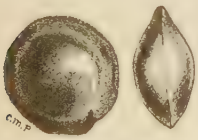


Fig. 17—Spreading Pigweed (**Amaranthus blitoides**).

seeds are smooth, flat, shiny and black, but are about twice the size of its close relative.

Control.—Use methods of eradication suggested under the preceding, and as recommended for annuals. See pages 19 and 24.

Russian Thistle
(Salsola pestifer)
(Fig. 2)

The Russian thistle is an annual plant first introduced into the United States in 1873 or 1874, in flax seed brought from Russia and sown near Scotland, Bonhomme County, South Dakota. It was introduced into Colorado probably about 1890. It did not attract attention in the State until 1894. Since then it has spread over almost the entire farming area of Colorado and other western states. It is the common "tumble-weed" of the West. Russian thistle causes considerable inconvenience and damage by blowing into ditches, stopping the flow of water and causing overflows and breaks in ditchbanks. They also pile up along fences and cause the piling up of drifts of sand and dirt. The weed is a favorite plant upon which webworm of sugar beet lays its eggs. The worms migrate from them to the beets.

Seeds are produced in tremendous numbers, a single plant maturing 100,000 to 200,000 seeds. These are scattered by the plant as it is rolled along over the fields. The seeds retain their vitality in the soil several seasons. The plant is too well known to require the inclusion here of a description.

Control.—Russian thistle is an annual, hence propagates itself by seeds alone. This is indeed fortunate. It seldom gives much trouble if cultivation can be practiced and the plant prevented from maturing seed. After harvesting a crop, especially a grain crop, cultivate in order to induce late summer or fall germination. The Russian thistle can not stand much water. Irrigation when

the plants are very small, only an inch or two high, will often kill them out entirely. This method is often used to kill the weed in new or poor stands of alfalfa.

Its greatest injury is to dry lands which are kept in small grain, season after season. Heavily infested lands of this character should be summer fallowed or placed in a hoed crop such as beans, or corn, and the cultivation of these should be most thorough. It is well to emphasize again the need of ***clean cultivation in the fall after the grain is removed.*** By no means allow the thistle to come to seed; if this is done little difficulty need be experienced in keeping it checked. Remember, the plant does not live over except by means of seeds. It has but one method of propagation, and that is by seeds. See pages 15, 19, 24 and 31.

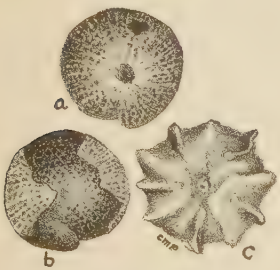


Fig. 18 — Lamb's Quarters Chenopodium album).

Lamb's Quarters
(Chenopodium album)
(Fig. 18)

This is an erect, annual weed common throughout the farming area of the State. In some localities it is spreading in the alfalfa fields to a considerable extent. The webworm of sugar beet lays its eggs on this weed, and they migrate from it to the beet.

The plant is a native of Europe. The young plants are usually mealy, whereas the older ones are quite smooth. An abundance of seeds is produced, and they are a common impurity in our commercial seeds. They are easily separated, however, from commercial seeds.

Control. — The weed is easily held in control by the use of a cultivated crop. The plants are destroyed if cut off below the ground surface. Use clean seed. Follow methods of eradication suggested for annuals, pages 19 and 24.

Fig. 19—Fireball or Fire weed **(Kochia scoparia).**

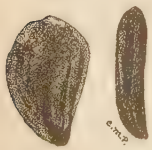
Fireball or Fireweed

(Kochia scoparia)

(Fig. 19)

This annual weed is spreading very rapidly throughout Colorado, and in many sections has become one of the chief roadside plants. The plant grows to a height of from 3 to 5 feet. Numerous branches are produced which bear many, narrow, pointed leaves. The flowers are greenish and inconspicuous. The plants have gained their names because their leaves turn a red color in the autumn.

Control.—Use clean seed. Mow weeds along roadsides and ditch banks before they mature seed. The plant readily succumbs to cultivation and crop rotation. See pages 19 and 24.



Monolepis

(Monolepis nuttalliana)

(Fig. 20)

A low, prostrate, annual weed often found in alkaline soils. The leaves have a short stalk, are rather thick, from 1 to 2 inches long, and somewhat spear-shaped.

Control.—The plant gives no trouble in cultivated fields. It is most prevalent in waste places, gardens and along roadsides. Prevent seeding. See pages 19 and 24.

Fig 20 — Monolepis (Monolepis nuttalliana).

Strawberry Blite
(Blitum capitatum)
(Fig. 21)

This is an annual, fleshy herb, pale green in color, often striped with purple. The leaves are triangular. The plant is characterized by the dense, rounded cluster of flowers in the leaf axils which become deep red when ripe.

Control.—Prevent seeding. Use cultivated crops if infestation becomes severe. See pages 19 and 24.

SMARTWEEDS
(Polygonum)

There are a number of different smartweeds in the State, some of which are weedy in nature, and some of which are harmless. The most prevalent weedy species are the spotted smartweed or lady's thumb (Polygonum persicaria), and Pennsylvania smartweed (Polygonum pennsylvanica).

Both are annual plants propagating by seeds alone. The stems are swollen at the joints. The leaves are lance-shaped and at their base is a fringe of short bristles. The small flowers are pinkish in color and in dense, erect clusters. The "seeds" are triangular in shape.

Control.—The plants should be cut before seeds mature. If the ground becomes heavily infested, place it in a cultivated crop. The tillage required with a cultivated crop will keep it in check. Weedy pastures should be plowed up and put in a hoed crop. See pages 19 and 24.

Fig. 21—Strawberry Blite (**Blitum capitatum**).

Black Bindweed or Wild Buckwheat

(Polygonum convolvulus)

(Fig. 23)

This is an annual, climbing plant which is troublesome both in grain fields and cultivated fields. The leaves have a characteristic arrow-head shape. The flowers are in slender clusters. Each flower is small, greenish-white, and produces a single triangular "seed" which resembles that of buckwheat.

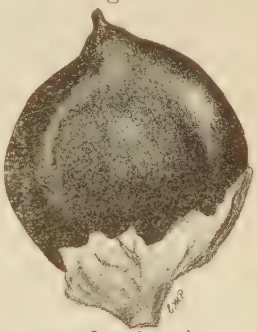
The black bindweed is often confused with the true bindweed or wild morning-glory which is perennial and far more pernicious. The leaves in fact resemble each other somewhat but the flowers of the wild morning-glory are large, white and bell-shaped while those of the black bindweed are small and greenish.

Control.—Use clean seed. Prevent the plants from seeding. Practice crop rotation. Stubble should be disked to encourage the germination of seeds in the autumn. The young plants are unable to withstand frost. Turning under the young plants by fall plowing will destroy them. Grain fields abounding in this weed should be put to a cultivated crop. Black bindweed is unable to make headway in a good stand of alfalfa. The seeds do not retain their vitality long, hence by keeping the soil under good cultivation for a season or two, the weed can be practically exterminated. Cultivate the ground of infested fields immediately after harvest to induce fall germination of seeds. Sheep will readily eat wild buckwheat. See pages 19, 24 and 33.

Fig. 22—Smartweed **(Polygonum pennsylvanicum).**

Doorweed or Knotweed.
(Polygonum aviculare)
(Fig. 24)

A prostrate annual plant abundant along roadsides, in paths, walks and drives. The plant seldom gives any trouble in fields. The stems are slender, with conspicuous joints or "knots" from which arise leaves and branches. The small greenish-white or



pinkish flowers are usually single in leaf axils. The "seeds" are three-sided.

Control.—Prevent from seeding by hoeing or pulling. On walks and drives, apply crude carbolic acid, 1 quart to 8 gallons of water, at the rate of 8 gallons of solution to each square rod. See pages 19, 24 and 34.

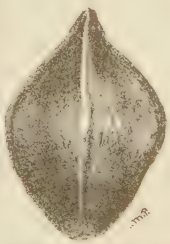


Fig. 23—Black Bindweed or Wild Buckwheat **(Polygonum convolvulus).**

Purslane

(Portulaca oleracea)

This is a very fleshy annual herb which grows prostrate along the ground. The thick, branching stems, the alternate succulent leaves, the small yellowish flowers, and urn-shaped pod-like fruit bearing numerous seeds are characteristic features. The seeds have remarkable vitality when buried in the soil.

Control. — Purslane prevails in gardens, and occasionally in cultivated fields. The plant seldom gives any serious trouble where cultivation is clean and thorough. Prevent seeding. See pages 19 and 24.

Fig. 24—Doorweed or Knotweed (**Polygonum aviculare**).

Cow-Cockle or Cow-Herb

(Saponaria vaccaria)

(Fig. 25)

This is a smooth, fleshy, annual weed introduced from Europe. The leaves stand oppositely on the stem. The flowers are on long, slender stalks and are rose-pink in color. The seed is produced in large quantities and will retain its vitality in the soil for a number of years. Cow-cockle was more abundant a number of years ago in Colorado than it is today. Then much of the land was sown continuously to small grain. The weed flourishes under such a system of cropping. The most common means of introduction to land is as an impurity in commercial seeds.

Control.—The seeds are easily screened out. Burn off stubble on fields where the seeds matured and place the ground in a cultivated crop. See pages 19, 22 and 24.

Corn-Cockle or Purple-Cockle
(Agrostemma githago)

(Fig. 26)

This is an annual weed with narrow leaves and purplish-red flowers which resemble those of the pink. The plant is densely, silky-hairy, especially above. The weed is rarely found in Colorado. Its introduction and spread into communities should be rigidly guarded as it is one of the most pernicious weeds of grain fields. The seeds are very difficult to remove from grain. In fact,

Fig. 25—Cow cockle or Cow-herb **(Saponaria vaccaria).**

it is regarded as one of the five inseparable seeds of wheat. Wheat containing even a very small quantity of cockle is very sharply docked as to grade.

Control.—It is not wise to use seed from a field infested with this plant unless the portion

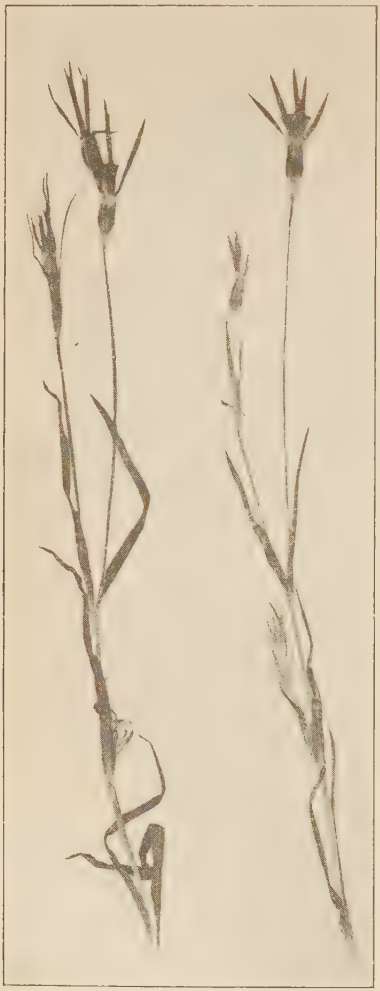


Fig. 26—Corn-cockle or Purple Cockle (**Agrostemma githago**).

of the field from which seed is taken is thoroughly gone over and cockle weeds pulled by hand. It is possible to remove cockle seed from wheat by separating a little at a time by hand sifting, using a screen of eight meshes to the inch. If an area of small grain is infested with this weed, it should not be grown in grain again until it has been in a cultivated crop or alfalfa. In buying seed wheat from any source, be sure that it has been tested as to purity and that it is free from cockle seeds. The weed is designated by the Colorado Pure Seed Law as a noxious plant. See pages 19, 22 and 24.

Common Chickweed or Starwort
(Stellaria media)
(Fig. 27)

This small plant is quite common in lawns everywhere, particularly in shady places. In protected places about buildings, it may live over and come up from the underground parts of the plant. The stems are slender and weak, and consequently quite prostrate; the leaves are small. The small flowers are star-like in appearance—thus the name, starwort. There are numerous small seeds which may retain their vitality for years.

Control.—In the spring rake over the soil thoroughly where it is thin and where the weeds have been particularly bad and seed very heavily with high grade mixed

Fig. 27—Common Chickweed or Starwort **(Stellaria media).**

grass seed. First class grass seed should weigh from 20 to 22 pounds per bushel. The ordinary grade that is used weighs from 12 to 14 pounds per bushel. The whole object is to establish such a good growth of sod that the chickweed will have little opportunity to grow. This procedure should be followed by good care of the lawn which means of course an abundance of water, regular mowing and reseeding every year or so. Since the plant is most prevalent in shady places, select for such habitats a lawn mixture specially adapted for the shade. Badly infested lawns may require digging up and reseeding. This may be after all the quickest way of securing a thick, desirable sod, free from the weed. Experiments which have been tried with a spray of iron sulphate show that the plants can be killed with a (1¼ pounds to the gallon) solution, especially when it is in the young growing condition. This treatment, however, discolors the grass for some time and makes it appear rather unsightly, although it will soon recover. See page 35.

Rocky Mountain Bee Plant or Stinkweed

(Cleome serrulata)

(Fig. 28)

This is a native annual plant. In some sections of the State it is invading cultivated fields and is causing considerable damage as a weed. The plant has a characteristic, unpleasant odor. It grows to a height of from 1 to 5 feet. The flowers are reddish-purple, sometimes pinkish. The fruits are slender pods, one to two inches long, and on long, rather pendant stalks.

Control.—The bee plant propagates itself by seeds alone. Hence, seed production must be prevented. This means clean cultivation or a smother crop such as alfalfa. The weed flourishes under a continuous cropping to small grain, but does not give any trouble where crop rotation is practiced. See pages 19 and 24.

Fig. 28—Rocky Mountain Bee Plant or Stinkweed **(Cleome serrulata).**

False Flax
(Camelina sativa)
(Fig. 29)

This annual or winter annual mustard is adventive from Europe, and is occasionally found in fields of our State. The plants are from 1 to 2 feet tall with clasping leaves and yellowish flowers. The pods are pear-shaped. The seeds are not easily separated from those of flax, and on that account the weed is common in flax fields.

Control.—Practice crop rotation. Give the infested area both fall and spring cultivation. Alfalfa successfully crowds it out. See pages 19, 24 and 33.

Peppergrass
(Lepidium apetalum)
(Fig. 30)

A small green-flowered annual or winter annual mustard producing an abundance of seed.

Control.—Fall cultivation is necessary to kill the seedlings that make their appearance in stubble. The rosettes that persist in the spring should be hoed or dragged out. They are quick to send up shoots and produce seed. The plant seldom gives any trouble in a hoed crop, and is easily crowded out by alfalfa. See pages 19, 24 and 33.

Fig. 29 –False Flax **(Camelina sativa).**

Frenchweed or Fanweed

(Thlaspi arvense)

(Fig. 31)

This weed has not become nearly as serious in the grain fields of Colorado as it has in those of states to the north. It is indeed a most destructive weed, and one very difficult to eradicate. Although the plant propagates by seeds alone, these are produced in such great numbers and possess such long vitality that it is extremely difficult to clean a field of the weed, when once the soil is heavily infested. The plant matures its seed from early spring to fall. The fall seedlings are not killed by frost.

Even when partly mature, pods may ripen their seeds after the plant is plowed under. Consequently care must be exercised not to turn under plants with even green pods.

The plant is easily recognized by its mustard-like flowers and large rusty-colored, fan-like, flattened fruits which are deeply notched at the apex. Flour is very seriously lowered in its value by the presence of ground seeds of this weed.

Control.—On account of both fall and spring germination of seeds and the ability of fall seedlings to live over the winter, both fall and spring cultivation is necessary. One cultivation not only destroys seedlings but it brings other seeds to the surface where they will germinate; and, of course, another cultivation is necessary to drag out the second crop. Spring weeding of young grain is recommended, using a light, spike-toothed harrow. After fall and spring cultivation, which should be frequent and thorough, a smother crop of millet, or Sudan grass will give the weed a good crowding and seriously reduce its numbers. A well-planned system of crop rotation in which alfalfa and cultivated crops alternate with small grain is death to the frenchweed. See pages 19, 24 and 26.

Fig. 30—Peppergrass **(Lepidium apetalum).**

Tumbling Mustard

(Sisymbrium altissimum)

(Figs. 32 and 32a)

This mustard has spread quite rapidly in northeastern Colorado in recent years. It usually makes its appearance in the neighborhood of grain elevators and railroads.

Fig. 31—Frenchweed or Fanweed (**Thlaspi arvense**).

The plant is a tall annual or biennial and is very much branched. It grows to a height of from 2 to 4 feet. There are numerous leaves. Those at the base of the plant are from 3 to 10 inches long and very deeply lobed; while those at the top are much smaller and with very narrow lobes. The flowers are light yellow in color and of the ordinary mustard type. Numerous slender pods, 2 to 4 inches long, are produced, and each pod contains numerous, small seeds. It has been estimated that a single plant will bear 1,500,000 seeds. The plant begins to flower early in the season, and matures pods from an early date to almost frost. The plant forms a bushy growth, which may become broken from the ground, and be blown as a "tumble weed."

Control.—The plant should be prevented from seeding by mowing, or by destroying the young plants by cultivation. Mowing is not always entirely effective, as branches may be produced from the lower part of the stem, not reached by the mower. Cultivation is most effective, and, if extended over two or three years, is quite sure to eliminate the weed. The seeds will easily mill out of any of our common commercial seeds. See pages 19 and 24.

Fig. 32—Tumbling Mustard **(Sisymbrium altissimum).**

Wild Mustard

(Brassica arvensis)

(Fig. 33)

A tall, erect, annual mustard with yellow flowers. This is the weed which is so prevalent in the grain fields of Minnesota, and the Dakotas. It is becoming increasingly abundant each year in Colorado grain fields. It gains entrance as an impurity in the seed. The long pods each produce a large number of smooth, yellowish, globular seeds. The same plant may bear flowers and seeds of all stages of development, consequently seed may be shed throughout a period of several weeks. The seeds may retain their vitality in the soil several years. This feature adds to its troublesome nature. Wild mustard is a host for the false chinch bug, which may move from it to neighboring beet fields and there do considerable damage.

Control.—Great care should be taken to secure clean seed. Practice crop rotation; do not plant grain on an infested acreage a second year, but go to alfalfa or a cultivated crop. Quick-growing, smothering crops such as barley, millet or Sudan-grass are effective combatants. See pages 19, 24 and 33.

Shepherd's Purse

(Bursa bursa-pastoris)

(Fig. 34)

This common annual mustard is both a summer and winter annual. It occurs in waste places, orchards, gardens and fields, in all sorts of soil, and in all parts of the State, ranging in altitude from 4000 to 9500 feet. The weed harbors the false chinch bug. The insects may migrate from the weed to sugar beets, upon which they cause much damage.

Fig. 32a—Tumbling mustard (**Sisymbrium altissimum**).

Control.—Any good system of crop rotation will keep it under control. Cultivate both in the fall and spring. If found abundantly in grain fields early in the season, while the grain is but three or four inches high, many of the seedlings can be destroyed by harrowing once or twice with a light, spike-tooth harrow. As soon as the grain crop is removed, disk the land to hasten germination of the seeds; subsequent cultivation will kill the young plants. See pages 19 and 24.

Hare's Ear Mustard

(Conringia orientalis)

(Fig. 35)

An introduced annual and winter annual weed from Europe, which has made its appearance in recent years in grain fields of Colorado. At one elevator this past season the seed of this plant

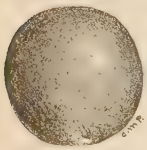


Fig. 33—Wild Mustard (**Brassica arvensis**).

was screened from wheat in large quantities. The plant grows to a height of from one to four feet, and the stem is very slender, stiff and tough when mature. The leaves are the shape of a rabbit's ear, and clasp the stem at the base; the leaves are covered with a whitish bloom as in cabbage. The flowers are light yellow in color, and, like the pods, are of the characteristic mustard type. The smooth, square pods are 3 to 4 inches long when mature, and each bears several dozen seeds. The seeds become sticky when wet, and thus may stick to the feet of animals or to cultivating implements and be carried about. The seeds usually germinate in the fall, and the plants live over winter as flat growths close to the ground. The next season a flowering stalk is sent up.

Control.—The autumn growth makes its start usually in stubble. Consequently, fall plowing or disking should be practiced to destroy this growth. More seeds will germinate quite early in the spring, and of course spring cultivation is necessary to destroy these. Use care to prevent the plants from seeding. Much attention should be directed just now to prevent its introduction in commercial seed. See pages 19 and 24.

Black Medick or Yellow Trefoil

(Medicago lupulina)

(Fig. 36)

This small annual plant is a close relative of alfalfa. In Colorado, it is somewhat troublesome in lawns, seldom giving any concern in fields. The plant is low and more or less prostrate on the ground. The leaves resemble those of alfalfa in general shape.

Fig. 34—Shepherd's Purse (**Bursa bursa-pastoris**).

The bright, yellow flowers are in dense clusters. The short pods are twisted, one-seeded and conspicuously black when mature.

Control.—It gains entrance in lawns by means of impure seed, and stable manure. It will not compete favorably with a first-class bluegrass sod, and its presence is usually an indication of a poor lawn. It can not be kept in check by clipping with the mower, as the plant is so low that much of it remains untouched. In lawns the quickest method of extermination is to dig out each plant. One may be assured that it will not come up again from the root. Some seed may remain in the ground, such that the process will need repeating another season or two. See pages 19 and 35.

Sweet Clover
(Melilotus)

There are two species of sweet clover in Colorado: Yellow sweet clover (Melilotus officinalis) and white sweet clover (Melilotus alba). The former is not as prevalent as white sweet clover; moreover, it is earlier maturing and makes a smaller growth than the white-flowered species.

The sweet clovers are weeds under some circumstances, while on the other hand they are valuable forage plants. In Colorado they are very prevalent along roadsides, railway right-of-ways, and irrigation banks. In some instances they are causing considerable trouble in grain fields where this crop is grown continuously. The seeds are carried by irrigation water. In such situations they are to be preferred to any other weeds we have. They, like other legumes, bear bacterial nodules on their roots, and thus enrich

Fig. 35—Hare's Ear Mustard **(Conringia orientalis).**

the soil in nitrogen. In addition, the hay is nutritious, and animals will feed on it after they become used to it. Both species are biennial in habit; the yellow-flowered sort is sometimes annual, depending upon the seasonal conditions.

Control.—They propagate by seeds alone, which habit suggests the need of preventing seed production. If the plant is cut off below the crown it makes no further growth. Repeated mowing, preferably just after the plants come into bloom, will control it. Of course, the seeds retain their vitality for years in the soil, and when once the soil is contaminated, the process of extermination by mowing may be a long one. In such case, place infested area in a cultivated crop.

The seeds of sweet clovers are very difficultly distinguishable from those of

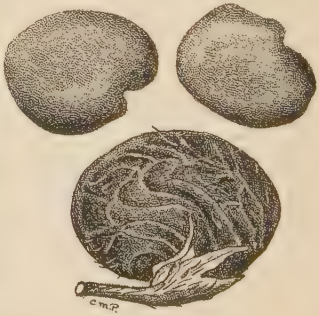


Fig. 36—Black Medic **(Medicago lupulina).**

alfalfa. In fact, whole lots of sweet clover seed have been sold for alfalfa seed, in some few instances knowingly, but usually unknowingly. Whenever a purchaser has any doubts as to the purity of alfalfa seed and suspects the presence of large quantities of sweet clover seed, a representative sample should be submitted to the Colorado Seed Laboratory, Fort Collins, for analysis. There are very few samples of alfalfa seed that do not contain a slight percentage of sweet clover seed. See pages 14, 15 and 26.

Fig. 37 — Large-bracted Plantain (**Plantago aristata**).

Large-bracted Plantain or Western Buckhorn

(Plantago aristata)

(Fig. 37)

This is an annual or winter annual that is especially prevalent in clover fields and cultivated grasslands. Its seeds are a common impurity in commercial samples of clovers. It is distinguished from the other common plantains by the long, narrow leaf-like structures which subtend the flowers in the spike. The leaves are long, narrow, 3-ribbed, and somewhat hairy. The seeds are carried short distances by the wind. They possess long vitality.

Control.— Use precautions against its introduction in commercial seed. Prevent from seeding. Use cultivated crops if infestation becomes severe. See pages 19 and 26.

Fig. 38—Snow-on-the Mountain **(Euphorbia marginata).**

Snow-on-the-Mountain

(Euphorbia marginata)

(Fig. 38)

This is a rather ornamental, native, annual plant which in some cases spreads into cultivated fields, and pastures. It exudes a milky juice which is acrid and corrodes the skin and mucous membranes whenever applied. The plant is bright green, from 2 to 4 feet high, and is conspicuous on account of its white-margined upper leaves; hence the name "snow-on-the-mountain."

Control.—The plant should be cut often enough during the season to prevent seeding. Use cultivated crops. See pages 19 and 26.

Common Mallow or Cheeses

(Malva rotundifolia)

(Fig. 39)

This low biennial plant is so well known that a description is scarcely necessary. The seeds are arranged in a circle, and when green have much the appearance of a cheese cut into slices. The plant spreads along the ground. The leaves are round, heart-shaped, and the flowers are whitish or pale pink.

Control.—The plant is held in check in gardens by hand pulling or deep hoeing. It seldom gives trouble in fields as it readily succumbs to cultivation. See page 19.

Fig. 39—Common Mallow or Cheeses **(Malva rotundifolia).**

Dodder

(Cuscuta)

A special bulletin (No. 248) entitled "Alfalfa Dodder in Colorado" has been issued by the Agricultural Experiment Station. This bulletin describes the general appearance of dodder in the field, its life history, how it is spread, the kinds of dodder infesting alfalfa in Colorado, methods of eradication of dodder, and methods of cleaning alfalfa seed to free it from dodder seed.

Nyctelea

(Macrocalyx nyctelea)

(Fig. 40)

A low annual with leaves that are very much dissected. The small white flowers arise from the forks of opposite leaves. They have five sepals and five petals. The sepals enlarge as the fruit matures and partially surround it.

Control.—The plant is likely to be most prevalent in grain fields. It has a shallow root system and is easily dragged out by cultivating implements. See pages 19 and 26.

Fig. 40—Nyctelea **(Macrocalyx nyctelea).**

Fig. 41—Black Nightshade **(Solanum nigrum).**

Black Nightshade

(Solanum nigrum)

(Fig. 41)

An annual low, spreading plant with oval leaves. The white flowers are in small drooping groups along the side of the stem. They are of the potato type: 5-parted calyx, 5-parted corolla, 5 stamens. The berries are black, smooth and sperical. The plant is introduced from Europe and assumes weed habits with us. It occurs at low altitudes in the State; it is not abundant, however.

Control.—The plant is easily destroyed by cultivation, by hoeing or pulling. See pages 19 and 26.

Fig. 42. Three-flowered Nightshade **(Solanum triflorum)**

Three-flowered Nightshade

(Solanum triflorum)

(Fig. 42)

A low, spreading annual with deeply-cut leaves. The flowers are usually arranged in groups of three, on nodding stalks, hence the common name "three-flowered nightshade." The berry is greenish, and about half an inch in diameter.

Control.—The plant is easily destroyed by cultivation, by hoeing or pulling.

Fig. 43. Buffalo-bur (**Solanum rostratum**)

Buffalo-bur

(Solanum rostratum)

(Fig. 43)

This is a native of the State. The plant is covered with spines. The flowers are yellowish and shaped like those of the potato. The plant is most prevalent in sandy soil.

Control.—It is an annual and spreads by seeds only. Consequently, it should be prevented from going to seed. It will not be a serious pest where cultivated crops are in the rotation, and are carefully tended to. See pages 19 and 26.

Fig. 44—Ground Bur-nut **(Tribulus terrestris)**

Ground Bur-nut
(Tribulus terrestris)
(Fig. 44)

This odd plant is very prevalent throughout the Arkansas Valley and southward. It is a native of southern Europe. The plant prefers a light, sandy soil, and apparently flourishes in very barren soil, such as is found by railroad tracks. It is a prostrate plant, the stems radiating from the center to all sides. The leaves are silky-hairy. The yellow flowers are in leaf axils. They produce a very characteristic fruit or nut; this splits at maturity into five parts, each beset with two to four hard, curved spines, which feature has undoubtedly suggested the name "Tribulus."

Control.—The bur-nut is an annual plant, fortunately, and is quite easily kept in check by prevention of seeding. It will not stand up under clean cultivation. Alfalfa readily crowds it out. See pages 19, 26 and 33.

Stickseed
(Lappula)
(Fig. 45)

There are a number of species of stickseed in Colorado, the most common being *L. floribunda,* a perennial, and *L. occidentalis,* an annual. All of the stickseeds are characterized by their bur-like fruit, consisting of 4 seeds provided with barbed prickles. By these structures they are able to cling tightly to the hair of animals, and the seeds are thereby carried from place to place. The stickseeds are very rough, hairy plants. The flowers have a funnel form.

Fig. 45. Stickseed **(Lappula occidentalis)**

Control.—Since the plant is propagated by seeds alone, a prevention of seeding is effective in keeping the seed under control. Fall plowing may be necessary to destroy the seedlings which come up during that season. Clean cultivation. See pages 19, 24 and 26.

Giant Marsh Elder

(Iva xanthifolia)

(Fig. 46)

A very prevalent weed along roadsides and ditch banks. It is commonly associated with the tall ragweed (page 90) which it somewhat resembles. It grows to a height of 5 to 10 feet.

Control.—The plant is an annual. Accordingly, prevention of seeding is effective in its control. Use cultivated crops. Practice crop rotation. Use clean seed. See pages 19, 24 and 26.

Tall Ragweed, Horseweed, or Kinghead

(Ambrosia trifida)

(Fig. 47)

This weed, along with the tall or giant marsh elder (page 90) forms veritable thickets along roadsides and ditch banks. In fact, these two weeds are our most common weeds in such situations. It frequently attains a height of 10 feet. The leaves are characteristically three-lobed.

Control.—The plant is an annual. Strenuous effort should be made to mow it along roadsides and ditchbanks before it seeds. It yields quickly to cultivation. Practice crop rotation. Use clean seed. See pages 19, 22, 24 and 26.

Ragweed
(Ambrosia artemisifolia)
(Fig. 48)

This common annual grows to a height of from one to three feet. Its small greenish flowers grow in long dense clusters. It is noted for the tremendous amount of pollen produced. The seeds retain their vitality for years buried in the soil. They are a common impurity in commercial seeds. They are difficultly separable from wheat.

Fig. 46—Giant Marsh Elder **(Iva xanthifolia)**

Control.—The plant readily succumbs to cultivation. Practice crop rotation. Do not allow the plant to produce seed. Pay particular attention to stubble. Use clean seed. See pages 19, 22, 24 and 26.

Wild Aster

(Brachyactis angusta)

This native plant has become a weed in some sections of the State, particularly in the San Luis Valley. It is an annual, and propagates itself by seeds alone. The plant is erect, considerably branched, and from 6 to 15 inches tall. The leaves are very narrow. There are numerous, small, aster-like flowers.

Control.—When the infestation becomes heavy, the land should be placed in a crop which will permit of clean cultivation. The plant will not stand crowding with alfalfa. See pages 19, 26 and 33.

Fig. 47. Tall Ragweed, Horseweed, or Kinghead **(Ambrosia trifida)**

Beggar-Ticks or Bur Marigold

(Bidens frondosa)

(Fig. 49)

An annual weed well known on account of its "seed", which is wedge-shaped, flat, black and bears two-barbed awns at the apex. The awns have small barbs which point downward, and as a result the seeds attach themselves very readily to passing animals and are thereby spread. The flowers are a golden yellow. The plant is found usually in wet places.

Control.—Prevent from seeding. Use cultivated crops. Drain the land. See pages 19 and 26.

Fig. 48. Ragweed **(Ambrosia artemisfolia)**

Spanish Needles

(Bidens bipinnata)

(Fig. 50)

This, like its close relative, the Beggar Ticks, has a very characteristic seed. It is a long, slim, four-angled, brown seed usually tipped with ***four*** short barbed

Fig. 49. Beggar's Ticks or Bur Marigold **(Bidens frondosa)**

awns. The leaves are twice or thrice divided. The flowers are yellow.

Control.—The plant is found in waste places, along roadsides. and occasionally in cultivated fields. Being annual in habit, the plant is held in check by the use of well cultivated crops. Prevent its seeding in waste places. See pages 19 and 26.

Canada Fleabane

(Erigeron canadensis)

(Fig. 51)

This is a tall summer and winter annual plant sometimes obtaining a height of eight or nine feet. It produces an abundance of very small flowering heads in a cluster; the rays of the head are white. The juice of the plant is bitter and resinous.

Control.—The weed grows abundantly along roadsides and ditchbanks, but is seldom serious on cultivated land. It is easily kept under control by cultivation. Pains should be taken to prevent its seeding by early mowing. See pages 19, 22 and 26.

Fig. 50. Spanish Needles (**Bidens bipinnata**)

Mayweed or Dog Fennel

(Anthemis cotula)

(Fig. 52)

This is an acrid, ill-smelling annual, introduced from Europe. It is common in fields and waste places, and in orchards. The leaves are very finely divided. The flowers are about 1 inch broad, and white in color. The plant is propagated by seeds alone.

Control.—This weed is not troublesome in cultivated fields. It is easily held in check by using a cultivated crop. Moreover, it is readily crowded out by alfalfa. See pages 19, 26 and 33.

Sunflower

(Helianthus)

(Fig. 53)

There are two species of sunflower prevalent in cultivated soils throughout our areas: *Helianthus annuus,* and *Helianthus petiolaris.* Both of these plants are annuals, propagating only by means of seed. The sunflower is one of the most common weeds in small grain fields and corn fields. That it lowers the yield cannot be denied. The sunflower makes heavy demands upon water in the soil, requiring more for growth than any of the grain crops.

Control.—The seed is not carried by wind on account of its weight but is usually drilled in at the time of sowing. This source of contamination is easily eliminated if the grain is properly cleaned prior to planting.

If a small grain field is heavily infested with sunflowers, disk or plow the field immediately after removing the crop and the

Fig. 51. Fleabane (**Erigeron canadensis**)

following season place the area in a cultivated crop. The weed is crowded out by a good stand of alfalfa. Sunflowers are of no consequence where a system of crop rotation is used, in which system alfalfa and cultivated crops occupy a place with small grain. Continuous cropping to small grain almost invariably results in a weedy field. See pages 19, 24, 26 and 33.

Fetid Marigold

(Dyssodia papposa)

(Fig. 54)

This is an annual plant with an ill-scented odor. The leaves are opposite, 1-2 inches long and divided into narrow segments. The flowers are yellow. The plants persist long into the fall and winter, being conspicuous by their rusty-brown color.

Control.—Prevent seeding. Practice clean cultivation. See pages 19 and 26.

Cockle-bur

(Xanthium commune)

(Fig. 55)

The cockle-bur is an annual weed growing from one to three feet tall. The whole plant is rough. The stem bears characteristic brown spots. The leaves have a long stalk, are more or less heart-shaped, and three-nerved. The flowers are in greenish clusters. The "bur" is very prickly and contains two seeds. Almost invariably, but one of the seeds is capable of germinating the first year, the other remaining dormant for a year or more. This means that if cockle-bur seeds are in the soil, approximately half of them will germinate the first year, whereas, the remainder will remain in the soil and give a crop of seedlings the following few years.

Control.—Cockle-bur is not yet a bad weed in Colorado. But as the corn acreage increases, its spread may be expected. The weed cannot compete with a good stand of alfalfa. Thorough

Fig. 52. Mayweed or Dog Fennel **(Anthemis cotula)**

cultivation and crop rotation mean sure death to this, as well as most other weeds. See pages 19, 26 and 33.

Prickly Lettuce
(Lactuca scariola)
(Fig. 56)

This is an annual or biennial plant with a milky juice. It is a native of Europe, being introduced from that country about 54 years ago. The plant grows to a height of from two to five feet and bears alternate leaves which more or less clasp the stem. The leaf midrib is beset with bristles, as is also the lower part of the stem. The leaves on plants in the open twist on the stem so as to turn their edges pointing north and south, thus suggesting the common name "compass plant." There are numerous yellow flowering heads resembling those of common lettuce. The seeds also resemble those of garden lettuce.

Control. –The most effective means of checking this weed is clean cultivation. A plant cut off well below the crown will not revive. Plants along roadsides and ditches should not be allowed to mature seeds, as they are carried long distances by wind and water. Repeated mowing will in time practically subdue them. See pages 19, 22, 24, 26 and 33.

Fig. 53. Sunflower **(Helianthus petiolaris)**

VII. PRINCIPAL COLORADO PERENNIAL WEEDS

Perennial Rye-grass

(Lolium perenne)

(Fig. 57)

This is a perennial grass that is rarely found in the State. The head resembles somewhat the native wheat grasses. The plant grows from 10 to 30 inches tall. The leaves are flat and smooth. The seeds resemble those of Meadow Fescue, and they are some-

Fig. 54. Fetid Marigold **(Dyssodia papposa)**

times used as an adulterant of the latter.

Control.—Prevent seeding. The plant does not withstand crowding. Use smothering or cultivated crops. See pages 20, 33 and 36.

Docks

(Rumex species)

(Fig. 58)

There are several species of dock in Colorado which appear in the role of weeds. The chief ones are yellow or Curled dock (*Rumex crispus*), willow-leaved dock (*Rumex mexicanus*), and broad-leaved dock (*Rumex obtusifolius*). They are all perennials

Fig. 55. Cockle-bur **(Xanthium commune)**

with a rather deep-seated tap root. The small, greenish flowers grow in large terminal clusters. A characteristic feature of these docks is the three-sided "seed", which in the flower is surrounded by wings, one or more of which bears a corky wart-like structure.

Control.—The seeds are produced in large numbers and are a common impurity in alfalfa seed. Prevent the plants from seeding. Practice clean cultivation and crop rotation. The plants are quite easily rooted out when the soil is wet. Although perennial in habit, the docks are by no means as pernicious as bindweed, poverty weed, and other plants with horizontal rootstocks. If the weed is cut when nearly ripe and allowed to be on damp ground, a large percentage of the seed will often ripen. Such plants should be raked up and burned. See pages 20 and 36.

Common Mouse-ear Chickweed

(Cerastium vulgatum)

(Fig. 59)

This chickweed is not yet very abundant in the State, but the seeds are a common impurity in clover, and lawn grass mixtures. Consequently, its spread may be expected. The plant resembles somewhat the common chickweed (***Alsine media***). It is a perennial weed with oblong or elliptic, opposite leaves and small white flowers.

Control.—The root system of the weed is not deep-set, and hence it is readily controlled by cultivation. If grain fields become

Fig. 56. Prickly Lettuce or Compass Plant **(Lactuca scariola)**

infested, place the ground in a cultivated crop. Use care that commercial seeds are free from the seed. See pages 20, 35 and 36.

Perennial Peppergrass

(Cardaria draba)

(Fig. 60)

This is a member of the mustard family. It is a perennial with underground stem. It has become a very troublesome weed in the Grand Valley and certain sections of the San Luis Valley, and is spreading rapidly. The plant is from 9 to 15 inches high, somewhat hairy throughout, and has numerous white flowers of the characteristic mustard type. The pods are about as long as broad, heart-shaped at the base, acute at the apex and tipped with a short style.

Control.—Where it is well-established, heroic measures will need be taken to eradicate it. Methods 1, 2, 8 or 13, pages 37, 39, 43 and 45 are recommended where the infestation is very bad. See also pages 20 and 36.

False Mallow

(Malvastrum coccineum)

(Fig. 61)

A low, perennial plant which is characterized by the star-shaped hairs which cover the stems as well as leaves. The leaves are heart-shaped in outline and rather deeply divided into three or five lobes. The flowers are somewhat crowded together, about ½ inch in diameter, and brick-red in color.

Control.—Little difficulty is experienced in eradicating this plant if the area is given the cultivation which is necessary in growing beets, beans, corn, potatoes, or other hoed crops. See pages 20 and 36.

Fig. 57. Perennial Rye Grass **(Lolium perenne)**

Bracted Vervain

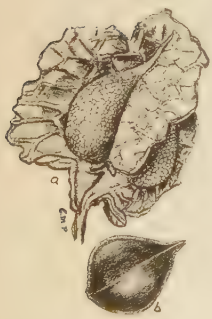
(Verbena bracteosa)

(Fig. 62)

A perennial plant branching out profusely at the base and spreading along the ground. The stems are 4-sided. The leaves are cut up into segments. The flowers are purplish and surrounded by slender, large leaf-like structures. The entire plant is rough hairy.

Control.—The plant seldom causes any serious trouble in our State. It is easily held in check by cultivation. Plants in gardens

Fig. 58. Curled Dock (Rumex crispus)



are easily hoed or pulled out. See pages 20 and 36.

The Broad Plantain

(Plantago major)

The common broad-leaved plantain is a perennial weed from a thick vertical root-stock and is usually found in waste places and lawns about towns and cities. It is very easily recognized by its large, oval leaves close to the ground surface and by the long, cylindrical head. The seeds are very frequently an impurity in clover and lawn-grass seeds.

Control.—In fields the plant yields readily to cultivation. The most practical method of extermination from lawns is by hand digging. If the root-stocks are cut off several inches below ground, no more trouble need be experienced. It is also recommended to split the crown and squirt in a teaspoonful or so of crude carbolic acid or kerosene. This will destroy the plant without injuring the grass. See pages 20, 34 and 36.

Buckhorn or Lance-leaf Plantain

(Plantago lanceolata)

(Fig. 63)

In the eastern states this is one of the most dreaded weeds in pastures and lawns. Although its presence has been noted in most every community at low altitudes, it has not caused much concern in Colorado up to this time. Its seed is a common impurity in clover and grass seeds. The plant resembles the broad-leaved

plantain so common in lawns, except that it has much narrower leaves. It is a perennial weed.

Control.—If a meadow becomes heavily infested with it, plow it up and put in a cultivated crop. The plant will not stand clean cultivation. Use clean seed. Give grass seeds thorough inspection for purity before planting. See pages 20 and 36.

Fig. 59. Common Mouse-ear Chickweed **(Cerastium vulgatum)**

Showy Milkweed

(Asclepias speciosa)

(Fig. 64)

This large milkweed is quite generally distributed over the State, along roadsides, on ditch banks, and not infrequently in cul-

tivated fields. At certain points on the Western slope, the weed is reported as being very serious in fields. It is a perennial with large, broad, heart-shaped leaves. Bruised leaves and stems exude a milky juice. The whole plant is coated with fine, white-woolly hairs The flowers are greenish-purple. The pods are filled with flattened seeds, each carrying a tuft of fine white hairs.

Control.—Numerous seeds are produced and they are easily carried by wind and water. Effort should be directed to prevention of seeding. The root is long and persistent, storing up large amounts of food. Old, well-established stands of the weed are difficult to eradicate. However, they succumb to a system of crop rotation in which a hoed crop and alfalfa play important parts. See pages 20 and 36.

Fig. 60. Perennial Peppergrass **(Cardaria draba)**

Whorled Milkweed

(Asclepias verticillata)

(Figs. 65 and 66)

The whorled milkweed is a persistent perennial from slender, horizontally creeping rootstocks. These may extend to considerable depths in the soil. Spreading in a lateral direction by means

Fig. 61. False or Star Mallow (**Malvastrum coccineum**)

of these rootstocks is very rapid. Its spread is also facilitated by means of the numerous small, light-brown seeds, each of which is provided with a tuft of silky hairs, which aid distribution by wind.

The plant grows to a height of from 1 to 3 feet. The stems are slender, smooth and unbranched. The leaves are from 1/8 of an inch to 3/8 of an inch wide and from 1 1/2 inches to 4 inches long, the average being 1/4 inch wide and 2 1/2 inches to 3 inches long. They are borne in whorls of 2 to 6 at each joint of the stem the common number being 3 at each point of attachment.

The flowers occur in clusters similar to clusters of onion flowers. Each cluster is about 1 1 inches in diameter. The flowers themselves are of the characteristic milkweed type, smaller than the broad-leaved milkweed, and greenish-white in color. The lower clusters blossom first.

The seed pods are pointed at both ends, but much longer pointed above. They stand vertical. They are pale green and smooth. Each pod is 2 1/2 inches to 3 inches long, and closely packed with the flat reddish brown seeds, each bearing its tuft of white, silky hair. At maturity the pods burst and expel the seeds.

All above ground parts of the plant exude a milky juice when broken.

Fig. 62. Bracted Vervain **(Verbena bracteosa)**

The whorled milkweed is a native of Arizona, New Mexico, Colorado, Utah, Nebraska, and states eastward. In southwestern Colorado, Utah, and New Mexico it has given much trouble, both as a weed and by poisoning of horses, cattle and sheep. The plant is commonly found along ditchbanks and roadways, in orchards, in abandoned fields, and even encroaches on alfalfa fields and blue grass lawns. A certain amount of moisture and a good seed bed seem necessary for getting a foothold, but once established, it will persist under extremely dry conditions. It does not occur on the open range in any appreciable quantities, nor does it occur apparently above 7,000 feet. It is essentially a plant of areas under cultivation.

Control.—At the present time experiments to determine a satisfactory method of eradication are under way. As yet no complete eradication method has been worked out. It has been thoroughly demonstrated that the weed is most difficult to kill and will require drastic and persistent methods. It must be borne in mind that the plant is a perennial and hence must be fought as such. For methods of control apply principles on pages 20 and 36.

Fig. 63. Lanceleaf Plantain or Buckhorn **(Plantago lanceolata)**

Motherwort

(Leonurus cardiaca)

(Fig. 67)

A tall, perennial herb with square stems and opposite, 3-5 cleft leaves. The small flowers are in dense clusters in leaf axils. The nutlets are 3-angled, dark in color, and the flat surface of the seed is covered with hairs.

Control.—The weed has not become troublesome as yet within the State. It is readily kept in check by cultivation, and by repeated cutting. See pages 20 and 36.

Wild Morning-glory or Bindweed

(Convolvulus)

(Fig. 68)

In the last three years, 22 per cent of all weed inquiries coming

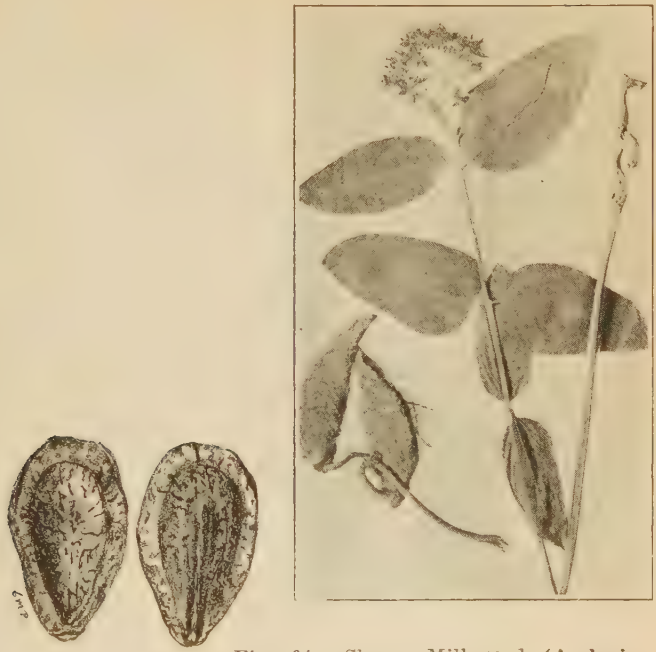


Fig. 64. Showy Milkweed **(Asclepias speciosa)**

to the Department of Botany were concerning the wild morning-glory.

There are several species of wild morning-glory or bindweed in Colorado. The one causing the most injury is the Field or European Bindweed (*Convolvulus arvensis*). All the wild morn-

Fig. 65. Whorled Milkweed **(Asclepias verticillata).** This plant has a very effective way of spreading by means of rootstocks which creep horizontially underground.

Fig. 66. Whorled Milkweed **(Asclepias verticillata.)** A, plant of whorled milkweed just before coming into blossom. Note the narrow leaves that come off in groups at each joint of the stem. B, single pod breaking open.

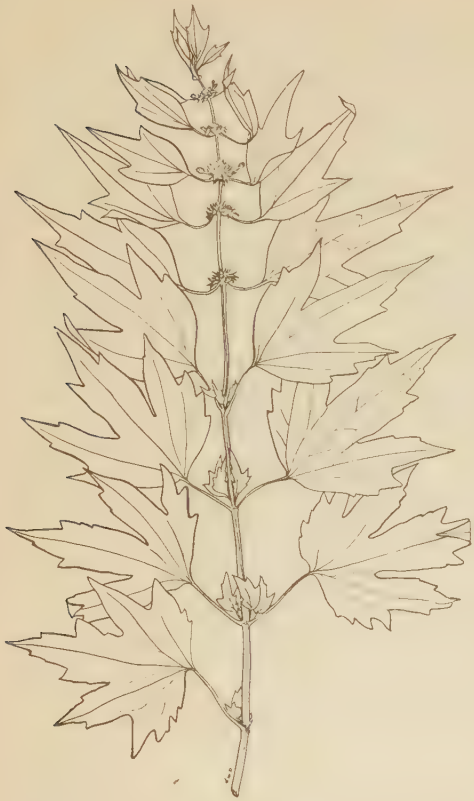


Fig. 67. Motherwort **(Leonurus cardiaca)**

ing-glories or bindweeds are perennial plants with very persistent rootstocks (underground stems) which run horizontally under ground, and produce new sprouts at the joints. The stems are slender and twining and may form such a mat-like growth on crop plants as to choke them and rob them of light and air. The leaves are shaped like an arrow head. The flowers are funnel-shaped and of the morning-glory type. The fruit is a spherical capsule usually bearing four, dark-brown, pear-shaped seeds, flattened on one side and rounded on the other.

Control.—The bindweeds occur throughout the chief argicultural sections of the state, chiefly on irrigated lands, and constitute one of our most obnoxious groups of weeds. When once well established their eradication is a most expensive and difficult procedure. The writers know of individuals who have sold and moved off of a tract of land because of the wild morning-glory. Many farmers claim that its eradication is practically an impossibility. But in answer to such who have given up in the weed fight, one can point to numerous farmers who have adopted a definite method of eradication and adhered strictly to it with the result that the bindweed has been conquered. The reader is referred to the general principles involved in the eradication of all perennials on pages 20 and 36.

In the first place, a sharp lookout should be kept for the first appearance of the wild morning-glory. Mark the small patches in

Fig. 68. Bindweed or Wild Morning-glory **(Convolvulus arvensis)**

Fig. 69. Wild Sage **(Salvia lanceolata)**

a field with a flag. It will pay richly to go after such small areas of infestation and grub them out, getting just as much of the underground stem system as possible. Then keep a vigilant watch for the appearance of new shoots, and *just as soon as they appear*, cut them off a considerable distance under ground. Keep

Fig. 70. Blue Lettuce (**Lactuca pulchella**)

up this procedure over the limited area until no more shoots appear.

If an area of considerable extent is badly infested, the job of eradication is not at all an easy one. Much depends upon the age of the "stand" of the weed. If the plants are young and have little food stored in their rootstocks, the work will be far less difficult than if they are old, and well-established with deep seated and well-supplied rootstocks.

It is well to remember that in the eradication of a weed of this type, the principle is to starve out the rootstocks, and to accomplish this no top growth must be allowed to form. There is no quick and easy method. The application of chemicals is impracticable. Other methods must be adopted. The infected area should first of all be put into a crop which will permit of frequent and thorough cultivation, or it should be bare fallowed. In the worst cases two seasons of bare fallow may be necessary. These must be given frequent and most thorough cultivation, every seven or fourteen days, depending upon the rate of growth of the weed. Do not allow the top growth to make any headway whatever. Following the one or two seasons of bare fallow or of clean cultivated crops, one of several plans may be followed with success. For these refer to pages 20, 26, 33, 36 and 43.

Orchards infested with the morning-glory may have their weed growth greatly reduced by turning hogs in. The hogs should

Fig. 71. Perennial Sow-thistle (Sonchus arvensis)

have their noses unrung. The animals root up and eat the rootstocks. The orchard may be plowed before the hogs are turned in and once or twice during the season to facilitate their rooting, and to bring rootstocks to the surface.

Sage

(Salvia lanceolata)

(Fig. 69)

A perennial, native plant from 3 to 15 inches tall. It has oblong or linear leaves, which are sometimes slightly toothed. The flowers are small and purplish. The plant has spread somewhat in cultivated fields.

Control.—Use cultivated crops. Practice crop rotation . See pages 20 and 36.

Blue Lettuce

(Lactuca pulchella)

(Fig. 70)

The blue lettuce is a tall, erect, smooth plant, resembling prickly lettuce or compass plant. The plant has an abundance of milky juice. There are numerous leaves which vary somewhat in shape but are mostly deeply cut. The flowers are blue or violet in color and the seeds are black and bear a tuft of silky hairs like the dandelion seed.

Control.—Being a perennial, the eradication of blue lettuce is difficult. Take out stray plants by hand as they make their appearance. Prevent seeding by frequent mowing. Practice crop rotation. See pages 20 and 36.

Fig. 72—Common Sow Thistle
(Sonchus oleraceus)

Sow-thistles
(Sonchus species)
(Figs. 71 and 72)

There are three sow-thistles in our territory. Common sow-thistle (*Sonchus cleraceus*), spiny-leaved sow-thistle (*Sonchus asper*), and field sow-thistle (*Sonchus arvensis*). The first two are annual plants and propagate by seeds only, while the field sow-thistle is a perennial and progagates by rootstocks as well as by seeds. The field sow-thistle is, on account of its perennial habit, the most pernicious of the three closely-related forms.

The sow thistles are plants somewhat resembling wild lettuce; they all contain a milky juice. They grow to a height of from two to four feet, with dark, waxy, smooth leaves, numerous yellow flowers, and an abundance of seed, each one bearing a tuft of fine, white hairs like a dandelion seed.

Control.—In the case of all the sow-thistles, seed production should be prevented. The annual species are easily held in check by clean cultivation. Stubble fields should be given shallow cultivation in the fall to induce seed germination, the young seedlings being destroyed by frost or subsequent cultivation. Eradication of the perennial sow-thistle, when once well established, is a very different problem. Plan a rotation system of grain, alfalfa and a hoed crop, using care that cultivation is thorough. See pages 20 and 36.

Dandelion

(Taraxacum officinale)

Note: For a full discussion of the habits of the dandelion and methods of eradication, the reader is referred to Colorado Agr. Exp. Station Bul. 236: "The Dandelion in Colorado" by B. O. Longyear.

This weed is too well

Fig. 73. Gumweed or Rosinweed **(Grindelia squarrosa)**

known to require a description. It is the most prevalent weed in lawns throughout the State. It may reach an altitude of 11,000 feet. It has become a very serious pest in alfalfa fields and meadows in the mountains. The infestation there rapidly increases and spreads from ranch to ranch, the seeds being carried by irrigation waters as well as by the wind.

As is well known, the dandelion is a perennial plant from a long tap root. This may split up into several parts and produce large clumps. If the root is cut up into a number of pieces, each is capable of producing a new plant. Seeds are produced in abundance and are capable of immediate germination.

Control.—Professor B. O. Longyear recommends the following method to control dandelions in lawns:

1. In establishing a lawn give great care to the preparation of the seed bed, and use ***best*** grade of lawn grass seed obtainable.

"A mixture containing 10 per cent of white clover is desirable when quicker results are wanted in securing a soil cover.

Dead spots and thin places in the sod of old lawns should be reseeded each year to maintain as dense a growth as possible and thereby discourage the entrance and growth of weeds. Early spring is the best time for this renewal seeding." Badly infested lawns will need to be plowed or spaded and resown to a high grade of lawn grass seed.

2. Apply one teaspoonful of gasoline or kerosene in the crown of each plant by means of an oil can.

3. Dig up the entire plant and thus destroy it at one operation. Digging which does not remove the entire plant is partially effective. Dig the plants as deeply as possible once each season,

Fig. 74. Rush Pink (**Lygodesmia juncea**)

preferably in spring just before blooming. This will kill a fair percentage of the plants and will prevent those which sprout from blooming during the season. A second digging in autumn before the end of the growing season will destroy a still larger number and greatly weaken the survivors.

4. Prevent seed production by early digging, by the use of gasoline or kerosene, by frequent and regular mowing of the lawn, and by early spraying with a suitable herbicide.

5. By spraying badly infested lawns at least three times at intervals of about two weeks, using a solution of iron sulphate in water, 1¼ pounds to the gallon. The most effective results have generally been secured in late summer. Apply the spray in the form of a fine, forcible mist which will drive the solution down

Fig. 75. Poverty Weed or Small Marsh Elder **(Iva axillaris)**

into the crowns of the plants. Cloudy, damp weather is favorable if the application is not followed by rain within 12 to 24 hours. Use a spray pump with brass fittings and do not put the solution in galvanized iron, tin or iron vessels. All utensils should be thoroly rinsed with water after using and the working parts of the pump kept well oiled. Wear old clothing and gloves while applying the spray and avoid getting any of it on walks, curbings and foundations or other objects where a rusty stain would be objectionable.

As has been indicated dandelion is a very bad weed in many mountain alfalfa fields. It seems that where the infestation is bad in such cases, the only remedy is to plow up the stand and put in a cultivated crop. After a year or so of clean cultivation, the area may be reseeded to alfalfa. Even though dandelion seeds are immediately carried in to this new stand, it will take several years for the dandelion plants to reach such numbers and size as to seriously interfere with the alfalfa. Naturally, old and thin stands of alfalfa are unable to successfully resist the encroachment of dandelion. A strong vigorous stand of alfalfa on the other hand, well adapted to the climatic and soil conditions of the region, properly cared

for, and free from fungous diseases, insect pests and rodents is capable of holding its own against the dandelion for long periods. Many ranchers are not content to plow up their alfalfa stand after it has occupied the land three or four years, but expect it to keep up its yield and to remain free from weeds for eight to twelve years longer. As a rule, this is unadvisable and greater returns from the soil are obtainable if the stand is plowed up at the end of the third or fourth year and a cultivated crop is introduced. This rotation is especially advisable in those valleys where the dandelion is prevalent as an alfalfa weed. See pages 20, 33, 35 and 36.

Gumweed or Rosinweed

(Grindelia squarrosa)

(Fig. 73)

This perennial plant is a native of the State. It has spread from the native grass lands to cultivated fields and in some instances has become quite a serious weed. The whole plant, but more especially the flowering head, is gummy and sticky. The flowers are yellow; each flowering head is partly surrounded by green overlapping leaf-like structures which are characteristically curved back.

Control.—The weed gives no trouble in a well cultivated field or where rotation of crops is practiced. Use clean seed. Small areas of infestation may be effectively grubbed. See pages 20 and 36.

Rush Pink

(Lygodesmia juncea)

(Fig. 74)

This is a native perennial weed with slender, tough, ridged, rush-like stems, bearing small scale-like leaves, and pink or rose-colored flowers. The seeds are about ¼ inch long and bear a tuft of brown, bristle-like hairs which enable them to be easily carried by the wind.

Control.—This weed is not abundant in the State but in some localities it is spreading. It is well to watch carefully for the first appearance of the plant and pull out stray ones by hand. Put infested land in a crop which will permit of cultivation. See pages 20 and 36.

Poverty Weed

(Franseria tomentosa and Iva axillaris)

(Figs. 75 and 76)

The name "poverty weed" is applied to both of the above species. They are without doubt among the worst weeds of the State. In the last three years, 20 per cent of all weed inquiries

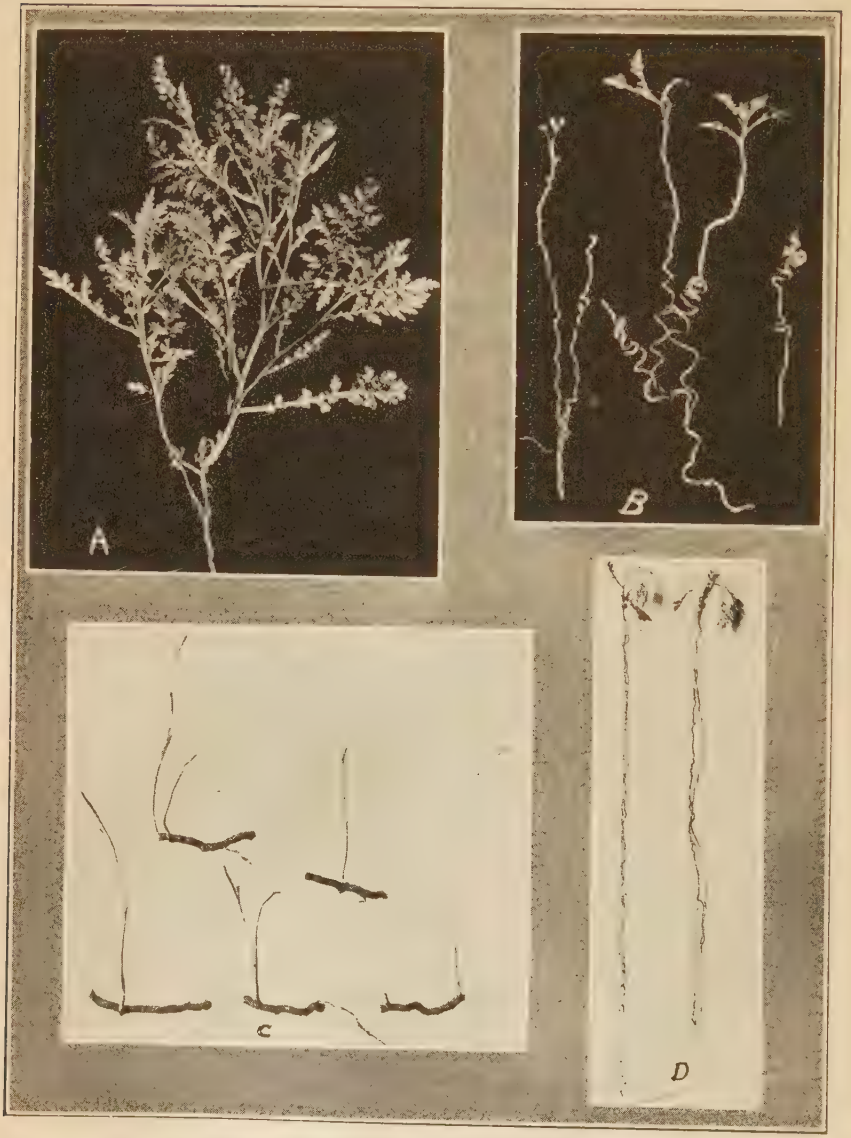


Fig. 76. Poverty Weed (**Franseria tomentosa.** A, entire plant; b, perennial underground growth of young plant; c, the underground stems of the weed extend to five or six feet in the soil; stems taken from this level were cut into a number of short pieces,and planted in sand; note that each short section has sent out a new sprout; d, note the length of underground stems.

Fig. 77. Canada thistle **(Carduus arvensis)**

coming to the Department of Botany were concerning poverty weeds of the species above. They are spreading rapidly into cultivated fields. In some instances the growth they make is so thick and they are so well established as to make the land practically unfit for cropping purposes. They are weeds which should be fought strenuously and persistently, and their first appearance in a field or community should be met with immediate and effective means of extermination. It is impossible to over emphasize their seriousness and the need for vigilance and ready extermination.

They are natives of the western states, distributed from Montana to Mexico. Most of our weeds have been introduced from the east. Poverty weeds, however, are native plants that have become pests. Poverty weeds are the worst weeds with which Colorado farmers have to deal. They are among perennials that spread by means of stems underground, and also by seeds. The plants do not spread rapidly from seed, however. The presence of these underground stems makes the plants most persistent weeds and ones very difficult to eradicate, when once they have become thoroughly established. Plants of Franseria have been dug up, the roots of which extended to a depth of over five feet in the soil.

Control.—In the eradication of these weeds, it is quite certain that infested land cannot be treated in the usual way. For, if it

is, the underground stems are thereby dragged from one end of the field to the other, so that they are soon all throughout the land. Small patches can be eradicated by spading up the soil, raking up and burning the underground stems, wherever and whenever they appear, during at least two seasons. With large areas, however, different methods must be employed. Several methods of eradication are here suggested and the farmer can select the one which seems best suited to his conditions. Each field presents a problem in itself. A method of eradication which will work in one locality and under one soil condition, will not work in another.

Refer to methods 1, 2 and 8 on pages 37, 39 and 43. See pages 20 and 36.

Canada Thistle

(Carduus arvensis)

(Fig. 77)

In the last few years Canada thistle has gained a foothold within our borders. Up to this time it has not become troublesome over very large areas but usually occurs in small patches. Small patches of Canada thistle, however, soon become large patches. Every effort should be made to stamp the pest out as soon as it makes its appearance no matter how small the area infested. Canada thistle may be distinguished from other thistles by its tendency to grow in patches, its small heads and the production of pollen and seeds in separate heads. It spreads rapidly by underground root stocks as well as by seed. It is this character that makes it pernicious.

Control.—The most feasible method of eradicating small patches is to persistently keep the weed cut down to the ground throughout the growing season. No leaves should be allowed to form. It will be necessary to go over the patch every week or two. By such procedure the underground rootstocks are stamped out, possibly in one season, at least in two.

In the eastern states, it has been found that a good method to exterminate the weed when the infestation is ***bad*** is to plow shallow and clean cultivate with a disk or harrow ***frequently*** throughout at least one season. The plowing should be done preferably just as the flowers are opening. The following spring, the ground is plowed again, and carefully watched. If the thistle comes up abundantly after this operation, it is necessary to keep up clean cultivation at intervals for several weeks, after which the ground can be put into a smother crop such a millet, Sudan-grass, or sor-

ghum. Or, in some instances it may be deemed advisable to continue the fallow method through the second season.

Where the infestation is moderate, the cultivation required for such crops as beets, potatoes and corn is usually sufficient to keep the weed in hand, particularly if a season of fallow has preceded

Canada thistles are unable to compete favorably with a vi ous crop of alfalfa. The infested area to be planted in alfalfa should be plowed in the fall, and again in the spring, after wh it is cultivated until time for seeding.

The use of chemical sprays for Canada thistle is not recommended. See pages 20, 33, 34 and 36.

VIII. APPENDIX

Directions for Sending in Weeds.- During the growing season numerous weeds (specimens) are sent to the Agricultural College for identification or they accompany an inquiry pertaining to methods of control and eradication. The College is willing and anxious to render service along this line, and asks that certain important suggestions be complied with. In many cases the specimens sent are so fragmentary that it is impossible to make an accurate determination, and hence answer the inquiry in the most satisfactory manner to both parties concerned. It is well to include, if possible, roots or other underground portions, stems, leaves, flowers, fruit, and seeds. Wrap the plant up in several thicknesses of moistened newspapers; then enclose with several layers of wrapping paper or place in a pasteboard box, and mail

Botanist,
State Agricultural College,
Ft. Collins, Colorado.

INDEX

(Figures in light-face type refer to descriptions, those in black to illustrations)

Agrostemma githago.....71, **72**
Alfalfa, weeds in..... 35
Amaranthus blitoides.....62, **63**
retroflexus 62
Ambrosia artemisifolia.....91, **93**
trifida 90, **92**
Annuals 19
Annual weeds, principal Colorado. 48
Anthemis cotula.....95, **97**
Appendix, ...123
Asclepias speciosa.....104, **109**
verticillata ..105, **109, 110**
Atriplex 11
Avena fatua **55**

Baled hay 16
Bare fallow 32
A substitute for..... 30
Barnyard grass **52**
Beet webworm 11
Beggar-ticks 92, **94**
Bidens bipinnata 93, **95**
Bidens frondosa 92, **94**
Biennials 19
Biennial weeds, principal Colorado 48
Bindweed 108, **112**
Birds and weed seed dissemination 17
Black bindweed 68, **69**
Black medick 80
Black nightshade **86**
Blitum capitatum 67, **68**
Blue lettuce **113**, 114
Brachyactis angusta..... 91
Bracted vervain 102, **107**
Brassica arvensis 78, **80**
Broad plantain 103
Bromus secalinus **59**
tectorum **58**
Buckhorn 103, **108**
Buffalo-bur **88**
Bur marigold 92, **94**
Bursa bursa-pastoris.....79, **81**

Camelina sativa 74, **75**
Canada fleabane 94, **96**
Canada thistle **121**, 122
Cardaria draba 101, **105**
Carduus arvensis **121**, 122
Cenchrus tribuloides **54**
Cerastium vulgatum 100, **104**
Cheat **59**
Cheeses 84, **95**
Chemicals, killing weeds with.... 33
Chenopodium album **65**
Chess **59**
Classes of weeds..... 19
Clean seed 21, 22
Cleaning crops 35
Cleome serrulata 73, **74**
Cockle-bur 96, **100**
Colorado Pure Seed Law..... 7
Colorado weeds, distribution of... 17
Commercial seeds 16
Common chickweed 72, **73**
Common mallow 84, **85**
Common mouse-ear chickweed 100, **104**
Compass plant **101**
Conringia orientalis 79, **82**
Convolvulus 108, **112**
Corn-cockle 71, **72**
Courts, weeds on..... 34
Cow-cockle 70, **71**
Cow-herb 70, **71**
Crab-grass 48, **49**
Crop rotation 25
Cultivated crops 26
as weed eradicators.... 26
Cuscuta 85

Dandelion 116
Darnel **61**
Directions for sending in weeds..123
Disc harrow 47
Dissemination of weeds..... 17
Distribution of Colorado weeds... 17
Ditch banks, cut the weeds along. 23
Dockage 11
Docks 99, **103**
Dodder 85
Dog fennel 95, **97**
Doorweed 69, **70**
Downy brome-grass..... **58**
Dry farming districts, rotations in 28
Dry land, methods of weed eradication for 37
Dyssodia papposa 96, **99**

Echinochloa crus-galli **52**
Ensilage 48
Eragrostis megastachya 56, **57**
Erigeron canadensis 94, **96**
Euphorbia marginata **84**

False chinchbug 11
False flax 74
False mallow 101, **106**
Fanning mill 21
Fanweed 75, **77**
Fences, cut the weeds along..... 22
Fetid marigold 96, **99**
Finger-grass 48, **49**
Fireball **66**
Fireweed **66**
Flea beetle 11
Foxtail, green 50, **51**
yellow 51
Franseria tomentosa 119, **120**
Frenchweed 75, **77**

Gardens, weeds in..... 36
Giant marsh elder.....90, **91**
Grain and hay, weeds retard the drying of 12
Grain crops 26
Grass crops 26
Grasshoppers 11
Green foxtail 50, **51**
Grindelia squarrosa **116**, 119
Ground bur-nut **89**
Gumweed **116**, 119

Hare's ear mustard.....79, **82**
Harvesting grain, weeds retard the work of 11
Hay fever 13
Helianthus 95, **98**
Hordeum jubatum **60**
Horseweed 90, **92**

Irrigated farms, methods of weed eradication for 43
Iva axillaris **118**, 119
xanthifolia 90, **91**

Killing weeds with chemicals.... 33
Kinghead 90, 92
Knotweed 69, 70
Kochia scoparia 66

Lactuca scariola 97, 101
pulchella 113, 114
Lamb's quarters 65
Lance-leaf plantain 103, 108
Lappula 89, 90
Large-bracted plantain 83
Lawns, weeds in..... 35
Leonurus cardiaca 108, 111
Lepidium apetalum 74, 76
Listing machinery 47
Lolium perenne 98, 102
temulentum 61
Losses caused by weeds..... 9
Lygodesmia juncea 117, 119

Macrocalyx nyctelea 85
Malva rotundifolia 84, 85
Malvastrum coccineum 101, 106
Manure 23
Mayweed 95, 97
Medicago lupulina 80
Melilotus 81
Methods of weed eradication for dry land 37
Methods of weed eradication for irrigated farms 43
Monolepis 66, 67
nuttalliana 66, 67
Motherwort 108, 111

Nutriment, weeds rob our cultivated plants of..... 9
Nyctelea 85

Old witchgrass 53
Orchards, weeds in..... 35

Panicum capillare 53
Peppergrass 74, 76
Perennials 19, 20
Perennial peppergrass 101, 105
rye-grass 98, 102
Perennial weeds, principal Colorado 98
Pigeon grass 51
Plantago aristata 83
lanceolata 103, 108
major 103
Polygonum 67, 69
aviculare 69, 70
convolvulus 68, 69
pennsylvanicum 69
Portulaca oleracea 70
Potato bugs 11
Poverty weed 118, 119, 120
Prickly lettuce 97, 101
Principal Colorado annual and biennial weeds 48
Principal Colorado perennial weeds 98
Principles of weed control..... 19
Pure Seed Law..... 7
Purple cockle 71, 72
Purslane 70

Ragweed 91, 93
Red-root 62
Road sides, cut the weeds along.. 22
Rocky Mountain bee plant.....73, 74
Rootstocks 20
Rosinweed 116, 119
Rotation, a profitable dry land... 29
of crops..... 25
Rotations, customary irrigated and weed control 30
Rotations in dry farming districts 28
long favorable to weeds 31
Rumex species 99, 103
Rush pink 117, 119
Russian thistle 16, 63

Sage 112, 114
Salsola pestifer 63
Salvia lanceolata 112, 114
Sand-bur 54
Saponaria vaccaria 70, 71
Screenings 16, 23
Seed dispersal 15
Seed dormancy 14
Seed Law 7
Seed production of weeds..... 14
Sending in weeds, direction for...123
Setaria glauca 51
viridis 50, 51
Shepherd's purse 79, 81
Showy milkweed 104, 109
Sisymbrium altissimum.....76, 78, 79
Smartweeds 67, 69
Smothering 33
Snow-on-the-mountain 84
Solanum nigrum 86
rostratum 88
triflorum 87
Sonchus species 114, 115
Sow-thistles 114, 115
Spanish needles 93, 95
Specialized farming and weeds.... 27
Spreading pigweed 62, 63
Squirrel-tail 60
Star mallow 106
Starwort 72, 73
Stellaria media 72, 73
Stickseed 89, 90
Stink-grass 56, 57
Stinkweed 73, 74
Stock, some weeds injure..... 12
Strawberry blite 67, 68
Sunflower 95, 98
Sweet clover 81
Syntherisma sanguinalis.....48, 49

Tall pigweed 62
ragweed 90, 92
Taraxacum officinale 116
Tenancy 7
Thlaspi arvense 75, 77
Three-flowered nightshade 87
Threshing machine 33
Tickle grass 53
Tillage machinery for tilling weeds 46
Tools for weed eradication..... 47
Tribulus terrestris 89
Tumbling mustard 76, 78, 79

Verbena bracteosa 102, 107

Walks, weeds on..... 34
Water and weed dissemination... 17
Water requirement 10
Water, weeds rob our cultivated plants of 9
Water weeds 13
Weeds and dockage..... 11
Weeds and hay fever..... 13
Weeds and tenancy..... 7
Weeds as ensilage..... 48
Weeds, classes of..... 19
Weed control, new communities should organize for..... 6
Weed control, some principles of.. 19
Weeds crowd out and shade crop plants 10

Weeds, directions for sending in. 123
Weed dissemination 17
Weed eradication, methods for dry land 37
Weed eradication, methods for irrigated farms 43
Weed eradication, tools for 47
Weeds harbor insect and fungus pests 10
Weeds, losses caused by 9
Weed seeds at different depths in the soil 14
Weeds, the nature of 13
Western buckhorn 83
White grub 11
Whorled milkweed 105, **109**, **110**
Wild aster 91
Wild barley 60
Wild buckwheat 68, **69**
Wild morning-glory 108, **112**
Wild mustard 78, **80**
Wild oats 55
Wind and weed dissemination 17

Xanthium commune 96, **100**

Yellow foxtail 51
Yellow trefoil 80

Bulletin 252 December, 1919

The Agricultural Experiment Station
OF THE
Colorado Agricultural College

HONEY AS A CARRIER OF INTESTINAL DISEASES

By
WALTER G. SACKETT

PUBLISHED BY THE EXPERIMENT STATION
FORT COLLINS, COLORADO
1919

The Colorado Agricultural College

FORT COLLINS, COLORADO

THE STATE BOARD OF AGRICULTURE

	Term Expires
HON. A. A. EDWARDS, President of the Board.....Fort Collins,	1921
HON. J. S. CALKINS.....Westminster,	1921
HON. H. D. PARKER.....Greeley,	1923
MRS. AGNES L. RIDDLE.....Denver,	1923
HON. J. C. BELL.....Montrose,	1925
HON. E. M. AMMONS.....Denver,	1925
HON. W. I. GIFFORD.....Durango,	1927
HON. J. B. RYAN.....Rocky Ford,	1927

PRESIDENT CHAS. A. LORY
GOVERNOR OLIVER H. SHOUP } *Ex-Officio*

L. M. TAYLOR, Secretary — M. G. NELSON, Treasurer

EXECUTIVE COMMITTEE

A. A. EDWARDS, Chairman

E. M. AMMONS — H. D. PARKER

OFFICERS OF THE EXPERIMENT STATION

CHAS. A. LORY, M.S., LL.D., D.Sc.....President
C. P. GILLETTE, M.S., D.Sc.....Director
LD CRAIN, B.M.E., M.M.E.....Vice-Director
L. M. TAYLOR.....Secretary
MABEL LEWIS.....Executive Clerk

STATION STAFF

Agricultural Division

C. P. GILLETTE, M.S., D.Sc., Director.....Entomologist
W. P. HEADDEN, A.M., Ph.D., D.Sc.....Chemist
G. H. GLOVER, M.S., D.V.M.....Veterinarian
W. G. SACKETT, Ph.D.....Bacteriologist
ALVIN KEZER, A.M.....Agronomist
G. E. MORTON, B.S.A., M.S.....Animal Husbandman
E. P. SANDSTEN, M.S., Ph.D.....Horticulturist
B. O. LONGYEAR, B.S.....Assistant in Forestry
I. E. NEWSOM, B.S., D.V.S.....Veterinary Pathologist
.....Botanist
INGA M. K. ALLISON, E.B.....Home Economics
RALPH L. CROSMAN.....Editor
R. E. TRIMBLE, B.S.....Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
EARL DOUGLAS, M.S.....Assistant in Chemistry
S. ARTHUR JOHNSON, M.S.....Assistant in Entomology
P. K. BLINN, B.S., Rocky Ford.....Alfalfa Investigations
L. C. ERAGG, B.S.....Assistant in Entomology
MIRIAM A. PALMER, M.A.....Delineator
J. W. ADAMS, B.S., Cheyenne Wells....Assistant in Agronomy, Dry Farming
RALPH L. PARSHALL, B.S., U. S. Irrigation Engineer.Irrigation Investigations
R. A. McGINTY, B.S.....Assistant in Horticulture
BREEZE BOYACK, B.A., M.S.....Assistant in Agronomy
CHAS. R. JONES, B.S.....Assistant in Entomology
GEO. M. LIST, B.S.....Assistant in Entomology
CARL ROHWER, B.S., C.E.....Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
R. G. HEMPHILL, B.S.....Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
CHAS. I. BRAY, B.S.A., M.S.....Assistant in Animal Husbandry
THOMAS L. DOYLE.....Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
G. E. EGGINTON, B.S.....Seed Analyst
WM. MAY, B.S.....Assistant in Botany
DON W. STUVER, B.S., C.E.....Assistant in Irrigation Investigations
JULIAN G. LEACH, B.S.A., M.S.....Assistant in Botany
O. V. ADAMS, B.S.....Testing Engineer
ELIZABETH ARENTZ, S.B.....Assistant in Bacteriology
E. J. MAYNARD.....Assistant in Animal Husbandry

Engineering Division

LD CRAIN, B.M.E., M.M.E., Chairman.....Mechanical Engineering
E. B. HOUSE, B.S. (E.E.), M.S.....Civil and Irrigation Engineering
L. S. FOLTZ, B.S (E.E.)., M. S.....Electrical Engineering

HONEY AS A CARRIER OF INTESTINAL DISEASES

By
WALTER G. SACKETT

Among the different articles of food which we have come to regard as possible carriers of the germs of the typhoid-colon group, no one appears to have suggested honey. This is rather surprising, considering the fact that it is consumed in a raw state, and that its occurence and use are quite general. The failure to include honey in the list is probably because the majority of investigators who are devoting their time to studies of this kind are not familiar either with the conditions under which honey is procured or with the habits of honey bees.

While pursuing another investigation in Tennessee during July, 1918, the writer frequently observed bees crawling over the human excrement of the family privy. This structure was quite typical of the farm privies of that section; no excavation had been made to receive the fecal matter, and to facilitate the removal of the latter, the lower part of the back side was not boarded up. Chickens, snakes, flies, and bees, all had free access thereto, and among them but little material was allowed to accumulate. Subsequent inquiry concerning this peculiar habit of honey bees has confirmed the writer's observations.

It is difficult to conceive of conditions better suited to the dissemination of intestinal bacteria than those afforded by the case just cited, and if an ideal opportunity was ever offered for the contamination of a food stuff, it should have been realized in the wax and honey produced by such bees. The possible relation of this subject to food poisoning seemed of sufficient importance to justify an inquiry into the behavior of intestinal bacteria in honey, and accordingly we have undertaken a study of the longevity of ten micro-organisms of this group in extracted honey.

MICRO-ORGANISMS OF THE APIARY

Before considering the experimental work with which this paper deals, a brief reference to the micro-organisms which have been found associated with bees and their products will be of interest.

FROM COMBS

White[1] has isolated *Bacillus A* (*Bacillus mesentericus?*), *Bact. acidiformans*, and *Saccharomyces roseus* from combs.

FROM POLLEN AND INTESTINE OF HEALTHY HONEY BEES

From the pollen and intestine of the bee, White[1] has separated a motile rod, designated *Bacillus B* described briefly as follows:

Motile, Gram negative rod which liquefies gelatin slowly; egg yellow pigment; alkaline reaction in litmus milk; acid but no gas from dextrose; slight acid production from maltose and mannite; alkaline reaction with lactose, saccharose and levulose.

FROM COMB HONEY AND HEALTHY LARVAE

The same author states that he has examined comb honey from a large number of sources and has found it to be quite uniformly sterile. Healthy larvae are likewise sterile. The writer has made similar examinations of comb honey from the local market and his findings confirm those of White.

UPON ADULT BEES

White has noted *Bacillus A* (*B. mesentericus?*), *Bact. cyaneus* (*Micrococcus cyaneus*) and *Micrococcus C* as occurring upon adult bees.

Micrococcus C.—Non motile, Gram positive coccus; liquefies gelatin; produces acid from dextrose, lactose, saccharose, levulose, maltose, and mannite, but no gas; milk is coagulated and the casein is liquefied.

IN INTESTINE OF HEALTHY HONEY BEE

According to White, the temperature of the healthy honey bee approximates that of warm blooded animals, and many of the same bacteria that occur in the bee's intestine are also found in the intestine of man and other animals. The number of species in any individual is comparatively small, altho the number of organisms may be large.

The list includes:

Bacillus cloacae
Bacillus coli communis
Bact. mycoides
Bacterium D.
Saccharomyces F.
Saccharomyces roseus
Bacillus cholerae suis
Bacillus sugastricus
Ps. fluorescens liquefaciens
Bacillus E.
Saccharomyces G.

Bacterium D.—Non-motile rod, non-spore-forming anaerobe; does not liquefy galatin; produces neither acid nor gas from dextrose.

Bacillus E.—Motile rod; does not produce spores, Gram positive; liquefies gelatin slowly; lemon yellow in color; produces acid from dextrose, saccharose, mannite; reaction alkaline with lactose, levulose, and maltose. Milk coagulated and casein slightly digested.

Bacillus alvei, believed for a long time to be the cause of European foul brood, is frequently found in dead larvae. Pollen stored in foul brood combs and likewise honey in brood combs infected with the disease contain relatively few germs. The surface of the combs, frames, and hives may be contaminated with it as well as the wings, head, legs, thorax, abdomen, and intestinal contents of adult bees.

Bacillus pluton, the true cause of European foul brood, according to White[2], and *Bacillus larvae,* the organism responsible for American foul brood, appear to be present in the honey of infected hives. In evidence of this, we find such statements as the following:—

"The honey from a diseased colony should be diluted to prevent burning and then thoroly sterilized by hard boiling for at least one-half hour, if it is to be fed back to the bees".[1]

"In order to kill the bacteria of either of the brood diseases, it is desirable to dilute the honey by adding an equal amount of water and then raising the temperature to the boiling point and keep it there, allowing the mixture to boil vigorously for at least 30 minutes; in order that no risk may be run, it is better to make this one hour".[3]

"The common means of carrying the virus is in honey which has become contaminated".[4]

Fermented and sour honey furnish additional evidence that micro-organisms are capable of living and developing in this medium. The exact nature of the fermentation appears to be somewhat uncertain, but it is probably both alcoholic and acid (acetic). These changes are observed most frequently in unripe honey, that in which the moisture content is more than 25 per cent. Such honey usually contains more succrose than the finished product and during the ripening process this is converted into invert sugar.

Shutt[5] states that honey from uncapped or only partially capped combs is usually immature, containing a higher percentage of moisture and having decidedly *poorer keeping qualities* than honey from fully capped combs.

Root[6], in commenting on *fermented* honey, says that "Probably not one beekeeper in a hundred can tell by the taste or appearance whether extracted honey when put up in cans and kept in a dry place is proof against *fermentation.** Part of a lot of honey, (granulated hard when first bought) tho kept in a warm, dry room, *fermented* and *expanded* the cans until they burst. This honey was not extremely sour to the taste, and yet there was a very perceptible flavor of *fermentation*, practically ruining the whole lot".

Again we read[7]:

"Can you give me a remedy for honey *souring* in the hive? . . . . It begins with a few small air bubbles in the cells, which increase in size and number

*Italics by the writer.

until the cells are full, and a perceptible movement is obvious. This honey is very thin and sour".

Cook[7], in commenting on this phenomenon, attributes the trouble to bacteria, adding that,

"In the action of these germs, not only is acetic acid produced, but, as surely, carbon dioxide gas. Barrels of unripe honey are apt to burst from this cause".

Nussbaumer[8] has found several species of *zygosaccharomycetes* in honey, capable of inducing fermentation.

Farnsteiner[9] has studied the changes produced in sour honey by pasteurization.

Browne[10], who has made a very thoro study of the chemical composition of American honeys, explains the keeping quality of ripe honey, in a measure at least, thus:

"Another modification produced in the nectar by the bees is the introduction of a minute quantity of formic acid. This acid is wanting in the pollen and nectar of flowers and is supposed to be introduced into the honey by the bee just previous to capping the cell. The formic acid thus introduced by the bee is supposed to act as a *preservative and prevent the honey from fermenting*".

These citations to the fermentation of honey have been introduced here as prima facie evidence in support of the contention that certain micro-organisms, at least, are able *to live in honey* and when once established *can bring about well recognized chemical changes.*

Browne gives the following composition of American honey:

Invert sugar	74.44 per cent.
Succrose	1.90 per cent.
Moisture	17.59 per cent.

Acidity (expressed as formic acid) varies from .04 to .25 per cent. with an average of .09 per cent.

To find bacteria thriving in as concentrated a solution as is represented by this analysis is rather unexpected, yet the facts in the case seem to bear this out with respect to the organisms mentioned above.

The fate of the members of the typhoid-colon group in this medium will be considered in the pages which follow.

PRESENT WORK

HONEY.—Extra fine, extracted, alfalfa honey, obtained directly from the producer in stock, five-pound tin pails, was used in the study. It was very light in color and had been heated but slightly to facilitate the extraction. It crystallized readily at 20° C. and was weighed in this form for the different dilutions employed.

The acidity, expressed as formic acid, was .11 per cent. for Lot No. 1 and .09 per cent. for Lot No. 2.

METHODS

DILUTIONS OF HONEY.—In order to determine the effect of the concentration of the honey upon the bacteria studied, the proper weights of crystallized honey were added to physiological salt solution (.85 per cent. NaCl in distilled water) to give the following percentage dilutions: 0.0, 10, 20, 30, 40, 50, 60, 70, 80, 90, and 100.

25 c.c. portions of each dilution were measured into 100 c.c. Erlenmeyer flasks and sterilized for 30 minutes in flowing steam on three consecutive days.

CULTURES.—The following organisms were used in the experiment:

B. typhosus
B. fecalis alkaligenes
B. proteus vulgaris
B. suipestifer
B. lactis aerogenes
B. paratyphosus "B"
B. paratyphosus "A"
B. coli communis
B. dysenteriae
B. enteritidis

Suspensions of these were made in physiological salt solution from 48-hour agar strokes, and 1 c.c. of each was added to each flask of honey as an inoculum. The flasks were kept at room temperature.

To ascertain the approximate length of time that the cultures were able to survive in the honey, agar plates were made from the flask cultures, using one loop for the transfer, when the honey was first inoculated, after 5 and 10 hours, and daily thereafter for 12 days. In some cases the plating was continued for a longer period.

SERIES I.—NEW FALL HONEY

TABLE 1.—BACILLUS TYPHOSUS

Per cent. Honey	Longevity of Culture													
	0	5 hrs.	10 hrs.	1d.	2d.	3d.	4d.	5d.	6d.	7d.	8d.	9d.	10d.	40d.
0.0	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+
10.0	+	+	+	+	+	+	±*	—						
20.0	+	+	+	+	+	+	—							
30.0	+	+	+	+	+	+	—							
40.0	+	+	+	+	+	+	—							
50.0	+	+	+	+	+	—								
60.0	+	+	+	+	—									
70.0	+	+	+	+	—									
80.0	+	+	+	+	—									
90.0	+	+	+	+	—									
100.0	+	+	+	+	+	—								

*NOTE.—The character ±, wherever it occurs in the above and following tables, denotes a very marked reduction in the number of bacteria.

In the pure honey, *B. typhosus* remained alive for 48 hours. After 24 hours it was dead in dilutions above 50 per cent.; after 48 hours it had disappeared from the 50 per cent.; after 3 days it was alive only in the 10 per cent., and in the salt solution control, and after 4 days it was present only in the control, where it was still alive after 40 days.

TABLE 2.—BACILLUS FECALIS ALKALIGENES

Per cent. Honey	Longevity of Culture					
	0	5 hrs.	10 hrs.	1d.	2d.	40d.
0.0	+	+	+	+	+	+
10.0	+	+	+	—		
20.0	+	+	—			
30.0	+	+	—			
40.0	+	+	—			
50.0	+	—				
60.0	+	—				
70.0	+	—				
80.0	+	—				
90.0	+	—				
100.0	+	—				

B. fecalis alkaligenes appears to be the most sensitive of all the organisms studied. It was killed by all concentrations above 50 per cent., including pure honey, inside of 5 hours and after 10 hours remained alive only in the 10 per cent. and control; at the end of 24 hours it was present only in the control, where it was still alive after 40 days.

TABLE 3.—BACILLUS PROTEUS VULGARIS

Per cent. Honey	Longevity of Culture																
	0	5 hrs.	10 hrs.	1d.	2d.	3d.	4d.	5d.	6d.	7d.	8d.	9d.	10d.	15d.	20d.	25d.	40d.
0.0	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+
10.0	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	*
20.0	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	*
30.0	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	±	—								
40.0	+	+	+	+	+	—											
50.0	+	+	+	+	—												
60.0	+	+	+	+	—												
70.0	+	+	+	+	—												
80.0	+	+	+	+	—												
90.0	+	+	+	+	—												
100.0	+	+	+	+	+	+	±	—									

Bacillus proteus vulgaris was present in all concentrations during the first 24 hours; it died out in the pure honey after the fourth day. On the second day it had disappeared from all dilutions above 40 per cent., and on the third day it was absent from

* Discontinued.

the 40 per cent. There was a very marked reduction in the number of bacteria in the 30 per cent. on the fifth day and all were dead on the sixth. The culture remained alive in the 10 per cent. and 20 per cent. for 25 days, at which time the platings were discontinued. The control culture in salt solution was still alive after 40 days.

TABLE 4.—BACILLUS SUIPESTIFER

Per cent. Honey	Longevity of Culture														
	0	5 hrs.	10 hrs.	1d.	2d.	3d.	4d.	5d.	6d.	7d.	8d.	9d.	10d.	11d.	40d.
0.0	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+
10.0	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	±	—	
20.0	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	—					
30.0	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	—						
40.0	+	+	+	+	+	+	—								
50.0	+	+	+	+	+	—									
60.0	+	+	+	+	±	—									
70.0	+	+	+	+	±	—									
80.0	+	+	+	+	±	—									
90.0	+	+	+	+	±	—									
100.0	+	+	+	+	±	±	—								

Bacillus suipestifer survived all concentrations for 24 hours, but the number of bacteria was greatly reduced in the 60, 70, 80, and 90 per cent. in 48 hours; the culture was dead in the pure honey on the fourth day. On the third day all dilutions were dead above 40 per cent.; by the eighth day, the 10 per cent. and the control alone gave growth, the former showing a great reduction in numbers on the 10th day and complete disappearance on the eleventh. The control was still alive after 40 days.

TABLE 5.—BACILLUS LACTIS AEROGENES

Per cent. Honey	Longevity of Culture																
	0	5 hrs.	10 hrs.	1d.	2d.	3d.	4d.	5d.	6d.	7d.	8d.	9d.	10d.	11d.	20d.	25d.	40d.
0.0	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+
10.0	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	—
20.0	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	—
30.0	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	—			
40.0	+	+	+	+	+	+	±	—									
50.0	+	+	+	+	±	±	—										
60.0	+	+	+	+	±	—											
70.0	+	+	+	+	±	—											
80.0	+	+	+	+	±	—											
90.0	+	+	+	+	±	—											
100.0	+	+	+	+	+	±	—										

Bacillus lactis aerogenes was present in all concentrations after 24 hours, but showed a very marked reduction in numbers in 48 hours above 40 per cent.; it died out in the pure honey on the

fourth day. On the third day it disappeared from the 60, 70, 80, and 90 per cent., and on the fourth, fifth, and eleventh days from the 50 per cent., 40 per cent., and 30 per cent., respectively. Abundant growth was obtained from the control, 10 per cent., and 20 per cent. after 25 days, but in 40 days all were dead but the control.

TABLE 6.—BACILLUS PARATYPHOSUS "B"

Per cent. Honey	Longevity of Culture								
	0	5 hrs.	10 hrs.	1d.	2d.	3d.	4d.	5d.	40d.
0.0	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+
10.0	+	+	+	+	+	±	—		
20.0	+	+	+	+	+	—			
30.0	+	+	+	+	—				
40.0	+	+	+	—					
50.0	+	+	+	—					
60.0	+	+	±	—					
70.0	+	+	±	—					
80.0	+	+	±	—					
90.0	+	+	±	—					
100.0	+	+	+	+	—				

Bacillus paratyphosus "B" was among the most sensitive organisms studied. After 10 hours its numbers were very much reduced in the 60, 70, 80, and 90 per cent. In 24 hours it had disappeared altogether from dilutions above 30 per cent.; no growth was obtained from the 30 per cent. on the second day, and on the third the organisms had died out in the 20 per cent. and were greatly diminished in the 10 per cent., from which it was absent on the fourth day. The control in salt solution was alive on the fortieth day. It disappeared from the pure honey in 48 hours.

TABLE 7.—BACILLUS COLI COMMUNIS

Per cent. Honey	Longevity of Culture															
	0	5 hrs.	10 hrs.	1d.	2d.	3d.	4d.	5d.	6d.	7d.	8d.	9d.	10d.	11d.	12d.	40d.
0.0	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+
10.0	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	±	±	—	
20.0	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	±	±	—						
30.0	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	—								
40.0	+	+	+	+	+	+	±	—								
50.0	+	+	+	+	+	+	—									
60.0	+	+	+	+	+	+	—									
70.0	+	+	+	+	+	+	—									
80.0	+	+	+	+	+	+	—									
90.0	+	+	+	+	+	+	—									
100.0	+	+	+	+	+	+	±	±	—							

Bacillus coli communis was the most resistant form met with. No harmful action could be noted in any concentration until the fourth day, when the culture was dead in the 50, 60, 70, 80, and

90 per cent. solution. At this time there was also considerable reduction in the 40 per cent. On the fifth day no growth was secured from the 40 and 30 per cent., and the numbers were much less in the 20 per cent.; the latter was sterile on the seventh; the culture was still alive in the 10 per cent. on the eleventh day, but was dead on the twelfth. The control gave good growth still on the fortieth day. It was dead in the pure honey on the sixth day.

TABLE 8.—BACILLUS DYSENTERIAE

Per cent. Honey	Longevity of Culture								
	0	5 hrs.	10 hrs.	1d.	2d.	3d.	4d.	25d.	30d.
0.0	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	—
10.0	+	+	+	+	+	+	—		
20.0	+	+	+	+	+	±	—		
30.0	+	+	+	+	—				
40.0	+	+	—						
50.0	+	+	—						
60.0	+	+	—						
70.0	+	+	—						
80.0	+	+	—						
90.0	+	+	—						
100.0	+	+	—						

Next to *Bacillus fac lis alkaligenes*, *Bacillus dysenteriae* appears to be the most sensitive to the injurious action of the honey. Ten hours exposure to the 40, 50, 60, 70, 80, and 90 per cent. dilutions, as well as the pure honey, was sufficient to destroy this organism. It died out on the second day in the 30 per cent. and on the fourth day in the 10 and 20 per cent. The control still gave growth after 25 days, but was dead after 30 days.

TABLE 9.—BACILLUS ENTERITIDIS

Per cent. Honey	Longevity of Culture															
	0	5 hrs.	10 hrs.	1d.	2d.	3d.	4d.	5d.	6d.	7d.	8d.	9d.	10d.	15d.	25d.	40d.
0.0	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+
10.0	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	—
20.0	+	+	+	+	+	+	±	±	—							
30.0	+	+	+	+	+	+	±	—								
40.0	+	+	+	+	±	—										
50.0	+	+	+	±	—											
60.0	+	+	+	±	—											
70.0	+	+	+	±	—											
80.0	+	+	+	±	—											
90.0	+	+	+	±	—											
100.0	+	+	+	±	—											

Bacillus enteritidis showed the injurious action of the honey after 24 hours in the dilutions above 40 per cent., the same giving no growth in 48 hours. It was dead in the pure honey in 48 hours;

numbers were reduced in the 40 per cent. in 48 hours, and the culture was dead on the third day. On the fourth day the organisms in both the 30 per cent. and 20 per cent. were affected, and they died out in the former on the fifth day and in the latter on the sixth. The bacteria were still active in the 10 per cent. dilution after 25 days, but were dead in 40 days. The control was alive after 40 days.

TABLE 10.—BACILLUS PARATYPHOSUS "A"

Per cent. Honey	Longevity of Culture													
	0	5 hrs.	10 hrs.	1d.	2d.	3d.	4d.	5d.	6d.	7d.	8d.	9d.	10d.	40d.
0.0	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+
10.0	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	±	±	—			
20.0	+	+	+	+	+	—								
30.0	+	+	+	+	—									
40.0	+	+	+	—										
50.0	+	+	+	—										
60.0	+	+	+	—										
70.0	+	+	+	—										
80.0	+	+	+	—										
90.0	+	+	+	—										
100.0	+	+	+	—										

Bacillus paratyphosus "A" appears to exhibit about the same degree of injury from the higher concentrations as *B. paratyphosus "B"*. The culture was dead after 24 hours in all dilutions above 30 per cent., including that in the pure honey. It disappeared from the 30 per cent. and 20 per cent. on the second and third days, respectively, and was reduced in numbers in the 10 per cent. by the sixth day, disappearing altogether on the eighth. The control in salt solution was alive after 40 days.

SERIES II.—FALL HONEY SIX MONTHS OLD

A second series of experiments was undertaken with another lot of honey, which differed from the first only in that it had stood six months in an open-top pail and had lost water by evaporation. The acidity of this sample was .09 per cent. computed as formic acid.

TABLE 11.—BACILLUS TYPHOSUS

Per cent. Honey	Longevity of Culture												
	0	5 hrs.	10 hrs.	1d.	2d.	3d.	4d.	5d.	6d.	7d.	8d.	9d.	10d.
0.0	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+
10.0	+	+	+	+	+	—							
20.0	+	+	+	+	—								
30.0	+	+	+	—									
40.0	+	+	+	—									
50.0	+	+	+	—									
60.0	+	+	—										
70.0	+	+	—										
80.0	+	+	—										
90.0	+	+	—										
100.0	+	+	+	—									

B. typhosus was no longer present in the pure honey after 24 hours, and it was absent from the dilutions above 50 per cent. in 10 hours. After 24 hours it had disappeared from the 30, 40, and 50 per cent. dilutions; after 48 and 72 hours it was no longer present in the 20 and 10 per cent. dilutions, respectively. The control was still alive after 10 days.

TABLE 12.—B. FECALIS ALKALIGENES

Per cent. Honey	Longevity of Culture												
	0	5 hrs.	10 hrs.	1d.	2d.	3d.	4d.	5d.	6d.	7d.	8d.	9d.	10d.
0.0	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+
10.0	+	+	—										
20.0	+	—											
30.0	+	—											
40.0	+	—											
50.0	+	—											
60.0	+	—											
70.0	+	—											
80.0	+	—											
90.0	+	—											
100.0	+	—											

B. fecalis alkaligenes was even more sensitive to the killing action of the honey here than in the preceding series. After 5 hours it had disappeared from all dilutions except the 10 per cent. and was absent from this after 10 hours. The pure honey was sterile after 5 hours. The control was alive after 10 days.

TABLE 13.—B. PROTEUS VULGARIS

Per cent. Honey	Longevity of Culture												
	0	5 hrs.	10 hrs.	1d.	2d.	3d.	4d.	5d.	6d.	7d.	8d.	9d.	10d.
0.0	+	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	−	±	±	−	−
10.0	+	+	+	±	±	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+
20.0	+	−	−	−	−	−	±	−	−	−	±	±	±
30.0	+	−	+	−	—								
40.0	+	±	−	—									
50.0	+	±	−	—									
60.0	+	±	−	—									
70.0	+	±	±	—									
80.0	+	±	±	—									
90.0	+	±	−	—									
100.0	+	±	±	+	+	±	—						

B. proteus vulgaris was the most resistant of all the organisms in the lowest concentrations, being present in apparently undiminished numbers in the control, 10, and 20 per cent. after 10 days. It was dead in the pure honey on the fourth day; after 24 hours it had disappeared from all dilutions above the 30 per cent., which was sterile on the second day.

TABLE 14.—B. SUIPESTIFER

Per cent. Honey	Longevity of Culture												
	0	5 hrs.	10 hrs.	1d.	2d.	3d.	4d.	5d.	6d.	7d.	8d.	9d.	10d.
0.0	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+
10.0	+	+	+	+	+	±	—						
20.0	+	+	+	+	—								
30.0	+	+	+	+	—								
40.0	+	+	+	—									
50.0	+	+	+	—									
60.0	+	+	—										
70.0	+	+	—										
80.0	+	+	—										
90.0	+	+	—										
100.0	+	+	+	+	±	—							

In the pure honey, *B. suipestifer* was still alive on the second day, altho decreased in numbers, but by the third it was dead. In dilutions above 50 per cent. it was dead after 10 hours; it was absent in 24 hours from the 40 and 50 per cent., and in 48 hours it had disappeared from the 20 and 30 per cent. On the third day the numbers were considerably reduced in the 10 per cent., and on the fourth day the solution was sterile. The control was alive after 10 days.

TABLE 15.—B. LACTIS AEROGENES

Per cent. Honey	Longevity of Culture												
	0	5 hrs.	10 hrs.	1d.	2d.	3d.	4d.	5d.	6d.	7d.	8d.	9d.	10d.
0.0	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+
10.0	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+
20.0	+	+	+	+	+	+	±	±	±	±	—		
30.0	+	+	+	+	—								
40.0	+	+	+	—									
50.0	+	+	+	—									
60.0	+	+	±	—									
70.0	+	+	±	—									
80.0	+	+	±	—									
90.0	+	+	±	—									
100.0	+	+	+	+	±	—							

B. lactis aerogenes lived in the pure honey until the third day; however, in 48 hours there was a reduction in numbers. The organisms disappeared rather rapidly from the 60, 70, 80, and 90 per cent. in 10 hours and were absent from all above 30 per cent. in 24 hours. After 48 hours the 30 per cent. gave no growth and by the eighth day the 20 per cent. was sterile; growth was still obtained from the 10 per cent. and control after 10 days.

TABLE 16.—PARATYPHOSUS "B"

Per cent. Honey	Longevity of Culture												
	0	5 hrs.	10 hrs.	1d.	2d.	3d.	4d.	5d.	6d.	7d.	8d.	9d.	10d.
0.0	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+
10.0	+	+	+	+	±	—							
20.0	+	+	+	+	—								
30.0	+	+	—										
40.0	+	+	—										
50.0	+	+	—										
60.0	+	±	—										
70.0	+	±	—										
80.0	+	±	—										
90.0	+	±	—										
100.0	+	+	+	—									

B. paratyphosus "B" behaved almost the same toward the honey as *B. paratyphosus "A"*. The germs were dead in 24 hours in the pure honey; the numbers were much reduced in the 60, 70, 80, and 90 per cent. after 5 hours, and in 10 hours all were dead in the dilutions above 20 per cent. After 48 hours no growth was obtained from the 20 per cent. and there was a very marked reduction in numbers in the 10 per cent.; the latter was sterile on the third day. The control was alive after 10 days.

TABLE 17.—B. COLI COMMUNIS

Per cent. Honey	Longevity of Culture												
	0	5 hrs.	10 hrs.	1d.	2d.	3d.	4d.	5d.	6d.	7d.	8d.	9d.	10d.
0.0	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+
10.0	+	+	+	+	+	±	±	±	—				
20.0	+	+	+	+	+	±	—						
30.0	+	+	+	+	+	—							
40.0	+	+	+	+	+	—							
50.0	+	+	+	+	±	—							
60.0	+	+	+	+	±	—							
70.0	+	+	+	+	±	—							
80.0	+	+	+	+	±	—							
90.0	+	+	+	+	±	—							
100.0	+	+	+	+	+	±	±	—					

As in the preceding series, *B. coli communis* was the most resistant organism studied so far as the higher concentrations were concerned. It did not die out in the pure honey until the fifth day, altho there was a reduction in numbers on the third day. On the second day there was a reduction in numbers in all concentrations above 40 per cent., while by the third, all were dead above 20 per cent. The 20 per cent. died out by the fourth day, and the 10 per cent. was sterile on the sixth. The control was alive after 10 days.

TABLE 18.—B. DYSENTERIAE

Per cent. Honey	Longevity of Culture												
	0	5 hrs.	10 hrs.	1d.	2d.	3d.	4d.	5d.	6d.	7d.	8d.	9d.	10d.
0.0	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+
10.0	+	±	—										
20.0	+	±	—										
30.0	+	—											
40.0	+	—											
50.0	+	—											
60.0	+	—											
70.0	+	—											
80.0	+	—											
90.0	+	—											
100.0	+	+	—										

B. dysenteriae appeared to be almost as sensitive as *B. fecalis alkaligenes*. It was present in the pure honey after 5 hours, but absent after 10. In 5 hours the organisms had disappeared from all dilutions above the 20 per cent. and the numbers were much reduced in the 10 and 20 per cent.; after 10 hours, these, too, were sterile. The control gave growth after 10 days.

TABLE 19.—B. ENTERITIDIS

Per cent. Honey	Longevity of Culture												
	0	5 hrs.	10 hrs.	1d.	2d.	3d.	4d.	5d.	6d.	7d.	8d.	9d.	10d.
0.0	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+
10.0	+	+	+	±	—								
20.0	+	+	+	—									
30.0	+	+	+	—									
40.0	+	+	+	—									
50.0	+	+	+	—									
60.0	+	+	±	—									
70.0	+	+	±	—									
80.0	+	+	±	—									
90.0	+	+	±	—									
100.0	+	+	+	+	±	—							

B. enteritidis was alive in the pure honey on the second day, but its numbers were much less than in the control; it was dead on the third day. There was a marked reduction of the organisms in the 60, 70, 80, and 90 per cent. concentrations in 10 hours, and after 24 hours, the 10 per cent. dilution was the only one which contained living organisms; by the second day they had disappeared from this. The control gave growth after 10 days.

TABLE 20.—B. PARATYPHOSUS "A"

Per cent. Honey	Longevity of Culture												
	0	5 hrs.	10 hrs.	1d.	2d.	3d.	4d.	5d.	6d.	7d.	8d.	9d.	10d.
0.0	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+	+
10.0	+	+	+	+	+	—							
20.0	+	+	+	+	—								
30.0	+	+	—										
40.0	+	+	—										
50.0	+	±	—										
60.0	+	±	—										
70.0	+	±	—										
80.0	+	±	—										
90.0	+	±	—										
100.0	+	+	+	—									

B. paratyphosus "A" was dead in the pure honey after 24 hours. In the dilutions above 40 per cent. the numbers were reduced after 5 hours, and in ten hours everything above 20 per cent. was sterile. By the second day the organisms had disappeared from the 20 per cent., and by the third from the 10 per cent. The control was alive after 10 days.

SUMMARY

The longevity of the typhoid-colon group in honey is very limited.

The failure of the organisms to die out as readily in the concentrated honey as in the dilutions was rather surprising. A possible explanation of this suggests itself in the physical state of the sugar particles in the honey. Assuming the honey to have been a saturated solution, and this appears to have been the case, there is a probability that we had here a colloidal solution with low osmotic pressure. In such a solution, plasmolysis would take place relatively slowly. When water was added, as in the dilutions, some of the colloidal sugar passed over into molecular solution, the osmotic pressure increased and plasmolysis became more active.

B. fecalis alkaligenes succumbs most readily, and *B. coli communis* least so. The other members of the group occupy an intermediate position, increasing in resistance in the higher concentrations in approximately the following order, there being some question about the relative placing of *B. typhosus, B. enteritidis,* and *B. proteus vulgaris*: *B. dysenteriae, B. paratyphosus "B", B. paratyphosus "A", B. typhosus, B. enteritidis, B. proteus vulgaris, B. suipestifer* and *B. lactis aerogenes.*

The probability of honey acting as a carrier of typhoid fever, dysentery, and varous diarrhoeal affections is very slight.

REFERENCES

[1]White, Gershom Franklin, "The Bacteria of the Apiary". Tech. Series, No. 14, Bu. Entomology, U. S. D. A., Nov., 1906.

[2]White, G. F., "The Cause of European Foul Brood". Circular 157, Bul. Entomology, U. S. D. A., May, 1912.

[3]Phillips, E. F., "Production and Care of Extracted Honey". Bul. 75, Part 1, p. 12, Bu. Entomology, U. S. D. A., Dec., 1907.

[4]Phillips, E. F., "The Treatment of Bee Diseases". Farmer's Bulletin No. 442, p. 12, 1911.

[5]Shutt, "Ripe and Unripe Honey". Experimental Farms Reports, p. 163, 1902. Ottawa, Canada.

[6]Root, H. H., "Beware Fermented Honey". Gleanings in Bee Culture, p. 398, Vol. 46, July, 1918.

[7]Coop, A. J., "Fermentation of Honey; a New Trouble". Gleanings in Bee Culture, p. 1055, Vol. 36, 1908.

[8]Nussbaumer, T., "Honey Fermentation and Some Notes in Regard to the Chemical Composition of Honey". Ztsch. Untusuch, Nahr. u. Genussnitl., 20, No. 5, pp. 272-277, No. 5.

[9]Farnsteiner, K. et al., Ber. Hyg. Inst. Hamburg, p. 70, 1900-1902.

[10]Browne, C. A., "Chemical Analyses and Composition of American Honeys". Bul. 110, Bu. Chemistry, U. S. D. A., 1908.

630.72 C71 31ST 1918 32>

a39001 007393120b